ded into fiery messes!

Maria: UNLEASH THE MUSTARD!

We fired waves of mustard and splattered the tanks all over and they crashed into each other more and exploded into fiery messes.

Nico: Mustard Power!

May: FIRE THE MAYONNAISE!

We fired catapults with huge jars of mayonnaise and they hit the tanks and smashed onto the Militia and destroyed them all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Camie: TAKE THAT!

Horsea: Is that all of them?

We looked.

Eli: Yes that's all of them.

Me: Boy what a mess!

Xenia: Yeah.

Poliwag: Except for Plankton's Tank.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Still awesome though.

Plankton: Yeah.

Nico: Now for the main battle.

Eli: (Concentrates) I sense Bubble Bass and Lewis coming. 25 klicks to the southwest.

2D Man: Plankton, stay in the tank

Plankton: Right!

Nico: Lets get them guys!

Xenia: YEAH!

Brawl & Chain: ENTRANCE TIME!

We went to face them.

Bubble Bass and Lewis saw the mess we made and were enraged. But then the spirits of the Fast Food Restaurants came and they swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive fiery explosion and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Hello JERKS! Nice weather we're having for a smashing!

Bubble Bass: Just whose side are you on anyway peasant!?

Me: The side that kicks your twisted ugly fat fucking fishscaled ass!

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Did I mention that I love fighting in here?

Bubble Bass: Oh please you think you all can…

POW!

I punched Bubble Bass and smashed him in his face and knocked him down and crushed his glasses!

SMASH!

I then grabbed Bubble Bass and farted in his mouth!

LOUD FART!

Power Pack charged at them

They fired waves of energy and blasted the two fat tubs of lard all

over.

Lightspeed: Take that you lardfaces!

Mr. Krabs turned into SIR PINCH A LOT!

Sir Pinch A Lot: Tiime to pinch ye all over!

Power Pack and Sir Pinch A Lot: POWER PINCHING BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted the lardfaces all over.

Taylor charged at them and kicked their faces in and blasted them with fire and burned their butts!

Plankton turned into PLANK-TON!

Plank-Ton: I'm ready for this!

Taylor and Plank-Ton: CHUM FLAME BASHER!

They fired waves of chum and fire and it went down their throats and then they HURLED THEIR GUTS OUT INTO EACH OTHERS MOUTHS!

Me: OH SICK!

Nico: Nice one!

Mera charged at them and kicked them as they were puking and she fired waves of energy and blasted their butts!

Mera: Take that you jerks!

Patrick turned into MR. SUPERAWESOMENESS!

Mr. Superawesomeness: Now you will face Mr. Superawesomeness!

Mera and Mr. Superawesomeness: ICE CREAM TSUNAMI BLAST!

They fired a massive wave of ice cream and it went into their mouths and gave them A NASTY BRAINFREEZE! They froze into blocks of ice!

Nico: WHOA! Now that was cold!

Ben 10,000 charged at them and kicked and punched and pulverized them and then used the powers of Ultimate Big Chill and fired endotherimic fire and blasted them and froze them.

SpongeBob turned into THE INVINCIBUBBLE!

The InvinciBubble: Now face The InvinciBubble!

Ben 10,000 and The InvinciBubble: ENDOTHERMIC FIRESTORM BUBBLE STORM!

They fired firestorm bubbles and they hit Bubble Bass and Lewis and bashed them all over with ice.

Nico: NICE!

Style Queen charged at them and blasted them with gold brick blasts and they hurt.

Squidward turned into SOUR NOTE!

Sour Note: Time for you to face the music!

Style Queen and Sour Note: CACAPHONOUS MUSIC GOLD BLAST!

They fired waves of music that sounded like a thousand clarinets being played by a monkey and nails grinding across a chalkboard and blasted Bubble Bass and Lewis and they screamed in pain and then their heads exploded!

KRABOOOOOOM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Their heads grew back because of Lincoln's curse.

Marceline charged at them and fired darkness blasts and blasted them all over.

Sandy Turned into THE RODENT!

Rodent: YEEHAW! Lets show them no mercy Texas Style!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Lets get them!

Marceline, Applejack and Rodent: TEXAS NUT BOMB BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted them with Texas Nuts that exploded on contact!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Gaz charged at them and fired waves of darkness and blasted them all over.

Gaz: How do you like that!

Star Butterfly: Lets do some fun! SYRUP TSUNAMI SHOCKWAVE!

She fired a wave of syrup.

Gaz and Star: DARKNESS SYRUP STRIKER!

They fired waves of darkness syrup and stuck them to the ground!

I teleported and gave both Bubble Bass and Lewis a NASTY ATOMIC WEDGIE!

Then we hoisted them high from a flagpole and the syrup Star made was as strong as rubber cement and it caused the ropes to break and they went flying and smashed into the ground!

KRASMASH!

Nico: OOH!

Me: JEEZ! That is gonna hurt!

Nico: No kidding! Nice one Star!

Brittney: Yeah!

Star Butterfly: Thanks guys!

Saturn Butterfly: That's my awesome cousin!

Nico: YEAH!

Paula charged at them and fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them.

Paula: YEAH!

Saturn Butterfly: How about we show them Butterfly power!?

Paula: You got it!

Saturn Butterfly and Paula: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE NARWHAL BURST!

They fired lightning narwhals and it formed into a bunch of narwhals and they smashed Bubble Bass and Lewis and electrocuted them and skewered them!

Thing charged at them and smashed and pulverized them with incredibly strong strength!

Thing: Time to clobber you two!

Luna: Lets go get them!

Lincoln: YEAH!

Crag: Come on fellas!

Luna, Lincoln and the Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

They put their rings together and a surge of power came out!

Thing, Luna, Lincoln and the Ripping Friends: RIPPING CLOBBER BASHSTORM!

THEY WENT AND BASHED AND PULVERIZED BUBBLE BASS AND LEWIS ALL OVER!

BASH BAM BONK WHAM WHOMP SMASH BIFF CRASH SMASH WHOMP THWACK KATOW BONK BONK BINK CRASH!

Me: Hey fish brains!

I punched Bubble Bass in his face and knocked out his teeth. Then…

SLAP!

I slapped him across his face and his head went spinning around like a top.

Yusuke charged at them and kicked them both all over.

Yusuke: Lets get them! SPIRIT GUN!

Eli: DRAGON OF THE DARKNESS FLAME! 炎殺黒龍波

Hiei: FIST OF THE MORTAL FLAME! 邪王炎殺煉獄焦

Yusuke, Eli and Hiei: FLAMES OF PURGATORIC DRAGONIC WRATH!

They fired waves of fire and energy. The flames were as hot as the sun and it formed into a deadly dragon and it hit Bubble Bass and Lewis and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: NICE ONE!

Sandy grabbed Bubble Bass' tongue and karate chopped it!

SLAP!

Bubble Bass screamed in pain!

Sandy: That was for destroying SpongeBob's confidence!

Lily: And this is for Raking up such a HUGE BILL!

She kicked him right in the crotch!

KROW!

Bubble Bass screamed like a chipmunk and then BILLIONS OF DOLLARS IN MONEY AND GOLD CAME POURING OUT OF HIM LIKE MAD!

Nico: That oughta be enough to cover his bill times 10,000.

Nico: Want pickles? Have em!

Plankton fired pickle missiles from his tank and they went right into Bubble Bass' mouth and exploded!

LOUD EXPLOSIONS!

Me: OOH! Nice!

SpongeBob: How about condiments to go with that!?

Me: Fire SpongeBob!

SpongeBob: With Relish!

He fired ketchup and mustard blasts and they drenched Lewis and Bubble Bass. Then the condiments ran out and made farting noises.

FART FART FART FART!

SpongeBob: Excuse me! (LAUGHS)

WE LAUGHED!

Spongebob: SpongeEngers Assemble!

SpongeBob, Patrick, Squidward, Mr. Krabs, Sandy and Plankton turned into their SPONGEENGER FORMS!

Iron Man: Now that is what I call an awesome transformation!

Captain America: Worthy of the Avengers!

Me: Yeah!

Hulk: You two are screwed now!

Nico: Big time!

Lewis Travolta: (Shaking in fear) MOMMY!

The SpongeEngers went and bashed and smashed and pulverized them all over the place.

Nico: TAKE THAT! YEAH!

Patrick punched them!

SMASH AND BASH!

Squidward blew nasty music into their ears!

SpongeBob blew soap bubbles into their eyes.

THEY SCREAMED AS IT BURNED THEIR EYES!

Mr. Krabs fired lasers and blasted them.

Eli then had them tied up and force fed them a Dump Truck of Lima Beans!

Gary slithered up to them and scratched and slashed them all over!

YOWLING AND SCRATCHING!

Nico: OUCH!

Me: YIKES!

SpongeBob: That a boy Gary!

Me: I know what will scare them bad!

Nico: J.D. what are you gonna do?

Me: Watch. NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: DARK TORTURES OF THE TORTURED ONE!

I fired waves of darkness and it formed into the horrible Tortured One and it burned and dissolved Bubble Bass into slop!

Nico: THE TORTURED ONE!

It mutilated and destroyed Bubble Bass and Lewis all over!

Me: Take that you jerks!

The Tortured One vanished and the 2 jerks were brought back all mangled and hurt.

Poromon poured ketchup on them.

Me: YEAH! Wait! I got an idea.

I poured soy sauce, mustard, pineapples and herbs on them.

Me: TIC TOC! COME AND GET IT!

I rang a dinner triangle!

We then heard familiar ticking of a clock.

---

We then saw TIC TOC THE CROCODILE!

Tic Toc saw them and he licked his chomps.

Me: You hungry for teriyaki sea bass?

He nodded.

Me: GO GET IT BOY!

He went at the two jerks and ate them and chewed them up good!

Poromon: I hope you like it.

He swallowed and spit out their skeletons.

Tic Toc burped!

Me: He loved it.

The curse had their skeletons regrow new bodies.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Funny.

Then Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Titanium Titan, Chemistro, Goliath, KGBeast, Gentleman Ghost, Yenaldooshi, Mysterio and Brass knuckles came.

Nico: Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Titanium Titan, Chemistro, Goliath, KGBeast, Gentleman Ghost, Yenaldooshi, Mysterio and Brass knuckles.

Dirty Bubble: Good old Bikini Bottom.

Pyro: You must be happy to be home.

Dirty Bubble: It sure is.

Titanium Titan: (Spanish Accent) Just in time for the party.

Chemistro: (to Nico) We heard you fought Bowman.

Nico: We sure did. And it was awesome.

Brass Knuckles: (to Jack and Carly) You should take care of that Aegislash and that Mega Beautifly.

Jack: We will and it will be good.

Carly: Yeah.

?: That is for sure.

2 figures came and they were Hexanoid and Dimensional Drifter Galvidi from the Abarangers Movie!

Eli: WHOA! Hexanoid and Dimensional Drifter Galvidi! I remember you 2! You stole the Baku Laser from the Evoliens, posing as Princess Freesia and fooling the Abarangers into restoring the weapon so he could control Bakurenoh!

Galvidi: That's right. Good memory.

Hexanoid: Yeah.

Me: Too bad you 2 weren't adapted for America.

Hexanoid: I know! What a shame!

Trent: I think the evil Bakurenoh was adapted as that Replicantzord.

Me: I remember that one. That was cool.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: It sure was.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway!

---

Vakama, Shellhead, 2003 Mikey, Leo, Donny, Raph, April, Casey, Beast Wars Inferno, Kaito, Jenelle Torres, Malefic Cyber End Dragon, Malefic Stardust Dragon, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Top Man and Shadow Man VS Pyro, Sudaru Urukyu, Evil Fire Man, Evil Flame Man, Evil Torch Man, Evil Heat Man, Evil Solar Man, Evil Pharaoh Man, Quillfire, Melone, Ice World, Malefic Cyber End Dragon, and Cosma - Nico's rescue in the Pridelands and we battled Kurt Bowman

---

Pyro was first.

Pyro (to Vakama): Nico's rescue was in the Pridelands. He battled Kurt Bowman there

Vakama: They sure did and it was really awesome.

Shellhead: I'll say and man was it brutal and awesome.

Beast Wars Inferno: It was a great job for the royalty!

Sunset Shimmer: Boy it sure was! Bowman had it coming for what he did.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah no kidding there.

Sunburn: It was awesome.

Pyro: That jerk got what was coming to him. Lets do it!

Vakama turned into Heatblast!

He used the Core Medals for Pyro, Firebrand and Yost Pyro and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Whenua, Pesky Dust, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Timmy, Trixie, Tootie, iscuit Oliva, Hinata, Kushina, Tenten, Samui, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Gyro Man and Charge Man VS Goliath, Anidara Maximov, TTG Gizmo, TTG Jinx, TTG Billy Numerous, TTG See-More, TTG Mammoth, TTG Control Freak, Captain Frightbeard, Organ Grindor, Badonna, TTG Mother Mae-Eye, and Contemptra - Us Battling Another Quint, Dixie Wolf, Fawn (Gnomeo & Juliet), Speciman 8, Stag (Adventure Time) and Tybalt (Gnomeo & Juliet) who are the gene-slammer for the Watermelephant And the Embodiment of the Peach Dopant.

---

Goliath was next

Goliath (to Whenua): Nico, Timon and Pumbaa's team, Quint's team, and the others did good Battling Another Quint, Dixie Wolf, Fawn (Gnomeo & Juliet), Speciman 8, Stag (Adventure Time) and Tybalt (Gnomeo & Juliet). They are the gene-slammer for the Watermelephant And the Embodiment of the Peach Dopant.

Whenua: Yeah that was awesome! And funny too! Nico and May got hit by watermelons and pie and it was funny.

Pesky Dust: Yeah that was crazy and funny.

Biscuit Oliva: It sure was.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) It sure was funny. Nico got hit with a peach pie and May got hit with a watermelon.

Apple Bloom: Yeah that was crazy! But funny! Also one of the Core Medals made Nico get hit with a frying pan!

Flashwing: Yeah that was funny.

Goliath: Boy it sure was. Lets do it!

Whenua turned into Rocks!

Whenua: ROCKS!

He used the Core Medals for Goliath, U-Foes and Stoneheart and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Nuju, The Worst, Homer, Tuddrussel, Bart Simpson, Otto, Larry 3000, Milhouse, Sam Manson, Sydney Kirlian, Shana the Flame Haze, Evangelyne, Edyn, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Tengu Man and Sword Man VS Titanium Titan, Togeno Aves, Comrade Red, Mento Mouse, Bertha the Barbarian, Black Ninja, Wrecking Crew (Dexter's Lab), She-Thing, Megalon, Universe 666 Captain Gut and his Crew, Doctor Diablos, Haze Shenron the 2-Star Dragon, and Count Grogan - Lincoln's Rescue in Gotham Royal York to battle Alara Jasmine's little sister, Amara Jasmine

---

Titanium Titan was next.

Titanium Titan (to Nuju): I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in Gotham

Royal York. He battled Alara Jasmine's little sister, Amara Jasmine

Nuju: He sure did and that was awesome.

The Worst: We sent her to the Xaikora prison and it was cool.

Sam Manson: It sure was awesome.

Pinkie Pie: Boy that was an amazing battle.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It sure was.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was!

Sprocket: You got that right.

Titanium Titan: Glad she had it coming. Lets do it!

Nuju turned into Big Chill!

Nuju: BIG CHILL!

Nuju used the Core Medals for Titanium Titan, Golden Eagle Twins and El Oso and they fired waves of ice, metal, gears, blades and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Matau, Walkatrout, Olivia Boone, Slappy Squirrel, Skippy Squirrel, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Amanda Benson, Maya Nagoshima, Sailor Enchanted Dominion, Sailor Narnia, Sailor Traverse Town, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Clown Man and Frost Man VS Chemistro, Odord Maximov, Shade, Captain Cold, Copperhead, Atomic Skull, Grodd, Grundy, MOE Sinestro, Naja, Kyrosys, Chess Cookies, and Universe 666 Dark Mind Soul - New Donk City for Round 1

---

Chemistro was next.

Chemistro (to Matau): Today was New Donk City for Round 1. Who was fought there?

Matau: They battled Mecha Wiggler there and it was awesome and they met Pauline who was the Mayor of New Donk City. Turns out 40 years ago, Donkey Kong and Mario didn't get along back then and Donkey Kong kidnapped Pauline back then. Now here we are 40 years later and things are different.

Chemistro: That's right! I remember! It was Mario VS Donkey Kong and it was awesome.

Walkatrout: We were amazed to see that.

Amanda Benson: we sure were.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that was awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Whirlwind: Yeah everyone had fun.

Chemistro: Glad they did. Lets do it!

Matau turned into Terraspin!

Matau: TERRASPIN!

He used the Core Medals for Chemistro, Mandark and Mojo Jojo and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Onewa, Ball Weevil, Bounce Man, Toad Man, Spring Man, Ring Man, Jewel Man, Blade Man, Adagio Dazzle, Rena, Zoey Drake, Rebecca Hawkins, Mai Valentine, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders Thrust and Starscream VS KGBeast, Merg Arita, Sir Raleigh, Mz. Ruby, Don Octavio, El Jefe, Toothpick, The Grizz, Muggshot, Cataclysma, Bling Bling Boy, Señor Cayenne, and Lorelei - The Mascots, Rainbow Dash and Lynn playin Basketball

---

KGBeast was next.

KGBeast (to Onewa): The Mascots, Rainbow Dash, and Lynn were playing Basketball. How did that go?

Onewa: It was really fun and awesome.

Ball Weevil: The mascots did really well but they lost to Rainbow Dash and Lynn.

Adagio Dazzle: Yeah it was fun though.

Twilight Sparkle: (LAUGHS) It sure was cool though.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that was awesome.

Spyro: Yeah Gina Everest called it an epic failure.

THEY LAUGHED!

KGBeast: (LAUGHS) That is funny. But glad they had fun! Lets do it!

Onewa turned into Armodrillo!

Onewa: ARMADRILLO!

He used the Core Medals for KGBeast, Avalanche and Stoneheart and they fired waves of rock, magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Nokama, Stinkfly, Pigpen (MLP), Pigpen (Charlie Brown), Captain Compost Heap, Paige Pigpen, Patrick Star, Numemon, Penelope "Stinky" Florington, Kelly Orimoto, Hilary Thestalos, Nina Nefertiti, Emily Magica, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Misfire and Mindwipe VS Dirty Bubble, Dogranio Yaboon, Big Daddy, Gangsters (Samurai Jack), Rocky & Mugsy, Big Toe, Amoeba Boys, Amoeba Boys Z, Stinkor, Evil Whirlpool Man, Firestorm Prometheus, Evil Genie Woman, and Universe 666 Sailor Saturn the Dark Sailor Soldier - The basketball game was fun.

---

Dirty Bubble was next.

Dirty Bubble (to Nokama): The basketball game was fun. The mascots should be proud of themselves.

Nokama: They sure are and it was great.

Stinkfly: Yeah it sure was.

Penelope Stinky Florington: Yeah that was awesome.

Rarity: Everyone had fun darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah they sure did.

Gill Grunt: And it was cool.

Dirty Bubble: Glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Nokama turned into Water Hazard!

Nokama: WATER HAZARD!

She used the Core Medals for Dirty Bubble, Prawn and Man Ray and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Jack Atlas, Carly Atlas, Heatblast, Lola, Mandee, Paige, Moltres, Lexx, Fire Man, Jeri Kamiya, Juran, Mai, Sara, Ryuzetsu, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Tempest Shadow and Itachi Uchiha VS Brass Knuckles, Bundolt Peggy, Evil Pirate Man, Davy Jones (Disney Infinity), Red Guy, Evil Long John Silver, Evil Barbossa, Whitecap Bay Mermaids, Evil Crash Man, Ghiaccio, DJ Drummond, Dark Spyro OTR, and Devidramon - Bikini Bottom to battle Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta

---

Brass Knuckles was next.

Brass Knuckles (to Jack): Now, we're in Bikini Bottom to battle

Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta. Give them a good thrashing!

Jack Atlas: Yeah we sure are and it's going to be good!

Carly Atlas: They had this coming for a long time for degrading restaurants and being big time jerks and bullies!

Heatblast: Yeah no kidding!

Jeri Kamiya: Yeah this is gonna be good! These jerks had it coming!

Starlight Glimmer: You got that right.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding!

Hex: They are jerks.

Brass Knuckles: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Jack turned into NRG!

Jack Atlas: (Russian Accent) NRG!

He used the Core Medals for Brass Knuckles, P'andor and Devidramon and they fired waves of fire, skulls, bones, ghosts, blood, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Yusei, Upchuck, Billy, Ed, Lana, Junk Man, Maju Garzett, Great Maju Garzett, Chuck Chicken, Masao Den, Peach, AncientTroiamon, Ryusei Sakuta, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Ghuul and Ri'Oha VS Mysterio, Destra Maggio, Evil Commando Man, Evil Search Man, Evil Burner Man, Evil Jet Man, Evil Dust Man, Evil Bomb Man, Tenaya 7, Melissa Bergman, Hitcher, Fire Women (Fantasia), and Nina Williams - Lewis Travolta and Bubble Bass are gonna get what's coming to them

---

Mysterio was next.

Mysterio (to Yusei): Lewis Travolta and Bubble Bass are gonna get what's coming to them. And what Heartless robots can I use?

Yusei: How about Guard Armors?

Mysterio: Awesome choice.

Yusei: Thanks. Also yes they are going to get what's coming to them for their crimes.

Upchuck: Yeah that is for sure.

Chuck Chicken: And it's going to be painful.

Fluttershy: They have hurt so many people. Big meanies.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that is for sure!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that is for sure there.

Stealth Elf: I agree too.

Mysterio: You got that right! Lets do it!

Yusei turned into INVINCIBLE!

Yusei: INVINCIBLE!

He used the Core Medals for Mysterio, Yost Mysterio and Lego Mysterio and they fired waves of stars, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and wood and smashed them down.

---

Yugi Moto, Eli, Lodestar, Magnet Man, Metal Man, Gemini Man, Gravity Man, Jewel MAn, Ring Man, Papi, Rhonda Lorrentina, Grief, Solitude, Mero the Mermaid, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, 2D Man and Freon VS The Gentleman Ghost, Garat Nago, Crying Clown, Ghost of Mother, Swamp Monster (Scooby Doo), Frighthound, Demon Farmer (Scooby Doo), Headless Skateboarder, Pericles, Flect Turn, Astral Drop Will, Astral Drop Hay Lin, and Sea Demon - Those two Food

Eating Gluttonous tubs of lard are gonna wish they were never born

---

The Gentleman Ghost is next.

Gentleman Ghost (to Yugi): Those two Food Eating Gluttonous tubs of lard are gonna wish they were never born. Them being fat works to our advantage.

Yugi: That is for sure and it will make them slow and pathetic!

Eli: It sure will and that will make it easier!

Lodestar: You got that right guys!

Papi: And the pain will be good.

Princess Luna: Yeah no kidding.

Moondust: They had it coming. What a couple of unscrupulous jerkwads.

Snowdrop: That is for sure there.

Gari: Yeah no kidding.

Blackout: I agree there too.

Gentleman Ghost: Indeed. Shall we get it started?

Yugi: We shall.

He turned into Lodestar too!

Yugi: LOGESTAR!

He used the Core Medals for Gentleman Ghost, Copperhead and Madame Viper (X-Men) and they fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Seto Kaiba, Feedback, Elec Man, Spark Man, Dynamo Man, Bright Man, Cloud Man, Plug Man, Aquarius, Noriko Kaiba, Alex Ramirez, Hailey Schroedder, Neela Kaosudoragon, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Brawl & Chain and Fisticuffs VS The Yenaldooshi, Namero Baccio, Tai Lung, Kai (Kung Fu Panda), Ladies of the Shade, Taotie, Fenghuang, Ding (Kung Fu Panda), Boss Wolf, Flash Head, Hizumina, Jinx (League of Legends), and Navy - Those two are gonna WISH we gave them the Black Abyss when we're done with them

---

Yenaldooshi was next

Yenaldoshi (to Kaiba): Those two are gonna WISH we gave them the Black Abyss when we're done with them. But I agree they're not worth killing

Seto: No they are not worth it at all.

Feedback: But they are worthy of getting a nasty buttwhooping.

Aquarius: And they are going to get it in my element.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that is for sure there.

King Solar: And it will hurt.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure will.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding.

Spotlight: I agree.

Yenaldooshi: Yeah. Lets do it!

Seto turned into BLITZWOLFER!

Seto: BLITZWOLFER!

He used the Core Medals for Yenaldooshi, Wolffang (Dino Fury) and Mummy and they fired waves of light and sonic energy and

smashed them down.

---

Dino Thunder Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Faiz Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Hexanoid and Dimensional Drifter Galvid.

---

Hexanoid and Dimensional Drifter Galvid were next.

Hexanoid: Boy this was a funny battle.

Galvid: Boy I'll say.

Nico: Yeah this was awesome.

May: Yep.

Galvid: Yeah. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened Galvid's safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Lewis Travolta and Bubble Bass, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on those gluttonous jerks.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent: WHITE RANGER! DINO THUNDER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO THUNDER!

Faiz Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready for action!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get them!

RangerS: Z-REX CANNON!

They formed the Z-Rex Cannon and they fired waves of energy and elements and they hit them and the 2 exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were dead!

Nico: YEAH! Hexanoid and Dimensional Drifter Galvid You two have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

We regrouped. We saw SEBASTIAN ABOUT TO UNLEASH VERBAL HELL!

Nico: Uh oh.

Qin: EVERYBODY, RUN FOR YOUR LIVES! HE'S GONNA START TEARING AT THE MORONS WITH HIS VENOM-FILLED MOUTH!

EVERYONE RAN FOR COVER, AND THEN, THE HUMILIATION BEGINS!

Sebastian Mendez: I CAN'T BELIEVE YOU, NOT ONLY HAVE YOU MORONS CONTINUED TO CAUSE NOTHING BUT GODFORSAKEN TROUBLE FOR EVERY LAST RESTAURANT OWNER, BUT TO ALSO FIND OUT YOU MORONS HAVE ALSO BEEN CONTINUING TO GIVE THEIR CUSTOMERS A HARD TIME AND HARRASSING THEM ONCE MORE! I OUGHT TO KILL YOU UNCOUTH, CRASS, BAD-MANNERED, UNHINGED KNUCKLE-DRAGGING DEADBEATS!

WHOA! CRUEL!

Sebastian Mendez: (To Lewis Travolta) YOU ARE AN ABSOLUTE PIECE OF GARBAGE WHO ENJOYS MAKING THE LIVES OF EVERY RESTAURANT OWNER NOTHING BUT ABSOLUTE HELL AND YOU'VE TRIED STEALING FROM RESTAURANTS AND FACTORIES, NOT TO MENTION, YOU'VE GOTTEN MANY RESTAURANTS SHUT DOWN AND YOU'RE ALSO A FILTHY

PERVERT JUST LIKE THAT LOWLIFE, BRADLEY UPPERCRUST III!

Nico: OH, CRUEL!

Sebastian Mendez: (To Bubble Bass) YOU'RE ALSO NOT INNOCENT IN THIS EITHER, YOU'RE JUST A NO GOOD PIECE OF TRASH WHO'S ALSO ENJOYED MAKING THE LIVES OF EVERY RESTAURANT OWNER NOTHING BUT ABSOLUTE HELL AND YOU ALSO BAD-MOUTHED SPONGEBOB AND INSULTED HIM WHICH LED TO YOU GETTING YOUR BARNACLE-CRUSTED BUTT KICKED MANY TIMES OVER! NOT TO MENTION YOU ALSO FREED THAT LITTLE BITCH, MARGIE, JUST TO PISS US OFF!

Me: DAMN!

Lori: This is literally gross, he's spewing all their dirty secrets for all to hear!

Lincoln: Should we stop Sebastian?

Me: In a minute, he's about to do the grand finale.

Sebastian Mendez: YOU ARE BOTH ABSOLUTELY THE SCUM OF THE EARTH, YOU'RE PILES OF TRASH WHO KNOW NOTHING ELSE BUT TO HARM AND HARASS INNOCENT PEOPLE AND BRING OTHERS DOWN WITH YOU! YOUR COUSINS ARE A PACK OF POLAR BEARS, YOUR FATHERS ARE A PACK OF FIGURE SKATERS WHO SMELL OF MOLDY BARNACLES! (ROARS AND SPEWS DARK FIRE AT THEM AND THEY WOUND UP GETTING BURNED)

Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta: Ouch.

They shook off the soot, but now, they were pissed!

Bubble Bass: HOW DARE YOU! (CHUGS DOWN FIZZ BOMB SODA) (DEEP BREATH)

But, before Bubble Bass could belch loudly at his face, Sebastian grabbed his face and sank his claws into his face and he threw

Bubble Bass into Lewis Travolta and they crashed. They got back up, and now, they were mad.

Lewis Travolta and Bubble Bass: YOU'RE GOING TO PAY FOR THIS, YOU LOWLY PEST!

BUT, WE SAW A SMIRK ON ANALA NEPHTHYS' FACE FORM AS SHE WAS SURROUNDED BY A CRIMSON RED AND YELLOW ENERGY AURA WITH STARS, FIRE, FLAMES, PHOENIXES, AND ANGELS!

Anala Nephthys: (Smirks) And there it is: your final words, and now, you're about to receive your rightful sentence, and that is HARDCORE DISCIPLINE, BITCH!

Suddenly, Anala Nephthys was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red and yellow energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Deciple of Nephthys flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys on its stomach and red eyes glaring at Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta: the red eyes of eternal judgement.

Nico: WHAT THE?!

Me: SHE MEANT IT, RIGHT?!

Lincoln: SHE DID! SHE REALLY DID! NOW, IT'S PUNISH TIME FOR THOSE MORONS!

Then, as the vortex faded, Anala Nephthys emerged, but she was changed forever, and now, the flames of judgement are about to burn Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta.

(CODA BY HANS ZIMMER PLAYS AT 3:25 TO 4:24)

Anala Nephthys grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large crimson red and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair with yellow streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the Sigil of Nephthys and the Deciple of Nephthys emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with crimson red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Deciple of Nephthys and a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Anala Nephthys has on a crimson red short-sleeved blouse, crimson red frilly shirt, crimson red skirt with the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys on it and the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys on her right arm was glowing, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys and Deciple of Nephthys, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a crimson red gem with neon glowing crimson red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Anala Nephthys felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive fire angel wings with red tips on the large feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized fire angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive fire angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Anala Nephthys has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Anala Nephthys' massive fire greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Anala Nephthys' Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Fire Sacred Nephthys Deciple Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Fire Sacred Nephthys Deciple Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and Chronicler of Nephthys and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Anala Nephthys has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji with flames in between the kanji below the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys and Deciple of Nephthys, a phoenix, and angel that said, "Anala Nephthys, Gene-Slammer of Deciple of Nephthys, Minister and Judge of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys, Powerful Master of The Sword and Fire, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln

Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta, Archenemy of The Ice Demon of Drakus' World, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Fire, Flames, Stars, Phoenixes, Angels, and Deciple of Nephthys"

アナラ・ネフティス、ネフティスのディシプルのジーン・スラマー、ネフティスの不死鳥の炎の神聖教団の大臣兼裁判官、剣と炎の強力なマスター、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使と未来リンカーン・ラウドの妻、バブル・バスの軽蔑者で破壊者、そしてドラクスの世界の氷の悪魔の大敵、ルイス・トラボルタ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決断力、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒驚くべき強力な教師、真の不滅の英雄、そして火、炎、星、フェニックス、天使、そしてネフティスの弟子のマスター

Anala Nephthys has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DECIPLE OF NEPHTHYS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SACRED PHOENIX FLAME FIRESTORM NEPHTHYS PHOENIX DECIPLE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SACRED PHOENIX FLAME FIRESTORM NEPHTHYS PHOENIX DECIPLE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL

HARMONY SACRED PHOENIX FLAME FIRESTORM NEPHTHYS PHOENIX DECIPLE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Anala Nephthys' Super Angel-Deciple of Nephthys-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Me: WHOA! SO AWESOME!

But, when Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta saw it, they went absolutely ballistic and they ran at Alana to kill her, but Anala Nephthys fired a massive barrage of crimson red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta and they got burned bad by the sacred flames, and that pissed them off so badly, they bellowed!

Anala Nephthys: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of the Cosmic Eternal Harmony Sacred Phoenix Flame Firestorm Nephthys Phoenix Deciple Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Sacred Phoenix Flame Firestorm Nephthys Phoenix Deciple Phoenix God Angel Love) So, what you said is true, Lincoln: Xehanort didn't infect the non-cursed Jerks.

Lincoln: And they're not worthy of death anyways, but we're still kicking their butts.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and

Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Alana Nephthys.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've had this coming for a very long time, you stupid gluttons, and now, it's time for you to pay for everything you've done!

Lincoln and Alana Nephthys went after Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red and yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow

Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked them with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and Alana Nephthys also did the same by firing crimson red and yellow energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Enya Nephthys attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta mad.

Lewis Travolta and Bubble Bass: DAMN YOU ALL, I HOPE THE MILITIA TEARS YOU ALL APART!

POW! LINCOLN PUNCHES LEWIS TRAVOLTA AND BUBBLE BASS IN THE FACE AND GIVES THEM A BLACK EYE!

Nico: Shut up already! You're already getting the beating you all deserve! Go to Hell!

Me: They're already getting the thrashing from Lincoln and Alana, and it's already getting ugly, now all that's left is for the final blow on them.

Emma: Time for pink power to knock you on your asses!

Tsukasa: But for me, it's Magenta!

Kamen Ride: Forever Pink!

Tsukasa turned into the pink rangers and Daiki summoned clones of all the pink rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER PINK!

They turned into the pink rangers from Jetman, Mighty Morphin, Zeo, Turbo, In Space and Lost Galaxy.

Nico: YEAH!

We went at the two jerks and smashed and pulverized and bashed and kicked them all over.

Gina, Dawn, Armada Starscream and Jetfire used the Earth, Decepticon and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Gina and Dawn's powers, Armada Starscream's boosters turned into cannons and Jetfire Had a cannon pop out on his back.

Gina Everest and Armada Starscream: PLANT NAIL BLAST!

Dawn and Jetfire: DAWN FIRESTORM BLAST!

Power Pack of The Stars and Samon Shakekisutanchin: SALMON POWER BLAST!

Mera of Atlantis and Ryugu Tamatebacco: OARFISH WATER BLAST!

Taylor of the Fire and Manta Bayarsh: MANTA FIRE BLAST!

Ben 10,000 of the Future and Dumbbelltron: DUMBBELL FURY BLAST!

Marceline of the Vampires and Count Nocturne: VAMPIRE DARK BLAST!

Style Queen of Fashion and Marionette Shadow: FASHION PUPPET SHADOW STORM!

Gaz of Darkness and Kerbero Gangan: DARKNESS KANGAROO BLAST!

Thing of the Rocks and Stonedozer: ROCK SMASHING BLAST!

Paula of the Lightning and Electropede: LIGHTNING SPORTS BLAST!

Yusuke of the Spirits and Black Manta: MANTA BLAST FORCE!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, SpongeBob, Mr. Krabs and me: BIKINI BOTTOM BUTTKICKING BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious

United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You gluttonous morons are done running loose. EARTH ELEMENT STYLE: STONE BLADE BARRAGE!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a barrage of wind blades at Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta, and they got slashed and smashed all over the place.

Jessica Kaios: EARTH FIRE STYLE: HUNDRED LAVA FIST!

Jessica Kaios fired a hundred lava blasts that turned into fists and they punched Lewis Travolta and Bubble Bass all over.

Nanami Simpson: EARTH WATER STYLE MUDBALL BARRAGE!

Nanami Simpson fired a barrage of mudballs at Lewis Travolta and Bubble Bass and they were covered in mud.

Julie Makimoto: EARTH STYLE: STONE HAMMER SMASH!

Julie formed a stone hammer and she smashed Lewis Travolta and Bubble Bass on the heads with them!

Tatsumaki: EARTH WIND STYLE: SAND SWORD SLASH!

Tatsumaki formed a sand sword and she slashed Lewis Travolta and Bubble Bass!

Shizuka Marikawa: EARTH LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER STONE BARRAGE!

Shizuka fired a barrage of lightning infused stones that hit Lewis Travolta and Bubble Bass.

Lincoln and his harem: EARTH FINAL SMASH: STONE FIST EXPLOSION!

Lincoln and his harem fired massive explosive fists made of stone at Bubble Bass & Lewis Travolta which explode on contact.

Then, Lincoln and Alana Nephthys chained Lewis Travolt and Bubble Bass up with chains and sent them back to Lynn's Table, and this time, they're going to be there forever. Alana Nephthys holstered her massive greatsword and powered down and Alana Nephthys' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large crimson red planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive fire angel wings and medium sized fire angel wings underneath are permanent.

Alana Nephthys: It's finally over for you, NO MA'AM, Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy, now your punishment's about to get worse, but we're not done yet.

Lincoln: That's right, now there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Clifford Zmeck A.K.A. Major Force.

?: None of you heroes are leaving here alive!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from dark energy blasts that came out of nowhere and Lincoln suddenly absorbed the dark energy blasts and it made him even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, you can come out now, Major Force, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it's none other than Clifford Zmeck A.K.A. Major Force.

Lincoln: Clifford Zmeck A.K.A. Major Force, I should've known you'd show up here.

Cienna Cliodhna: None of us are going to forgive you, and now, you will pay.

Suddenly, Cienna Cliodhna's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by an ocean blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, winds, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Exodus, she left ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, winds, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Cienna Cliodhna: Your crimes have gone unanswered for years, Clifford, you caused nothing but pain and suffering to too many innocent people and you also have blood on your hands, there's no way I'm forgiving that, I'm taking you down, and we're sending you to Vypra with all your bones broken!

Suddenly, Cienna Cliodhna was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue energy with stars, water, ocean waves, winds, darkness, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Major Force: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: I've seen what Cienna is capable of, and when she gets serious, that means all Hell is about to break loose!

Then, as the vortex faded, Cienna Cliodhna emerged, but she was changed forever.

Cienna Cliodhna grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large ocean blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long ocean blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and an ocean blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, winds, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Oceanus Shenron emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Wind, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Wind, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Cienna Cliodhna has on a sleeveless ocean blue crop top, ocean blue skirt, ocean blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, winds, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Oceanus Shenron, Cliodhna, Celtic Goddess of The Sea, The Otherworld, Passion and Love, and Deep Beauty, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by water, wind, and darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an ocean blue gem with neon glowing ocean blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Cienna Cliodhna felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue angel wings with light blue tips on the large blue feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized blue angel wings with light blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive green angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long ocean blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Cienna Cliodhna has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large ocean blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Cienna Cliodhna's massive water greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, winds, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Cienna Cliodhna's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Eternal Ocean Maelstrom Darkness Oceanus Shenron Celtic Darkness Cliodhna Water Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Eternal Ocean Maelstrom Darkness Oceanus Shenron Celtic Darkness Cliodhna Water Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls and Oceanus Shenron and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade, large ocean blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large ocean blue gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large ocean blue dragon heads with ocean blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large ocean blue dragon heads is a large ocean blue dragon head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Cienna Cliodhna has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large ocean blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with ocean blue gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ocean blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below Oceanus Shenron, Cliodhna, Celtic Goddess of The Sea, The Otherworld, Passion and Love, and Deep Beauty, phoenix, and angel that said, "Cienna Cliodhna, Avatar of Oceanus Shenron and Daughter of Cliodhna, Celtic Goddess of The Sea, The Otherworld, Passion and Love, and Deep Beauty,, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Water, Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, and Summoning Water Creatures, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of All of Lincoln's Enemies, Archenemy of Great One and His Flock, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Master of Water, Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Summoning Water Creatures, The Powers of Oceanus Shenron, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

シエナ・クリオドナ、オシアナス・シェンロンの化身であり、クリオドナの娘、海、異世界、情熱と愛、そして深い美しさのケルトの女神、善の強力な力、悪者のスラッシャー、水のマスター、闇、黒魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、そして水の生き物の召喚、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、リンカーンのすべての敵の軽蔑者、偉大なる者とその群れの大敵、素晴らしいチームのメンバーラウド・フェニックスの嵐、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天の怒りのマスターゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックな

ろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして水、闇、黒魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、水の召喚のマスターのマスタークリーチャー、オケアナスの力 神龍、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使

Cienna Cliodhna has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-OCEANUS SHENRON AVATAR-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC OCEANUS MAELSTROM DARKNESS CLIODHNA OCEANUS SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE CCOSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC OCEANUS MAELSTROM DARKNESS CLIODHNA OCEANUS SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC OCEANUS MAELSTROM DARKNESS CLIODHNA OCEANUS SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Cienna Cliodhna's Super Angel-Oceanus Shenron Avatar-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Major Force saw it, he fired blasts of dark energy at her to kill her, but Cienna Cliodhna fired a massive barrage of ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, winds, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Major Force and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, but he was enraged.

Me: No way, did Cienna just transform?

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear Major Force apart and make him pay for everything.

Cienna Cliodhna: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Oceanic Maelstrom Darkness Cliodhna Oceanus Shenron Avatar Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Oceanic Maelstrom Darkness Cliodhna Oceanus Shenron Avatar Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Cienna Cliodhna.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, Major Force, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to take you down.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, and now, it's high-time for you to pay for all of your crimes, you heartless bastard.

Lincoln, Cienna Cliodhna, and I went after Major Force, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, ocean blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Major Force, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Cienna Cliodhna also did the same by firing ocean blue energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Cienna Cliodhna, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and that made Major Force angrier than

ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln ran at and grabbed Major Force by the neck with his left hand, and Lincoln began sucking out his energy and at the same time, Lincoln also sucked out his Dilustel Armor, Quantum field manipulation, Superhuman strength, Superhuman speed, Metamorphosis, Matter absorption, Energy absorption, Flight, Dark matter generation, Energy manipulation,

Immortality, Invulnerability, and Regeneration and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sixed whit angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, he made a portal that led to The Masters of

Evil and he threw Major Force in. Everyone cheered wildly for what Cienna Cliodhna, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Cienna Cliodhna's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long ocean blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large ocean blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive ocean blue angel wings and medium sized ocean blue angel wings underneath are permanent.

Cienna Cliodhna: You're in for a world of Hell with Vypra, bastard. Thanks for helping me take down Major Force, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Cienna.

Me: My pleasure, Cienna.

Suddenly, Cienna Cliodhna wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Cienna Cliodhna's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Demon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness and water behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Cienna Cliodhna sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and water and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Cienna Cliodhna and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught that homicidal jerk a lesson.

Luan: And you sucked out all his powers and made them your own along with his energy, and you threw him to Vypra.

Me: He'll regain his powers over time, but he'll wish he was dead when Vypra gets done with him. So, Lincoln, who're we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got someone in mind from long ago: Ahana Laurel, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Laurel.

Selene Emperyous: I was waiting for that moment when you chose her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Ahana Laurel is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she was born with green angel wings, cosmic aerokinesis, immortality, and mastery over powerful wind magic, and she also has the powers of Aromage Laurel because she Gene-Slammed herself into Aromage Laurel. When Lincoln found out, he was literally stunned, and her Gene-Slamming also caused her green angel wings to let off the scent of the laurel plants. She's one of Verena Bergamot's partners in her scented candle business, which rose to great heights and generated tons of profit. Lincoln made her a wind greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with his entire harem.

Qin: The laurel plants are one of my favorite smelling plants, they're amazing.

Michelle Emperyous: And Ahana hates Lisa with a blazing passion, and unlike Lori and Lola, Lisa tried to ruin the scented candle business by sending her robots to destroy their headquarters, but just like what happened to Lori, Lynn, and Lola, Lincoln put a stop to Lisa's rampage and sent the robots to the scrap yard, Lisa was caught by the police and she was forced to apologize and had to pay Verena and her partners $100,000,000 in damages for attempted destruction of property, and she earned Ahana's hatred.

Nico: Lisa, your Dark Side was a total monster from Hell!

Lincoln: Lisa's Dark Side always resorted to using her robots to get her way and cause total destruction, and a total monster from Hell was exactly what we'd called her.

Me: Oh yeah!

Goliath: That shows those two jerks.

KGBeast: Ha! Like old times with Burgerbeard, eh?

Gentleman Ghost: It must've been.

Yenaldooshi: I call dibs on the other Krabby Patties!

Mysterio: Not without me!

Me: We all can eat.

Nico: Yep. Number 4 is done. Wow! That was fun. Great job today everyone!

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was great!

Patrick: You said it.

SpongeBob: (To the viewers) This was a great adventure.

Me: Yep.

We went back to the Krusty Krab and had the rest of our meal and then later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 4 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse), Sir Farts A Lot, Mexican Food Fart, Alchemy Beast Ouroboros the Bronze, Dark Samus, Ghor, Rundas and Gandrayda and Evil Fire Minions as well as Ryotaro, Willow Schnee, Johanna (Hilda), Bianca Vexxos, Sora Phaaze and Varya Visnapuu and we're going to the Digital World to battle Ninjamon. He is gonna be fast and tough. Also Tiffany Tornado is going to transform against her. And we're going to battle Another Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse), Sir Farts A Lot, Mexican Food Fart, Alchemy Beast Ouroboros the Bronze, Dark Samus, Ghor, Rundas and Gandrayda and Evil Fire Minions who are the gene-slammers for Kraid, Phantoon, Ridley, Draygon and Sukamon and the Embodiment of Ultraman Cosmos. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Bakemon named Jiadha Bake and she is a master of darkness.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Trista Taranis, Avatar of Rage Shenron and Daughter of Taranis, Celtic God of Thunder, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy a clone of Gigantomachia from My Hero Academia.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Brazil, specifically the secret base of Caylee Chronomaly, and Caylee Chronomaly is going to show us some artifacts that she'd found: they are The Amulet of The Gods of Strength, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Fire, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Water, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Wind, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Earth, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Lightning, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Light, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Darkness, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Love and Sex, and The Amulet of The Gods of Masculinity, but what we don't know was that the artifacts she found also come with an ancient ritual that she planned to enact in order to give Lincoln the powers and strengths of those gods and goddesses. Then, after that's done, we're going after Dark Connor who's escaped and is causing havoc, but we're going to destroy him for good and end his pranking mayhem, and we're going to meet Ahana Laurel, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Laurel, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she was born with green angel wings, cosmic aerokinesis, immortality, and mastery over powerful wind magic, and she also has the powers of Aromage Laurel because she Gene-Slammed herself into Aromage Laurel. When Lincoln found out, he was literally stunned, and her Gene-Slamming also caused her green angel wings to let off the scent of the laurel plants. She's one of Verena Bergamot's partners in her scented candle business, which rose to great heights and generated tons of profit. Lincoln made her a wind greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with his entire harem, and Ahana hates Lisa with a blazing passion, and unlike Lori and Lola, Lisa tried to ruin the scented candle business by sending her robots to destroy their headquarters, but just like what happened to Lori, Lynn, and Lola, Lincoln put a stop to Lisa's rampage and sent the robots to the scrap yard, Lisa was caught by the police and she was forced to apologize and had to pay Verena and her partners $100,000,000 in damages for attempted destruction of property, and she earned Ahana's hatred.

Part 5 is where we face the queen of losers Mindy and we're going to battle that loser in the Endsville Sector.

See you next time.

# ENDGAME OF XEHANORT PART 5

ENDSVILLE - MINDY

---

In the Digital World was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse), Sir Farts A Lot, Mexican Food Fart, Alchemy Beast Ouroboros the Bronze, Dark Samus, Ghor, Rundas and Gandrayda and Evil Fire Minions as well as Ryotaro, Willow Schnee, Johanna (Hilda), Bianca Vexxos, Sora Phaaze and Varya Visnapuu and we were there to battle one of Nico's Digimon enemies and it will be awesome.

Me: The Digital World is looking great.

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: It sure is awesome. So many awesome Digimon having a good time.

Me: And no evil Digimon to wreak havoc.

Tsuyu: Thank goodness.

Himiko: That is for sure.

Lola: If there are we will rip them apart.

Varie: We sure will.

Nico: Ryotaro, I want to thank you, Fu, and your teams for coming.

Ryotaro: No problem Nico. It'll be good to help.

Willow Schnee: I'm glad to come along too. this will be fun.

Lincoln: It sure will be Mrs. Schnee.

Nico: Willow, are you happy your husband's gone?

Willow Schnee: I am more than just happy. I'm so happy he is gone for good.

Nico: So is Weiss.

Camie: Yeah what a monster.

Qin: That monster was a traitorous murderer and a heartless beast.

Willow Schnee: Yeah he sure was.

Lola: I'm glad he's gone.

Nico: (jokingly) You can always remarry. Maybe Ironwood is available.

Willow Schnee: Very funny. But I think I might take you up on that.

Lola: Yeah.

Rarity: I agree darling. Ironwood would make a much better man than your monster former husband.

Willow Schnee: That is too true.

Nico: Yeah.

Xenia: I agree.

Me: Yeah. But man yesterday was REALLY FUNNY! Wow! What a food fight on those two fat tubs of lard.

Nico: It was like the day SpongeBob met Burgerbeard

Lily: It sure was! And SpongeBob and friends looked so awesome as Avengers Style heroes.

Me: That was really awesome!

Lily: Yeah! SpongeBob and friends looked really awesome.

Nico: Captain America and the Avengers were really proud of them.

May: Boy they sure were! Tony was amazed with Mr. Krabs' Iron Man suit too.

Lily: That was so fun! Burgerbeard never knew what he was up against.

Nico: Plankton even took control of one of the Militia tanks.

Lily: Boy just like he did when he attacked us the second time.

Nico: Really?

Lily: Yeah he attacked us with a potato firing airplane, a pickle firing tank and a really cool Giant Robot that was as tall as me in my giant form.

Me: I remember hearing about that! That was so awesome!

Nico: Wow!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Giant Form?

Lily: I can grow giant too.

Me: Like how I can.

Nico: Oh right.

May: Most of us can do that.

Nico: That is cool.

Camie: It sure is cool. Also I'm glad we put Bubble Butt and Lewis Fartvolta back where they belong.

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (LAUGHS) Those are funny names. I like those.

Nico: Should we invite Poromon?

Me: All the Digimon should come.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: First lets find out what the problem is.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves an emergency that we are absolutely not going to like in the slightest: we got word that Ninjamon has been sighted.

Nico: Oh man, I remember him all too well, he was really fast and tough, he's not going to be easy to take down.

Lincoln: Same here, I still remember the trouble he gave us when we encountered him.

Me: So, if he sees you two here, he'll be out for another round.

Lincoln: But, we've evolved from the kids he encountered all those years ago. But, he's still going to put up a fight, so we'll be ready for him.

Me: That we will. And I heard that he attacked Mimi's friends Geckomon and Otamamon as well as ShogunGekkomon.

Nico: Yeah that's right. I remember that. That was crazy.

Camie: Wow!

Me: That son of a Bitch Digimon Emperor!

Lola: Yeah!

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: So, we're facing an enemy that you and Lincoln faced on separate occasions. But, we've got to watch it though.

Nico: We know, Xehanort could still send Heartless after us, but we're ready for them.

Me: Yeah but we're ready for them.

Poromon: It feels great being back in the Digital World. Also we're ready for this.

Yolei: Yeah! Me and Hawkmon will face him too.

Hawkmon: Lets do it!

Nico: YEAH!

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his

abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Ninjamon) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Ninjamon, he's 20 yards away, but we got to watch it, no surprise attacks are going to work on him.

Me: So, we'll need a different approach.

Lincoln: Right, we'll need a different approach. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began

sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Ninjamon.

Wonder Woman heard a Pokemon cry.

Wonder Woman: Look here!

We saw a REGIFIGHT and a Regirock!

Me: WHOA! Regifight and Regirock!

Reggie MacArthur: (Australian Accent) Looks like we're going to have some awesome friends mates.

Rae MacArthur: (Australian Accent) We sure are mates.

Regina MacArthur: (Australian Accent) And the Regice we met earlier is fun mates.

Nico: It sure is girls.

Me: And the poor thing here is hungry.

Regirock: Yeah I haven't eaten anything.

We gave it some apples.

Me: There you go.

Regirock ate them.

Me: Feel better?

Regirock: Ahh much better.

Nico: Good.

Wonder Woman: Would you like to join me?

Regirock: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Lets go get him.

We were flying in the air, and we saw Ninjamon standing near the river.

Lincoln: (Whispers) There he is. But, I wonder if that's a substitution or the real thing. Only one way to find out.

We landed carefully, and then, Lincoln summoned a kunai dagger in his left hand and threw it right at Ninjamon, and it hit him. But, he vanished.

Nico: It was a decoy!

Lincoln: Figures. (Sensed for Ninjamon) AHA! He's hiding right in the trees.

Lincoln threw three more kunai daggers at the trees, and he forced out Ninjamon.

Nico: Nice try, Ninjamon, but we've anticipated that. You set up that clone right near the river and we'd fall for it by attacking it.

Lincoln: But, we've dealt with you and many ninjas before and learned from our fights.

Ninjamon: It still will not save you. (ECHOING VOICE) FIRE ENBUKEN!

Ninjamon fired a fiery slash with his sword at us, but we dodged it.

Lincoln: Now, it's my turn. Magnamon, you ready?

Lincoln's Magnamon: Always ready, Lincoln.

Lincoln and his Magnamon: (ECHOING VOICE) MAGNA BLAST!

Lincoln fired a ball shaped plasma blast from his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath his massive white angel wings and Magnamon fired a ball shaped plasma blast at Ninjamon and they exploded as the blasts hit him.

Nico: Save some for me, Lincoln. (ECHOING VOICE) BLAZING HELIX!

Nico fired a helix of fire from his massive dark blue angel wings at Ninjamon and exploded as it hit him.

Ninjamon: I admit, you've come a long way. But, enough is enough.

Suddenly, armies of Heartless appeared, but Lincoln, Nico, and all of us destroyed them and we gained a massive power boost by absorbing the negative energy.

Tiffany Tornado: Let's take care of Ninjamon before any more Heartless, or worse, Flip's thugs show up for more.

Me: Lets get him!

Yolei: Ready Hawkmon?

Hawkmon: Lets get him!

Yolei activated the Digi Egg of Sincerity!

Yolei: (ECHOING) DIGI ARMOR ENERGIZE!

Hawkmon: HAWKMON ARMOR DIGIVOLVE TO…

He turned into SHURIMON!

Shurimon: SHURIMON! THE SAMURAI OF SINCERITY!

Mimi Tachikawa: All right!

Me: YEAH!

Qin: All right!

Nico: Remember me Ninjamon?

Ninjamon: YOU!

Nico: That's right! Too bad your buttbuddy the Digimon Emperor isn't here to back you up. Oh wait… You know why? HE'S DEAD!

Ninjamon: WHAT!?

Nico: (Smirks)

Ninjamon saw Poromon.

Ninjamon: (to Poromon) You're not like Hawkmon. Unlike him, you don't Digivolve.

Poromon: Actually I CAN Digivolve.

Nico: I just decide when he should do it.

Poromon: But I don't need to Digivolve to do this. (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him all over!

Ninjamon: WHY YOU!

Ninjamon: Wanna fight me. Then fight all of us!

Ninjamon made clones of himself.

Me: 2 can play that! SHADOW CLONE JUTSU!

I made many clones of me!

Me: (ECHOING) GRAND CROSS!

I used Lucemon's power and fired ten superheated orbs in a cruciform syzygy and they hit the clones and exploded with

incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: (Echoing) DEVA CLONE!

Nico used Kumbhiramon's power and made 20 clones of himself!

They bashed and smashed Ninjamon all over!

Jeri: (Echoing) FIST OF THE BEAST KING!

She fired a massive blast of energy in the form of a lion and it hit the Ninjamon and exploded all over!

Regirock charged at him and punched him.

Regirock: Take this!

Regirock fired waves of energy and blasted Ninjamon.

Vakama turned into Heatblast!

Vakama: HEATBLAST!

He fired waves of fire and blasted the clones.

Shurimon: (ECHOING) DOUBLE STARS!

He extended his arms and slashed the clones all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Vakama used the Core Medals for Pyro, Yost Pyro and Lego El Diablo.

Shurimon: Lets make this a fun one.

Heatblast and Shurimon: SAMURAI FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of stars of fire and blasted the clones all over.

Whenua turned into Rocks!

Whenua: ROCKS!

He smashed and punched numerous clones all over.

Me: (ECHOING) BREATH OF DECAY!

I fired a wave of toxic foul smelling slime and drenched the clones and destroyed many of them.

Nico: YUCK! Raremon's power! One of the scariest of Digimon.

Eli: Yep.

Whenua used the Core Medals for Goliath, Superfriends Giganta and Universe 666 Sharptooth.

Xander Bly: (Australian Accent) Lets do it mates!

Rocks and Xander: ROCKSTORM SMASHER AVALANCHE!

They fired waves of rocks and blasted the clones and Ninjamon all over.

Nuju turned into Big Chill!

Nuju: BIG CHILL!

He fired ice blasts and froze the clones all over.

Nuju used the Core Medals for Titanium Titan, Black Cuervo and Golden Eagle Twins!

Udonna: Lets make this cold.

Udonna and Big Chill: FREEZING MAGIC BLAST!

They fired waves of magic and ice and blasted the clones all over.

Me: Take this one! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING WHIP!

I fired a wave of lightning and tied them up in lightning and smashed them into the ground.

Xenia: TAKE THAT!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: (ECHOING) STRONG CARAPACE!

I used Tortamon's power fired waves of rocks and they hit numerous clones and blasted them all over the place.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Matau turned into Terraspin!

Matau: TERRASPIN!

He fired waves of wind and blasted them all over.

He used the Core Medals for Chemistro, Professor Monkey For A Head and Mr. Hyde (Pagemaster)

Vida Rocca: Lets blow them away!

Terraspin and Vida: HURRICANE FORCE FLOW!

They fired waves of wind and blew the clones into the air.

Me: (ECHOING) CRIMSON CURSE!

I used Golemon's power and blew out a cloud of pink gas and the clones coughed and gagged and they fell to the ground and popped and were gone. Leaving only the original Ninjamon left.

Onewa: Now the original is left.

Onewa turned into Armodrillo!

Onewa: ARMODRILLO!

He punched the ground and smashed rocks onto him.

He used the core medals for KGBeast, P'andor and Yost Avalanche.

Chastity Knott: I think this is gonna be fun. Really it is.

Armodrillo and Chastity Knott: EARTHQUAKE JEWEL BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Ninjamon.

Me: YEAH!

Mizore: Take this! (ECHOING) METAL FIREBALL!

She fired a massive blast of blue hot fire and blasted Ninjamon all over.

Nokama turned into Water Hazard

Nokama: WATER HAZARD!

She fired waves of water and blasted Ninjamon.

She used the Core Medals for Dirty Bubble, Prawn and Ham-Mer.

Renamon: Lets make it fun. (ECHOING) DIAMOND STORM!)

SHe fired a massive storm of diamonds.

Water Hazard and Renamon: DIAMOND MAELSTROM BLAST!

They fired waves of water and diamonds and blasted Ninjamon all over.

Jack Atlas turned into NRG!

Jack: (Russian Accent) NRG!

He fired waves of energy and blasted Ninjamon all over.

Jack used the Core Medals for Brass Knuckles, Necrolai and Evil Dark Man.

NRG: Lets make this a good one.

Carly: YEAH!

Leanbow: It will be an honor!

NRG, Carly and Leanbow: WOLF MOON HUMMINGBIRD BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and energy and blasted Ninjamon down.

Yusei turned into INVINCIBLE!

Yusei: INVINCIBLE!

He fired waves of stars and blasted Ninjamon all over.

Yusei used the Core Medals for Mysterio, Yost Mysterio and Lego Mysterio!

Stardust Dragon roared.

Invincible and Stardust Dragon: COSMIC THUNDERSTORM BLAST!

They fired star lightning and blasted Ninjamon all over

Yugi turned into Lodestar!

Yugi: (Techno Voice) LODESTAR!

He fired magnetic waves and pulled Ninjamon's sword to us and I caught it.

Lodestar used the Core Medals for Gentleman Ghost, Superfriends Toyman and Shade.

Guilmon: Lets get him! (ECHOING) PYROSPHERE!

He fired a ball of fire.

Lodestar and Guilmon: FIRESTORM MAGNET BLAST!

They fired waves of magnetic energy and fireballs and they blasted Ninjamon all over.

Kaiba turned into Blitzwolfer

Kaiba: BLITZWOLFER!

He fired a sonic howl blast and blasted Ninjamon.

Kaiba used the Core Medals for Yenaldooshi, Fangmon and DemiDevimon.

Nicole Chan: Lets make this a fun one!

Blitzwolfer and Nicole: HOWLING SAIYAN BLAST!

They fired a massive wave of energy and blasted Ninjamon.

Ninjamon: Okay. You're good. I'll give you that!

Me: Thanks for the compliment.

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: We're just getting started.

Xenia: That is for sure!

Naruto: I have to admit. You'd fit right in Konoha

Me: Yeah a Ninja Digimon among Ninjas. You would definitely fit right in.

Qin: Yeah.

Ninjamon: I'm honored you think that.

Xenia: Yeah.

Poromon pecked him

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Poromon: How do you like that!

Horsea squirted ink into his eyes.

Camie: YEAH!

Suddenly, Tiffany Tornado's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, winds, tornadoes, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Ninjamon, she left green energy, stars, winds, tornadoes, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Tiffany Tornado: I admit, you're just as tough as Nico and Lincoln say you are, but so are the rest of us. We've battled against more dangerous villains and monsters and took them out, now it's your turn, Ninjamon, and we're ending this and fast before more Heartless or more of Flip's thugs show up.

Suddenly, Tiffany Tornado was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, winds, and tornadoes surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Ninjamon: the red eyes of judgement.

Nico: OH MAN! I THINK AN F-5 TORNADO'S ABOUT TO COME ROLLING THROUGH THE FIELD!

Me: I DID SAY TIFFANY'S A MASTER OF WIND AND TORNADOES!

Lincoln: NOW, NINJAMON'S ABOUT TO FACE THE FURY OF THE TORNADO HEAD ON!

Then, as the vortex faded, Tiffany Tornado emerged, but she was changed forever.

Tiffany Tornado grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light green highlights in the bangs of her chin-length green hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, winds, tornadoes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a tornado emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris along with her tiara, she has on phoenix earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wind, Tornado, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wind, Tornado, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace below her purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold flame links and she has on a white and gold-accented Elemental Phoenix Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Tiffany Tornado has on a sleeveless neon green vest, sleeveless neon green crop top, neon green skirt with the Tornado Dopant symbol on it, neon green pants, neon green legwarmers, neon green sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, winds, tornadoes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Tornado and the Tornado Dopant symbol and surrounded by winds and tornadoes and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and components for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Tiffany Tornado felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings with neon green tips on the large green feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized green angel wings with neon green tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive green angel wings, and she now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails with neon green tips and neon green markings, Tiffany Tornado has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on black fingerless gloves with gold-armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Tiffany Tornado's staff and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, wind, tornadoes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Tiffany Tornado's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Wind Storm Fury Tornado Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel

Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Wind Storm Fury Tornado Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and the Tornado Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with green gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with green gems for eyes and in their mouths and large gold phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a green kanji with winds and tornadoes in between the kanji below the Tornado Dopant symbol that said, "Tiffany Tornado, Embodiment of The Tornado Dopant, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Rexard, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Winds, Tornadoes, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ティファニー・トルネード、トルネード・ドーパントの化身、真の

不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、レクサードの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの女神、真の不滅の英雄、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星、風、竜巻、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Tiffany Tornado has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-TORNADO DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY TORNADO WIND STORM FURY TORNADO DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY TORNADO WIND STORM FURY TORNADO DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY TORNADO WIND STORM FURY TORNADO DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Tiffany Tornado's Super Angel-Tornado Dopant Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Ninjamon saw it, he charged at her with his sword unsheathed to kill her, but Tiffany Tornado fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, wind, tornadoes, phoenixes, and angels which hits Ninjamon and sent him flying into a tree, he got back out, and he was now ready for action.

Tiffany Tornado: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Tornado Wind Storm Fury Tornado Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Tornado Wind Storm Fury Tornado Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, let's get him!

Me: Time to take him down!

Lincoln: And send him to Vypra.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal

Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I was quite surprised you'd return for another round, Ninjamon. Now, we're going to take you down.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly

Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Hope you're ready!

Lincoln, Tiffany Tornado, and I went after Ninjamon, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Ninjamon, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Tiffany Tornado, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Ninjamon even more madder than ever and he exploded even more with extreme rage.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to end this fight. (ECHOING VOICE) STRIKE OF THE SEVEN STARS!

Lincoln fired seven super-heated spheres of light at Ninjamon and knocked him down and he was sent to Vypra. Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Tiffany Tornado's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long green wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive green angel wings and medium green angel wings underneath are permanent.

Nico: Vypra's going to enjoy straightening you out, Ninjamon.

Me: And if he tries anything, he'll regret it.

Lincoln: Plus, we both showed how much we'd changed from the kids he'd met years ago.

Hawkmon reverted back.

Yolei: Like old times. Eh, Hawkmon?

Hawkmon: It sure was.

Me: That was really fun.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: Nice job Regirock!

Regirock: Thanks Nico. That was fun!

Wonder Woman: Boy it sure was.

Poromon: Want some beer?

Regirock: Oh no thanks. I drink only lava.

Me: Whoa! Likes it hot.

Lisa Loud: Very amazing.

Poromon: Wow no kidding.

Poliwag: (Does puppy eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Me: That was still awesome though.

Poromon: Now, let me show the Krabby Patty sculptures we made of ourselves

We saw that the mascots made life sized Krabby Patty Manniquins of themselves!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: WOW!

Lily: Wow! Like how SpongeBob made lifesized Krabby Patty

Manniquins of Mermaidman and Barnacle Boy!

Poliwag: They're edible!

Mr. Krabs: (LAUGHS) Good job lads!

Nico: Yeah those are really well done.

Me: One sec.

I took a picture with my phone.

Me: Get in the picture for it.

The mascots did so and I took a picture of them with the manniquins.

Lily: SpongeBob did the same thing and he won this.

She pulled out the Conch Signal.

Me: The Conch Signal.

Lily: Yep. After SpongeBob misused it he entrusted it to me and only use it when trouble came.

Nico: Good idea Lily.

Qin: That is cool.

Manaphy: Go ahead and dig in.

We got to eating and we ate the whole things.

Nico: We were stuffed.

Me: Ahh! (LOUD BURP) Oh pardon me.

Xenia: That was great guys.

Lola: Yeah.

Poromon: Glad you guys liked them.

Camie: Yeah those were great.

Varie: I'll say. (LOUD BURP) Excuse me.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome. Now for business.

Eli: The Anothers. Lets see. (CONCENTRATES) Whoa! We got Another Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse), Sir Farts A Lot, Mexican Food Fart, Alchemy Beast Ouroboros the Bronze, Dark Samus, Ghor, Rundas and Gandrayda and Evil Fire Minions.

Me: Wow!

Eli: And I sense that the five anothers minus Fu are each individual people.

Me: Wow! This will be interesting.

Eli: But it's Another Mexican Food Fart, Alchemy Beast Ouroboros the Bronze, Dark Samus, Ghor, Rundas and Gandrayda and Evil Fire Minions coming first.

Me: Okay.

Nico: So Ryotaro, Willow Schnee, Johanna (Hilda), Bianca Vexxos, Sora Phaaze and Varya Visnapuu are up.

Me: Yep.

Nico: THERE THEY ARE!

We saw Another Mexican Food Fart, Alchemy Beast Ouroboros the Bronze, Dark Samus, Ghor, Rundas and Gandrayda and Evil Fire Minions!

Me: Here we go!

Nico: Yeah!

Another Mexican Food Fart: (In a girls voice) This will be awesome!

Another Ouroboros the Bronze: (In a girls voice) Yeah!

Nico: Those voices!

They reverted back and we saw that they were the gene-slammers of Kraid, Phantoon, Draygon and Ridley!

Nico: (GASP) Callie Brinstar Kraid, Penelope Zebes Phantoon, Mariah Maridia Draygon and Nelanie Norfair Ridley!

Nelanie Norfair Ridley: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nicole: Wow! The Gene-slammers of 4 of the bosses of Super Metroid! That is cool!

Callie Brinstar Kraid: That's right. And it's awesome.

Me: Boy it sure is.

Penelope Zebes Phantoon: Yeah it sure is. I couldn't go with Wrecked Ship because that would be weird. So I changed my middle name to Zebes.

Nico: That makes sense.

Me: Can you tell us more about yourselves?

Callie Brinstar Kraid: Sure. I'm Nico's friend from botany class and we made awesome plants together back then.

Penelope Zebes Phantoon: I'm Nico's friend from history class and we studied about the history of ships and more.

Mariah Maridia Draygon: I'm Nico's friend from science and marine biology classes and we studied about fish.

Nelanie Norfair Ridley: And I'm Nico's friend from Gym. We did all kinds of things in sports and more.

Me: Wow! That is awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: By the way are the rest of the anothers friendly or hostile?

Callie Brinstar Kraid: Friendly. But the next one coming is gonna be uhhh…

Me: Uh oh. But thanks for telling us.

May: Sorry we have to do this girls.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Maria: (Turns dial) ADVENTURER FURY FORCE!

She summoned Quint, Dixie Wolf, Fawn (Gnomeo & Juliet), Speciman 8, Stag (Adventure Time) and Tybalt (Gnomeo & Juliet.

Me: Nice!

Then a horrible stench came.

SEAL BARK!

I smalled it and then it slapped me across my face, plugs my nose and then punches me in the face hard!

SLAP! POINK! POW!

Nico then sniffed something.

Me: OH GOOD GOD! WHAT THE FUCK IS THAT HORRIBLE SMELL!?

Nico: OH MAN! WHAT DIED HERE!?

Eli: GEEZ! THAT IS HORRIBLE!

Me: ED!?

Ed: WASN'T ME! Talk to Mr. Stinkpot! (Points to Eddy)

Eddy: IT WASN'T ME LUMPY!

Me: OH MAN! Whatever it is it smells horrible!

Edd: GOOD GOLLY ALMIGHTY!

Me: GEEZ! IT SMELLS LIKE SOMETHING CRAWLED INTO PATRICK'S BRAIN AND DIED!

Nico: YUCK!

Patrick: HEY!

Me: Sorry.

Patrick: But yeah.

Lola: I THINK IT'S COMING FROM HIM!

We saw ANOTHER SIR FARTS A LOT!

Me: Another Sir Farts A Lot!

Nico: WHEW! MAN! THAT IS RANK!

Another Sir Farts A Lot: (In a girls voice) Sorry guys.

Nico: That voice! Wait I knew it was you Seline Suka.

She reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair and grey clothes and had brown angel wings and yellow eyes and had Sukamon on her Forehead and pants and she had a HORRIBLE RANCID ODOR THAT SMELLED LIKE SHE WAS ROLLING AROUND IN RAW SEWAGE!

Me: OH MAN! That stench is you?

Seline Suka: Yeah I never took a bath once since I was 5.

WE GAGGED AND THREW UP!

Nico: OH THAT IS GROSS!

Me: GEEZ! When we get home YOU ARE GOING RIGHT INTO THE TUB!

Laney: YEAH YOU SMELL LIKE A MILLION NASTY SKUNKS!

Xenia: YEAH!

Lana: I like it!

Nico: Yeah you would Lana but we don't.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: What about Another Fu?

Seline Suka: That's after me.

Callie Brinstar Kraid: We went first because we wanted to get ahead of her because of her stench.

Nico: Oh.

May: Lets get to it then!

We separated her and fired energy waves and blasted the Another and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: THE STINK IS STILL THERE!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Yep.

But we still smelled the stink on her!

Patrick: Mind if I take a whiff?

Selene Suka: Sure!

He smelled her armpit and his eyes exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Patrick: WHOA! That is stinkier than me!

Nico: No kidding!

Me: THAT'S why we're going to make sure she gets a bath when we get home!

Nico: EXACTLY!

Me: Right now lets focus.

I put on a nose plug.

Me: (Nasally) Lets hope our noses survive.

Then we saw ANOTHER FU!

Me: Another Fu!

Nico: This will be awesome.

Another Fu: (In a girls voice) Boy she sure stinks huh?

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair, purple eyes, purple clothes and had purple angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Ultraman Cosmos Dopant on it and on her skirt and she had a star sword.

Me: Connie Cosmos!

Nico: WHOA! The Embodiment of Ultraman Cosmos.

Me: That's 2001's series.

Connie Cosmos: Yep that's right. Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Connie is a master of the stars and is a powerful warrior and more.

Fu (DBXV): Wow! That is cool! She's just like me because I fight too.

Me: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Operation Overdrive Ridewatch) You'd fit in with Goku and the others.

Geiz: (gets out Mystic Force Ridewatch) They're fighters too.

Sougo got OperationOverdrobeRedArmor while Geiz got MysticForceRedArmor

Goku: (LAUGHS) Yeah you would make a great sparing partner for me.

Nico: I agree too Kakarot. All of us would like that.

Connie Cosmos: Yeah I know.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

Me: Awesome. Lets do it!

We fired energy blasts and blasted Another Fu all over.

Nico: (gets out Fu's Ridewatch) Feel the power of a Saiyan!

May: (Gets out Mexican Food Fart's Ridewatch) CONQUIDADO ES EL STINKO!

Maria: (Gets out Dark Samus, Ghor, Rundas and Gandrayda's ridewatches) Time for the fury of Phazon!

Willow Schnee: (Gets out Sir Farts A Lot's Ridewatch) This hotsauce packs a nasty stink!

They used the powers of Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse), Sir Farts A Lot, Mexican Food Fart, Alchemy Beast Ouroboros the Bronze, Dark Samus, Ghor, Rundas and Gandrayda and Evil Fire Minions and blasted and smashed Another Fu all over.

Then Bonnie, Fung (Kung Fu Panda), Yellow Devil, Cyan Sung-Sun, Psycho Yellow and Jindiao (Kung Fu Panda) came.

Nico: WHOA! Nice team Bonnie.

Bonnie Rockwaller: Thanks Nico. It's awesome.

Star Butterfly: Cool! Now it's my turn next! This is gonna be amazing!

Nico: Damn Straight!

?: I'll say!

Bakemon came!

Qin: WHOA!

Sora and Joe screamed in fright!

Sora Takenouchi: NOT ANOTHER BAKEMON ATTACK!

Bakemon: (In a girls voice) I can tell that Bakemon scared you guys.

Nico: Jiadha Bake!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair, purple eyes, black clothes, black scary wings and Bakemon on her forehead and skirt and had a deadly twin blade scythe in her hand.

Jiadha Bake: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this. (ECHOING) NIGHTMARE WAVE!

She fired a wave of darkness and it made the Another exploded!

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: That was awesome!

Brittney: I'll say!

Nico: We actually fought a horde of Bakemon last year

Me: Yeah.

Nico: And Coincidentally, they did the same thing to Joe and Sora like they did when Devimon was alive.

Jiadha Bake: Ah the Bakemon Holiday Assault. Yeah the spirits of the netherworld told me all about that.

Brittney: Wow. You would make an awesome addition to the Goths of Darkness.

Me: Yeah.

Willow: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Me: Before we have you answer that…

I snapped my fingers and we teleported back to the estate and once there, May and Maria grabbed Seline Suka and rushed into the bathroom.

Me: Sorry Seline hasn't taken a bath since she was 5.

Jiadha Bake: Ah no worries.

Me: Okay now you can answer.

Jiadha Bake: When me and Nico went and destroyed evil ghosts out to terrorize a haunted house. It was fun.

Me: Cool.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Jiadha hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Jiadha Bake: Same here.

We then sat down and rested.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon

Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Willow Schnee, Johanna (Hilda), Bianca Vexxos, Sora Phaaze, and Varya Visnapuu are heading to Brazil, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls, but we're heading to the secret base of Caylee Chronomaly, and Caylee Chronomaly is going to show us some artifacts she'd found: they are The Amulet of The Gods of Strength, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Fire, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Water, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Wind, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Earth, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Lightning, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Light, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Darkness, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Love, Fertility, and Sex, and The Amulet of The Gods of Masculinity.

But, what we didn't know was that the artifacts she found also come with an ancient ritual that she planned to enact in order to give Lincoln the powers and strengths of those gods and goddesses. Then, after that's done, we're going after Dark Connor who's escaped and is causing havoc, but we're going to destroy him for good and end his pranking mayhem.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Brazil, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls, but we're heading to the secret base of Caylee Chronomaly.

Caylee Chronomaly: That's right, I've been wanting to show you guys my secret base here in Brazil. Plus, we got word that someone's been sighted and is causing havoc with some lethal pranks.

Nico, Alicia, Mindy, Leandro, and Connor Chan: (GASPS) Dark Connor?!

Me: Oh no, I was hoping not to hear from that pranking madman again! Looks like he broke out of prison and he's back for revenge.

Qin: I hoped not to see that thing again! I still remembered all the pranks Connor did.

Sebastian Mendez: Your worst prank was dumping slime in my pants! (NAILS GREW INTO CLAWS)

Nico: No, his worst prank was putting a bomb full of slime in the locker, and when you opened it, it exploded and you got covered in slime.

Ryotaro: So, we got an insane prankster running loose. Hope we can stop him.

Nico: We will, Ryotaro, we've got years of payback to unleash on him for all the April Fools Day prank rampages he's forced Connor to go on. But, first, mind showing us your base?

Caylee Chronomaly: On it.

We followed Caylee to a deep part of the jungle, and we found a massive house, and we went inside, and it was filled with artifacts from all over the world, and Nicole and the other treasure hunters were in heaven.

Nicole: My God, this place is filled with artifacts and treasures from all over the world! You've been busy!

Caylee Chronomaly: I've been busy hunting treasures before and after Carly's murder at Flip's hands. Now, I want to show you the artifacts I intended to give to Lincoln.

We headed into a special kind of room in Caylee's base: it looked like some sort of ritual room with a magic rune drawn on the floor. Then, Caylee typed in a code, and then, pedestals rose up, and we saw gold amulets shaped like items representing strength, fire, water, ice, earth, wind, light, darkness, lightning, love, fertility, and sex, and masculinity.

Nicole: My God, I'd recognize those amulets: those are The Amulet of The Gods of Strength, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Fire, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Water, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Wind, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Earth, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Lightning, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Light, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Darkness, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Love, Fertility, and Sex, and The Amulet of The Gods of Masculinity, these ten amulets were said to have been created by the gods and goddesses of those domains. I've been looking for them for years.

Caylee Chronomaly: I found them, but it was on the day Carly was murdered by Flip. I hid all of them before he could get them and sell them for money, he was so enraged we got them that he murdered her. Plus, there's a reason why I intended to give them to Lincoln.

Caylee Chronomaly took out a spellbook that came with the amulets, and she turned to the page that told of an ancient ritual.

Caylee Chronomaly: I found out that the amulets I found also came with an ancient spellbook and inside its pages, it tells of an ancient ritual that I planned to enact in order to give Lincoln the powers and strengths of those gods and goddesses.

Nico: Why is that?

Caylee Chronomaly: Because… (Deep Sigh) After Carly was murdered by Flip, I was so deeply enraged and I wanted to kill him, but something told me not to. I remembered my eternal vow to protect Lincoln, if I also died, it would break his heart and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies would finally kill him.

Lincoln: Caylee…

Caylee Chronomaly then hugged Lincoln by wrapping her arms around his waist, and then, he felt tears on his eight-pack abs: he instinctively wrapped his arms around Caylee and hugged her.

Caylee Chronomaly: (Voice Breaking) I didn't want to lose you, Lincoln. I lost my sister thanks to Flip, I didn't want to lose you too.

Me: Whoa. This is really heavy.

Nico: Her grief over losing her sister had haunted her for years and she feared the same thing happening to Lincoln.

Nicole: This really hurt her to her soul.

Lincoln: I know. Caylee, go ahead, do the ritual.

Caylee Chronomaly: Understood.

Caylee Chronomaly first painted marks on Lincoln's shoulders, chest, back, and thighs, and then, he stood inside of the circle and he then put The Amulet of The Gods of Strength, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Fire, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Water, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Wind, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Earth, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Lightning, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Light, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Darkness, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Love, Fertility, and Sex, and The Amulet of The Gods of Masculinity on while we stood to the side.

Then, Caylee lit candles and placed them around the circle and she opened the spellbook to the page with the ritual she told us about, and inside it was an ancient incantation. Then, we felt the air blow around us as the ritual began.

Caylee Chronomaly: Gods and Goddesses of Strength, Fire, Water, Wind, Earth, Lightning, Light, Darkness, Love, Fertility, Sex, and Masculinity, I beseech thee, grant the one known as Lincoln Loud your divine might. Infuse him with all of your power, wisdom, and might.

Suddenly, the magic circle glowed a very bright blue, and then, we saw all the fires from the candles suddenly leap out and into the marks on Lincoln's shoulders, chest, back, and thighs as they turned from black to blue.

Luna: Whoa!

Lucy: Gasp, the ritual's just beginning.

Then, The Amulet of The Gods of Strength, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Fire, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Water, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Wind, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Earth, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Lightning, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Light, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Darkness, The Amulet of The Gods and Goddesses of Love, Fertility, and Sex, and The Amulet of The Gods of Masculinity were suddenly absorbed into Lincoln and his deep sapphire eyes and Third Eye's rainbow iris glowed.

Lincoln: (GROWLS) I… I feel it. The ritual's working,

Suddenly, Lincoln grew from 8'9" to 9'3" in height and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much larger for his new body and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips grew even larger and his medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips grew a little larger and they spread out with his massive white angel wings reaching 17'0" in wingspan and his medium sized white angel wings reaching 10'0" in wingspan and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger as the power was really flooding his body.

Finally, Lincoln let out a massive roar of dominance as the ritual came to an end and the circle stopped glowing.

Eli: Is it over?!

Me: It is. Lincoln, how do you feel?

Lincoln: I feel brand-new, J.D., I feel like I've been reborn.

Caylee Chronomaly: You've now become even more of a God among men. I hope you're not too…

But, then, Lincoln sped up to Caylee Chronomaly even faster than ever, scooped her up with his massive muscular arms and really kissed her hard and deeply on the lips as her hair flew up and her face turned even more atomic red as she melted into the kiss. Then, when Lincoln separated, Caylee Chronomaly had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was pounding like a drum.

Caylee Chronomaly: (In Heaven) I can definitely get used to that.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Same with all of us.

Lincoln: Now, now, save that for later tonight, ladies. We've still got our job: hunt down Dark Connor and make that evil pranking mastermind pay.

Nico: I hope you squash him like a bug, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That you can count on.

We then left Caylee's base which Lincoln beamed to The World Tree Estate, and we went out to hunt down Dark Connor.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long blonde hair and green headband, green eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings that gave off the scent of laurel plants, she's dressed in a green long-sleeved jacket, white long-sleeved sweater, necklace with green gem for the pendant, green skirt, black stockings, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, light, flowers, plants, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Aromage Laurel, holstered on her back is a massive lightning greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged neon blue blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and black pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the seven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Ahana Laurel, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Laurel.

Ahana Laurel: That's right, and I got the girls away from here, Dark Connor littered the place with his lethal pranks, and I just saw the ritual, I knew Caylee was going to do that.

Nico: And she had her reasons. Alright, let's go hunt down Dark Connor before that pest comes after us next.

We flew through town and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow super lightning that took care of all the beartraps, he even punched the ground hard with superhuman strength and removed land mines buried in the sands, and he fired energy beams that freed some bikini girls that were sunbathing but got captured and were about to be fed to the sharks, and they ran, but not before they kissed Lincoln as they jumped on him.

?: DAMN IT, NICO! WHY DO YOU AND OUR MEDDING SIBLINGS ALWAYS HAVE TO RUIN MY GLORIOUS PRANKS!

We then saw Dark Connor heading right for us, and boy was he beyond mad!

Nico: (Smirks) Angry that we ruined your pranking masterpieces and stopped your rampage?

Alicia: Too bad for you, you not-so-funny comedy has-been!

Mindy: We've had to deal with your goddamn pranks for so many years, it wasn't funny, now it's PAYBACK TIME!

Nico, Alicia, Mindy, and Connor pounced on Dark Connor and he was brutally pulverized.

Sylvester: Okay, time to beat this madman into the dirt!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: And end his pranking rampage for good. Let's get him, team!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental

Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander Knight and Brawler-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic

Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's

Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Ryotaro's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night

Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Dark Connor, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a beam of light that hit Dark Connor and incinerated him and finally sent him to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Adios, Dark Connor, your pranking rampage ends here forever. (To Ahana Laurel) And it's so good to see you again, Ahana.

Ahana Laurel: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Ahana Laurel had her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and she lifted herself up to Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Ahana Laurel were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Ahana Laurel: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Ahana Laurel and hugged her, and Ahana Laurel is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and even more massive white angel wings and larger medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ahana Laurel: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 9'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Ahana Laurel, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Laurel, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she was born with green angel wings, cosmic aerokinesis, immortality, and mastery over powerful wind magic, and she also has the powers of Aromage Laurel because she Gene-Slammed herself into Aromage Laurel. When Lincoln found out, he was literally stunned, and her Gene-Slamming also caused her green angel wings to let off the scent of the laurel plants. She's one of Verena Bergamot's partners in her scented candle business, which rose to great heights and generated tons of profit. Lincoln made her a wind greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with his entire harem, and Ahana hates Lisa with a blazing passion, and unlike Lori and Lola, Lisa tried to ruin the scented candle business by sending her robots to destroy their headquarters, but just like what happened to Lori, Lynn, and Lola, Lincoln put a stop to Lisa's rampage and sent the robots to the scrap yard, Lisa was caught by the police and she was forced to apologize and had to pay Verena and her partners $100,000,000 in damages for attempted destruction of property, and she earned Ahana's hatred.

Nico: Sheesh, this trumps the $1,000 Lori and Lola each had to pay for defamation and the $1,000 Lynn had to pay for destruction of private property.

Lincoln: Lori, Lynn, and Lola only had to pay $1,000 each for what they did, what Lisa did was way worse, and because of her funding, that's why we charged her that amount. Be grateful I didn't increase it beyond, and now that you're here, Ahana.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Ahana Laurel's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also

kissed where he bit her.

Ahana Laurel: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Ahana Laurel with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Ahana Laurel: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ahana Laurel.

Ahana Laurel had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Ahana Laurel's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Ahana Laurel had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was pounding like a drum. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Aira Namegawa, Amane Minamibuchi, Matoi Kiritsubo, Mikoto Yuutenji, Misaki Ootorii, Riri Ikutsuki, and Tsubomi Mizubashou from KISS700 Kiss Tantei.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Aira Namegawa, Amane Minamibuchi, Matoi Kiritsubo, Mikoto Yuutenji, Misaki Ootorii, Riri Ikutsuki, and Tsubomi Mizubashou from KISS700 Kiss Tantei.

Nico: Oh man, thank goodness your Guardian Angel got them away from my brother's Dark Side, knowing him, he would've done something horrible to them.

Lincoln: You said a mouthful. Are you girls okay?

Aira Namegawa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Aira Namegawa and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Dark Connor, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 9'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar,

Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Aira Namegawa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Aira Namegawa: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aira Namegawa, Amane Minamibuchi, Matoi Kiritsubo, Mikoto Yuutenji, Misaki Ootorii, Riri Ikutsuki, and Tsubomi Mizubashou with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they heard of what happened with Caylee's ritual and what happened to Lincoln, and they were also shocked to find out the villain we went after was our old enemy, Dark Connor.

But, when Lincoln showed what Nico, Alicia, Mindy, and Connor did in beating him up and all of us joining in and thrashing him and finally Lincoln killing him with a beam of light and sending him to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Ahana Laurel have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: I honestly thought we were finally done with Dark Connor, but he didn't know when to quit, and when Caylee told us about what happened to you, she certainly wasn't kidding.

Lincoln: Nope, she wasn't.

Nico: At least, we're finally rid of that dark side of Connor for good.

Me: Good riddance to that evil pranking mastermind.

---

After the ritual Caylee Chronomaly performed on Lincoln and Lincoln and all of us beat down Dark Connor and sent him to The Black Gates, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Ahana Laurel saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Ahana Laurel: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ahana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ahana Laurel: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln

about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Ahana Laurel: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) I'm going to take a look in Pentagram City to see if any Heartless have been sighted.

?: Don't even bother.

Loona: Oh Hell, I'd recognize that voice. You better show yourself, I ain't fucking around.

Suddenly, we saw someone arrive: an anthropomorphic avian cat demon whose look is evocative of a magician, paired with a casino referencing playing-card theme, the sclera of his eyes are black, with yellow irises and slitted pupils, long, red eyebrows with black vertical stripes near the tips, and small black heart above each eyebrow, taupe-colored fur overlayed with white on his face, torso, feet, and upper arms, the insides of his ears are white with a red tip at the point and red heart in the center, black tuff of fluff protrudes from each, creating the appearance of small hearts, darker shade of taupe encircling his ankles, mimicking spats. long taupe tail ending with a large spray of "plume-like" fur or feathers, which are dark pink with black and white stripes, yellow-orange hearts underneath the paws on his hands.

He has large red wings with dark taupe on the undersides, and the undersides are decorated with black stripes which feature red and white roulette wheel dot markings with the outside of his wings decorated with more black stripes, which wrap around the joints and run around a row of white roulette wheel dots, black pants with black suspenders over his shoulders and a red bowtie, and black top hat that has a red hatband and golden button-like decoration: it was Husk, former Overlord of Hell and employee of The Hazbin Hotel.

Loona: Husk, I knew there was no mistaking that voice or the smell of cheap booze on your breath.

Nico: I wonder what brings you out of Hell.

Husk: Save the small talk, Nico. Just came to warn you Xehanort's already starting to cause trouble in Hell, but we took care of that.

Lincoln: Loona already told me of the fact that you were once an Overlord of Hell, but eventually sold your soul to Alastor, and you regret the choices made and you can't take it back. What if there was a way to get your soul back, and one that doesn't involve murder?

Husk: Unless you can do so, there's no way you can do that, kid.

Alastor then appeared.

Alastor: You've already proven your use to me, Husker, my dear pal. But, now that the carnage has only just begun, I think we need to rectify the situation. Lincoln, my boy, would you do the honors?

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes turned blood red, and he chanted an incantation: and then, it formed the chains on Husk's soul and with it, his status and power as Overlord of Hell, binding him to Alastor through the deal, and then, with a single thought, Lincoln broke the chains.

Husk: You broke the chains.

Suddenly, Husk's soul was returned to him, and then, we saw his outfit change from the bartender's outfit back to the suit he wore when he was once an Overlord of Hell.

Husk: Now, that was some real magic, kid. You broke the chains that bound my soul to Alastor, now I'm finally back. (Sees Flip's thugs) I think I know some poor unlucky souls.

Husk walked out and challenged Flip's thugs to a card game and he promised that if they won, he'd give them untold riches, but if they lost, they'd lose their souls and force to serve him in Hell. Blinded by greed, they started to play, but Husk had a better hand and he won, and because of that and the deal they made with him, Flip's thugs lost their souls and they were now his. He returned to the World Tree Estate.

Loona: You didn't just…?! What the Hell?!

Husk: How I've missed this in a long time. Those assholes made a mistake: blinded by greed, now I own their souls. (Sinister Laugh)

Lincoln: Oh boy. Looks like things in Hell are about get really heated.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) I knew this would happen though, but Husk will be only be doing that to any rogue demons, and if possible, any thugs running loose on Earth.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Malty S. Melromarc, Universe 666 Nadia, Universe 666 Geraldine Husk, Universe 666 Candy Sweet, Universe 666 Ice Solina, Universe 666 Bonita Bikham, Universe 666 Ariel, and Universe 666 Makeda are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 9'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Malty S. Melromarc, Universe 666 Nadia, Universe 666 Geraldine Husk, Universe 666 Candy Sweet, Universe 666 Ice Solina, Universe 666 Bonita Bikham, Universe 666 Ariel, and Universe 666 Makeda are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis

The Musiqidandi Sisters and Zoey Tsukino made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Malty S. Melromarc, Universe 666 Nadia, Universe 666 Geraldine Husk, Universe 666 Candy Sweet, Universe 666 Ice Solina, Universe 666 Bonita Bikham, Universe 666 Ariel, and Universe 666 Makeda all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Universe 666 Malty S. Melromarc: Wow, so this is Seaside Hill. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Universe 666 Malty, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Malty S. Melromarc, Universe 666 Nadia, Universe 666 Geraldine Husk, Universe 666 Candy Sweet, Universe 666 Ice Solina, Universe 666 Bonita Bikham, Universe 666 Ariel, and Universe 666 Makeda dived into the water and they had a fun time swimming in the ocean and they saw the marine life that lived there, then they went back to the beach and they had a fun game of volleyball, and Universe 666 Malty S. Melromarc, Universe 666 Nadia, Universe 666 Geraldine Husk, Universe 666 Candy Sweet, Universe 666 Ice Solina, Universe 666 Bonita Bikham, Universe 666 Ariel, and Universe 666 Makeda got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest

which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Malty S. Melromarc, Universe 666 Nadia, Universe 666 Geraldine Husk, Universe 666 Candy Sweet, Universe 666 Ice Solina, Universe 666 Bonita Bikham, Universe 666 Ariel, and Universe 666 Makeda and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Universe 666 Malty S. Melromarc, Universe 666 Nadia, Universe 666 Geraldine Husk, Universe 666 Candy Sweet, Universe 666 Ice Solina, Universe 666 Bonita Bikham, Universe 666 Ariel, and Universe 666 Makeda placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Universe 666 Malty S. Melromarc, Universe 666 Nadia, Universe 666 Geraldine Husk, Universe 666 Candy Sweet, Universe 666 Ice Solina, Universe 666 Bonita Bikham, Universe 666 Ariel, and Universe 666 Makeda and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Malty S. Melromarc, Universe 666 Nadia, Universe 666 Geraldine Husk, Universe 666 Candy Sweet, Universe 666 Ice Solina, Universe 666 Bonita Bikham, Universe 666 Ariel, and Universe 666 Makeda with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Universe 666 Malty S. Melromarc, Universe 666 Nadia, Universe 666 Geraldine Husk, Universe 666 Candy Sweet, Universe 666 Ice Solina, Universe 666 Bonita Bikham, Universe 666 Ariel, and Universe 666 Makeda are in your harem, Linky.

Universe 666 Malty S. Melromarc, Universe 666 Nadia, Universe 666 Geraldine Husk, Universe 666 Candy Sweet, Universe 666 Ice Solina, Universe 666 Bonita Bikham, Universe 666 Ariel, and Universe 666 Makeda showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Malty S. Melromarc, Universe

666 Nadia, Universe 666 Geraldine Husk, Universe 666 Candy Sweet, Universe 666 Ice Solina, Universe 666 Bonita Bikham, Universe 666 Ariel, and Universe 666 Makeda, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do face him and kill him. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for Sandbar, Varie and Wendy's 3rd mission.

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Sandbar, Varie, and Wendy? Besides Lucky, Aerrow, Megan, Ruby Knight, Vergo, and Candlejack?

Jenny Wakeman: I'll go.

Titanium Toenail: So will I

Nico: Okay.

Freakazoid: I'll go too!

Goku: And me too.

Nico: Okay then!

Me: Lets go!

We were off to Japan!

---

We arrived.

Hibino: Hey guys!

Hunter: (German Accent) Guten Tag, Hibino.

Sandbar: Guys, meet Lucky, Aerrow, Megan, Ruby Knight, Vergo, and Candlejack

Lucky: LUCKY! Great to meet you. I'm Lucky and I'm the leader of the Kyurangers.

Aerrow: My name is Aerrow, Leader of the Storm Hawks on the planet Atmos.

Megan: I'm Megan McCallister, Ambassador of the Saber Kamen Riders and also Candrakar Guardian of the Stars.

Ruby Knight: I'm Ruby Knight and I'm Wendy's archenemy.

Vergo: I'm Vergo of the Don Quixote Pirates and Sandbar's archenemy.

Candlejack: And my name is Candlejack. I'm Varie's archenemy.

Amagai: Wow it's a pleasure to meet you guys.

Jenny: Pleasure too. I'm XJ9 but everyone calls me Jenny.

Titanium Toenail: I'm Titanium Toenail.

Hibino: Pleasure.

Goku: My name is Goku and it's an honor.

Freakazoid: And I'm Freakazoid!

Amagai: Wow! Pleasure.

Me: Master Goku is one of my teachers. He taught me many of my moves and powers.

Hibino: Wow that is amazing!

Titanium Toenail: I'm one of the Crimson Chin's enemies

Nico: Yep. He's a toe that is made of titanium.

Titanium Toenail: Yep.

Hibino: Wow! That is really tough metal.

Me: It sure is.

Amagai: Lucky what is the Kyurangers like?

Lucky: Well we are Sentai that govern the constellations.

Me: Yep. They came from another universe that was being ravaged and wartorn by the Jark Matter.

Nico: 2 years ago we destroyed them. Many of their enemies are now in the M.O.E.

Hibino: Wow! That is amazing.

Me: Yep.

Titanium Toenail: I'm one of the Crimson Chin's enemies

Nico: Yep. He's a toe that is made of titanium.

Titanium Toenail: Yep.

Hibino: Wow! That is really tough metal.

Me: It sure is.

Amagai: Lucky what is the Kyurangers like?

Lucky: Well we are Sentai that govern the constellations.

Me: Yep. They came from another universe that was being ravaged and wartorn by the Jark Matter.

Nico: 2 years ago we destroyed them. Many of their enemies are now in the M.O.E.

Hibino: Wow! That is amazing.

Me: Yep.

Amagai: Wow that is awesome. Thank goodness you are okay.

Lucky: I know.

Me: Yeah.

Hibino: And Jenny who made you?

Jenny: My creator is Professor Nora Wakeman. She is a scientist in the fields of robotics.

Me: Jenny is her latest and most highly advanced creation and she is an amazing hero too.

Hibino: Wow. What does she do?

Me: She does it all. Fight aliens from other planets, monsters, criminals and more while adapting to being like us humans.

Jenny: It's true. And it's really cool.

Amagai: That is amazing!

Jenny: Yep.

Amagai: Wow! Aerrow what is it like on Atmos?

Aerrow: Well it's a really amazing place. It was a world of a thousand mountain top kingdoms. Each protected by a Sky Knight against the forces of darkness. Beasts, Rogues and worst of all The Cyclonian Empire.

Me: They were always at war against them. Over the course of 2 years we helped the Storm Hawks battle and destroyed all of their major enemies. The worst of them was the leader of the Cyclonians, A ruthless tyrant named Cyclonis and she was a monster.

Nico: Yeah.

Amagai: Oh man! She must've been dangerous.

Me: She was one of the worst! A heartless and remorseless monster that had no honor at all.

Nico: Over the course of 2 years from 2020 when we first met them to the battle with Opaline in 2022 we took down the Storm Hawks major enemies including her. And finally finished Cyclonis for good in 2022.

Me: Yep.

Hibino: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: It was.

Candlejack: As for Freakazoid, let me say right now that he's like a Looney Tunes character

Freakazoid: (Imitating Froynlaven from Animaniacs) EVERYBODY down go down.

WE LAUGHED.

Me: (LAUGHS) See?

They laughed!

Amagai: (LAUGHS) He cracks me up!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah he makes all of us laugh.

Eli: (LAUGHS) Yeah. He's what we call the Warner Bros. Version of Deadpool.

Me: Yeah that is a very awesome and funny comparison bro.

Candlejack: I know this because I'm one of his enemies.

Me: Yeah he is Freakazoid's version of the boogeyman.

Amagai: Scary but cool.

Me: Yeah.

Amagai: Wow! Ruby Knight what are you exactly?

Ruby Knight: I'm a monster from the world of Pangaea.

Me: That was a world that was ravaged by a terrible battle.

Nico: Yeah it was horrible.

Me: We found a terrible and dark secret about the world of Pangaea. It was not pretty.

I went over what happened during that time back in chapter 1083 and it was terrible.

* * *

Me: We get that all the time. We came all the way from Earth to see what is going on here.

Monol: It's part of my story. It's one that is part of a terrible mistake that has plagued this world.

We concentrated and we were taken on a journey into the past. We saw the planet Pangaea years ago.

Monol: Once long ago, there was a planet. And on that planet only one continent. A land called Pangaea. The people of Pangaea have created an advanced civilization. No, in fact an extremely advanced civilization.

We saw that the people of Pangaea lived in a city that was thousands, maybe millions of years more advanced than anything we have on Earth right now. It was far beyond the absolute pinnacle of prosperity.

Monol: These ancients developed a technology that allowed them to create monsters in a laboratory and then store there genetic information. Sealing it in CD-Roms.

We saw them seal a baby hare into a disk and it was an amazing process.

Genki: When the world was one continent. I almost feel like I'm right there. Back in that ancient civilization.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Cool.

Monol: In time this technology became commonplace and was taken for granted. And the monsters, the miraculous result of this wondrous technology became household pets. Created and used for peoples amusement. But not only monsters were created, the technology was used to create whatever believed would make people happy.

We saw that the ancients created all kinds of amazing ships, robots and all kinds of everyday tools unlike anything we have ever seen before.

Monol: Whatever they believed would please them. At the peak of the civilization, it's people believed they were gods. But despite their technology, they were not able to foresee the disasters that attacked the land.

Not even the people of Pangaea despite their advanced civilization were safe from Mother Nature's fury. Volcanoes erupted, tornadoes blew and tsunamis swept away everything in their path.

Me: So not even the people of Pangaea were safe from Mother Nature's fury.

Monol: Correct. All their advancements and civilized conveniences were soon forgotten. The thin veneer of civilization was stripped away and the people became savage.

We saw a huge war break out between a bunch of monsters and humans and it was brutal.

Monol: Fights became battles. And battles became wars. At first it was called The Final War.

We saw an orbital laser destroy much of the civilization with a massive blast that destroyed much of the city.

Monol: But as it went on, 30, 50, 100 years, the cause of the war faded from memory. No one remembered why they were fighting. Only the bitter feelings transferred from one generation to the next and the war continued.

The war raged on with incredibly and indiscriminate fury between monsters and humans like no other.

Monol: One day, countless years after the war had begun, a new monster was created. It was called Moo.

We saw a huge dragon monster and it was a terrifying monster called MOO!

---

Master Moo (also known as Moo) is the main antagonist of the Monster Rancher anime series and Monster Farm Lagoon. His original form is a furred, colossal dragon-like behemoth. Moo is an evil being that was never meant to exist due to him being a collective hatred of sentient beings that was given physical form.

Original Form

Moo's original form is a Dragon-type monster with black skin, white and pink reddish fur, and three-digit claws. He has a pair of golden horn which curved in the same manner with bulls. He has a squat face with a mouthful of sharp fangs (which get even sharper when he has gone berserk) and a pair of bat-like wings upon his shoulders. His tail is long and white, with a red tip, resembling that of a fox's. All in all, Moo resembles a mammal more than he does a reptile due to his form looked like a cross between Godzilla, gorilla, and a fox.

## Humanoid Form

After possessing Holly's father, Moo takes on a more humanoid appearance, but is still quite large, nearly bigger than Golem. His appearance in this form resembling General Durahan, except with gold armor with brown highlights, a red and black cape which tied just below his neck and the Baddie Crests rests upon the knot, long white hair, a pure black face with red eyes, a helmet with a single brown spike, and two orange bull-like horns. This "face" is later revealed to be a sort of mask.

## Final Form

Moo's final form as result of fusing Durahan and his minions to form a new body resulting him taking appearance of unique variant of a Durahan-type monster called Ruby Knight, massive animated suit of red armor which size were closer with his second form. While his original powers still remains, he can access Durahan powers includes typhoon blade and V-Slash.

## Powers and Abilities

Being engineered from Dragon-Type monsters, Master Moo originally had a variety of typical Dragon-Type monster's typical abilities. However, darkness within Moo eventually gave him various dark powers exclusive to him and him alone, fueled by hatred and malice from sentient beings.

Fire Breath: Moo can unleash a stream of fire from his mouth.

Energy Blast: Moo can unleash a powerful beam of concentrated heat at will, be either from his breath or hands.

Flight: In his dragon form, Moo can fly at will.

Limited Aerokinesis: With his wings in his dragon form, Moo can unleash a destructive gust of wind.

God-like Strength: In any form, Moo displayed godlike strength as a dragon.

Claws: In any form except his Ruby Knight form, Moo possesses razor-sharp claws as weapon to tear his foes.

Air Blast: In his humanoid form, Moo can release a focused concussive blast of wind.

Reflex: In his humanoid form, Moo displayed great reflex.

Durability: Moo possesses uncanny ability to shrug off punishments.

Speed: Moo is unnaturally fast that made other monsters except Suzaku the Phoenix looked pale in comparison.

Hatred Manipulation and Absorption: Moo's hatred for his creators for turning him into a living weapon somehow made him gain new powers, that are literally fueled by the hatred within the hearts of sentient beings, within himself.

Corruption Inducement: Moo can brainwashed regular monsters into Baddies at will.

Hatred Empowerment: Moo can channel and feed on other sentient beings' hatred for both nourishment and increasing his powers tenfold.

Dark Resurrection: Moo's hatred-based powers allowed him to turned Lost Disks into Baddies at will.

Ball of Darkness: Moo can conjure a huge destructive ball of concentrated hatred that can destroy a mountain.

Background

Moo is a gigantic Dragon-Type monster that scientists of Pendant

Civilization engineered for war centuries ago and intentionally engineered as the most powerful out of all genetically enhanced monsters. As with the rest of monsters in series, Moo was based on monsters that had powers of their own, but amplified and enhanced by scientists for war. However, Moo's bitterness from experiments that turned him into living weapon, and the fact that the said experiment driven by hatred within his creators, led him turned against his masters. For the same reason, his hatred gave him new powers to sense and channel negative emotions from other sentient beings as well as turned regular monsters into first Baddies.

Desperate, scientists from both sides join forces to ask the all-powerful Phoenix called Suzaku for help. Suzaku decided to lend them a hand to stopping Moo, but before that, he had the scientists modify his body so his abilities enhanced to the point where he can exorcise the entire planet of Baddies.

Suzaku fought Moo valiantly, but they ended up trapped in a seemingly everlasting battle, which forces the scientists to make a device to turn all monsters into Mystery Disks called Final Gate. Though aware with risks from the device, Suzaku and the scientists agreed that they had no other choice. So to ensure the success of the device, Suzaku used himself as the beacon to lure Moo into the device's range. Once the device activated, all rampaging monsters turned back into Mystery Discs, whereas Moo become separated with his body as his soul confined within one of Pendants' inactive flying castles alongside his own troops. Suzaku the Phoenix however, suffer greater loss: His spirit that separated from his body split into 5 and separated, with each residing within 5 Mystery Discs that later become main monster protagonists, namely Mocchi, Suezo, Tiger, Golem, and Hare.

## Possessing Holly's Father

Eventually, Holly's father found the Mystery Disk containing Moo, and Moo was merged together with him and gained humanoid form. He then gathered several followers, each bearing a crest called the Baddie Crest. The Baddies were the evil monsters that served Moo. The strongest of Moo's servants were the Big Bad Four: Pixie, Gali, Gray Wolf, and Naga. Afterwards, Moo searched fort the Magic Stone as he terrorized the world (which was in the possession of

Holly) and wanted to use it to find and regain his original body.

The Searchers (the protagonists, consisting of Genki, Holly, Mocchi, Suezo, Golem, Tiger, and Hare) fought Pixie, and she eventually switched sides. Afterwards, Moo found and kidnapped Holly to take the Magic Stone. Although the others rescued her with the help of Vulcan and the Pirate Dragons, Moo found the way to his original body and arrived at the area.

## Retrieving and Return to Original Body

While the Baddies dug through the ice for Moo's original body, the Searchers fought Gali and Gray Wolf. Gali was killed by Mocchi using his Mocchi Cannon attack, and Gray Wolf was killed in 1 on 1 combat with his brother Tiger, who sent his horn through his Baddie Crest. Right after Gray Wolf's defeat, Moo found his original body. His Baddies dug the dragon-like body free of the ice, while Naga attempted to kill the Searchers.

By the time Moo merged with his original body with both Final Gate and the storyteller monster named Monol, the Searchers had already fought Naga, resulting in Naga getting hit with a Mocchi Cannon, hanging onto the edge of his castle on the cliff, and letting go and falling to his death. Moo attempted to invade a village, but was weak against sunlight due to his original body not get used with sunlight and has frozen for so long. When the sun rose, he was seriously weakened, and retreated back to his hideout.

For most of the following episodes, Moo remained severely injured inside his hideout, and sent Evil General Durahan after the Searchers. Many of Durahan's servants were defeated, but he wanted the Magic Stone for himself. Once he got the stone, he betrayed Moo and nearly killed him, but by this time Moo was almost back at full strength. However, his assistant Lilim betrayed him for Moo. The Searchers and Durahan and Lilim fought on Durahan's ship, and in the end, a Weed got the stone and took it to Moo. Durahan's troops, who now served Moo instead of Durahan, shot down Durahan's ship. Durahan killed Lilim before dying himself when the ship crashed.

## Rematch with Suzaku the Phoenix

Moo got the Magic Stone and became immune to the sun. He attacked the Searchers just as they found the frozen Phoenix, and mortally wounded Pixie, but was prevented from killing her in a bizarre turn when he saw the true evil of his soul, after absorbing too much hatred. Moo completely lost his mind (symbolized by his original form being trapped in darkness and destroyed, and his eyes turning yellow) and began to go berserk, destroying everything in sight, even his own castle and the Baddies. Pixie was healed when Big Blue fused with her to form Granity, sacrificing his existence in the process. Monol informed the Searchers that the Phoenix was really Mocchi, Suezo, Golem, Tiger, and Hare, and so Genki fused them together.

The Phoenix fought Moo and grabbed onto him. Seeming to regain a part of his mind, Moo realized that he and the Phoenix were destined for eternal combat, and that he couldn't let the Phoenix nor himself exist. At this, the Phoenix and Moo destroyed each other, vanishing in an explosion of light.

## Resurgence and Final Battle

In Season 3, the role of antagonist shifts to General Durahan, who is resurrected as a head by a Weed (who in turn becomes a cyborg), and attempts to absorb Moo's soul, which was trapped inside a disk after his death. In the final episode of Season 3, Durahan and his servants, Gobi, Mum Mew, Poison, and Weed, are fused with Moo's soul to form a gigantic warrior, with Moo dominant. Moo sucks the Searchers and Holly's father inside him, during which Mocchi, Suezo, Golem, Tiger, and Hare fused into the Phoenix again. Moo still seemed able to gain the upper hand, but when Durahan and the others give the Phoenix their energy, he is able to attack Moo's soul within, destroying it. The evil is last seen rising into the air and exploding. Thus, Moo was destroyed for good.

## Legacy

Although Moo is gone for good, a sample of his DNA revealed to still preserved somewhere in Pangaea as revealed in events of Monster Rancher EVO. People from Warp Dimension later took Moo's DNA and created the cybernetically enhanced clone of him, Second Moo. The creator of Second Moo also stole an artifact originally intended to control original Moo-an anima recorder called Moo's Horn. They then set Second Moo loose on protagonist and he/she must defeat him as the final level boss.

---

Moo was a monster of unimaginable power and terror.

Me: Whoa!

Genki: Tiger is Moo really that big?

Tiger: He is huge and he is terrifying. Someone to stay away from.

We saw the monsters fight Moo. Moo fired a blast of fire from his mouth and obliterated the planes with ease.

Monol: Moo's strength could not be matched. Although he was a living being, he had been created for no purpose but to destroy the enemy. It was thought that whoever achieved control of Moo would win the war.

But then we saw Moo turn on his creators and he blasted them all to smithereens.

Monol: But Moo became his own master. He obeyed no other commands but his own. He had learned how to draw forth and amplify the darkness in the hearts of other monsters.

The monsters under his control were poisoned with his evil and he created his army of minions.

Monol: The scientists who had survived turned their efforts to the creation of a creature capable of stopping Moo. That creature was the Phoenix.

We saw them create a new creature and in a vortex of fire arose the creature of good: THE PHOENIX!

---

Phoenixes are already powerful enough, but the wisdom and power of the Phoenix from the anime series surpasses all others. More than likely, this Phoenix is Suzaku, the legendary Phoenix lord who has been mentioned in legends all over Pangaea for thousands of years.

Legend states that early on in Pangaea's history, before the the Dark Times started, there was a powerful firebird called the Cinder Bird who lived somewhere in Brillia. It was known to show up in times of trouble to help stop powerful monsters who were out of control. The Jills called on it for help when one of their kind became cursed and went on a killing spree. The Cinder Bird came to them and showed the evil Jill the kindness in its heart, turning the Jill good once again and igniting the bird. Many believe that each time the Cinder Bird would help someone, it would burn brighter and longer (Jill tells the Searchers this story in Episode 46).

Another legend says that a mortal king called upon Suzaku to save his ailing daughter. She had a peculiar talent-the ability to communicate telepathically with monsters. Suzaku saw fit to heal the girl using his blood, but made the king promise that if he ever needed her help, the princess would be at his disposal.

## Coming of The Dark Lord

Not too long after, a powerful monster calling himself the Dark Lord tried to rise to power using humans' technological modifications on monsters. This was Xevion, who hundreds of years later tried to rise again. What he hadn't counted on was that Suzaku chose this time to call in his favor from the mortal princess. Together, they raised an army of monsters and humans that opposed Xevion and sealed him in a disc (This story is revealed in Monster Rancher 4).

## The Dark Times

Unfortunately, this showed humans the capability of using monsters not just as pets, but as weapons of war. Seeing his error in bringing humans into the monsters' quarrel, Suzaku approached the king about his daughter's safety. Together they agreed, and Suzaku sealed the princess inside a mystery disc and hid it away to keep her safe. This disc was found hundreds of years later by a young Shrine master named Cesare, who unlocked it and raised the girl as his daughter, Rio. Unfortunately, nothing could prevent the natural disasters that occurred around the world, creating tension between the existing clans.

Soon, the humans and monsters began fighting territory wars against each other, and it escalated so much that the Pendant civilization began creating more powerful monsters to use as weapons. Moo was their last and most powerful attempt, but he proved to be too much for them. Instead of fighting for their side, he began amassing his own army, using the monsters' hatred for their captors to fuel his cause. Knowing that Suzaku was their only hope, the scientists begged for his help and the Phoenix lord agreed. He allowed them to modify him for the battle, making him a beacon for the Final Gate to latch onto. The Phoenix faced Moo in combat, long enough for the scientists to separate Moo's mind from his body. Unfortunately, that meant that the same happened to Suzaku, and because he was the beacon, his soul recieved the most damage, being split into five pieces. It was believed that the five pieces of the Phoenix's soul fell from the sky and embedded themselves in five mystery discs, which later were revealed as Mocchi (the Phoenix's courage), Suezo (Phoenix's pride), Golem (Phoenix's kindness), Tiger (the Phoenix's anger), and Hare (Phoenix's intelligence). They fuse together into the Phoenix 's frozen body to bring it back to life.

## Defeating Moo

But even for this, the Phoenix had a plan. Even though the king from long ago had fallen in the battle against Moo, Suzaku entrusted his descendants with several magical relics called Gaea Stones that would allow them to reunite the pieces of his soul if he was ever again needed. One of these descendants was Holly, who listens to the legends of her people and follows one of the stones throughout the anime series on a quest to revive the Phoenix to stop Moo's new reign of terror. She is finally able to reunite the pieces of the Phoenix, and finds its body frozen in a glacier in Brillia. Using Genki's courage, they ignite the legend once again and battle Moo until their bodies burn up and their souls revert to their previous forms.

After the battle, the Phoenix's essence continued to live inside the five monsters, until it was used to destroy Moo's soul at the end of the anime series. Holly believed that Suzaku's essence was burned up in the battle, but true to form Suzaku rose once again during the events of Monster Rancher 4, being summoned by Rio to help prevent Xevion's return.

---

It was beautiful and majestic. The baddies battled it but they were helpless against its power.

Monol: But Moo and the Phoenix did battle.

It was a powerful battle.

Monol: The scientists created The Final Gate, the way to separate Moo's mind from his body. It was a dangerous machine, one that would affect all monsters. But the people believed they had no choice. It was the only way to stop Moo.

Me: So this was a last resort.

Monol: Yes. The ancient people of Pangaea had a terrible decision to make. If they were to rid themselves of Moo, they knew their solution would harm all monsters. But they had no choice. Otherwise they would all be destroyed.

They activated the machine and it fired a massive blast of rainbow energy. The blast hit Moo and the Phoenix.

Monol: And so Moo's body and mind were separated.

We saw a black blob of darkness come out of Moo's body through his mouth.

Monol: He was destroyed. But so was the Phoenix.

We saw a blob of rainbow light come out of Phoenix as well.

Monol: And all the other creatures.

The machine overloaded and fired a massive blast of energy into the sky and it sent powerful waves that turned all the monsters back into disks.

Monol: The cost was incomprehensible.

But the machines power was so strong that it destroyed much of the land in a massive apocalypse of cataclysmic proportions. Destroying much of Pangaea and obliterating all traces of the ancient civilization. The earth shook, volcanoes erupted everywhere and much of the continent sank beneath the sea.

Monol: That is my story.

Me: Holy shit.

Nico: Unbelievable.

Vince: That is terrible.

Lincoln: This is the price they paid for letting their pride cloud their judgement.

---

When it was done everyone was shocked! Amagai was crying.

Me: Yeah it was awful.

Nico: Moo destroyed countless lives back then.

Eli: Yeah that was awful.

Nico: Yeah.

Hibino: My god. I'm so sorry.

Ruby Knight: It's okay. At least Moo is gone.

Me: But he may return one day. And when he does we'll give him the Black Gates.

Nico: Yeah. So what's been going on since last visit?

Hibino: Well

The alarm sounded and we went to the computer and we saw ARIGERA Attacking!

---

Entering Earth's atmosphere, the space monster Arigera came to attack the earth. Despite GUYS and Ultraman Mebius being deployed to stop it, its sheer speed was more than enough to make the space monster versatile and uncatchable by both heroes, until the monster was shot down into the ocean by GUYS Ocean.

Noticing that Arigera can emit frequency waves, GUYS used it to locate and trap the monster. Working together with GUYS Ocean, a game of "cat and mouse" is set up to drag the Arigera onto dry land in hopes of finishing it off. Once Arigera was marooned onto dry land, it refused to go down without a fight proceeded to try and take down both GUYS' ships with its energy balls. Ultraman Mebius returned and both Ultra and monster fought to a standstill. Ultimately, Mebius won by pulling out his Mebium Blade and slicing Arigera right down the middle. The two halfs floated for a second before exploding

---

Me: Arigera! I remember him!

Nico: He was tough!

Lucky: Where is he right now?

Hibino: In the countryside of Kyushu!

Me: Lets get moving!

Nico: YEAH!

We were off to Kyushu.

---

We were flying.

SEIZA CHANGE!

Lucky: Star Change!

He transformed.

Nico: YEAH!

We saw him and we were ready for him.

Eli: Time to call in some Kaiju power! KING GHIDORAH COME FORTH!

He held up his hand and then a massive explosion blasted out of the ground and went high into the sky as a massive fireball and it exploded numerous times and formed into KING GHIDORAH!

King Ghidorah called and landed and Eli got on his middle head.

King Ghidorah: So Arigera next. This will be good.

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Me: And your luck is about to run out!

Goku: BIG TIME!

He went Super Saiyan 2!

Me: YEAH!

King Ghidorah fired Gravity Lightning blasts and they hit him and exploded all over.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: YEAH!

Hibino: MEBIUS!

He turned into ULTRAMAN MEBIUS!

Me: This is gonna be good!

Goku: (Cups hands) KAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

Goku fired a Kamehameha Wave and it hit Arigera and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

When the smoke cleared one of Arigera's wing arms was blasted off!

Eli: Take that!

Me: That really hurt him!

Lucky got out his Rouse Card for Acrobat and he did amazing flips and moves and kicked Arigera all over!

Me: Take that too!

Then a massive webbing wrapped up Arigera.

Me: What the!?

?: Take (GRUNT) That!

We saw a girl with purple hair and red eyes and black angel wings and black clothes appear and she had a tiara with Ultimate Spidermonkey on it.

Me: (GASP) Calla Arachnus!

Nico: WHOA! Ultimate Spidermonkey's embodiment.

Calla Arachnus: (Grunts) Yeah! Just thought I'd wrap him up for you.

Calla lost control and spat web at Titanium Toenail.

Titanium Toenail fired blades of titanium and slashed the webbing.

Nico: WHOA!

I fired an electron energy blast and it injected the antidote into her.

Nico: There.

Me: Hold on Calla!

Calla: (GRUNT) I'm trying!

Jenny charged at her and fired laser blasts and blasted her.

Jenny: How do you like that!

Calla: (GRUNT) Can't fight it!

?: (ECHOING) BRONZE CANNON!

A beam of energy was fired and it hit Calla and knocked her down.

Me: WHOA!

Baihumon came!

Me: Baihumon!

Nico: Wow!

Baihumon: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be fun.

Nico: Bella Baihu! Wow!

Baihumon: Awesome to see you Nico.

Arigera tried to punch Candlejack. But his punches went right through him and didn't affect him at all.

Candlejack: I am a ghost after all.

Me: Yes he is.

Freakazoid fired waves of energy and blasted Arigera all over

Nico: Take that!

Arigera tried to punch Ruby Knight.

But he dodged the punch.

Arigera: TYPHOON BLADE!

He fired a wave of wind from his sword and blasted him down.

Bella reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had purple eyes and grey clothes and had purple angel wings and had a white tiger in the middle of her forehead and Baihumon on her shirt and skirt and she had the kanji for White Tiger of the West on her arm and she had a gold scythe.

Bella Baihu: We got to stop this now.

She fired blades of energy and blasted Calla down and the antidote took effect and she was cured. Her eyes were back to blue.

Calla: (GROANS) That really hurt.

Me: You're back to normal now.

Arigera tried to punch Vergo but he dodged it.

Vergo: Nice try.

King Ghidorah fired Gravity Lightning blasts and blasted Arigera.

Jenny used her Rouse Card for Black Spider and blasted him all over with laser blasts.

Goku used his Rouse Card for Bui and fired energy blasts all over.

Aerrow got out his Rouse Card for Vortex.

He fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted Arigera.

Megan got out her Rouse Card for Living Laser and fired a laser blast and smashed him.

King Ghidorah fired Gravity Lightning blasts and they hit him and exploded all over.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: Take that.

Me: Lets finish him.

Me and Mebius: ULTRA SPECTRAL BEAM!

We fired a wave of energy and blasted Arigera and he exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was dead!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Arigera you have failed this world!

King Ghidorah: Yeah he has!

Bella Baihu: Good riddance.

Nico: Nice job!

Me: That was awesome!

Bella Baihu: It sure was.

Me: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Bella Baihu: I sure do. When me and Nico were at the zoo and we befriended the tigers.

Nico: That was awesome.

Me: Wow that is cool.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Bella hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Bella Baihu: Same here.

---

We later arrived back home.

May: How did it go guys?

Nico: Awesome!

We told everyone everything and it was cool.

May: WHOA! That is awesome!

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Samus: I'll say!

Nico: Next time, Evelyn, Touma, and Kazuma should come

Nicole: Awesome idea!

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing

900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission against the next cursed jerks starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Poromon: We made something awesome.

Cindy Richards: Oh boy. What have you guys done now?

Poromon: Watch this.

Poromon pulled out a purple ray gun and it fired a beam of purple energy and it hit May.

May: WHOA!

We saw nothing happen.

Me: Is something supposed to happen?

Poromon: Wait for it…

Then…

May: (SNEEZES) (LOUD BELCH) (FARTS AND EXPLOSIVE DIARRHEAS AND VOMITS!)

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: GEEZ!

May: WHAT THE FUCK WAS THAT!?

Manaphy: Sorry mama.

Poromon: This is our new Sneeze-Fart-Belch-Diarrhea-Vomit Ray. It makes you do all that at the same time.

Qin: WHOA! That is amazing!

Lana: VERY cool!

Taylor: Why did you make that?!

Poliwag: To use on bad guys.

Me: Awesome and it really works.

May: Yeah now I got to clean up!

She went and did so.

Me: That is one awesome ray.

Poromon: At least we know it works. We made one for all of us.

Nico: Nice.

We all got one.

Swindle: We should sell this to people!

Armada Starscream: Swindle do you know how dangerous this would be if people would use it on others?

Swindle: Oh yeah.

?: That was really cool though.

We then saw a girl with red hair and blue eyes and purple clothes and orange angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Magna Centipede on it.

Marina Centipede: Marina Centipede, Embodiment of Magna Centipede.

Flare: Been a while Marina!

Stella Zhau: You sure are.

Marina Centipede: It has been a while Flare and Stella

Sunstreaker: How did you meet Flare Corona and Stella?

Marina Centipede: I met Flare during the Grand Magic Games and helped her become a better person and join Fairy Tail. Also I helped her confront her evil inside her and destroyed it.

Nico: WOW! That is amazing.

Marina Centipede: Yep. And I met Stella when she was having problems with her stage fright and I helped her conquer it.

Nico: Wow that is cool.

Stella Zhau: It sure is and she is really inspirational.

Me: Nice. Would you like to join us?

Marina Centipede: I would be honored.

May: Manaphy, please don't use that on me again.

Manaphy: Sorry mama.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Mindy, Endsville's Queen of Losers, and she's back and causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: So, you decided to make your move, loser.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're in for one brutal fight: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next jerks are none other than Mindy, Endsville's Queen of Losers, and she's back and causing havoc.

WE GASPED!

Savannah Nephthys: Endsville's Queen of Losers? Too bad none of us have no claim to her miserable life.

Mandy: But, we do. Even though many kids would want her gone, she's not worthy of death. We'll be throwing her in The Xaikora Prison.

Lincoln: Right, and she's among the non-cursed jerks, so we're giving that loser the beatdown of her miserable life, but first, we better take care of whatever trouble she's causing.

Nico: Right. Where are they at, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sensors indicate she's in Endsville.

Me: Then, that's where she's going to fall once 's get them!

Nico: And if there are Militia waiting for us there, we'll deal with them. Alright, team, let's load up and get going, we got a loser queen to clobber!

Lincoln: She's not getting away with this, she's getting such a thrashing from all of us.

Me: You got that right!

The previous group came.

Brass Knuckles: Can me, Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Titanium Titan, Chemistro, Goliath, KGBeast, Gentleman Ghost, Yenaldooshi, and Mysterio go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can.

Lola: Mindy is back and we're going to thrash her all over.

Nico: She's going to the Xaikora prison for her crimes.

Me: Yep.

Spectra Phantom: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Helios: I hope it's a big one!

Nico: I'm hoping for Angemon next.

Me: Whoa! Angemon!

Qin: Wow!

T.K.: Yeah! That will be awesome to see.

Lola: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec

glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than a clone of Gigantomachia, and he's coming here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh God.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone you're not going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to a clone of Gigantomachia, and he's coming here to destroy us.

WE GASPED!

Trista Taranis: The real one's already in the Masters of Evil, so we're going to destroy the clone and you're going to absorb him.

Lincoln: Right, Trista.

Nico: Hope you guys give that tough bastard what for. Alright, team, let's go, we're heading to Endsville to take down Mindy.

Lincoln: The Queen of Losers is heading back to prison to be humiliated forever, and once we get done with her, you're next, clone of Gigantomachia.

Trista Taranis: We're all aware of the crimes you've committed long ago, and we're not wasting this chance to take you down.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us went out to Endsville and take down Mindy and send her to The Xaikora Prison to be humiliated forever, and once we get done with them, Lincoln and Trista Taranis along with me are going to take down the clone of Gigantomachia.

We were off to the Endsville Sector

---

We arrived.

Pyro: Good old Endsville.

Nico: Yep.

Billy: Good to be home.

Mandy: Yeah.

Xenia: Yep.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) We need to get to me stuff. I got some things that might help us out.

Plitheon: Good idea.

Jesse Glenn: Those should help with some surprise twists for the Militia.

Me: Cool. Lets head to Billy's house then.

Nico: Okay you heard the guy

We went to Billy's house.

We arrived at Billy's house

Titanium Titan: (Spanish Accent) Let's knock on the door.

Billy got his keys and opened the door and we went in.

Billy: I'm home!

Gladys: Welcome home Billy!

Harold: Hey son! Hey guys!

Me: Hiya Harold and Gladys.

Gladys: Let me guess. You need some of Grim's stuff?

Goliath: At this rate, this should be another Tuesday for you two.

Me: Yeah and yes we do. Mindy is back.

Gladys gasped.

Gladys: That girl that deserves to be banished from Endsville!?

Me: (Sarcastically) No it's the Queen of Switzerland. Of course it's Mindy!

Grim: There's me trunk!

Me: Okay.

We opened it.

Billy: Lets see here.

He looked through it and pulled out something.

Billy: Sinister Doll.

Me: Ooh.

It was a scary girl doll and it laughed sinisterly.

Billy: Bag of grave dust, ritual dagger, monkey's paw, Ouija Board, Eye of Detna, Devil's Triangle, Dark Crystal, Shampoo, Jar of Pickled Pixies, A Shrunken Head, Invisible Underwear, Dragon's Snout and a Scroll of Magic Missile.

Mason Brown: Look what I found!

He showed Nico Medusa's Head, which seeemed to turn him to stone… for about 10 seconds.

Avior: Medusa's head!

Me: Whoa! Like the one the mighty Perseus used.

Grim: That is the one that Perseus used mon.

Camie: Scary!

Nico: That was weird.

Yenaldoosh: Isn't this the clown thing?

We saw a scary clown head!

The clown head growled.

Me: Not today!

I threw the clown head into the Book of Vile Darkness dimension.

Me: Whew!

Brontes: Look what I found!

Volt Luster: What is it?

He pulled out the Phone of Cthulhu!

Nico: THE PHONE OF CTHULHU!

Nicole: OH NO!

Brontes: What is the Phone of Cthulhu again?

Grim: That is the Phone of Cthulhu, an ancient and terrible being that can drive men mad just by speaking to them. If anyone ever made a call on that phone, it would awaken the ancient slumbering creature known as Cthulhu and if he is awakened he will rise from the murky depths AND DESTROY THIS WORLD!

Grim had his eye sockets on fire again.

Camie gasped in shock!

Camie: WHOA MAN! That phone is an artifact of doom!

Me: Yep.

Billy: Uh Grim your eyes are still on fire.

Grim: (SCREAMS) Help Me Billy! Help Me! Quick! Get me something to put my eyes out with!

He handed Grim a pot full of coffee and he splashed it on himself!

SPLASH!

He screamed in pain from the scalding hot coffee!

Grim: (SCREAM!) Get me something else! Quick!

He shook his head and Billy handed him a bottle of hot sauce and Grim poured it on his face and he screamed in pain.

Billy: Here Grim! Try this!

He handed Grim a barrel full of acid and Grim put it on his head and he shook and screamed in pain as it burned him!

Grim: IT BURNS! IT BURNS!

Billy pulled out a jug full of rocket fuel!

Billy: Here Grim! Douse it with this!

Grim poured the rocket fuel on him and then his head bursted into flames and he screamed and then ran to the bathroom in Billy's house and he pushed Harold out and dunked his head into the toilet and he sighed in relief.

Grim: Ahh. Much better!

Harold: Hey! I wasn't done in there!

Mysterio: What Heartless robots should I summon for this?

Me: Bandits and Kurt Zisa's.

Mysterio: Awesome choices.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Good thing we disconnected that phone.

Me: Yep.

Nurzak: I think I hear some Militia tanks.

Sabator: Fine by me. I'll crush them!

We went to face them.

We went outside and saw NUMEROUS HUGE TANKS!

Gentleman Ghost: Now would be the best time to use the stuff from Grim's trunk!

I fired the Scroll of Magic Missile and it hit the tanks and exploded!

They were blown apart,

Nico: Take that!

Camie: Nice!

Hotlink: Keep 'em coming!

We fired energy waves and blasted the tanks.

Nico: Nice try Mindy!

Lola: Yeah!

Eli: Take that!

KGBeast: What else from Grim's trunk?!

Nico fired waves of fire from the Dragon Snout and blasted the tanks and melted them.

Varie: Take that!

Camie: Yeah!

Lena Isis: Let's use Medusa's Head!

Phosphos: You sure that'll work?!

Numerous soldiers came.

Lena Isis: On them yes!

We used the Medusa's head and it turned the tanks and soldiers into stone!

Me: WHOA! NICE! Now for this. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

JACKHAMMER MAGISWORD!

I chipped them all over into pebbles

Deadpool: Hey, let's use that doll! What episode was it from again?

Billy: The one where I found Jeff.

Deadpool: Oh yeah.

Billy used it and the sinister doll ripped apart the tanks all over

Chemistro: Lets find Mindy now.

Eli: (Concentrates) She's at the school.

Qin: Lets go then.

We went to the school.

We saw her.

Me: There's that loser.

Tricloid: Entrance time!

We went at her.

Mindy was enraged. Then the spirits of the Netherworld appeared and they swirled around her and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and then a Phoenix Cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Okay you little loser! Time for you to go!

Mindy: YOU LOSERS! You ruined everything for me!

Me: And we show no remorse for it!

Dirty Bubble: We see only one loser here!

Me: And that loser…

All of us: IS YOU!

We pointed to her!

SHE SCREAMED IN RAGE!

She went at us and Mandy punched her in her face and Billy bit her on her butt!

Vakama charged at her.

He fired waves of fire and blasted her all over.

Vakama: Take that!

Volcanic Dragon (MTG) roared.

Vakama and Volcanic Dragon: VOLCANIC FIRESTORM DRAGONSHOT!

They fired waves of fire and blasted Mindy all over the place.

Xenia: Take that!

Nokama charged at her and blasted her with water.

Nokama: Take that!

Spiketail Drake (MTG) roared.

Spiketail Drake and Nokama: SPIKE WATER MEGADRENCH!

They fired waves of water and blasted her all over the place.

Xenia: YEAH! How do you like that!

Nuju charged at her and fired waves of ice and blasted her all over.

Nuju: How do you like that!

Renetha the Ice Queen (MTG): Time to bring the cold.

Nuju and Renetha: ICE STORM BLAST!

They fired waves of ice and blasted Mindy all over.

Xenia: That is cold!

Matau charged at her and blew her around in a tornado!

Nico: YEAH!

Matau: This will hurt!

Tornado Elemental (MTG): That is for sure!

Matau and Tornado Elemental: TORNADO WINDSTORM!

They fired waves of tornadoes and blasted her all over!

Whenua charged at her and bashed her all over with rocks and mud.

Whenua: Take that!

Red Tornado: This will be fun.

Whenua and Red Tornado: SAVAGE TORNADO WINDSTORM!

They fired waves of rock and wind and it formed into a Savage Tornado from MTG and ripped her all over.

Me: YEAH!

Xenia: WOW!

Camie: Brutal!

Onewa charged at her and kicked rocks and smashed her all over.

Onewa: Take that!

Earthquake Dragon (MTG) roared.

Onewa and Earthquake Dragon: EARTH ROCK SMASHER STORM!

They fired lots of rocks and bashed her all over.

Jack Atlas charged at her and kicked her all over.

Carly Atlas charged at her and bashed her face in.

Jack Atlas: How do you like that!

Red Dragon Archfiend roared.

Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu: This is gonna be good.

Jack, Carly, Red Dragon Archfiend and Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu: TWILIGHT FIRE DRAGONBLAST!

They fired waves of fire and light and darkness and smashed Mindy all over the place.

Yugi charged at her and blasted her all over.

Yugi: Feel Egypt's power.

Slifer the Sky Dragon roared.

Yugi and Slifer: THUNDER FORCE EGYPT BLAST!

They fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed her all over.

Kaiba charged at her and kicked her in the face.

Kaiba: You give all little girls everywhere a bad name!

Blue-Eyes White Dragon roared in agreement!

Kaiba and Blue-Eyes White Dragon: WHITE LIGHTNING THUNDERBLAST!

They fired waves of lightning and blasted her all over and electrocuted her!

Yusei charged at her and punched her down.

Yusei: Take that!

Stardust Dragon: You need to be taught some manners!

Yusei and Stardust Dragon: STARLIGHT THUNDER FLARE!

They fired waves of stars and fire and blasted her all over!

Camie: Take that!

Mandy: Oh, I've been waiting a LONG time for this.

She punched and kicked and bashed Mindy all over.

BASH BIFF KROW WHOMP WHAM!

Mandy kicked her in her face and gave her a black eye.

Me: You are the true loser Mindy! Because you drag others through the mud!

Grim got out his scythe!

SLASH SLASH SLASH!

He slashed her all over.

Nico: Take that!

Sperg gave Mindy a REALLY NASTY ATOMIC WEDGIE!

Sperg: Take that you little dweeb!

Billy picked his nose.

Me: BILLY!

Billy: Huh? Oh right!

He bit Mindy on her butt and then kicked her in the face.

Billy put his boogers in Mindy's ear.

SPLAT!

Mindy: EW! YOU TOAD!

POW!

She punched Billy in his face!

Billy punched her back!

POW!

It was a brutal fight!

Then Pinky & The Brain, Black Adam, Kite Man, Jet, Golden Glider, Mole Man, Magneto, Jack O Lantern, Toad and Melter came.

Nico: Pinky & The Brain, Black Adam, Kite Man, Jet, Golden Glider, Mole Man, Magneto, Jack O Lantern, Toad and Melter.

Pinky: You guys are having so much fun!

Black Adam: They sure are.

Jet: Not that I blame them.

Nico: Yeah we are having fun.

Golden Glider: (to Nico) We heard you fought Ninjamon.

Nico: Yep we sure did.

Kite Man (to Wonder Woman): You should take care of that Regirock,

Wonder Woman: I will.

?: Good.

4 figures came out and they were Algolian Volka, Algolian Whinsky, Algolian Giin, and Algolian Brandyl from the Dekarangers movie!

Eli: (GASP) Algolian Volka, Algolian Whinsky, Algolian Giin, and Algolian Brandyl!

Me: WHOA! 4 of them this time!

Eli: Yeah and I remember these 4 too. They were going to try and turn the entirety of Earth's citizens into machines to sell on a slave market.

Volka: That's right Eli. Good memory.

Eli: Thanks.

Whinsky: Boy that girl really had it coming.

Me: Tell me about it. Boy 4 Unadapted monsters. Darn shame you guys weren't made for America too. That would have been an awesome challenge.

Giin: It sure would have been awesome.

Deadpool: You guys probably weren't adapted because your names suggested alcohol.

Me: That sucks! And now that you mention it, yeah.

Volka: Yeah you're right. That is crazy.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah I don't think anyone would want to see monsters based on alcohol.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Superman, NRG, Shizuka of Nadeshiko, Shifu, Alita (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Kyle (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Blau (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Catilla and Carnivac VS Pinky and The Brain, Hattenam, Copper Cranium, Unicorn Fart Master, Universe 666 Supergiant, Universe 666 Ronan the Accuser, and Universe 666 Cull Obsidian - Nico's rescue was Battling Ninjamon

---

Pinky & The Brain were first.

Brain: (to Superman) Nico's rescue was Battling Ninjamon. Was Yolei's Hawkmon involved in batttling him too?

Superman: Yes he was and he turned into Shurimon and it was cool.

NRG: (Russian Accent) It sure was and we all had fun.

Shizuka: Yeah that was awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was cool and fun there.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree too.

Spyro: Yeah.

Pinky: Yeah what?

BLANG!

Brain bashed him on the head with a wooden plank.

Pinky laughed crazily.

Pinky: (LAUGHS) NARF!

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Brain: Shut up stupid. Lets do it!

Superman turned into NRG!

Superman: (Russian Accent) NRG!

He used the Core Medals for Pinky & The Brain, Chicken Boo and Satan (Animaniacs) and they fired waves of fire and magic and smashed them down

---

Batman, Ultimate Big Chill, Suriko the Titania, Helen Anderson, Tirion Fordring, Alexstrasza, Ysera, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Alice Gehabach and Spectra Phantom VS Black Adam, Trumpus, Madame Woe, Universe 666 Thanos, Universe 666 Ebony Maw, Evil Manta, and Universe 666 Proxima Midnight - Us battling Another Another Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse), Sir Farts A Lot, Mexican Food Fart, Alchemy Beast Ouroboros the Bronze, Dark Samus, Ghor, Rundas and Gandrayda and Evil Fire Minion who were the gene-slammers of Kraid, Phantoon, Ridley, Draygon and Sukamon and the Embodiment of Ultraman Cosmos

---

Black Adam was next.

Black Adam (to Batman): Nico, Ryotaro's team, Fu's team, and the others did good battling Another Another Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse), Sir Farts A Lot, Mexican Food Fart, Alchemy Beast Ouroboros the Bronze, Dark Samus, Ghor, Rundas and Gandrayda and Evil Fire Minion. They were the gene-slammers of Kraid, Phantoon, Ridley, Draygon and Sukamon and the Embodiment of Ultraman Cosmos

Batman: Yeah those were some really amazing gene-slammers and embodiments too.

Ultimate Big Chill: But the Sukamon Gene-slammer smelled REALLY HORRIBLE.

Suriko: Boy she sure did.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that was awful!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was.

Sunburn: Yeah.

Black Adam: Geez! Lets do it!

Batman turned into Ultimate Big Chill!

Batman: ULTIMATE BIG CHILL!

He used the Core Medals for Black Adam, Lego Black Hand and Lego Atrocitus and they fired waves of Endothermic Fire and hot fire and smashed them down.

---

Wonder Woman, Gutrot, Silica, Estella Skyla, Elaine Wittgenstein, Gem Cavvenport, Olivia Orrovia, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Jesse Glenn, and Snarler VS Kite Man, Chefdon, Yost Vulture, Kazarina, Roll (Wily), Cenicienta (Sailor Moon), and Stoica - Lincoln's rescue was in Brazil and Caylee Chronamaly showed us the artifacts she found and we took down Dark Connor

---

Kite Man was next.

Kite Man (to Wonder Woman): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Brazil and Caylee Chronamaly showed him the artifacts she found. He also took down Dark Connor

Wonder Woman: They sure did and wow that was so cool!

Gutrot: It was really something and also we battled and evil version of Nico's brother too.

Silica: Yeah that was cool.

Rainbow Dash: We really had an awesome time on that one.

Scootaloo: We sure did.

Whirlwind: Yeah that was fun.

Kite Man: Glad you all had fun. Lets do it!

Wonder Woman turned into Gutrot!

Wonder Woman: GUTROT!

She used the Core Medals for Kite Man, Lego King Shark and Lego El Diablo and they fired waves of energy, lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

## Martian Manhunter, Atomix, Felix the Cat, Blind Maria Johnson, Pan, Bambi, Goldie (Felix the Cat), Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Mason Brown and Battletrap VS Mole Man, Dorobozu, Peg Leg Pete, Madame Catastrophe, Metamorphosis, Hocus Pocus, and Fortress Crab Ω - Sandbar, Varie and Wendy's 3rd Mission

---

Mole Man was next.

Mole Man (to Martian Manhunter): Today was Sandbar, Varie and Wendy's 3rd Mission. Who did they fight there?

Martian Manhunter: They fought Arigera and it was a most amazing battle.

Atomix: It sure was and it was fun.

Felix: Yeah everyone had a great time.

Starlight Glimmer: They sure did. It was cool.

Cozy Glow: They told the story of what happened in the world of Monster Rancher.

Hex: Yeah that was intense.

Mole Man: Boy it sure was! Lets do it!

Martian Manhunter turned into Atomix!

Martian Manhunter: Atomix!

He used the Core Medals for Mole Man, Evil Ground Man and Evil Stone Man and they fired waves of energy, skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down

---

Green Lantern, Water Hazard, Amelia Waverley, Amelia Bradford, Rainbow Faces, Princess Rose, Dance Princess of The Ice Barrier, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Chan Lee and Volt Luster VS Jet (Avatar), Mantle, Walter Wolf, Universe 666 Riot, Universe 666 Animated Carnage, Universe 666 2007 Venom, and Universe 666 2021 Carnage - The Mascots made an Awesome new Ray Gun and it was a Sneezing-Fart-Vomit-Burp-Diarrhea Ray

---

Jet was next.

Jet (to Green Lantern): The Mascots made an Awesome new Ray Gun. It was a Sneezing-Fart-Vomit-Burp-Diarrhea Ray

Green Lantern: Yeah that was really awesome to see. And it makes you do all that all at once.

Water Hazard: We all thought it was really funny

Amelia Waverley: Yeah that was awesome and cool.

Fluttershy: It was really funny.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that was funny.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It sure was funny ja.

Stealth Elf: Yeah it sure was.

Jet: Boy that is a funny ray! Well done to the mascots. Lets do it!

Green Lantern turned into Water Hazard!

Green Lantern: WATER HAZARD!

He used the core medals for Jet, Universe 666 Azula and Universe 666 Ozai and they fired waves of water, leaves, grass, fruit, flowers and wood and smashed them down.

---

Flash, Ampfibian, Fiona Hernandez, Ancient Fairy Dragon, Black Winged Dragon, Power Tool Dragon, Life Stream Dragon, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Lync Volan and Nurzak VS Golden Glider, Yabiker, Pink Ranger Slayer, Hades Beast Manticore, Clawbster, Dark Troll, and Hades Fungal Beast Mold - The Mascots really outdid themselves and it was a funny ray

---

Golden Glider was next.

Golden Glider (to Flash): The Mascots really outdid themselves. It was a funny ray

Flash: Yeah they sure did make a really funny ray gun.

Ampfibian: Yeah we laughed a lot about it too.

Fiona Hernandez: We sure did and man that was awesome.

Applejack: It sure was. A Ray that can make you do all that is funny.

Apple Bloom: Yeah that was funny.

Flashwing: It sure was.

Golden Glider: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Flash turned into Ampfibian!

Flash: AMPFIBIAN!

He used the core medals for Golden Glider, Superfriends Captain Cold and Captain Cold and they fired waves of lightning, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

## Green Arrow, Terraspin, Kento of Hardrock, Keiichiro, Veronica Tesla, Claudia Kipinsk, Nancianna Sakurai, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Horri Bull and Hotlink VS Jack O Lantern, Saguil Brothers, Rishu, El Jefe, Arachnid Woman, Ember Woman, and Atomic Woman - Mindy is Back

---

Jack O Lantern was next.

Jack O Lantern (to Green Arrow): Mindy is Back. But we're ready for her!

Green Arrow: You bet we are and she is going to get the biggest punch to the face ever.

Terraspin: And it sure will hurt.

Kento: Yeah no kidding.

Pinkie Pie: What she did makes her the ultimate party pooper.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) She has no love for any parties.

Featherweight: I agree there too.

Sprocket: And it's going to be awesome.

Jack O Lantern: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Green Arrow turned into Terraspin!

Green Arrow: TERRASPIN!

He used the Core Medals for Jack O Lantern (Marvel), Jack O Lantern (Billy & Mandy), and Nergal and they fired waves of wind, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Hawkgirl, Armodrillo, Angel (X-Men), Yusuke Amamiya, Cassandra Alexander, Janner Wingfeather, Tink Wingfeather, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Lena Isis and Zenet Surrow VS Magneto, Gaburio, Libra Zodiarts, Owlman, Prometheus, Evil Kirby, and Sharpclaw - Now it's time for the Queen of Losers to be Dethroned

---

Magneto was next.

Magneto (to Hawkgirl): Now it's time for the Queen of Losers to be Dethroned. But to be honest, she can keep that title.

Hawkgirl: You're right on that and now it's time for us to smash Mindy's face in.

Armodrillo: She has been asking for this for a long time.

Angel (X-MEN): Yeah that is for sure.

Rarity: Yes indeed darlings and it will be good to give that little heathen what for!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah and smash her face in!

Gill Grunt: It's going to hurt bad!

Magneto: I know you all will do great! Lets do it!

Hawkgirl turned into Armodrillo!

Hawkgirl: ARMODILLO!

She used the Core Medals for Magneto, Yost Magneto and SHS Magneto and they fired waves of magnetic energy, water, ice and jewels and smasned them down.

---

Supergirl, Toepick, Michiru, Leia Romanov, Silver Surfer, Plastic Man, Blue Beetle, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Lobo and Deadpool VS Toad, Killmench, Evil Yamato Man, Kurumowario, Foop, Beaky Buzzard, and Gossamer - Mandy, Billy, Pandora and Brittney have a score to settle with Mindy

---

Toad was next.

Toad (to Supergirl): Mandy, Billy, Pandora and Brittney have a score to settle with Mindy. Hard to believe Billy of all people might transform

Supergirl: I know and it's going to be so cool.

Toepick: Yeah it sure will be.

Michuru: I'm ready for some fun.

Princess Luna: This will be fun and cool.

Moondust: It sure will be awesome.

Snowdrop: You got that right.

Gari: Yeah.

Blackout: And it will be good.

Toad: Yeah. Lets do it!

Supergirl turned into TOEPICK!

Supergirl: TOEPICK!

She used the Core Medals for Toad, Yost Magneto and Evil Toad Man and they fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down

---

Aquaman, Bullfrag, Snow White, Daisuke Yamamoto, Gyro Man, Yínhé Lóng, Pie Pie Mermaid, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Gus Grav and Tricloid VS Melter, Sambaba, Yost Viper, Evil Pyre Woman, Spike Rosered, Starman EXE, and Princess Snake - Mindy had this coming and she is getting the Xaikora prison

---

Melter was next.

Melter (to Aquaman): Mindy had this coming. She is getting the Xaikora prison

Aquaman: That is for sure.

Bullfrag: I agree there.

Snow White: I agree too myself.

Princess Celestia: The Xaikora prison is better than our prison.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure.

Amber Morning: Yeah I agree too.

Spotlight: You got that right.

Melter: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Aquaman turned into Bullfrag!

Aquaman: BULLFRAG!

He used the Core Medals for Melter, Lego King Shark and King Shark and they fired waves of energy and light and smashed them down.

---

## SPD Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Blade Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Algolian Volka, Algolian Whinsky, Algolian Giin, and Algolian Brandy

---

Algolian Volka, Algolian Whinsky, Algolian Giin, and Algolian Brandy were next.

Volka: Boy that Mindy is a nasty jerk!

Nico: You're telling me! She thinks she's so much better than everyone else that she can bring down anyone that she comes into contact with. Dragging their names through the mud.

May: Yeah what a jerk!

Volka: I agree there. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened Volka's safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Mindy, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on the Queen of The Losers!

Nico teleported back with them.

SPD Rangers: READY! SPD EMERGENCY!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

Blade Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get them! First this! SPD MORPHER! JUDGEMENT MODE!

Nico pressed the button on the morpher and flash of light appeared and a timer started. 15 seconds later, the Red X Lit up.

Nico: All 4 of you are GUILTY!

Rangers: DELTA ENFORCER!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired element blasts and the blasts all hit all 4 of them and the rangers fired and the blasts all hit them and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were in 4 containment cards!

Nico went over and picked them up.

Nico: Volka, Whinsky, Giin and Brandy, you 4 have failed this city!

SPD Rangers: Shutdown!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped and MINDY WAS PISSED!

Mindy: I WILL NEVER STOP UNTIL ALL OF YOU LOSERS ARE ALL DEAD!

Sebastian Mendez: (GROWLING DEMONICALLY)

Suddenly, we saw the skies turn black.

Nico: Uh oh.

Qin: EVERYBODY, RUN FOR YOUR LIVES! HE'S GONNA START TEARING AT THE BITCH WITH HIS VENOM-FILLED MOUTH!

EVERYONE RAN FOR COVER, AND THEN, THE HUMILIATION BEGINS!

Sebastian Mendez: I CAN'T BELIEVE YOU, NOT ONLY HAVE YOU CONTINUED TO CAUSE NOTHING BUT GODFORSAKEN TROUBLE FOR EVERY LAST PERSON IN ENDSVILLE, BUT TO ALSO FIND OUT THAT YOU'RE CONTINUING TO GIVE EVERYONE A HARD TIME AND BEING A CONDESCENDING

BITCH ONCE MORE! I OUGHT TO KILL YOU VILE, DISGUSTING, HEARTLESS, CRASS, BAD-MANNERED, UNHINGED KNUCKLE-DRAGGING CONDESCENDING BITCH!

WE GASPED AND OUR JAWS FELL TO THE FLOOR!

CLANG!

ELI SHUT OUR JAWS!

Me and Nico: WHOA! CRUEL!

Sebastian Mendez: (To Mindy) YOU ARE AN ABSOLUTE PIECE OF GARBAGE WHO ENJOYS MAKING THE LIVES OF EVERYONE AROUND NOTHING BUT ABSOLUTE HELL, YOU'VE BEEN NOTHING BUT A LOUD-MOUTH SHOW-OFF WHO ENJOYS SHOWING OFF YOUR WEALTH AND BEING POPULAR AND ALSO BEING A CONDESCENDING JERK AND SAYING YOU'RE BETTER THAN EVERYONE ELSE, WHEN IN REALITY, YOU'RE NOT!

Nico: OH, CRUEL!

Sebastian Mendez: YOU'RE NOT AS POPULAR AS YOU SAY YOU ARE, YOU ARE THE LOWEST FORM OF HUMAN GARBAGE ON THE FACE OF THE EARTH! YOU'RE NOTHING BUT TRASH, PEOPLE LIKE YOU SHOULD JUST DIE AND BE ERASED FROM EXISTENCE!

WE GASPED AT THE VENOM AND HATRED THAT HE SPEWED OUT AT MINDY!

Me: HOLY FUCKING DAMN!

Nico: I KNEW HE WAS CRUEL AND EXTREMELY MALICIOUS, BUT THIS… ! OH, THIS IS JUST REALLY DISGUSTING!

Lori: This is literally gross, he's spewing all her dirty secrets for all to hear!

Lincoln: Should we stop Sebastian?

Me: In a minute, he's about to do the grand finale.

Sebastian Mendez: YOU ARE ABSOLUTELY THE SCUM OF THE EARTH, YOU'RE A PILE OF TRASH WHO KNOW NOTHING ELSE BUT TO HARASS INNOCENT PEOPLE AND BRING OTHERS DOWN WITH YOU! YOUR MOTHER IS A POLAR BEAR! (HEAD SPINS 180) YOUR FATHER IS A FIGURE SKATER WHO SMELLS LIKE MOLDY BARNACLES! (ROARS AND SPEWS DARK FIRE AT THEM AND SHE WOUND UP GETTING BURNED)

Mindy: Ouch.

She shook off the soot, but now, she was pissed!

Mindy: (ENRAGED SCREAM) I'LL KILL YOU!

Suddenly, Billy's eyes turned neon green and he was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, snot, green slime, phoenixes, and angels, and as he approached Mindy, he left green energy, stars, snot, green slime, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Billy: We've had it up to hear with you, Mindy! None of us are letting you leave here alive, get ready to eat dirt!

Suddenly, Billy was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy, stars, snot, and green slime surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Mindy: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: Uh oh!

Me: Okay, now things are really is going to get ugly!

Lincoln: With Billy transforming, I can already tell it's not going to end well!

Then, as the vortex faded, Billy emerged, but he was changed forever.

Billy grew to 8'9" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has metal gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large green planets orbiting around his legs, he has green highlights in the bangs of his long orange hair that reached the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, snot, green slime, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, he has Grim's head emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with green iris, he has on skull earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Snot, Slime, and Eternity Kanjis on its craniums, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems embedded in the gold lightning bolt links and green crystal links and green skull-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a skull with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Snot, Slime, and Eternity Kanjis for the pendant on his bare chest and he now has fine hair on his forearms, short beard stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his massive pecs and he has on a gold chest harness with green gems on the crisscrossing gold straps and large gold circular chestplate and a kanji on the back that said, "Billy, Awesome Friend and Crazy Idiot" and white and gold accented choker on his neck. Billy has on a blue version of He Man 2002's loincloth, long white pants with green slime on the legs, long white trenchcoat coattails with stars, snot, green slime, phoenixes, and angels on them and on Billy's wider and more muscular back is The Grim Reaper, a Phoenix, and Angel surrounded by green slime and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Billy felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive orange angel wings with green tips on the large orange feathers grew and sprouted out of his back and medium sized orange angel wings with green tips grew and sprouted out underneath his massive orange angel wings, and he now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with green tips and green markings, Billy has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his large right ring finger and his Blue Lantern Corps ring on his large left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand and green fingerless gloves with a skull, Phoenix, and Angel on the back of his hands with gold-armored claws covering his fingers and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Billy's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began to merge together and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, snot, green slime, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Billy's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Underworld Green Slime Fury Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Underworld Green Slime Fury Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded green gems and The Grim Reaper etched the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold skulls with green gems for the eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large green gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold skulls with green gems for eyes and in their open mouths and large gold skull with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the blue robot heads for the pommel. Billy has on his brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold skull with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a green kanji with slime drops in between the kanji below The Grim Reaper, Phoenix, and Angel said, "Billy, Local Pea-Brained Crazy Idiot of Endsville, Loving Son of Gladys and Harold, Best Friend of Mandy, Grim, Irwin, Pud'n, and Sperg, Archenemy of Major Mucus, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Snot, Green Slime, Skulls, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ビリー、エンドビルの地元の豆脳の狂った馬鹿、グラディスとハロルドの愛する息子、マンディの親友、グリム、アーウィン、プドン、そしてスペルグ、粘液少佐の宿敵、宇宙の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許しの偉大な神、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、真の不滅の英雄、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして鼻水の達人、グリーンスライム、ドクロ、フェニックス、エンジェル

Billy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SKULL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNDERWORLD GREEN SLIME IDIOT SNOT FURY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNDERWORLD GREEN SLIME IDIOT SNOT FURY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNDERWORLD GREEN SLIME IDIOT SNOT FURY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Billy's Super Angel-Skull-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Mindy saw it, she went ballistic and charged at Billy to kill him, but Billy fired a massive barrage of green energy, skulls, green slime, snot, phoenixes, and angels which hit Mindy hard and she got drenched in green slime and snot, and she let out a really loud shriek and she was mega pissed off.

Billy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Underworld Green Slime Idiot Snot Fury Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Underworld Green Slime Idiot Snot Fury Phoenix God Angel Hope) That look suits you well, Mindy!

Mandy: Crudely done, but now, let me show her real pain.

Suddenly, Mandy's eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark flames, skulls, demons, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Mindy, she left black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark flames, skulls, demons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Mandy: Your comeuppance has finally arrived, Mindy, you've prolonged your fate for far too long, but it'll all be worth it in the end.

Suddenly, Mandy was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with stars, darkness, and dark flames surrounding the vortex, there are skulls, demons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Mindy: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: Oh… !

Nico: Shit!

Lincoln: If what Billy did to Mindy was bad, I hate to see what Mandy's going to do to her. But, it's bound to be ugly!

Then, as the vortex faded, Mandy emerged, but she was changed forever.

Mandy grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink, black, and red highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark flames, skulls, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a skull emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has skull earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Darkness, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its craniums, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems in the black crescent moon links and pink crystal links and black phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a skull with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in her cranium for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck. Mandy has on a black and red version of her signature sleeveless pink shirt with flower on it, black pants, black high-heeled boots with spikes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark flames, skulls, demons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is The Grim Reaper surrounded by darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Mandy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with pink, red, and black tips on the large blonde feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized blonde angel wings with pink, red, and black tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blonde angel wings, and she now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with pink tips and red markings, Mandy has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Black Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and black fingerless gloves with gold-plated armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers.

Suddenly, Mandy's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began to merge together and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark flames, skulls, demons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Mandy's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Infernal Demonic Darkness Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Infernal Demonic Darkness Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded red gems and The Grim Reaper etched the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold skulls with red gems for the eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large red gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are The Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of The Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold skulls with red gems for eyes and in their open mouths and large gold skull with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold skulls for the pommel, Mandy has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold skull head with pink gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below The Grim Reaper that said, "Mandy, Demon Child of Endsville, Best Friend of Billy and The Grim Reaper, Despiser and Destroyer of Mindy and The Underworld's Many Enemies, Archenemy of Mauler, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Destroyer of The Society of Light, The Shadow Riders, and the Many Dangers from Duel Academy, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, Skulls, Dark Fire, Phoenixes, and Angels"

マンディ、エンズビルの悪魔の子、ビリーと死神の親友、ミンディとアンダーワールドの多くの敵の軽蔑者であり破壊者、マウラーの宿敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、光の協会の破壊者、シャドウライダー、そしてデュエルアカデミーからの多くの危険、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼を司る偉大な神、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、真の不滅ヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の

素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして闇、デーモン、スカル、ダークファイア、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Mandy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON CHILD-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY INFERNAL UNDERWORLD DARKNESS DEMON CHILD PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY INFERNAL UNDERWORLD DARKNESS DEMON CHILD PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY INFERNAL UNDERWORLD DARKNESS DEMON CHILD PHOENIX GOD ANGEL DEATH!

We were amazed by Mandy's Super Angel-Demon Child-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Mindy saw it, she went absolutely mad and charged at Mandy to kill her, but Mandy fired a massive barrage of black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark flames, skulls, demons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Mindy and sent her flying into a wall, she got back out, but she let out an angry shriek of rage.

Mandy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Infernal Underworld Darkness Demon Child Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Infernal Underworld Darkness Demon Child Phoenix God Angel Death) Now, we can finally take care of you, Mindy. Time for your punishment.

Billy and Mandy went after Mindy, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of green energy, black and red energy, snot, green slime, darkness, dark flames, skulls, demons, phoenixes, and angels and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they attack her with their massive greatswords and left nasty scars on her.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and

True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've had this coming for a very long time, Mindy.

Lincoln went after Mindy, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Mindy, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, he attacked her with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well, and he, Billy, and Mandy attacked het hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Mindy mad.

Mindy: DAMN YOU ALL, I HOPE THE MILITIA TEARS YOU ALL APART! YOU ARE ALL LOSERS!

POW! LINCOLN PUNCHES MINDY IN THE FACE AND GIVES HER A BLACK EYE!

Nico: Shut up already! You're already getting the beating you all deserve! Go to Hell!

Me: She's already getting the thrashing from Lincoln, Billy, and Mandy, and it's already getting ugly, now all that's left is for the final blow on her.

Troy: Since we're in Endsville, this is perfect.

Tsukasa: Even though this is one more from the SPD Morph.

Kamen Rider: Mystic Force Red!

Kamen Rider: Mystic Force Blue!

Kamen Rider: Mystic Force Green!

Kamen Rider: Mystic Force Yellow!

Kamen Rider: Mystic Force Pink!

Kamen Rider: Mystic Force White!

Kamen Rider: Mystic Force Purple!

Kamen Rider: Mystic Force Black!

Kamen Rider: Solaris Knight!

Kamen Rider: Wolf Warrior!

Tsukasa turned into Mystic Force Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Mystic Force Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They turned into the Mystic Force Rangers too!

Maria: (Turns Dial) 99 ANGELS OF BUTTKICKING!

She summoned Angel Roidmude (099), Clara Claus, Big Daddy, Shark, Dust Devil and Ultraviolet Lantern John Stewart.

Nico: YEAH! Lets do it!

We went at her and bashed, smashed, kicked, punched and thrashed Mindy all over the place!

Cindy Richards, Taylor, Swindle and Sunstreaker used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Taylor and Cindy's powers and Swindle and Sunstreaker's weapons 100-fold.

Cindy Richards and Swindle: FIRESTORM SCATTERBLAST!

Taylor and Sunstreaker: FIRESTORM ELECTRON BURST!

Vakama of Fire and Pyro: FIRE TOA BLAST!

Nokama of Water and Dirty Bubble: WATER TOA BLAST!

Nuju of Ice and Titanium Titan: ICE TOA BLAST!

Matau of Air and Chemistro: AIR TOA BLAST!

Whenua of Earth and Goliath: EARTH TOA BLAST!

Onewa of Stone and KGBeast: STONE TOA BLAST!

Jack Atlas of Red Dragon Archfiend and Brass Knuckles: CRIMSON FIRE BURST!

Yugi of the Egyptian Gods and Gentleman Ghost: THUNDER FURY BLAST!

Seto Kaiba of Blue Eyes White Dragon and Yenaldooshi: WHITE LIGHTNING HOWL BLAST!

Yusei of Stardust Dragon and Mysterio: COSMIC FLARE BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Mandy, Billy, Brittney and Pandora: ENDSVILLE REVENGE BLAST!

They fired waves of darkness and magic.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running loose, Queen of The Losers. LIGHTNING ELEMENT STYLE: THUNDER ARROW BARRAGE!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a barrage of lightning arrows which hit Mindy and she got electrocuted.

Jessica Kaios: LIGHTNING FIRE STYLE: PLASMA SAWBLADE BARRAGE!

Jessica Kaios fired a barrage of fire and lightning that formed into a barrage of plasma sawblades and they hit Mindy!

Nanami Simpson: LIGHTNING WATER STYLE: THUNDER TSUNAMI!

Nanami Simpson fired waves of water and lightning that formed into a lightning tsunami which hit Mindy and she got drenched and electrocuted.

Julie Makimoto: LIGHTNING EARTH STYLE: ELECTROSTONE HUNDRED CRACK FIST!

Julie Makimoto fired blasts of earth and lightning that formed into electric earth fists and they hit Mindy and she got slammed and electrocuted!

Chie Satonaka: LIGHTNING WIND STYLE: THUNDERSTORM ARROW!

Chie Satonaka fired a blast of lightning and wind which turned into a thunderstorm arrow and it hits Mindy and she got electrocuted and blown away into a tree!

Sari Sumdac: LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER SPEAR IN LEGS!

Sari Sumdac formed two lightning spears and she threw them and they hit Mindy on the legs and she not only let out a bloodcurdling scream, but she also got electrocuted! OUCH!

Lincoln and his harem: LIGHTNING FINAL SMASH: THUNDER JOY BUZZER!

Lincoln and his harem fired a massive joy buzzer that electrocuted Mindy, then it explodes.

Then, Lincoln chained Mindy up with chains and sent her to a cell in The Xaikora Prison, and this time, she's going to be there forever. Billy and Mandy holstered their weapons and powered down, and their new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century Miracle Box Backpacks, eleven massive and long wolf tails, large gold halos with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind their heads, twelve large green and black and red planets orbiting around their legs, smaller planets orbiting around their fingers, and massive orange and blonde angel wings and medium sized orange and blonde angel wings underneath are permanent.

Nico: Good riddance, Mindy, I hope you suffer forever, you loser!

Lincoln: With the Gessius Flores' Vengeance Curse on her and everyone wanting revenge on her for everything she's done, she's in for Hell. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: the clone of Gigantomachia.

?: YOU… WILL… ALL… DIE!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon

Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from giant punches that came out of nowhere and the barrier stood strong.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, you can come out now, clone of Gigantomachia, or we will force you out.

An extremely tall, massive, and muscular giant came out, it was the clone of Gigantomachia.

Lincoln: Even if it's just a clone of Gigantomachia, he's still as dangerous as the real one.

Trista Taranis: We'll find out who it was that made this clone when you absorb him, Lincoln.

Suddenly, Trista Taranis' blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a neon purple energy aura with stars, bolts of lightning, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached the Gigantomachia clone, she left neon purple energy, stars, bolts of lightning, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Trista Taranis: Even though you're just a clone of the real Gigantomachia, you're still as dangerous as the real one, and we can't let you run free any longer. This is where you die.

Suddenly, Trista Taranis was surrounded by a massive vortex of neon purple energy with stars, bolts of lightning, darkness, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Gigantomachia clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: I've seen what Trista is capable of, and when she gets serious, that means all Hell is about to break loose!

Then, as the vortex faded, Trista Taranis emerged, but she was changed forever.

Trista Taranis grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large neon purple planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long neon purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a neon purple energy aura with stars, bolts of lightning, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Rage Shenron emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Thunder, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Thunder, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Trista Taranis has on a sleeveless neon purple crop top, purple skirt, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, bolts of lightning, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Rage Shenron, Taranis, Celtic God of Thunder, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by water, wind, and darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a purple gem with neon glowing purple lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Trista Taranis felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with blue tips on the large purple feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized purple angel wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive purple angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Trista Taranis has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Trista Taranis' massive lightning greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of neon purple energy, stars, bolts of lightning, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Trista Taranis' Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Eternal Electric Lightning Storm Darkness Rage Shenron Celtic Darkness Taranis Lightning Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Eternal Electric Lightning Storm Darkness Rage Shenron Celtic Darkness Taranis Lightning Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls and Rage Shenron and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large purple dragon heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large purple dragon heads is a large purple dragon head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Trista Taranis has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with purple gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with lightning bolts in between the kanji below Rage Shenron, Cliodhna, Celtic Goddess of The Sea, The Otherworld, Passion and Love, and Deep Beauty, phoenix, and angel that said, "Trista Taranis, Avatar of Rage Shenron and Daughter of Taranis, Celtic God of Thunder, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Lightning, Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, and Summoning Lightning Creatures, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Scoots, Archenemy of X-Squad Van Kleiss, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Lightning, Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Summoning Lightning

Creatures, The Powers of Rage Shenron, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

トリスタ・タラニス、怒りの化身シェンロンとタラニスの娘、ケルトの雷神、善の強力な力、悪者のスラッシャー、稲妻、闇、闇の魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、そして雷の生き物の召喚の達人、真の不滅そして宇宙の全能の強力な戦士、愛する守護天使でありリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、スクートの軽蔑者、X分隊の宿敵ヴァン・クライス、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の存在、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真の女神真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、悪、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲な、そしてサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者と殺害者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして稲妻、闇、黒魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、稲妻の生き物の召喚、激怒の神龍、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使の力の達人

Trista Taranis has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-RAGE SHENRON AVATAR-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC ELECTRIC LIGHTNING THUNDERSTORM DARKNESS TARANIS RAGE SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC ELECTRIC LIGHTNING THUNDERSTORM DARKNESS TARANIS RAGE SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC ELECTRIC LIGHTNING THUNDERSTORM DARKNESS TARANIS RAGE SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Trista Taranis' Super Angel-Rage Shenron Avatar-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when the Gigantomachia clone saw it, he tried to flatten her, but Trista Taranis fired a massive barrage of neon purple energy, stars, bolts of lightning, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Gigantomachia clone, he got back up, but he was enraged.

Me: No way, did Trista just transform?

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear the clone of Gigantomachia apart and make him pay for everything.

Trista Taranis: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Lightning Thunderstorm Darkness Taranis Rage Shenron Avatar Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Lightning Thunderstorm Darkness Taranis Rage Shenron Avatar Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Trista Taranis.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial

Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to take you down.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid

January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, and now, it's high-time for you to pay for all of your crimes, you miserable clone!

Lincoln, Trista Taranis, and I went after the Gigantomachia clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, neon purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at the Gigantomachia clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Trista Taranis also did the same by firing neon purple energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Trista Taranis, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and that made the Gigantomachia clone angrier than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln turned the tips of his eleven massive and long wolf tails into Cell's stingers and he stabbed them into the Gigantomachia clone and he began absorbing him and he was also assimilating the Gigantomachia clone's Gigantic size, Immense strength, Immense speed, Immense durability, Immense stamina, Immense endurance, Converting morale into physical energy, Immunity to pain, Size enhancement, Enhanced smell and hearing, Saving energy in body, Hardened muscles, Immense digging and burrowing, and Indomitable Will and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sixed whit angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of the Gigantomachia clone and he banished it to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly for what Trista Taranis, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Trista Taranis' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large purple planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive purple angel wings and medium sized purple angel wings underneath are permanent.

Trista Taranis: Reap what you have sown. Thanks for helping me take down the Gigantomachia clone, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Trista.

Me: My pleasure, Trista.

Suddenly, Trista Taranis wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Trista Taranis' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Demon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness and lightning behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Trista Taranis sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and lightning and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Trista Taranis and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught the clone of that giant brute a lesson.

Luan: And you absorbed him and assimilated his powers.

Me: He deserved it. So, Lincoln, who're we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got someone in mind from long ago: Maria Majoram, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Majoram.

Selene Emperyous: I was waiting for that moment when you chose her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Maria Majoram is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she was born with black angel wings, cosmic umbrakinesis, immortality, and mastery over powerful dark magic, and she also has the powers of Aromage Majoram because she Gene-Slammed herself into Aromage Majoram. When Lincoln found out, he was literally stunned, and her Gene-Slamming also caused her black angel wings to let off the scent of the majoram plants. She's one of Verena Bergamot's partners in her scented candle business, which rose to great heights and generated tons of profit. Lincoln made her a darkness greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with his entire harem.

Qin: The majoram plants are one of my favorite smelling plants, they're amazing.

Michelle Emperyous: And Maria hates Luan with a blazing passion, and unlike Lori and Lola and just like Lynn and Lisa, Luan tried to ruin the scented candle business by using her very lethal pranks to destroy their headquarters, but just like what happened to Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa, Lincoln put a stop to Luan's rampage and cleaned up her pranks, and Luan was caught by the police and she was forced to apologize and had to pay Verena and her partners $500,000,000 in damages for attempted destruction of property, and she earned Maria's hatred.

Nico: Sheesh!

Lincoln: Luan was crazy because of her dark side, and that amount of money was perfect for her.

Suddenly, Lincoln then found something right near the ground: it was a gold amulet with a gold male bodybuilder for the pendant.

Caylee Chronomaly: (GASPS) That's The Amulet of Min, it's an amulet that has the powers of Min, the Egyptian God of Virility. What's it doing here?

Lincoln: I don't know.

Suddenly, Lincoln put on The Amulet of Min, and like what happened with the ritual on his rescue, The Amulet of Min was suddenly absorbed into Lincoln and his deep sapphire eyes and Third Eye's rainbow iris glowed.

Lincoln: (GROWLS) I… I feel something happening.

Suddenly, Lincoln's eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings grew larger and longer for his new body, and his eight-pack abs suddenly changed, and he now had shredded ten-pack abs, and he suddenly had a massive increase in confidence and virility. When his harem saw the result, they jumped him and kissed him all over, and he had an In Heaven look in his eyes and his face had an atomic red blush, as we almost busted out laughing.

Nico: Looks like Lincoln's in for some fun tonight. But, I can't help but get the feeling our next enemy for his rescue is someone Caylee knows.

Me: Yeah I have that feeling too.

Mole Man: So much for that loser.

Magneto: Loser is right!

Jack O Lantern: Either way, she won't bother anyone again.

Toad: No, she won't.

Me: Yeah. Now she has all of eternity to think about her crimes in the Xaikora prison.

Qin: Yeah that is for sure.

Camie: Good riddance.

Melter: Let's celebrate at Billy's house!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Billy: (To the viewers) Now Mindy is gone for good.

Me: Yep.

We went to Billy's house and celebrated and had a great meal. We then went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 5 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox,

Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Bonnie, Fung (Kung Fu Panda), Yellow Devil, Cyan Sung-Sun, Psycho Yellow and Jindiao (Kung Fu Panda) as well as Star Butterfly, Marco Diaz, Moon Butterfly, Eclipsa Butterfly, Venus Butterfly and Meteora Butterfly and we're going to the Mewni Sector and we're going to battle Sam Simpson's ex-boyfriend James and he is in deep doo doo trouble with Lincoln. Also Lincoln is gonna not only punch him in the face but he's going to REALLY GIVE THAT JERK A PIECE OF HIS MIND! And it's going to hurt really bad! And Sam Simpson, Ophelia Orb and Regina MacArthur are going to transform against him and Lincoln is going to lay down the law on that jerk for what he did in breaking Sam's heart! Also we're going to battle Another Bonnie, Fung (Kung Fu Panda), Yellow Devil, Cyan Sung-Sun, Psycho Yellow and Jindiao (Kung Fu Panda) who are the gene-slammers of Crocomire and Serris and the Embodiments of Jackel, Armadillo, Boar, Parrot, Moth, Camel and Squirrel Dopants. Also we're going to meet an Angemon Gene-slammer named Angela Ange.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Phoebe Phthisis, Avatar of Haze Shenron and Phthisis, Roman Goddess of Decay, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Shan Bu from World of Warcraft, he's the leader of the Shan'ze clan of Mogu and a herald to the return of Lei Shen, the Thunder King.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to a treasure hunter camp in China, but we're not there for a treasure hunt: we're after an old enemy of Lincoln, Caylee Chronomaly, and Carly Chronomaly, his name is Joshua Trevino, he's an evil treasure hunter, but he's also one of the most cold-blooded murderous psychopaths ever. Caylee, Carly, and Lincoln have dealt with him before, and they also know he's wanted for the murders of dozens of people throughout the United States and the world, and the reason why he's known as an evil treasure hunter is because he's tried to steal many ancient treasures and acquire their power and continue on his murderous rampages, but his plans were ruined every time by Lincoln, Caylee, and Carly. But, six years ago before Carly was murdered by Flip, Caylee, Lincoln, and Carly caught up to Josh, but before he could be caught, he made a hasty escape and disappeared never to be seen again. Now, a year later, we got word he's returned and he's after another treasure: a massive collection of necklaces called The Jade Necklaces of Shangdi. But, Lincoln and his harem are going to get to them, and then, we're going to pulverize Josh Trevino and take him back to the court to face trial for his crimes, and finally, death for all of the murders during his rampage, and we're going to meet Maria Majoram, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Majoram, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she was born with black angel wings, cosmic umbrakinesis, immortality, and mastery over powerful dark magic, and she also has the powers of Aromage Majoram because she Gene-Slammed herself into Aromage Majoram. When Lincoln found out, he was literally stunned, and her Gene-Slamming also caused her black angel wings to let off the scent of the majoram plants. She's one of Verena Bergamot's partners in her scented candle business, which rose to great heights and generated tons of profit. Lincoln made her a darkness greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with his entire harem, and Maria hates Luan with a blazing passion, and unlike Lori and Lola and just like Lynn and Lisa, Luan tried to ruin the scented candle business by using her very lethal pranks to destroy their headquarters, but just like what happened to Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa, Lincoln put a stop to Luan's rampage and cleaned up her pranks, and Luan was caught by the police and she was forced to apologize and had to pay Verena and her partners $500,000,000 in damages for attempted destruction of property, and she earned Maria's hatred.

Part 6 is where we face Mandy from Totally Spies. That Spoiled Brat is now going to pay for her crimes in the Xaikora Prison.

See you all next time.

# ENDGAME OF XEHANORT PART 6

Beverly Hills - Mandy

---

Walking through the Mewni Sector of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Bonnie, Fung (Kung Fu Panda), Yellow Devil, Cyan Sung-Sun, Psycho Yellow and Jindiao (Kung Fu Panda) as well as Star Butterfly, Marco Diaz, Moon Butterfly, Eclipsa Butterfly, Venus Butterfly and Meteora Butterfly and we were there for a fun and awesome rescue.

Nico: Boy the Mewni sector is amazing.

Camie: Wow it sure is! It's amazing how Mewni and Earth became one.

Nico: Yeah.

Brittney: We were amazed to see that Mewni and Earth merged too.

Camie: How did that happen again?

Me: Well it was back after we destroyed the Horned King in the world of The Black Cauldron.

I went over what happened at the end of chapter 755

---

Outside we were enjoying ourselves and relaxing by the lake and Nico caught a Bonsly and a Bronzong.

Maria: I just realized that this date was when I joined you guys.

Me: That's right. It was 1 year ago today.

William: Yep.

Suddenly a massive blinding flash of light illuminated the whole planet and we shielded our eyes. But then when the light faded, we saw an incredible and absolutely unbelievable sight. The planet Earth was now completely different and totally changed beyond all form of imagination. We saw 3 moons in the sky and one moon had rings around it and the sky was illuminated with the dazzling display of the aurora. We saw that the trees had crystal clusters all over them and there were two ruined castles and monsters and strange creatures were all over the place and so were mermaids, sprites, fairies and more. We saw strange landscapes and more. Our planet was now completely unrecognizable!

Me: Whoa! What happened to the whole planet!?

Zoe: (Gasp) I… I… I can't believe it! The worlds of Mewni and Earth are now fully merged together!

We gasped in sheer amazement! Our worlds were now one!

Laney: Our world and Star's world are now one!?

Me: How did this happen!?

Zoe: Star must've done this. She told me that she was gonna destroy the magic. For eons, the World of Magic dimension has been causing a lot of trouble for Mewni and the dimensions across the cosmos that it knows.

Brittney: Is that even possible?

Me: We better go see if she's all right.

We went to the ruined castle and we saw that it was still standing but ruined.

Me: Hello?

Laney: Is anyone here?

Zoe: Star? Marco? Lady Moon?

Star B.: Guys!

We saw Star and Marco.

Me: Star!

Me and Star hugged.

Me: Thank goodness you and Marco are okay.

Star B.: Thanks J.D.

I saw that Star's Heart marks on her face are totally gone.

Me: Your heart marks on your face are gone.

Star B.: I destroyed the magic. I used the Whispering Spell and destroyed the whole world of Magic.

Me: That's incredible!

Marco: She did it.

Me: She really did it.

I saw bandages on Marco's stomach.

Me: Are you all right Marco?

Marco: I got stabbed in the stomach by a unicorn horn.

We gasped.

Me: Thank God you're all right Marco. A wound like that would've killed you.

Moon: (British Accent) It would've.

Me: Queen Moon?

Zoe: Lady Moon!

Zoe went over and hugged her.

Zoe: Thank goodness you're all right.

Moon: Yes I'm fine Zoe. Star did it. She saved our worlds.

Me: And she merged both our worlds into one. Lady Moon it's such an honor to meet you.

Moon: You too J.D. Thank you so much for taking care of Star.

Me: It was our pleasure your majesty. Team Loud Phoenix Storm is like a family always looking out for each other and helping people in need.

Mina: Then you will die before you are done!

We turned and saw MINA LOVEBERRY!

Zoe: Mina!

Zoe fired a massive blast of energy at her and completely obliterated her in an instant.

Zoe: You are never welcome in our worlds again Mina Loveberry.

We met Eclipsa and her daughter Meteora and we met Globgor. But we got a surprising shock when we found out that Meteora is really Ms. Heinous whom we killed when we destroyed St. Olga's. But we're glad she's on the right path of redemption. Even though the magic is destroyed she still has her powers given to her from the Sun Fireball of Helios. But we now have a whole new world merged with ours and it was gonna take an extremely long time to get used to it.

---

FLASHBACK ENDS

Camie: WOW! That is amazing!

Star Butterfly: Yeah that was a huge sacrifice. But it was awesome.

Marco Diaz: It sure was.

Camie: That is awesome.

Nico: Star, I want to thank you, Bonnie, and your teams for coming

Star Butterfly: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun.

Bonnie Rockwaller: It sure will be.

Camie: Yeah.

Marco Diaz: I'm really looking forward to this one too.

Zoe Weather: I know. Me too. But that was an amazing thing Star did back then.

Lola: I agree Zoe.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: I'll never forget that.

Qin: Wow!

Star Butterfly: I know. But I was shocked after hearing that the Butterfly Dynasty did more harm than good.

Me: Not all of what they did was bad Star. You accomplished so much and that shows that you are a hero.

Star Butterfly: That is true.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah and Star you and Marco have done a lot of amazingly good deeds and that shows that you and Marco brought two amazing planets together.

Me: Yeah just like all of us have.

Star Butterfly: That is also true.

Marco Diaz: Yeah that's right.

Nico: Marco, have you and Star made wedding plans?

Marco Diaz: Uhh! (BLUSHES) I don't think we got that far yet.

Me: Nico he's still too young for that. Give him a few more years for that.

Nico: Sorry.

Marco Diaz: But I'll let you know if we do.

Star Butterfly: But going on all those adventures with Marco was really fun.

Brittney: It sure was awesome.

Nico: J.D. I never asked this but how did you guys meet Star and Marco?

Me: That was a fun adventure. It was back in the teams old days. The final stages.

I went over what happened in Chapter 334 and it was awesome.

---

It starts at Royal York Elementary. Mrs. Johnson was getting ready to start class when we come in.

Me: Morning everyone.

Lincoln: Hey buddy. You ready for another good day of school?

Me: Sure am buddy.

I high-five everyone.

Mrs. Johnson: Okay class. I have an announcement. We have a new student joining us today so please give a warm Royal York welcome for Timothy Mack.

A kid with black hair, blue eyes, sunglasses, black leather jacket, brown shirt, blue jeans and sneakers.

Tim: Pleasure to be here.

Mrs. Johnson: How about you sit next to Lincoln and Clyde?

Tim: Sure.

Tim took his seat.

Me: Pleasure to meet you Tim. I'm J.D. Knudson.

Tim: Awesome! I heard so much about you man. Your adventures have been awesome.

Me: I get that all the time.

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud.

Clyde: I'm Clyde McBride.

Tim: Pleasure to meet you guys. I heard you have a huge family.

Lincoln: That's right. I have lots of sisters and brothers. Biologically and non-biologically.

Me: I treat Lincoln and his huge family like my own family. They are like my brothers and sisters.

Tim: That's cool man. But how come you like coming here to the Elementary School?

Me: Lincoln has had some problems with bullies here so I have a special permit that lets me come here to watch after Lincoln and his little sisters.

Tim: That's a big job.

Me: It sure is.

Later at Lunch as Tim was about to get his lunch he bumped into someone.

Tim: Oh man! I'm sorry. I… (Stammering)

Tim had bumped into Rachel and he was entranced by her beauty. Cupid's arrow had hit him and he was in love.

Rachel: Um… Are you all right?

Tim: (Acts like a malfunctioning robot) RED ALERT! RED ALERT! DOES NOT COMPUTE! (Gets a Gushing Nosebleed)

Me: Uh oh!

I snap my fingers and he reverts back to normal.

Me: Are you all right Tim?

Tim: I think so. What happened?

Me: You were acting like a malfunctioning robot and got a nasty nosebleed after you caught sight of Rachel here.

Tim: Why?

Me: You've been struck by Cupid's arrow and developed a huge crush on her.

Lincoln: It's true Tim. Clyde has a huge crush on my oldest sister Lori and it gets really awkward.

Clyde: Yep. I know just how you feel. (Pulls out a photo of Lori) This is Lori.

Tim saw the photo of Lori looking at him in fear.

Tim: She's beautiful. I didn't know that this is what happens when I'm around a girl I like.

Me: It happens man. Lori already has a boyfriend. Her fiance Bobby Santiago.

Clyde: Yep.

Me: Rachel is already getting married to me soon. But not for 10 more years.

Rachel: He's been placed into a special ordinence where he can take on more than one wife.

Me: Yep.

I show him a copy of the document that made it official.

Me: This is a copy of the Ordinence.

Tim read it.

Tim: That's really interesting. I wish I was under an ordinence like this.

Me: (Chuckles) Wouldn't we all. But it doesn't work that way. You have to get special permission from the Governor or the President of The United States to have this.

Lincoln: That's right.

We sat down and ate our lunch.

Lincoln: J.D. I've been wanting to ask this for a while.

Me: What is it Lincoln?

Lincoln: How did you learn how to do that to break Clyde out of his Malfunctioning Robot mode when he's around Lori?

Me: That is a question I haven't been asked in a long time.

Tim: Really?

Me: Yep. It was back when I was in 1st grade 8 years ago.

---

Me: (Narrating) I was having my lunch in the cafeteria at my school in Colorado when I saw a kid bump into a girl. He was struck by Cupid's arrow and was acting like a Malfunctioning Robot. Imaginary sparks and stars flew out of his head and his eyes were spinning.

Past me: Oh man!

Me: I went over to him to calm him down before he had a seizure and I shook him. But that didn't work. So I snapped my fingers and somehow it worked. I knew right then and there that whenever someone has a breakdown from love, all I had to do was snap my fingers.

FLASHBACK ENDS.

Lincoln: That's amazing.

Laney: So that's how you learned how to break people out of that malfunctioning robot mode.

Me: Yep. It's been with me since then.

Lola: I had no idea that you learned about that out of the air like that J.D.

Lana: That is really cool!

Lucy: It sure is. Sigh. The meaning of love is an endless struggle.

Me: I know Lucy. (To the Viewers) Lucy broke up with Silas and she has been sadder than normal. It was sad when we heard that.

Lily: I'm sorry about Silas, Lucy. But don't worry there's plenty of fish in the sea. Metaphorically speaking of course.

Suddenly Zoe came in and she had a shocked look on her face.

Zoe: J.D.!

Me: What's wrong Zoe?

Zoe: Star Butterfly is going through a terrifying change. She's going through something called (Dramatic Voice) MEWBERTY!

Thunder and Lightning crashes.

Me: What's Mewberty?

Zoe: It's not like Puberty. It's completely different from it. When a Mewman girl goes through it they have an insatiable lust for boys, become a strange creature with six arms, wings and antennae. Once they enter this state there's no telling what they will do and they are stronger than a human.

Me: Oh man.

Lincoln: We got to get over there!

Laney: Yeah.

Rachel: Right!

Me: Lets go!

Tim: I want to come with. I want to see everything in action.

Me: Are you sure Tim? It could get really dangerous.

Tim: I know but I want to see this to believe it.

Me: Okay. Lets go!

---

We went to Royal York High School and in the halls we saw purple vines covering the halls and we saw that they lead to one of the lockers and it had what looked like a giant heart shaped coccoon.

Laney: What is that?

Zoe: That's Star's Mewberty Coccoon.

Me: I've got a really bad feeling about this guys. Stand back.

I go Super Angel.

Tim: Whoa! So this is your Super Angel form.

Me: It is.

I walk up to the coccoon and put my hand on it.

Me: It's squishy. But Star is definitely in here. I feel her energy and it's growing stronger and stronger.

A hand inside it was on the shell of the coccoon and I saw 5 more hands. Star had glowing heart eyes and six arms.

Lori: What's happening?

Zoe: It's the final stage of Star's Metamorphosis. We have to get the boys away from here and fast!

Laney: Right.

Lola: We're with you Zoe!

Lana: Lets go!

Lila: Right!

They hid all the boys in the gym of the school and closed the door.

The coccoon started to crack open. I stood back and saw Star sprout wings. She flew into the air and she was in her Mewberty form.

Me: Whoa!

Zoe: This is really bad guys! We have to stop her!

Varie: Yeah.

Star saw me and she was consumed with Lust for me.

Star: BOY!

She flew at me and I went at her and we clasped hands. I grabbed her four extra hands with my octopus arms.

Me: Star listen to me! You got to get a hold of yourself!

Star: BOY!

Star threw me away and I stopped.

Me: Star you have to stop this now!

Star fired a blast of purple heart slime at me and I dodged it. She fired another blast and I caught it and threw it back to her.

Lori: Is there any way to stop her Mewberty Zoe?

Zoe: It should go away at 3:57 PM.

Luna looked at her watch.

Luna: That's only 10 minutes away dude.

Luan: This is not gonna get pretty. We have to help J.D.!

Eddy: Yeah! We have to!

Lynn: Lets go!

Star landed on the ground and Lynn grabbed Star and tackled her to the ground and Lucy, Lola, Lana, Lila and Lisa held her down.

Lily held down her legs.

Tim: I got this!

Tim then shocked us by touching the ground and out of it came dark bramble vines and they shackled her to it.

Me: Whoa!

Lucy: Gasp!

Varie: Tim you have Dark Powers?

Tim: I do. I was blessed by the Black Flower of the Morrigan, the Celtic Goddess of War and Darkness.

Me: Oh wow! That's a big gift.

Tim: Yes. I was given these powers 10 years ago.

Varie: That's awesome.

Cody: It sure is.

Tim: Yes.

Me: How much time is left?

Luna checked her watch.

Luna: It's 3:56. One minute left dude!

But suddenly Star broke out of the restraints and flew up into the air.

Luna: It's time dudes!

When it hit 3:57 PM purple hearts came down meaning that they all flaked off and an object fell and crashed into the lockers.

Marco: Star!

Star got up and she was back to normal.

Star: (Groaning) What happened?

Me: You went through Mewberty.

Zoe: It's over now Star.

Star: Thank goodness.

A fluttering sound was heard.

Ember: What was that?

Star looked behind her and she had a pair of vestigal wings on her back.

Me: You have a small pair of wings Star.

Suddenly a beam of sunlight shined on Star and a golden fireball flew down the beam of light and hit Star. Star was enveloped in a tornado of golden fire and light.

Laney: Another Elemental Choosing in progress!

Lila: Incredible!

Lucy: It's a powerful one.

Star's wand turned completely different.

When the tornado faded, Star had yellow butterfly wings and a Sun was emblazened on her forehead.

Star got up and she was forever changed.

Star: What happened?

Me: You were hit by a yellow fireball and it changed you. Let me see here.

I pull out my legends book and look it up. It was there that I found an interesting discovery.

Me: Here it is. This is strange. Star was given fire and light powers by the Golden Sun Fireball of Helios, the god of the Sun in Greek Myth. Once every 500 years, Helios creates a beam of sunlight on a worthy soul and throws a golden fireball at them that embues them with fire and light powers, super strength, super speed, cosmic Light Powers and Cosmic Fire Powers. But there's a major catch. That soul has to be from Mewni and has to finish going through Mewberty. And the Royal Wand will have enhanced magic because of it.

Marco: Wow! Star this is incredible!

Star: It sure is Marco. But won't I look crazy with these wings?

Me: You can have them come at will.

Star thought for a second and the wings went back into her back.

Laney: It worked!

Marco: It sure did.

Suddenly a dimensional portal opened up and out came Ludo and his army of monsters.

Me: Ludo! Boy you will never quit will you?

Ludo: No I won't now get the wand!

Me: Power up!

We went at Ludo and his army of monsters and pulverized them all into pulp.

Ludo: Blast! Retreat!

Me: What a bunch of wooses.

Varie: Yep.

Rachel: Some scum just can't take a hint.

Cody: No they won't.

Me: But nonetheless we have to tell Queen Moon about Star's new powers.

Varie: Yeah.

In Star's room we were using Star's mirror and contacted Queen Moon the Undaunted. Moon answered.

Moon: (British Accent) Star?

Me: Queen Moon the Undaunted. It's an honor to meet you.

Moon: J.D. Knudson. It's a pleasure to meet you. We've heard about all of your adventures.

Me: Yes. But the reason we called you is because we had a rather interesting development happen to Star.

Moon: What happened J.D.?

Me: She was given powers by the Golden Sun Fireball of Helios, the God of the Sun in Greek Myth.

Moon: What!? How is that possible!?

Zoe: I believe I can answer that Lady Moon. My friends here have gotten their powers here on Earth because of the blessings of Mythological Deities from myths all over the world. The List is very long but it's how they got their powers.

Me: That's right. However Me, my friend and partner Vince Pusateri and Carol Pingrey Loud here were given our powers because of Cosmic Radiation, radiation from Outer Space.

Moon: Oh my. It's good you called me. Star, this must be a huge change for you.

Star: It is mom. I have no idea how to use my powers like this.

Moon: Oh Star I'm sure someone will be more than happy to teach you how to master your powers.

Me: As a matter of fact your Majesty there is.

Aylene: I'll help teach her. I have fire powers because of the Fire Snake of Xiuhcoatl, the god of Fire in Mayan Myth.

Luan: I got my Light powers from Sulis, the goddess of Light in Celtic Myth.

Lola: My fire powers are from the Gabija, the Spirit of Fire in Lithuanian Myth.

Sam: I got my powers because of Pele, the Goddess of Fire in Hawaiian Myth.

Moon: Oh thank you all. You all have been blessed in more ways than anyone on Mewni could've imagined.

Hercules: We get that all the time.

Me: We'll do our best to help her your majesty.

Moon: Thank you all.

Luan: You might say that she is Illuminating. (Laughs to Rimshot) Get it?

We all laugh.

Me: (Laughs) That was a good one Luan.

Moon: (Laughs) Luan is funny.

Varie: She always cracks us up.

Maggie L.: It's true.

Back in the Living Room of the Knudson-Loud-Anderson-Weather Mansion we were watching TV.

Me: So Tim what did you think of our adventure?

Tim: It was awesome! I loved how we saved all the boys from Star's Mewberty rampage.

Varie: We're glad Tim.

Tim: I am too. If it's all right with you J.D. I would like to take Rachel to the Carnival for a friendship date.

Me: That's fine with me Tim. What do you think Rachel?

Rachel: That's very sweet of you Tim. Lets go.

At the carnival, Tim and Rachel were having a lot of fun.

Rachel: Lets check out some of the games.

Tim: Okay. I know just the one.

They went to the Bottle Game where they had to knock the bottles down with a baseball to win a prize.

Tim: This is my favorite game.

Rachel: Go for it.

Tim placed the money on the stand and the carnie handed him 3 balls. Tim aimed for the bottom and threw a ball and knocked them down in one throw.

BLAM!

Rachel: Great shot Tim! Direct hit!

Tim: Yeah!

Carnie: We have a winner!

He gave Tim a stuffed Penguin.

Tim: This is for you Rachel.

Rachel: Thanks Tim.

Next they went on the roller coaster and it was an adrenaline rush. It was a brand new roller coaster called THE TRAIL OF AGONY!

Tim: YEEEAAAAAHHH! WHOOOOOO!

Rachel: THIS IS AAAAAWWWWEEEEEESSSSOOOOOOOOMMMMEEEEEEEEEE!

They went on loops, curves, bends and turns at blazing speeds of 40 miles per hour and they came down an angle and landed with a huge explosion.

KRABOOOM!

When the car stopped they got out and their hair was blown back.

Rachel: That was so much fun!

Tim: YEAH! That was a rush!

Rachel: You said it!

They heard a bell ring and saw a man slam a hammer which raised a weight up a tall tower toward a bell.

Rachel: The Strength Tester Tower! I love that.

Tim: Lets try it out.

Carnie: Slam the bell and win a fabulous prize!

Tim took the hammer and slammed it and the weight went up and stopped short of the bell and a message came out and said "Muscle hunk".

Carnie: Wow! That's really good. Good effort.

Tim: Thanks.

Rachel: Let me try.

Rachel took the hammer and slammed it with incredible force and it hit the bell so hard that it knocked the bell right off of the tower and sent it flying.

WHAM! BONG! WHEEE!

Tim: WHOA! Rachel you have to be one of the strongest girls I've ever known!

Rachel: I don't like to brag but it runs in my family.

Carnie: Congratulations young lady. You won a brand new iPad Pro.

Rachel: Thanks. For you Tim.

Tim: Thanks Rachel! I've always wanted an iPad!

Later they were on the Ferris Wheel and as it was spinning they were having a great chat about the stuff they like, what's fun and more.

When they left Tim was walking Rachel back home.

Rachel: Thanks for taking me to the carnival Tim. I had a great time with you.

Tim: You're welcome Rachel. Glad you had fun.

Rachel kissed Tim on the Cheek and he was shocked and Rachel went inside. Tim had steam coming out of his shirt and body and he was sweating like crazy which made him soaked to the bone and he had imaginary hearts popping out of his head. He fainted right there on the spot.

I saw this and picked him up and took him home.

I knock on his home door and his mom answered.

Mrs. Mack: Yes?

Me: Hello Mrs. Mack. I'm J.D. Knudson and I'm a friend of your son here.

Mrs. Mack: Oh wow. I saw all of your achievements and you've had a major impact on the planet. What happened to Tim?

Me: He took my fiance Rachel out on a friendship date to the carnival and he got a kiss from her and fainted.

Mrs. Mack: Oh hohoho. Looks like my little man has a girlfriend.

Me: Yeah.

I take him in and put him on the couch.

It was the beginning of many adventures with Tim.

---

When it was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and amazed.

Nico: WHOA! So that's how you all met. That is amazing!

Maria: Oh, c'mon. You guys have been doing shit together for God knows how long.

Star Butterfly: We've been doing a lot of stuff for a long time.

Marco Diaz: I know. It was amazing.

Me: Yeah. It sure is. But after everything you all have done these last few years you deserve to start a family.

Marco Diaz: You're right. I'll tell you all well.

Me: Okay.

Venus Butterfly: It was all really amazing for Star and I'm proud of her.

Moon Butterfly: We all are proud of her.

Me: We are too. She has come a long way since she joined us. She and Marco and her friends all are awesome.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: That's for sure.

Nico: Yep.

Zoe Weather: And I'm glad that we destroyed many of their enemies.

Me: Yeah and some of them are now in the M.O.E.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: That is cool.

Me: Yep.

Laney: Yeah. Wow! We really socked it to Mindy.

Zoe Weather: That loser really had it coming.

Me: She sure did. Billy and Mandy really did an awesome job in putting the kibosh on her.

Nico: And let's not forget the phone

Camie: That was a scary phone!

Me: It sure was. Camie I don't know if I ever told you this but me and Renee Roberts, when we were having fun on our date, we found out that Billy and Irwin made a call on the Phone of Cthulhu and we went in after them. It's where everyone found out the reason why I never take off my shoes.

Camie: Really?

Me: Yeah. I have webbed feet.

Camie: What?

Me: Yeah it's true.

Nico: Show them.

I took off my shoes and socks and showed everyone my feet and they were webbed.

Nico: It's the reason why J.D. is a really good swimmer.

Sakura Knudson: Boy I remember that. And I think J.D. having webbed feet is cool.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

I went over what happened on May 23rd, 2021 in chapter 1406

---

At Mandy's room in the World Tree Estate, her phone was ringing and Billy was calling. She answered it.

Mandy: What do you want Billy?

She was reading a book.

Billy: (On the phone) (Falsetto) (Clears throats) This is P.U. Poopenhauser and I am conducting a national survey. Tell me, do you smell like dog doo-doo or just look like it!

Irwin: (Laughs) That's a good one yo.

Billy: (Sighs) Billy I know it's you. I have caller ID. In fact most people have caller ID. They can tell it's you calling them.

Irwin: Tell Mandy I think she's got silky hair.

Billy: (Whispers) Shh. I think she's on to us Irwin. (Resumes Falsetto) Uh I am sorry madam. I do not know this Billy of which you speak of mm-hmm.

She hung up and put her book down.

Billy is in his room with Irwin making prank calls.

Billy: Perhaps I can meet him sometime. (No Answer) Hello? Mandy? You there?

The door knocked.

Billy: Go get the door Irwin.

Irwin: All right but I still want to breathe heavy into Mandy's phone.

He went to the door and Irwin was blasted into the wall by a garden hose from Billy's house.

Billy: That's odd.

The water smashed him into the wall too and we saw Mandy armed with the hose.

Mandy: Oops. Looks like you guys wet yourselves again.

Irwin looked down.

Irwin: Aw man. I didn't think anybody would notice that.

Billy: LOOK OUT IRWIN! IT'S MANDY! RUN FOR IT! SHE'S GONE CRAZY!

Irwin: DON'T LEAVE ME!

Mandy blasted his open mouth and filled him up with water and he inflated like a balloon and Billy closed the door and Irwin popped.

POP!

YUCK!

Billy ran all the way to his house as Mandy was squirting him with water.

Billy's dad Harold was sprayed.

Harold: Now that's what I'm talking about!

Billy: (SCREAMS) (GETS SPRAYED) SHE'S CRAZY! CRAZY! CRAAAAAAAAZZZZYYYYYYYY! (See's his parents close) What are you guys doing so close together?

Mandy: I'm not through with you Billy! I'm going to drench you until you die!

Gladys: Mandy! What are you doing with that hose in my house!? Turn that water off this instant young lady!

She sprayed Gladys 3 times.

Billy: Dad? What's Caller ID?

Harold: That's easy son. It's what butt-ugly dogs wear around their hairy necks so that we'll know when we're calling on the phone. Like your mother in law. Right honey? Right?

Gladys growled and punched him in the face so hard that his big nose and eyes were thrusted onto the back of his head. He got up and looked and saw that his butt was huge as he was wiggling his buttcheeks as seals were barking.

Harold: (Muffled) Why didn't anyone ever tell me my butt was so big?

The phone rang and he answered it.

Harold: Hellooo?

Billy: (On the phone) (Falsetto) Hello Mr. Dad. This is your doctor. I'm calling to tell you that your brain is broken and it has to be removed.

Harold: Billy I know it's you.

Billy: (Falsetto) Billy? Who is Billy?

Billy was on the phone by him.

Harold: It says here on the Caller ID.

He showed it to him and on the ID it said "Name: Billy, Bloodtype: O, Occupation: Idiot, Likes: Eating Grass, Wet Boogers."

Billy: Curse you caller ID! CURSE YOU TO HECK!

Next me and Renee were having our date at Lynn's Table and we were having the Ulti-Meatum.

Renee: Mmm! (Eating) Wow! This burger is so good!

Me: Told you it was good.

My cell phone rang.

Me: I'll get that.

I saw that it was Billy on the phone.

Me: What's up Billy?

Billy appeared on a split screen and he was dressed as a chef and he was calling from Lori's phone.

Billy: (French Accent) Bonjour Monsieur J.D. I am a member of the French Chefs of Disgusting Foods Committee and we have nominated you for head chef.

Me: Nice try Billy. But I know it's you silly. My phone has Caller ID you know.

Billy: You knew it was me too!? I even used Lori's phone and dressed up as a Chef!

Me: It was a nice try though. But keep at it.

Lori: BILLY GET OUT OF MY ROOM!

Billy: Uh oh!

Billy ran!

I hung up.

Later Grim was having a bath and he was playing with action figures that looked like him as an army commando and Gladys in a smoking hot bikini.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) (Deep Voice) Hey there little lady. How are you doing? (Woman Voice) No! Go away! You're scary! (Deep Voice) Yes my ripping biceps can be intimidating. (Woman Voice) I hate you Grim! Yet you're so powerful. Kiss me!

The Phone in the bathroom Rang.

Grim: Always when I'm bathing!

The caller ID said that it was Billy calling and it said "Reason for Call: Attempting a Prank Call!"

Grim answered.

Grim: This better be good boy!

A split screen appeared and it showed Billy who was at a Pay Phone by the Kwik-E-Mart and he was dressed as a cowboy.

Billy: (Cowboy Dorky Accent) Duh howdy there Mr. Grim. I am a member of the National Stupid Head Ugly Butt Committee and we have just nominated you for President.

Grim: I have Caller ID you know.

Billy: You still knew it was me!? I even dressed up as a stupid cowboy so I wouldn't be recognized! I HATE CALLER ID SO MUCH! IT'S RUINING MY LIFE GRIM! MY LIFE! MY LIFFFFFEEEEEEE!

Grim hung up and the split screen disappeared and Billy wound up in Grim's bathtub! Even Grim was shocked.

Billy: Grim I need to know if there's a way to beat Caller ID!

Grim: I'm sorry Billy but almost every phone nowadays comes equipped with it. Now go away! I have serious matters to attend to.

He pulled the drain plug and Billy got sucked down the drain as he was laughing and spinning.

Billy walked down the hall.

Billy: I need to find some way or something to beat caller ID.

A monster from the basement came out.

Monster: Dude you should totally check in there.

Billy went downstairs and looked through Grim's trunk.

Billy: Lets see. A jar of pickled pixies, a shrunken head, invisible underwear, a dragon's snout and a scroll of magic missile.

He threw said items out.

Billy: AUGH! There's nothing in here that will help me beat Caller ID!

Then a strange glow hit him.

Billy: I said nothing!

Billy didn't see the glow.

It faded and came back.

Billy: I SAID NOTHING WILL…

He saw that the glow was coming from a strange phone that looked like a skull and the receiver was in its mouth and the skull had a weird symbol on its forehead and the dial was its left eye! Billy went to reach for it but Grim stopped him.

Grim: BILLY! What are you doing! Stay away from that phone!

Billy: But Grim I just wanted to see if that phone had Caller ID on it.

Grim: BILLY! THAT IS THE MOST DANGEROUS PHONE IN THE UNIVERSE!

He had fire in his eye sockets.

Billy: But Grim, Phones are our friends. They take us to magical places. Hong Kong, Hawaii, Japan, Greenland, Iceland…

Harold had a phone bill at his home.

Harold: Alaska, Guatemala, Jamaica, Korea!? HEY! WHO'S BEEN CALLING ALL THESE PLACES!?

Nico came down.

Nico: Hey what's all the commotion about?

Grim: Billy was about to make a call on that phone.

Nico: What's so bad about that?

Grim: That is not an ordinary phone mon. This is the Phone of Cthulhu, an ancient and terrible being that can drive men mad just by speaking to them. If anyone ever made a call on that phone, it would awaken the ancient slumbering creature known as Cthulhu and if he is awakened he will rise from the murky depths AND DESTROY THIS WORLD!

Grim had his eye sockets on fire again.

Nico gasped in shock!

Nico: WHOA MAN! That phone is an artifact of doom!

Nico ran upstairs.

Billy: Uh Grim your eyes are still on fire.

Grim: (SCREAMS) Help Me Billy! Help Me! Quick! Get me something to put my eyes out with!

He handed Grim a pot full of coffee and he splashed it on himself!

SPLASH!

He screamed in pain from the scalding hot coffee!

Grim: (SCREAM!) Get me something else! Quick!

He shook his head and Billy handed him a bottle of hot sauce and Grim poured it on his face and he screamed in pain.

Billy: Here Grim! Try this!

He handed Grim a barrel full of acid and Grim put it on his head and he shook and screamed in pain as it burned him!

Grim: IT BURNS! IT BURNS!

Billy pulled out a jug full of rocket fuel!

Billy: Here Grim! Douse it with this!

Grim poured the rocket fuel on him and then his head bursted into flames and he screamed and then ran to the bathroom in Billy's house and he pushed Harold out and dunked his head into the toilet and he sighed in relief.

Grim: Ahh. Much better!

Harold: Hey! I wasn't done in there!

Later Billy took Irwin to the basement.

Billy: Come on Irwin it's down here.

Irwin: Uh I don't know Billy. This Kahlua guy might not find prank calls very funny yo.

Billy: First of all Irwin it's not Kahlua it's Cocka-Juju! Second of all it doesn't matter if he finds it funny or not. It only matters if it's funny to us. Come on.

They went downstairs and saw the phone.

Billy: There it is Irwin. (Points to the Phone Of Cthulhu) The Phone With No Caller ID. (Picks Irwin Up) NOW GO!

He threw Irwin and he crashed into the wall and talked on the phone after knocking it off the wall and it hit him on the head!

UH OH!

Irwin: Hello? Is Joe there?

Man: (Incoherent Babbling)

Irwin: Jo mama?

Then Octopus tentacles popped through the phone receiver and went for Irwin!

Irwin: BILLY HELP!

They grabbed him and pulled him through the phone and his shoes popped off!

BURRRPPP!

The Phone Receiver burped.

Billy: IRWIN! IRWIN WHERE'D YOU GO!?

The tentacles came back and grabbed Billy!

Billy: (Screams) WHAT'RE YOU DOING! NO! NOOOOOOOO!

The tentacles pulled him into the phone and his shoes were popped off too.

The next morning Grim was coming out of the bathroom and the monster came out of the basement.

Monster: Dude! Some crazy stuff went on down there! HA!

Grim wondered what he meant by that.

Receiver: The time allowed for you to call has expired. Please hang up and dial again.

Grim saw that the Phone of Cthulhu was tampered with.

Grim: Oh no! They didn't!

He saw that it was REALLY true and that Billy and Irwin's shoes were there.

Grim: They did! NOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO! (CRYING)

Me, Nico, Renee and Mandy came.

Me: Grim what's wrong!?

Renee: What happened!?

Nico: Yeah what happened!?

Mandy: All right what's all the screaming about?

Grim: Oh guys! You're never gonna believe what happened! Billy and… and his ugly friend, they made a phone call during the week and I only have a limited number of weekday minutes! That's so evil mon! And I know evil. I'm the Grim Reaper!

Me: Grim calm down. I'm sure it's not a big deal.

Mandy: Yeah get ahold of yourself. They were probably just playing around with your phone making phony phone calls. Where are they anyway?

Nico: That's what we're wondering.

Grim: Oh I don't know. They probably got sucked through the phone into another dimension beyond space and time and… Yadda yadda yadda. And we're all doomed because they have awakened the great Cthulhu because he'll probably destroy the universe.

We gasped in shock!

Me: Those peabrain idiots!

Nico: This is what happens when you mess with forces you have no idea of understanding.

Renee: Who is Cthulhu?

Me: I'll tell you all about him later Renee.

Grim: Yeah. Lets go watch television.

Me: Grim this is serious!

Nico: Yeah!

Mandy picked up Billy's shoes.

Mandy: Why didn't their shoes go too?

Grim: Shoes can't fit through the phone silly. They are way too big.

WHAP!

Mandy whacked him in the face with them.

Mandy: We better go in after them.

Grim: Do we have to? I mean the world is already doomed. Why can't we watch TV instead?

I grabbed Grim.

Me: Grim get ahold of yourself! The world will never be doomed as long as Team Loud Phoenix Storm has anything to say about it. And besides Billy has been through a nightmare because of Professor Dick and us kicking him out because of him. We got to get him back.

Grim: Oh I guess you're right.

Me: Nico you keep an eye on the team while we're gone. Me and Renee will go with Mandy and Grim to find Billy and Irwin.

Nico: Right!

I called the world of Cthulhu on the phone and answering it was an orange dinosaur monster with long hands and purple striped horns and a big red mouth. He talked to me in beatbox language.

Mandy: Hi is this Cthulhu?

A split screen showed us on the right and the monster on the left.

James Silverman: (In Beatbox) No, this is James Silverman. What's up?

I used my language translator.

Me: Do you know of two kids that came through the phone recently?

James Silverman: If you're talking about the new interns you'll find them in the cafeteria.

Mandy: Thanks.

We got sucked through the phone and our shoes came off.

* * *

We were in the dimension of Cthulhu. It was a wicked ugly and terrifying dimension. It was freaky and scary.

Me: Whoa! So this is the dimension of Cthulhu.

Renee: It sure is an ugly place.

I saw that my shoes popped off.

Me: Shoes are too big.

Renee: Yeah my shoes popped off too.

Mandy: Same here.

Me: Lets get searching.

We walked around.

Grim: It's no use guys. We've searched for hours and still can't find any sign of Billy and Irwin. I say we just give up and head on home. Come on. I'll drive.

Me: I don't give up that easily Grim.

Mandy: First of all, we got sucked here through the phone. Secondly we've only been here for 5 minutes.

Me: And we've only just begun our search.

Grim: But lets face reality guys! We'll never find them! We could look and look and look and look and look, but it's pointless all right! Billy is nowhere to be found so we might as well give up and call it a day!

Billy then appeared.

Grim: Oh hey Billy. 'Cause you're making me miss my favorite show!

We looked at Billy and gasped! Grim screamed!

Me: WHAT THE FUCK!?

Billy had an ugly squid-like nose and he had an ugly lamprey-like mouth!

Billy: I love that show!

He ran.

---

Back at home, everyone was watching TV.

Jessie: (Pokemon) I wonder if J.D. and Renee are back from their date yet. Let me give them a call. (about to touch her phone)

Soundwave: Jessie don't touch your phone.

Jessie: What's the problem?

Nurse Joy then came and she had torn up clothes!

Nico: Nurse Joy are you all right!?

Nurse Joy: I just had a dangerous encounter!

Laney: I think we're seeing it right now!

They saw monsters that were ugly and full of tentacles running around and spreading terror all over the city.

Nurse Joy: It's not just in the city. The people in the Pokemon Center are being turned into monsters too!

Brittney: This is not good! This is the work of Cthulhu!

Nico: Cthulhu!? Oh man! I hope J.D. and Renee, Mandy and Grim can stop him.

Lola: They will. We have to give them faith in this.

Lana: Yeah!

Nico: We need to block off the phones!

Vortex: Soundwave, block all phone communications. NOW!

Soundwave: Affirmative!

Soundwave cut off all the phone lines and communications.

Nico: I hope J.D. and the others find and stop Cthulhu.

---

In the dimension of Cthulhu, Me, Grim, Mandy and Renee were walking to Cthulhu's cafeteria.

Mandy: We saw Billy run in here after you freaked out Grim.

Grim: I guess I should be used to weird stuff coming out of Billy's nose.

We went in.

Renee: I didn't know that you never take your shoes off J.D.

Me: Well I was born with webbed feet and it's the reason why I never take my shoes off.

The camera shows my feet and they were webbed feet.

Me: It's pretty weird but I'm also a great swimmer with them.

In Cthulhu's Cafeteria, Billy was in line for lunch and he was being served by a green monster with 8 mouths and 15 eyes.

Green Monster: What'll you have kid?

Billy: What do you got?

Green Monster: Well we got goop, we got glop, we got goo, we got slop, some slime with slather, roast face with lather.

Billy: Whoa! I'll take something gelatinous.

Green Monster: You got it kid.

He scooped out some blue slop and put it on his tray.

Billy: Thank you.

He left for his table.

A blue monster with 6 mouths and 19 eyes came.

Blue Monster: I'll take one of everything.

He must be really hungry.

We arrived in Cthulhu's Cafeteria.

Mandy: Cthulhu's Cafeteria.

Me: Wow. Look at all the monsters.

Renee: There's a lot of them.

Grim: I'm going for the calamari.

The monsters did not like what Grim said.

Me: Lets focus Grim.

Mandy: Yeah lets just find Billy and get out of here.

Grim: Oh all right. Now where could that little loaf be?

We looked around.

Me: Is that him over there? (Points to a table)

Grim: Over there? There's Billy. I think.

We went over.

Billy: Hey guys.

Me: Billy you look weird.

Mandy: Yeah what happened to you? You look disgusting.

Grim: I have to admit, it is a bit of an improvement.

Billy: Ain't it sweet? Cthulhu liked our prank call so much that he gave us a job making prank calls for him. I'm living the American dream guys. I'm doing what I love for a living.

Me: I didn't know Cthulhu ran a prank call enterprise.

Renee: Yeah that's new.

Mandy: But your nose looks like a cuttlefish.

Billy: Chicks dig cuttlefish.

Me: I don't think Squidward would like it.

Billy: Maybe.

Mandy: And your mouth looks like a big disgusting sucker.

Billy: Chicks dig…

Grim: Don't go there.

Renee: Yeah your mouth looks like that of a lamprey.

Me: Yeah just don't bite me with that.

Billy: Yeah. (Giggles) And I've got a tentacle growing out of my chest.

He scooted back and lifted up his shirt and we saw that he had an ugly pink octopus tentacle growing right out of the middle of his chest.

Me: Yuck! I'm gonna need serious therapy after today.

Renee: Me too.

Billy: (Giggles) Actually I'm still in the larval stage. But if I keep eating this crud…

He hit his blue food with his fork and it formed into a ghostly structure and screamed horrifically.

Me: EW! I've eaten weird stuff on different planets but that is the weirdest I've ever seen.

Renee: No kidding.

Billy: I know but I'll grow as big and strong as Irwin.

Me, Renee, Grim and Mandy: Irwin?

Billy: Sure! Yo! Irwin!

We heard a weird screech and we a huge purple tentacled mouthed monster with glasses and it was Irwin!

Me: Irwin!? YIKES!

Irwin: (Through translator) It's great you guys are here!

Me: Same to you Irwin.

Later they got back to work and the phone calls were spreading all over the planet like wildfire and turning many people into ugly tentacled monsters.

Billy was dialing.

Me: I got to admit, using a telemarketing ring to transmogrify everyone into Cthulhu creatures is genius.

Renee: It sure is.

Mandy: This is getting out of hand. We had better put a stop to it.

An old woman taking a shower came up on the screen.

Old woman: Hello?

Billy: I'm with the United Cosmetologist Salivation Donations. Do you have any small boxes? (Snickers)

Mandy: That's it. Grab him Grim.

Grim: Oh not yet. I love this one.

Me: I want to see how they do it.

Old woman: Is that you Barney?

Billy: I'm asking for donations for the councilman. Do you have any small boxes?

The water stopped and pink tentacles came out of the shower head and wrapped around her.

Old Woman: Oh my!

They covered her and turned her into an ugly yellow 3 mouth monster with 5 eyes.

Grim and Billy laughed.

Me: I got to admit that is cool.

Renee: It sure is.

Me: But Grim lets stop this madness.

Grim: Oh very well. Billy, lets go. The fun is over.

He laughed and his nose lifted up and popping out of it came little Billy headed creatures with little tentacles.

Grim: On second thought, go on with your fun. (Laughs Nervously) I mean who am I the fun police?

Numerous little Billy creatures came out and screamed ferociously and they went at Grim.

Billy: Tickles. (Laughs)

Grim screamed as they chased him and mauled him all over.

I blasted the creatures with fire and incinerated them.

Me: I think I'm gonna be sick.

Renee: Me too.

Grim: Someone answer the phone.

Me: (Gets an idea) I have an idea.

Back at the estate, everyone was watching TV.

William: (to Maria) Hey, Maria. While we're waiting for J.D. and Renee, you wanna make out?

Maria: You bet I do!

They got to kissing.

The Phone of Cthulhu rang on the emergency line.

Nico: I'll get that.

Nico went to the Phone of Cthulhu in the basement and answered it.

Nico: Team Loud Phoenix Storm basement. Nico Speaking.

Grim: Nico thank goodness you're all right mon.

Nico: Same to you Grim.

Nico then saw a head stick through the phone receiver and he backed away and saw Grim come through it.

Nico: WHOA! Grim are you alright?

Grim: I'm fine.

Me: (On the phone) Grim are you through?

Grim: Yeah I'm here.

Me: Good. We're going after Cthulhu and we're going to make sure he never harms anyone again. We are going to make sure he pays for his crimes before he wipes out the entire human race.

Grim: Just remember: Never look directly into the face of Cthulhu or he will drive you mad.

Me: I get pretty mad already. But if I don't make it, tell Nico to lead the team in my place.

Grim: Will do mon.

I hung up.

Billy: Break time guys! Lets have a cup of mud and get really wired!

Mandy: They let you drink coffee?

Billy: No just mud.

He drank it.

Me: Ew. Billy lets go meet Cthulhu. We have to stop him.

Billy: Okay.

We went to a golf course and there we saw CTHULHU!

---

Cthulhu is the main antagonist of the Season 5 episode "Prank Call of Cthulhu" in the cartoon series The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy.

Prank Call of Cthulhu

He was awoken by Billy and Irwin when they were making prank calls to the Endsville citizens. When he was awoken, he pulls the two boys into his world, but when he realizes how good they were with making prank calls, he gives them the job of sending cursed phone calls to people throughout Endsville, and they were all turned into horrible tentacled monstrosities as a result. When Mandy discovers this predicament, she goes to Cthulhu's world and confronts him. Cthulhu was shown casually playing golf at the time of her visit and he immediately tried to attack her after she had infuriated him. Mandy tricks him into hearing his own cursed message, and he's sucked into the phone himself. He attempted to get through a phone while Grim was on it, but Mandy stops him, and Grim smashes the phone to bits, thereby causing Cthulhu to be trapped in the phone lines for eternity. However, Cthulhu didn't seem as upset over his situation, since he continued to play golf as if nothing had happened.

---

Billy: That's him guys! That's Cthulhu.

Me: He sure is ugly looking. But he's nothing like the one I saw in the books.

Renee: Yeah no kidding.

Me: I will say this though. He is a really good golfer.

Renee: Yeah.

Me: All right leave this to me and Renee.

Renee: Lets get him!

Me and Renee fired a massive energy blast and completely obliterated him from existence forever and super-hakaiing him from existence forever.

Me: YEAH!

Then the cursed calls of Cthulhu were stopped and everyone that was cursed was back to normal.

Billy: YEAH! Way to go guys!

Irwin: We're back to our normal selves again yo!

Me: Thank goodness. Sorry you guys had to go through all this. Lets head home.

I pulled out my phone and called home and we were pulled through the phone and we were back home.

We crashed onto the floor.

Me: OOF! Ow.

Renee: Man that was close.

We came back into the living room.

Nico: You're all okay!

Gears: Please tell me that you guys took Cthulhu out.

Me: We sure did. This was an epic adventure.

Lola: Boy no kidding.

Twilight Sparkle: Thank goodness you're all okay.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah.

Rainbow Dash: J.D. you have webbed feet?

Me: Yeah it's the reason why I never take off my shoes. I was born with webbed feet. But thank goodness you all are okay.

Lori: What was Cthulhu like?

Me: The ugliest creature I've ever seen. But he was a great golfer. If he weren't so evil he would make a great golfing partner for you Lori.

Lori: Wow! I didn't know he liked to golf.

Me: Yeah.

Renee: But thank goodness he will never bother anyone again.

Nico: Yeah thank goodness.

Mandy: And Billy?

SMASH!

Mandy punched him in the face.

Mandy: That's for endangering the world.

Me: Mandy he has been through enough already.

---

When it was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: WHOA! That is crazy that Cthulhu did all that.

Me: I know! We were shocked that Cthulhu ran a prank call enterprise.

Xenia: Wow! That was crazy.

Camie: That is crazy.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Right now, let's enjoy the peace and quiet.

Me: Yeah.

But then our peace was interrupted by the load sounds of cacophonous music!

CACOPHONY MUSIC!

IT SOUNDED LIKE A MONKEY GRINDING ITS FINGERS ON A CHALKBOARD!

Nico: WHAT THE FUCK IS THAT!

Lola: (SCREAM!) THAT HURTS MY EARS!

May: WHO'S DOING THAT?!

Me: Wait! I know that nightmarish Keytar playing anywhere. Look!

We saw Oskar Greason.

Nico: Who's he?

Me: Oh that's Oskar Greason. We met him before when we had the humiliations for Peter and Lois. He sits in his car and plays music.

Nico: Wow! I think I met him once.

Me: Yep.

We went over.

Me: Hey Oskar!

Oskar Greason: Whasup J.D.!?

Me: Not much. Just here having some fun and having a great rescue.

Oskar Greason: Cool Cool. Want to hear a song?

Nico: Sure.

Oskar: [singing]

Mom, don't tell me what to do

I don't have to listen to you

I don't have to follow your rules

I'm gonna live in my car at the school, hey, hey!

[plays keyboard solo with his tongue]

Nico: That's good. But why is it about his mom?

Me: Oskar hates his mom for some reason and I don't know why. But it's none of my business. He said he doesn't like to talk about it.

Nico: Oh.

Me: Yeah.

Oskar: What do you think guys?

Me: Rockin job dude! Sorry we haven't seen each other in a while. You know how busy we are saving the world and the universe.

Oskar: It's cool

Nico: Yeah. If I may ask and I know you don't like to talk about it but why don't you like your mom?

Oskar Greason: Trust me. You don't want to know.

Nico: Okay. I understand.

Me: What's been happening with you these last few years?

Oskar: Oh been busy making my songs. It's good money.

Me: Awesome.

Oskar: Yeah. Heard you guys have been taking care of the jerks running loose.

Me: Yeah we sure have.

Oskar Greason: For now, just be glad you got rid of Mindy.

Nico: Yeah thank goodness.

Me: Yeah. See ya round Oskar.

Oskar Greason: You too guys.

We walked on.

Marco Diaz: Star once had a crush on him before me.

Nico: Really?

Marco Diaz: Yeah. It was crazy.

Star Butterfly: Yeah. But that's in the past.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves an emergency that we are absolutely not going to like in the slightest: Sam, are you familiar with someone by the name of James?

Sam Simpson gasped in shock.

UH OH!

Sam: Oh no. Not him. No.

Me: Sam?

Nico: Sam…?

Lincoln saw tears in her eyes.

Me: Sam are you okay?

Lincoln: Sam, what's wrong?

Sam: I think I should tell you about him, Lincoln. But, I know you're going to get pissed off at him.

Sam proceeded to tell Lincoln and all of us about James, and he was one nasty piece of work: apparently, he was Sam's ex-boyfriend, but he was absolutely pure evil, he manipulated Sam into stealing the invisibility formula and left her heartbroken as soon as he revealed his true colors.

---

James appeared in "Evil Boyfriend", posing as a foreign exchange student at Beverly Hills High. After failing to steal an invisibility liquid from a top secret military installation, he manipulated Samantha into stealing it for him, attempting to kill Alexandra and Clover.

Alex and Clover caught up to the duo and forced James to reveal himself as the true villain. He hurt Sam's feelings by saying "I'd never date someone so pathetic." Samantha felt betrayed and said, "You're not a criminal, you're my boyfriend", showing denial.

After revealing his plan, he drank the invisibility serum and became invisible to abduct the President in Washington D.C. while the girls pursued him. James successfully found the President and as he was confronted by the girls, he took the President hostage by forcibly making him drink the invisibility serum and escaping. The girls manage to fight him in the fountain while he is still invisible and his naked body is translucent. He is ultimately defeated by the spies in combat. At the end of the episode, Jerry arrives with the antidote to make James visible again which is administered while Clover and Sam hold him back. After Samantha calls him pathetic like he called her when he thought his plan was reaching fruition, James is arrested and led away to a WOOHP van to be sent to prison.

---

When Sam was finished, we were pissed off.

Me: That motherfucker!

Applejack: WHY THAT LOW-DOWN MONSTER!

But, Lincoln, HE GRITTED HIS TEETH SO HARD, HE CLENCHED HIS HANDS SO TIGHT, HIS GOLD-ARMORED CLAWS DUG INTO HIS PALMS AND DREW ACID BLOOD AND DROPS OF IT HIT THE GROUND AND SIZZLED, AND HIS BODY TURNED RED WITH ANGER, AND THEN… !

STEAM WHISTLES!

TTTTTTTTTOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

STEAM BLEW OUT OF HIS NORMAL EARS AND LARGE WOLF EARS ON TOP OF HIS HEAD, AND THEN, HE LOST IT!

Me, Nico, Eli, Varie, Qin, Camie and Zarya: UH OH!

Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Luan, Lola, Lisa, and Rita: UH OH!

Lincoln: (WOLF GROWL) (ENRAGED SCREAM) HE DID WHAT?! WHY, THAT HEARTLESS, TWO-FACED, BACKSTABBING, HEARTBREAKING, SIDEWINDING, VILE, DEPLORABLE PIECE OF SHIT! HOW DARE HE MANIPULATE ONE OF MY FUTURE WIVES FOR HIS OWN EVIL SCHEMES! I'M GOING TO TEAR THAT FUCKING BASTARD TO SHREDS FOR THIS, BUT NOT BEFORE I LAY DOWN THE LAW ON HIM IN A NASTY SEBASTIAN STYLE VERBAL ASSAULT! ONE THAT'LL MAKE HIM BLEED FROM HIS BUTT! (WOLF ROAR)

CLANG! CLANG! CLANG!

MY JAW, ELI'S, AND NICO'S JAW DROPPED TO THE FLOOR, AND SO DID LUNA, LANEY, LUAN, LOLA, LISA, LENI, LUCY, AND RITA'S JAWS, AND ELI CLOSED OUR JAWS!

Luna: Oh no. Now, he's gone and done it, after what she told us about that jerk, our bro's rage has now gone atomic!

Laney: James manipulated one of his future wives to do something like that, that's more than enough to piss off Lincoln!

Lola: (GULPS) And he's also serious about what he said, he's going to pulverize that jerk into the ground and give him a nasty Sebastian style verbal assault!

Me: UH OH!

Nico: From what we heard from the last verbal assaults from his mouth against NO MA'AM, Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, and Mindy, what Lincoln's got for that jerk, it's going to make him bleed from his butt! (SHUDDERS)

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: Along with hearing him yell like that, and I can't believe Sam's evil ex-boyfriend would do that to her. I hope you make his butt bleed with what you're going to say to him, Linky.

Lincoln: Let's go find that jerk and tear him apart!

Me: YEAH!

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more

stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for James) AHA! Gotcha, you jerk! I just spotted James, he's 20 yards away and he's looking for Sam to get revenge on her.

Me: Nice. Now, let's head on over so you can punch him in the face and tell him off!

Lincoln: Let's get that jerk! (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and

powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on James.

Zoe Heard a Pokemon Cry.

Zoe: Hey guys look here!

We saw a Dachsbun!

Me: A Dachsbun!

Nico: Wow!

May: Oh it's so cute!

Dachsbun: I am really hungry.

We gave it some apples.

Me: There you are.

Dachsbun: Thank you.

She ate them.

Nico: Feel better?

Dachsbun: I sure am. Thanks to you guys.

Zoe: Want to come with us?

Dachsbun: Sure!

Me: Awesome.

Zoe: Great!

We were flying in the air, and we saw James, and he was looking for Sam to get revenge on her for foiling him.

Lincoln: No need for me to approach this cautiously, now that I'm this pissed off at that jerk, time to resort to brute force. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS) HEY, YOU JERK!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy ball with elemental forces at James, and it exploded as it hit him, and he fired rainbow super lightning which electrocuted him, and that angered James as soon as he saw us land, and Lincoln was really really pissed off at him after what Sam told him about her evil ex-boyfriend.

Sam: I should've known you'd show up here, James. Looks like Xehanort broke you out to help in his schemes.

James (Totally Spies): Yes, now I can get revenge on you for ruining my schemes and throwing me in prison!

James ran at Sam to punch her, only for Lincoln to grab his left arm with his left hand, and he tightened his grip and made James feel pain.

Lincoln: DON'T YOU DARE LAY ONE HAND ON MY FUTURE WIFE, YOU PIECE OF SHIT!

Lincoln reeled his right arm back, clenched his right fist tight, and then… !

POW!

LINCOLN PUNCHED HIM HARD IN THE FACE AND GAVE HIM A BLACK EYE!

James (Totally Spies): AGH! YOU OVERGROWN FREAK!

Lincoln: (GROWLING FEROCIOUSLY) (DEEP SAPPHIRE EYES TURN RED)

Nico: Uh oh.

Qin: EVERYBODY, RUN FOR YOUR LIVES! HE'S GONNA START TEARING AT THE BASTARD!

EVERYONE RAN FOR COVER, AND THEN, LINCOLN FINALLY LAID DOWN THE LAW ON HIM HARD!

Lincoln: I CAN'T BELIEVE YOU, WHERE DO YOU GET OFF ON USING YOUR EX-GIRLFRIEND IN YOUR SCHEMES AND DUMP HER AS SOON AS YOU REVEAL YOUR TRUE COLORS!? YOU ARE THE LOWEST FORM OF INHUMAN SCUM TO EVER WALK THE EARTH!

WE GASPED AND OUR JAWS FELL TO THE FLOOR!

CLANG!

ELI SHUT OUR JAWS!

Nico and Eli: WHOA! CRUEL!

Lincoln: I CAN'T EVEN TELL YOU JUST HOW MUCH YOU MAKE ME FUCKING SICK TO NO END, JAMES! YOU MANIPULATED SAM INTO STEALING THE INVISIBILITY POTION, DO YOU EVEN HAVE ANY IDEA OF THE HEARTBREAK YOU FORCED HER TO DEAL WITH?! DO YOU?! NO, YOU DON'T!

Loud Siblings and Parents: OH BOY!

Lincoln: AND DO YOU KNOW WHY?! BECAUSE YOU ARE NOTHING MORE THAN A STUPID SELFISH BASTARD! YOU ENJOYED MAKING SAM SUFFER AFTER YOU USED HER LIKE SHE WAS NOTHING MORE THAN YOUR FUCKING PUPPET! THAT'S ABSOLUTELY DISGUSTING!

Me: YOU TELL HIM, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: YOU REALLY ARE NOTHING MORE THAN A JERK AND I CAN TELL BEHIND YOUR CHARMING FACADE LIES THE DEVIL! YOU'RE THE DEVIL IN HUMAN SKIN, NO, YOU'RE NOT EVEN HUMAN, YOU'RE INHUMAN SCUM! YOU ARE THE LOWEST FORM OF HUMAN GARBAGE ON THE FACE OF THE EARTH! YOU'RE NOTHING BUT TRASH, PEOPLE LIKE YOU SHOULD BE

BEATEN TO A BLOODY PULP AND LEFT TO DIE ON THE STREETS!

WE GASPED AT THE RAGE THAT HE SPEWED OUT AT JAMES!

Me: HOLY FUCKING DAMN!

Nico: AND I THOUGHT J.D. AND TAYUYA HAD A FILTHY ROTTEN MOUTH!

Lincoln: YOU ARE ABSOLUTELY THE SCUM OF THE EARTH, YOU'RE A PILE OF TRASH WHO USES INNOCENT GIRLS FOR YOUR SELFISH SCHEMES AND DUMPS THEM LIKE A BROKEN TOY! YOUR MOTHER WAS A POLAR BEAR! YOUR FATHER WAS A FIGURE SKATER WHO SMELLS LIKE LYNN'S DIRTY OLD GYM SOCKS AND SMELLY GYM CLOTHES!

AND JUST AS LINCOLN SAID, HIS NASTY SEBASTIAN STYLE VERBAL ASSAULT MADE HIM BLEED FROM HIS BUTT AS BLOOD SPEWED OUT! BUT THAT DIDN'T END THERE!

Lincoln: (ROARS AND SPEWS FIRE AT HIM AND HE WOUND UP GETTING BURNED)

WE FREAKED OUT AND DID MASSIVE WILD TAKES!

James (Totally Spies): Ouch.

Sam was rolling on the floor laughing hysterically, and so was Clover and Alex.

Sam: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) OH! OH MAN, NOW THAT WAS ONE AWESOME AND REALLY POTENT RANT! YOU TELL HIM, LINCOLN!

Clover: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) THAT, OH MAN, THAT WAS WAY TOO HILARIOUS!

Alex: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) NOW, THAT'S WHAT I CALL PAYBACK!

Loona: Holy… shit.

Tayuya: That… was… so… FUCKING AWESOME!

James (Totally Spies): YOU! YOU!

Sam: Alright, looks like you're heading on a one-way ticket to Painsville, James. You better be ready for Hell.

Me: And it's going to hurt! Big time!

Nico: I have something to say to you from your mother.

James: (Totally Spies) My mother?

Nico: (Clears throat) (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS!) YOU HAVE A GIANT BUTT!

He was blown back by Nico's voice and smashed into a rock.

James growled!

Nico: Justin's way more better looking than you!

Justin (Total Drama): YEAH! Look how amazing I look!

Justin showed his looks.

Duncan: You know you just gave us a new archenemy idea, right?

Justin: I did?

Me: Yeah. You and him.

Justin: Hey I like it.

Clover: Hey, can we get to kicking his butt now?!

Lincoln: I call first dibs!

Lincoln teleported and kicked him square in the crotch with devastating force!

WE WINCED AND JAMES SCREAMED IN A CHIPMUNK VOICE!

Dachsbun charged at him and then bit James on his balls!

CRUNCH!

WE WINCED!

JAMES SCREAMED IN EVEN MORE PAIN!

Nico: AYE YI YI!

Lola: YIKES!

Nico: Nice one!

Superman turned into NRG!

Superman: (Russian Accent) NRG!

He fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

He used the Core Medals for Pinky & The Brain, Chicken Boo and Satan (Animaniacs).

Fire Princess (Yu-Gi-Oh): I'm ready for some flaming fun.

NRG and Fire Princess: FIRESTORM NOVA BOMB!

They fired a wave of fireballs and they formed into a huge fireball and it hit James and blasted him all over!

Nico: Take that!

Xenia: YEAH!

Star Butterfly: CUPCAKE BLAST!

She fired magic beams and blasted him all over!

Star Butterfly: NARWHAL BLAST!

She fired an Energy Stream of narwhals and blasted James all over the place.

Nico: Take that!

Chill (Skylanders): (Russian Accent) That is one way to bring the narwhals.

Me: It sure is Chill.

Chill: Lets bring the Narwhals together Star!

Star Butterfly: With pleasure.

Star Butterfly and Chill: NARWHAL TSUNAMI SHOCKWAVE!

They fired waves of water and energy and blasted James down.

Me: WHOA! Nice one!

Batman turned into Ultimate Big Chill!

Batman: ULTIMATE BIG CHILL!

He fired a blast of Endothermic Fire and froze his feet to the ground.

He used the Core Medals for Black Adam, Lego Joker and Lego Lex Luthor.

White Night Queen: Time to freeze you.

Ultimate Big Chill and White Night Queen: WHITE NIGHT ENDOTHERMIC FIRESTORM!

They fired a massive blast of ice and endothermic fire and blasted him with a tsunami of ice and man did it hurt!

Wonder Woman turned into Gutrot

Wonder Woman: GUTROT!

She fired waves of chemicals and energy and blasted him all over.

She used the Core Medals for Kite Man, King Shark and Suicide Squad Harley Quinn.

Amazoness Sword Woman: Lets show amazon power!

Gutrot and Amazoness Sword Woman: SLASHING CHEMICAL BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place!

James was enraged!

James: WHY YOU! GET THEM!

THEN A MASSIVE ARMADA OF ROBOT BOUNTY HUNTERS AND MERCENARIES LIKE THE ONES WE FOUGHT AS THE BRAVE 12 CAME!

Me: UH OH!

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: Since you don't want to talk about this like gentlemen over some tea,

Scotsman and me: HOW ABOUT SIX FEET OF BLAZING STEEL! (ROARS!)

Zoey Hanson: LETS DANCE!

They fired at us and we went at them and slashed them all over the place left and right! And they were exploding all over the place!

They fired their weapons at us and we dodged their blasts and slashed them all over and cut them all over. We slashed them all over the place to kingdom come and I blasted them with my machine gun and Scotsman did the same and we blew them apart and I grabbed one and threw him. Applejack and Lincoln blasted them all with lightning and apples and smashed the robots down and I fired waves of fire and burned the robots all over and smashed them all over the place. Zoey slashed and smashed and pulverized a bunch of thugs and mercenaries all over

Nico: Now THAT'S WHAT I'm talking about!

Massive fiery explosions blasted off all over!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Martian Manhunter turned into Atomix!

Martian Manhunter: Atomix!

He fired atomic energy and blasted the robots and James all over.

He used the Core Medals for Mole Man, Stoneheart and Gorizilla.

Rubble Rouser: Lets drill them up!

Atomix and Rubble Rouser: DRILLING ATOMIC BLAST!

They fired waves of atomic energy and rocks and blasted James and the robots all over!

Green Lantern turned into Water Hazard!

Green Lantern: WATER HAZARD!

He fired waves of water at the robots and many of them shorted out and exploded!

He used the Core Medals for Jet, Universe 666 Azula and Admiral Zhao.

Thumpback: HAIL TO THE WHALE!

Water Hazard and Thumpback: BERMUDA TRIANGLE MAELSTROM BLAST!

They fired waves of water and blasted James and the robots and blasted them all over.

Me: Take that!

Scotsman stabbed a robot and laughed and headbutt it and smashed it into pieces.

I slashed a bunch of robots in half and they exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

James: DAMN YOU J.D. KNUDSON!

Flash turned into Ampfibian!

Flash: AMPFIBIAN!

He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted the robots and James!

I threw a barrel of fuel and Scotsman blasted it with his machine gun leg and it hit it and exploded into a flaming inferno!

Me: Oh yeah!

Flash used the Core Medals for Golden Glider, Ice Kate and Kid Cold and Captain Cold.

Ninjini: Any Last Wishes?

Ampfibian and Ninjini: MAGIC LIGHTNING THUNDERBLAST!

They fired waves of lightning and magic balls and blasted the robots and James all over.

Nico: Take that!

Green Arrow: You robots have failed this city!

He turned into Terraspin!

Green Arrow: TERRASPIN!

He fired wind blasts and blew them all over and blasted them into rocks!

He used the Core Medals for Jack O Lantern (Marvel), Jack O Lantern (Billy and Mandy) and Nergal.

Hex: Fear the Dark!

Terraspin and Hex: SKULL SMASHING WINDSTORM!

They fired waves of skulls and wind and bashed and smashed the robots and James all over.

Nico: NICE!

I slashed the robots and they exploded!

Hawkgirl turned into Armodrillo!

Hawkgirl: ARMODRILLO!

She smashed robots left and right and bashed James all over.

She used the Core Medals for Magneto, Yost Magneto and Lego Magneto.

Magna Charge: ATTRACT TO ATTACK!

Armodrillo and Magna Charge: MAGNETIC THUNDERBLAST BURST!

They fired a massive blast of magnetic energy and rocks and lightning and blasted the robots all over.

Me: Take that!

Supergirl turned into Toepick!

Supergirl: TOEPICK!

She opened her facegrate and scared the robots really bad! THEY EXPLODED LEFT AND RIGHT!

She then used the Core Medals for Toad, Sabretooth and Live Action Mystique!

Free Ranger: WHIP UP A STORM!

Free Ranger and Toepick: DARK LIGHTNING THUNDERBLAST!

They fired waves of energy and lightning and black lightning and smashed the robots and James all over!

Aquaman turned into Bullfrag!

Aquaman: BULLFRAG!

He fired waves of water and energy and blasted the robots all over.

Aquaman used the Core Medals for Melter, Lego Ocean Master and Black Manta.

Tidepool (Skylanders): (Australian Accent) In a league of my own!

Bullfrag and Tidepool: SQUID FROG MEGABLAST!

They fired a massive blast of ink and energy and smashed the robots all over.

Me: YEAH!

James punched Justin… ripping his shirt off in the process!

RIP!

Justin's body shined with the brightness of that of a god.

All the girls in the area not on the team screamed like giddy fan girls.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Funny.

James was blinded by his body!

Duncan: Shouldn't have done that!

Nico: Yep. Big mistake.

James: AGH! MY EYES!

Justin: Yeah feel the beauty!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Now this will hurt!

She punched James in the face and knocked out most of his teeth!

Poromon bit his groin!

CRUNCH!

We winced at that!

Qin: OOH!

Xenia: Yeah take that!

Camie: YEAH!

Poliwag slapped him all over.

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Poliwag: YOU LIKE THAT JERKWAD!

Horsea squirted ink at his groin and then in his eyes.

Horsea: Take that!

MAnaphy charged and bashed him in his face and broke his nose!

Manaphy: Take this!

She fired an energy blast and blasted his crotch!

Lola: Take that!

Nico: YEAH!

Sam punched him!

POW!

Sam: That was for using me to get that formula!

POW BLAM!

She punched and kicked him!

Sam: That was for messing with my feelings!

Clover punched him!

POW!

She smashed his nose in!

Clover: That is for hurting Sam!

Alex punched him!

KROW!

That is for manipulating her into doing your evil!

Poromon: You wanna see something scary?!

James: WHAT!

They showed the trailer!

Poromon: HERE! (SHOWS THE TRAILER FOR BLOOD AND HONEY) LOOK AT IT! IT'S HORRIBLE ISN'T IT! YOU LOOK AT IT!

James: WHAT IS THAT HORRIBLE MOVIE!?

Poliwag: YOU LOOK AT IT!

James: WHAT HORROR!

Manaphy: LOOK AT IT!

Horsea: LOOK AT IT!

Jirachi: LOOK AT IT!

Tentacool: LOOK AT IT!

Mevya: LOOK AT IT!

Hoppip: LOOK AT IT!

Mascots: WE WANT YOU TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

HE SCREAMED LIKE A LITTLE GIRL IN FRIGHT!

Nico: It never gets old!

Me: No it doesn't!

Qin: YEAH!

Poromon: We are unashamed

Nico: Yeah!

Suddenly, Sam's emerald green eyes turned neon emerald green and she was surrounded by an emerald green and orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, wolves, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Wepwawet's Emerald Fire Sword of Espionage Justice from her back, and as she approached James, she left green and orange energy, stars, fire, flames, wolves, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Sam: I'd hoped never ever to see your stupid face again, James. But, of course, Xehanort has a way of always trying to piss us off to no end. Well, I've had enough of you, I hope you're ready for the buttkicking of your miserable life.

Suddenly, Sam was surrounded by a massive vortex of green and orange energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are wolves, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at James: the red eyes of eternal judgement.

Lincoln: WHOA!

Me: Last time Sam transformed was against Sabertooth, now she's transforming against her evil ex-boyfriend. Just remember this, you jerk.

Me, Qin, and Nico: PAYBACK'S A BITCH!

Then, as the vortex faded, Sam emerged, but she was changed

forever.

Sam grew from 6'5" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green and orange planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon emerald green eyes and an emerald green and orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, wolves, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a wolf with the Fire Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on wolf head stud earrings with green gems for eyes and the Star, Fire, Blaze, and Eternity Kanjis on their heads, she also has a wolf with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Blaze, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the second pendant on the bottom of her emerald green wolf-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with emerald green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Sam has on her emerald green short-sleeved green blouse, green sleeveless shirt with an orange phoenix on it, green pants with flames on the legs, green knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, wolves, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of WOOHP with a wolf, phoenix, and angel surrounding it on three corners and surrounded by fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Sam felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with green tips on the large orange feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized orange angel wings with green tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive orange angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with green tips and green markings, Sam has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large emerald green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and green fingerless gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Sam's massive Wepawawet's Emerald Fire Sword of Espionage Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green and orange energy, stars, fire, flames, wolves, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sam Simpson's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Emerald Inferno Firestorm Almighty Wepawawet True Immortal Espionage Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Emerald Inferno Firestorm Almighty Wepawawet True Immortal Espionage Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems, Egyptian hieroglyphs, and Wepawawet and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold wolf heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold wolf heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold wolf heads is a large gold wolf head with green gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Sam has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold wolf head with green gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with flames in between the kanji below symbol of WOOHP with a wolf, phoenix, and angel that said, "Sam Simpson, Great Friend of

Clover, Alex, and Jerry, Loving Daughter of Gabriella, Agent of The World Organization Of Human Protection, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The World Organization Of Human Protection's Many International Enemies, Archenemy of Selene Gallio, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, Emissary and Champion of Wepawawet, and Master of Fire, Flames, Blazing Heat, Wolves, Phoenixes, and Angels"

サム・シンプソン、クローバー、アレックス、ジェリーの偉大な友人、ガブリエラの愛する娘、世界人類保護機構のエージェント、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する将来の妻、世界人類保護機構の多くの国際的な敵の破壊者、セレーネ・ガリオの大敵、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気と信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄、ウェパワウエットの使者でありチャンピオン、そして炎、炎、灼熱の達人、オオカミ、フェニックス、エンジェル

Sam Simpson has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FIRE WOLF-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EMERALD INFERNO FIRESTORM ALMIGHTY WEPAWAWET TRUE IMMORTAL EGYPTIAN BLAZE FIRE WOLF PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EMERALD

INFERNO FIRESTORM ALMIGHTY WEPAWAWET TRUE IMMORTAL EGYPTIAN BLAZE FIRE WOLF PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EMERALD INFERNO FIRESTORM ALMIGHTY WEPAWAWET TRUE IMMORTAL EGYPTIAN BLAZE FIRE WOLF PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Sam's Super Angel-Fire Wolf-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when James saw it, he went ballistic and charged at her to kill her, but Sam fired a massive barrage of green and orange energy, stars, fire, flames, wolves, phoenixes, and angels which hit James and he got burned badly, he got back up, but now, he was really mad.

Sam: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Emerald Inferno Firestorm Almighty Wepawawet True Immortal Egyptian Blaze Fire Wolf Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Emerald Inferno Firestorm Almighty Wepawawet True Immortal Egyptian Blaze Fire Wolf Phoenix God Angel Love) That's just for starters, James, you messed with me and now you're going to get burned.

Ophelia Orb: Along with getting your ass kicked hard by us.

Regina McArthur: (Australian Accent) You've had this coming.

Suddenly, Ophelia Orb's dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue and she was surrounded by a dark blue energy aura with stars, the forces of nature, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached James, she left dark blue energy, stars, the forces of nature, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Ophelia Orb: After everything that Sam told us about you, I wasn't surprised that Lincoln went apeshit on you and told you off in the most violent way possible, you make me sick to no end, now you're about to get your just desserts, you piece of crap.

Suddenly, Ophelia Orb was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy with stars and the forces of nature surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at James: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT! Now, Ophelia's going to transform!

Nico: Facing the Ultraman Orb Embodiment, oh, he's going to wind up a splattered mess all over the place!

Then, as the vortex faded, Ophelia Orb emerged, but she was changed forever.

Ophelia Orb grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light blue highlights in the bangs of her long dark blue hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark blue eyes and a dark blue energy aura with stars, the forces of nature, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the Ultraman Orb symbol emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris along with her tiara, she has on phoenix earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Nature, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Nature, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace below her dark blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold flame links and she has on a white and gold-accented Elemental Phoenix Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Ophelia Orb has on a sleeveless dark blue vest, sleeveless dark blue top, dark blue skirt with the Ultraman Orb symbol on it, dark blue bellbottom pants, dark blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, the forces of nature, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Ultraman Orb Dopant symbol and surrounded by the forces of nature and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a dark blue gem with neon glowing dark blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and components for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Ophelia Orb felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings with light blue tips on the large dark blue feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized dark blue angel wings with light blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive dark blue angel wings, and she now has eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails with neon light blue tips and neon light blue markings, Ophelia Orb has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on black fingerless gloves with gold-armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Ophelia Orb's greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, stars, the forces of nature, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ophelia Orb's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Forces of Nature Fury Ultraman Orb Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Forces of Nature Fury Ultraman Orb Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and the Ultraman Orb symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with dark blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark blue gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with dark blue gems for eyes and in their mouths and large gold phoenix head with dark blue gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with dark blue gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a dark blue kanji with symbols of Ultraman Orb in between the kanji below the Ultraman Orb symbol that said, "Ophelia Orb, Embodiment of Ultraman Orb, Avatar of Orb, and Embodiment of The Ultraman Orb Dopant, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Plungelo, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, The Forces of Nature, The Powers of Ultraman Orb, Phoenixes, and Angels"

オフィーリア・オーブ、ウルトラマンオーブの化身、オーブのアバター、そしてウルトラマンオーブ・ドーパントの化身、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、プランジェロの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして殺戮者邪悪で狂った、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星のマスター、自然の力、ウルトラマンオーブ、フェニックス、そして天使の力

Ophelia Orb was transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ULTRAMAN ORB EMBODIMENT-ORB AVATAR-ULTRAMAN ORB DOPANT

EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ULTRAMAN ORB EMBODIMENT NATURE FORCE FURY ULTRAMAN ORB DOPANT AVATAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ULTRAMAN ORB EMBODIMENT NATURE FORCE FURY ULTRAMAN ORB DOPANT AVATAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ULTRAMAN ORB EMBODIMENT NATURE FORCE FURY ULTRAMAN ORB DOPANT AVATAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Ophelia Orb's Super Angel-Ultraman Orb Embodiment-Orb Avatar-Ultraman Orb Dopant Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when James saw it, he charged at her to kill her, but Ophelia Orb fired a massive barrage of dark blue energy, stars, the forces of nature, phoenixes, and angels which hit James and exploded and sent him flying into a tree, he got back up, and now, he was madder than ever.

Ophelia Orb: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ultraman Orb Embodiment Nature Force Fury Ultraman Orb Dopant Avatar Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ultraman Orb Embodiment Nature Force Fury Ultraman Orb Dopant Avatar Phoenix God Angel Love) Now, all that's left is for Regina to transform.

Regina McArthur: (Australian Accent) And then, we can get started with kicking your butt and sending you to someone who's going to enjoy tearing your hide into pieces.

Suddenly, Regina McArthur's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached James, she left blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Regina McArthur: (Australian Accent) After everything that Sam told us about you, I wasn't surprised that Lincoln went apeshit on you and told you off in the most violent way possible, you make me sick to no end, now you're about to get the beating you deserve, you piece of crap.

Suddenly, Regina McArthur was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, and ice crystals surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at James: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: HOLY SHIT! Now, Regina's going to transform!

Qin: I hope she gives that piece of shit a really nasty case of frostbite!

Then, as the vortex faded, Regina McArthur emerged, but she was changed forever.

Regina McArthur grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large ice blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light blue highlights in the bangs of her long ice blue hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Regice emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Regice with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant along with the gold dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace below her ice blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony with ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ice blue gems on the gold flame links and she has on a white and gold-accented Elemental Dragon Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Regina McArthur has on a sleeveless ice blue vest, sleeveless ice blue crop top, ice blue skirt, ice blue pants, ice blue legwarmers, dark blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Regice surrounded by snow and ice and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a ice blue gem with neon glowing ice blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and components for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Regina McArthur felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue angel wings with light blue tips on the large blue feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized blue angel wings with light blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blue angel wings, and she now has eleven massive and long ice blue wolf tails with neon light blue tips and neon light blue markings, Regina McArthur has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ice blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on black fingerless gloves with gold-armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Regina McArthur's greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Regina McArthur's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Arctic Snow Ice Storm Fury Regice Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Arctic Snow Ice Storm Fury Regice Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and Regice etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes and in their mouths and large gold phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Regice's head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a blue kanji with snowflakes in between the kanji below Regice that said, "Regina McArthur, Gene-Slammer of Regice, Loving Older Sister of Reggie McArthur, Rika McArthur, Reese McArthur, Remmi McArthur, and Reggia McArthur, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Evil Tundra Man, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Snow, Ice, The Powers of Regice, Phoenixes, and Angels"

レジーナ・マッカーサー、レジアイスのジーン・スラマー、レジー・マッカーサーの愛する姉、リカ・マッカーサー、リース・マッカーサー、レミ・マッカーサー、そしてレジア・マッカーサー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、悪のタンドラの大敵、ニコ・チャンの愛する未来の妻男、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素の達人、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大さ、優しさ、無私、勇気と信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべ

き強力な生徒、そして星のマスター、雪、氷、レジスの力、フェニックスと天使

Regina McArthur was transformed into SUPER ANGEL-REGICE-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SNOW ARCTIC ICE STORM FURY REGICE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SNOW ARCTIC ICE STORM FURY REGICE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SNOW ARCTIC ICE STORM FURY REGICE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Regina McArthur's Super Angel-Regice-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when James saw it, he went ballistic and went at her and tried to kill her, but Regina McArthur fired a massive barrage of blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, phoenixes, and angels which hit James and froze him in ice and sent him flying into a wall, he got out of the ice block, but now, he was REALLY PISSED OFF!

Regina McArthur: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Snow Arctic Ice Storm Fury Regice Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Snow Arctic Ice Storm Fury Regice Phoenix God Angel Love) (Australian Accent) Alright, now let's get this bloke and sent him flying to Vypra.

Me: Before Lincoln tries to skin him alive.

Nico: He's already that pissed at James for what he did in using Sam in his scheme long ago, but there's no need to hold back, let's get that fucker!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental

Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God

Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're going to pay for what you did in using Sam in your scheme to steal the invisibility formula and try to take the President hostage, you piece of shit!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We're not showing you any mercy whatsoever, you pile of garbage, time to pay for your

crimes!

Lincoln, Sam Simpson, Nico, Regina McArthur, Ophelia Orb, and I went after James, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green and orange energy, dark blue energy, ice blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at James and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Sam Simpson, Nico, Regina McArthur, Ophelia Orb, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving James even more madder than ever and he exploded even more with extreme rage.

James (Totally Spies): (ENRAGED SCREAM) DAMN YOU ALL! I HOPE THE MILITIA TEARS YOU ALL APART, SAME WITH MANDY!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) So, the next jerk we're going after is that spoiled brat, Mandy, huh? Thank you very much for that info, stupid, now, to send you flying straight to Vypra. (ECHOING VOICE) GRAND CROSS!

Lincoln used Lucemon's power and fired ten superheated orbs arranged in a cruciform syzygy and they exploded with incredible power as they hit James and sent him flying into a portal that Lincoln made that led him to The Masters of Evil. Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Sam's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large green and orange planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive green angel wings and medium orange angel wings underneath are permanent, Ophelia Orb's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive dark blue angel wings and medium dark blue angel wings underneath are permanent, and Regina McArthur's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long ice blue wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large ice blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive ice blue angel wings and medium ice blue angel wings underneath are permanent.

Nico: Feel better, Sam?

Sam: I sure am.

Me: Awesome.

Sam: Lincoln, thanks for telling that jerk off. I hated him so much for what he did.

Clover: We all hated him for what he did.

Alex: Vypra's already going to handle him. But, now we know who we're facing later today.

Lincoln: That murderous psychopathic spoiled brat, Mandy. I'm going to tell her off in the same way I told James off, I still harbor anger towards her for what she did to you three years ago, so I'm really going to let her have it.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Make that bitch's ears and her butt bleed, Lincoln, she deserves no fucking mercy for all the crap she's done in the past.

Lincoln: You can count on that.

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: Mandy is going to pay for her crimes.

Star Butterfly: That is for sure!

Me: But I did not expect James to summon an army of robots and mercenaries and bounty hunters.

Nico: Me neither.

Samurai Jack: It was just like old times.

Me: Yes it was.

13m agoMe: Nice job, Dachsbun!

8m agoNico: Nice job, Dachsbun!

Dachsbun: Thanks. That was cool and fun.

Lola: It sure was!

Poromon: Want some beer?

Dachsbun: No thanks. I drink only Amaretto.

Me: Ooh like it sweet and awesome.

Nico: Even Amaretto cake?

Dachsbun: I LOVE Amaretto cake.

Nico: Wow!

Poromon: Good enough for me.

Poliwag: (Does puppy eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Me: That was still fun though.

Nico: Grim, how exactly did you, Billy, and Mandy get out of that clown head?

Grim: (Jamaican accent) Some things are not meant for the ears of immortal or mortal beings.

Billy: We got out by going through its butt!

WHAP!

Mandy slapped Billy across his face and knocked out a tooth

Mandy: But yes. It's true

Nico: (Disgusted) Ew.

Grim: (sighs) Yes, Mon. It's true.

Me: Oh boy.

Qin: Yuck.

Nico: Nothing to be ashamed of, Grim.

Grim: You're right mon.

Qin: We still had fun though.

Nico: Jerry's having WOOHP agents search for Mandy right now. He'll tell us if he's found anything

Me: Okay. And when he does we'll be on our way.

Xenia: Yep. Watch out Mandy.

Me: Xaikora has a special cell in solitary confinement with your name on it.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: But when we finds anything, he'll WOOHP us to his office

Sam: That will be awesome and fun.

Stacy Bolton: That is my favorite thing about it.

Camie: That is cool.

Qin: Yep.

Maria: Should we be worried about what Mandy might pull?

Nico: She's a wanted fugitive. What's the worst that can happen?

Me: Please don't ask that question.

Nico: Sorry.

Me: No worries.

Nico: It's a good thing we got rid of that phone, huh?

Me: No kidding.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: That was a crazy adventure.

Varie: Yeah no kidding.

Poromon looked at Dachsbun and drooled

Me: Poromon don't even think about it.

Poromon: Oh right.

Poliwag: Can you blame him? He's made of bread!

Dachsbun: I may be made of bread but I'm still a pokemon.

Qin: Yeah.

Poromon: Oh you're right.

Poliwag: Later, me and the others are gonna run some errands

Nico: (Suspiciously) What kind of errands?

Poliwag: Oh just normal stuff.

Me: Can I come along too?

Poliwag: Sure.

Nico: Do I even want to know?

Me: (Shrugs)

Nico: (sighs) As long as you guys don't end up attracting an angry mob.

Poromon: Okay.

Nico: Good.

Eli: Now we can focus on other things. We got the anothers.

Me: Who is it this time?

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa! We got Bonnie, Fung (Kung Fu Panda), Yellow Devil, Cyan Sung-Sun, Psycho Yellow and Jindiao (Kung Fu Panda).

Nico: Wow!

Me: So Star, Marco, Moon, Eclipsa, Venus and Meteora are up.

Eli: Yep. And the Anothers minus Bonnie are 2 people. But the Another Bonnie is 7 people.

WE GASPED!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: The Another Psycho Yellow is probably as her monster form.

Eli: Yep.

Qin: Wow this is gonna be interesting.

Nico: Lets get ready.

Me: Okay.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Fung (Kung Fu Panda), Yellow Devil, Cyan Sung-

Sun, Psycho Yellow and Jindiao (Kung Fu Panda)!

Me: This will be fun.

Nico: Yep.

Another Psycho Yellow: It sure will.

Another Jindiao: (In a girls voice) Yep.

Nico: (GASP) Those voices.

They merged and split into two and reverted back and were the gene-slammers of Crocomire and Serris!

Nico: (GASP) Callie Norfair Crocomire and Ellie Aquas Serris!

Me: Wow! The gene-slammers of Crocomire and Serris.

Ellie Aquas Serris: That's right and it's awesome to see you again Nico.

Callie Norfair Crocomire: You are looking good.

Nico: Thanks.

Me: Can you tell us more about yourselves?

Ellie Aquas Serris: Sure. I'm Nico's friend from Marine Biology and we studied a lot about fish and the ocean.

Callie Norfair Crocomire: And I'm Nico's friend from Volcanology and we studied a lot about Earth's volcanoes.

Nicole: Awesome to meet two fellow scientists.

Callie Norfair Crocomire: Same here Nicole.

Ellie Aquas Serris: And before you ask the Another Bonnie is friendly but you are gonna be surprised seeing them.

Me: Okay.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this girls.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: Wait. Did you say them?

Ellie Aquas Serris: Yes I did. They are 7 girls merged into one Another.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That is crazy!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: I wonder who they are.

Me: Lets find out who.

Nico: Yep.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER BONNIE!

Bonnie: Wow! Another me!

Xenia: Wow!

Another Bonnie: It will be cool.

She split into seven and reverted back and it was the Embodiments of the Squirrel, Camel, Boar, Moth, Jackel, Parrot and Armadillo Dopants!

Me: (GASP) Melanie Squirrel, Chloe Camel, Bonnie Boar, Millie Moth, Jianna Jackel, Penny Parrot and Amy Armadillo!

Nico: WHOA! The Embodiments of the Squirrel, Camel, Boar, Moth, Jackel, Parrot and Armadillo Dopants.

Bonnie Boar: That's right.

Chloe Camel: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. These are the 7 Sisters of the Forest and they are the masters of said animals. I know technically Camels and Jackels and Armadillos live in the deserts. But they are the masters of said animals. Also they are all extremely acrobatic like Bonnie is as a cheerleader.

Bonnie: Wow that is awesome!

Penny Parrot: Yeah it sure is. Also I heard you're having problems with Sergio.

Me: Uch! Don't fucking ask. But Penny is known as the Parrot Whisperer. She can try to help Sergio get himself under control.

Nico: Whoa! That's cool!

Qin: That party bird needs to cool down.

Me: Yeah.

Penny Parrot: I'm the girl for the job.

Me: Awesome.

Zocks: (gets out Donbrothers gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Kaito: Because we can grant it instead. Zenkaiju Gear!

Kaito donned his Zenkaiju armor and Zocks got a Donbrothers blaster.

Bonnie Boar: No he didn't.

Jianna Jackel: We threatened to release the fury of the animals if he didn't let us go.

Me: Ooh nice.

Qin: Yeah.

Sougo (gets out Zenkaiger Rudewatch): I wish you luck in getting Sergio to behave.

Geiz (gets out Donbrothers Ridewatch): Because we WILL kick him off the team if he tries one more thing funny!

Sougo got ZenkaizerArmor while Geiz got DonMomotaroArmor

Nico: That's up to me only. But yeah Penny. Good luck.

Penny Parrot: Thanks. But I won't need the luck. I've dealt with thousands of parrots like him.

Me: It's true.

Nico: Wow! Okay then.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so and Another Bonnie was separated.

Me: Lets do it!

Nico: (gets out Bonnie's Ridewatch) Time for cheerleader spirit!

May: (Gets out Yellow Devil's Ridewatch) These blocks pack a punch.

Maria: (Gets out Psycho Yellow's ridewatch) I'm Yellow and ready to smash!

Marco: (Gets out Fung's Ridewatch) HI-YAH!

They used the powers of Bonnie, Fung (Kung Fu Panda), Yellow Devil, Cyan Sung-Sun, Psycho Yellow and Jindiao (Kung Fu Panda) and blasted the Another all over.

Then El Jefe, Frank Archer, Evil Danger Mouse, Hurricane, General Woundwort and Paddywhack came.

Nico: WHOA! Nice team El Jefe.

El Jefe: (Spanish Accent) Gracias Amigo.

Nico: Denada.

Me: Sweet!

Keiichiro: That means my team is next!

Me: Yep.

?: Awesome!

Then Angemon came!

Nico: Angemon!

Angemon: (In a girls voice) That's right.

Nico: Angela Ange! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair, blue eyes, blue clothes, White Angel Wings and had a light spear in her hand and had Angemon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt.

Angela Ange: Yep. Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this! (ECHOING) HAND OF FATE!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted the Another down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: OH YEAH!

Gatomon: It's nice to meet you.

Angela Ange: Same here Gatomon.

Marco: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Angela Ange: I sure do. When me and Nico went to the planet Aether and battled the powers of darkness there.

Me: WHOA! That is amazing.

Nico: Yep. It was cool.

Samus: Just like when I battled the Ing and Dark Samus the first time. That is awesome.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Angela hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Angela Ange: Same here.

We went back home

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem,

Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Star Butterfly, Marco Diaz, Moon Butterfly, Eclipsa Butterfly, Venus Butterfly and Meteora Butterfly are heading to a treasure hunter camp in China, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're not only there for a treasure hunt: but we're also going after an old enemy of Lincoln, Caylee Chronomaly, and Carly Chronomaly, his name is Joshua Trevino, he's an evil treasure hunter, but he's also one of the most cold-blooded murderous psychopaths ever. Caylee, Carly, and Lincoln have dealt with him before, and they also know he's wanted for the murders of dozens of people throughout the United States and the world, and the reason why he's known as an evil treasure hunter is because he's tried to steal many ancient treasures and acquire their power and continue on his murderous rampages, but his plans were ruined every time by Lincoln, Caylee, and Carly.

But, six years ago before Carly was murdered by Flip, Caylee, Lincoln, and Carly caught up to Josh, but before he could be caught, he made a hasty escape and disappeared never to be seen again. Now, a year later, we got word he's returned and he's after another treasure: a massive collection of necklaces called The Jade Necklaces of Shangdi. But, Lincoln and his harem are going to get to them, and then, we're going to pulverize Josh Trevino and take him back to the court to face trial for his crimes, and finally, death for all of the murders during his rampage.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in a treasure hunter's camp in China, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're not only there for a treasure hunt: but we're also going after an old enemy of me, Caylee Chronomaly, and Carly Chronomaly.

Caylee Chronomaly: (GASPS) You don't mean…?!

Lincoln: Yep.

Me: Who are you guys talking about?

Lincoln: Our old enemy is Joshua Trevino.

Nicole: Oh God, I knew it was him.

Caylee Chronomaly: And the rest of you aren't going to like this monstrous bastard one bit. Joshua Trevino is an evil treasure hunter and he's also the most cold-blooded murderous psychopath ever.

Carly, Lincoln, and I have dealt with him before, and he's wanted for the murders of dozens of people throughout the United States and the world.

Lincoln: And the reason why he's known as an evil treasure hunter is because he tried to steal many ancient treasures and acquire their power and continue on his murderous rampages, but his plans were ruined every time by me, Caylee, and Carly.

Me: That bastard's definitely a pile of garbage.

Lincoln: You said a mouthful, and six years ago before Carly was murdered by Flip, Caylee, Carly, and I caught up to Josh, but before he could be caught, he made a hasty escape and disappeared never to be seen again.

Star Butterfly: What a monster.

Lincoln: You said it, and now, a year later, we got word that Josh Trevino's back, and the treasure we got to get away from him is a massive collection of necklaces called The Jade Necklaces of Shangdi.

Nicole: I've heard of them. According to legend, Shangdi, the all-powerful god of Chinese mythology created a beautiful collection of jade necklaces and only a purehearted man can acquire the Jade Necklaces of Shangdi and gift the rest of the necklaces to his harem as a sign of his eternal love. So, that is what Josh is after. We need to get them before that bastard does.

Caylee Chronomaly: But, I have the one thing to help us get to the necklaces.

Caylee Chronomaly took out a Jade carved key.

Caylee Chronomaly: Follow me, I know where the Jade Necklaces of Shangdi are at.

We rushed to an ancient shrine, and Caylee Chronomaly put the key inside the keyhole and turned it, and when she did, the doors opened, and there we saw a massive collection of necklaces with jade beads and coiled dragon pendants carved out of jade: The

Jade Necklaces of Shangdi.

Lincoln: The Jade Necklaces of Shangdi.

Suddenly, The Jade Necklaces of Shangdi glowed with green light and went to Lincoln and his harem, and then, the necklaces wound up putting themselves on Lincoln and his harem, and they suddenly gained Shangdi's powers over light.

Lincoln: Whoa. Now, that was incredible, now we can hunt down Josh Trevino and make him pay.

We left the tomb to go hunt down Joshua Trevino and make that cold-blooded murderous evil treasure hunter pay for his crimes.

Nico: Now, where would Josh be hiding?

Lincoln: He won't be able to hide though, we're about to run into the next girl who's probably done something to piss off Josh and get him really mad.

Caylee Chronomaly: I've been waiting to get rid of that bastard for a very long time, now justice will be done and we won't have to see that monster again.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long brown hair and black headband, yellow eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings that gave off the scent of majoram plants, she's dressed in a black long-sleeved jacket, white long-sleeved sweater, necklace with black gem for the pendant, black skirt, black stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, darkness, flowers, plants, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Aromage Majoram, holstered on her back is a massive darkness greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged neon black blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and black pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the ten girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Maria Majoram, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Majoram.

Maria Majoram: That's right, and I got the girls away from that psychopath. Once he had The Jade Necklaces of Shangdi in his possession, he was going to kill them to slake his thirst for blood.

Caylee Chronomaly: Sounds just like Josh to do something like this.

?: NO! THE JADE NECKLACES OF SHANGDI! GONE! YOU LITTLE BITCH, YOU, THAT WHITE-HAIRED FREAK, AND THAT BITCH SISTER OF YOURS ARE FUCKING DEAD FOR THIS, YOU HEAR ME! DEAD!

We heard a super mega enraged voice in the air, and we saw someone heading our way, it was a male with wild and crazy dark brown hair, tattered clothes, and he had red eyes of absolute insane hatred, murder, and powerhungry madness: it was Joshua Trevino, the evil treasure hunter and most wanted murderous psychopath.

Sylvester: Okay, time to beat this madman into the dirt!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You've got some nerve coming after us, Josh. But, now it's time we finish what we started and bring you in to face justice, you murderous bastard, let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-

Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander Knight and Brawler-God-

Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome

Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Star Butterfly and her team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy

Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Joshua Trevino, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln tied him up with a rainbow energy straitjacket. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Josh Trevino: YOU THINK YOU'VE WON, YOU THINK THIS IS ALL OVER?! I'LL ESCAPE AND I'LL BE SURE TO DESTROY YOU ALL!

Lincoln punches Josh Trevino in the face and knocked him down.

Lincoln: Shut up already, Josh. Alright, let's get back home.

We got back home and Lincoln dragged Josh Trevino to the courthouse to stand trial for all of his crimes. In the end, the jury found him guilty and sentenced him to death. Lincoln dragged him outside and he tossed him into the air and fired a beam of light which incinerated Josh Trevino and sent him to The Black Abyss.

Lincoln: Good riddance, Josh Trevino, I never ever want to see your face again. (To Maria Majoram) And it's so good to see you again, Maria.

Maria Majoram: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Maria Majoram had her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and she lifted herself up to Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach. When Maria Majoram were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Maria Majoram: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Maria Majoram and hugged her, and Maria Majoram is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and even more massive white angel wings and larger medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Maria Majoram: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 9'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and ten-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard ten-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Maria Majoram, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Majoram, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she was born with black angel wings, cosmic umbrakinesis, immortality, and mastery over powerful dark magic, and she also has the powers of Aromage Majoram because she Gene-Slammed herself into Aromage Majoram. When Lincoln found out, he was literally stunned, and her Gene-Slamming also caused her black angel wings to let off the scent of the majoram plants. She's one of Verena Bergamot's partners in her scented candle business, which rose to great heights and generated tons of profit. Lincoln made her a darkness greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with his entire harem, and Maria hates Luan with a blazing passion, and unlike Lori and Lola and just like Lynn and Lisa, Luan tried to ruin the scented candle business by using her very lethal pranks to destroy their headquarters, but just like what happened to Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa, Lincoln put a stop to Luan's rampage and cleaned up her pranks, and Luan was caught by the police and she was forced to apologize and had to pay Verena and her partners $500,000,000 in damages for attempted destruction of property, and she earned Maria's hatred.

Nico: Sheesh, this trumps the $100,000 Lisa had to pay for destruction of private property.

Lincoln: What Lisa did was worse, but what Luan did, it trumped Lisa's rampage and because of her funding, that's why we charged her that amount. Be grateful I didn't increase it beyond, and now that you're here, Maria.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Maria Majoram's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Maria Majoram: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Maria Majoram with black gems on the gold lightning bolts and black crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented

Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Maria Majoram: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Maria Majoram.

Maria Majoram had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Maria Majoram's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Maria Majoram had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was pounding like a drum. Then, we went up to the ten girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The ten girls are Airi Minakami, Karina Suzunone, Maika Ado, Makina Natsuyama, Noki Matsuyama, Rifure Shioran, Riri Nakayuma, Serika Tsumori, Stella Sachizuka, and Youko Hino from Feibaritto Sweet!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Airi Minakami, Karina Suzunone, Maika Ado, Makina Natsuyama, Noki Matsuyama, Rifure Shioran, Riri Nakayuma, Serika Tsumori, Stella Sachizuka, and Youko Hino from Feibaritto Sweet!

Nicole: So, those were the girls Josh was going to kill once he had The Jade Necklaces of Shangdi?! What a bastard!

Lincoln: He was the cruelest and sickest of my enemies, so glad we're rid of him. Are you girls okay?

Airi Minakami: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Airi Minakami and the other nine girls saw who it was that saved them from Josh Trevino, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 9'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, ten-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his

hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable

Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice,

Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller

planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Airi Minakami: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made nine clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Airi Minakami: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Airi Minakami, Karina Suzunone, Maika Ado, Makina Natsuyama, Noki Matsuyama, Rifure Shioran, Riri Nakayuma, Serika Tsumori, Stella Sachizuka, and Youko Hino with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they heard of what happened with Lincoln and his harem acquiring The Jade Necklaces of Shangdi, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was evil treasure hunter and murderous powerhungry psychopath, Joshua Trevino.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating the crap out of him and bringing him to trial and then executing him after he was found guilty and sent to The Black Abyss forever, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Maria Majoram have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: We just caught the trial on TV, we had no idea that you, Caylee, and Carly dealt with a murderous powerhungry piece of crap like him.

Lincoln: He was that dangerous, and he was one of my most vile and depraved enemies.

Nico: Was he even worse than J.D.'s old enemy, Oliver Talbol?

Lincoln: He was just as bad as Oliver Talbol minus having magic powers, but he was just as insane and powerhungry.

Me: Damn, Josh really trumped Oliver Talbol in terms of hunger for power and madness. Serves him right, he deserves to die.

---

After Lincoln and his harem acquired The Jade Necklaces of Shangdi and Lincoln and all of us beat down Josh Trevino and sent him to The Black Abyss, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Maria Majoram saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven

massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Maria Majoram: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 9'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his ten-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Maria, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Maria Majoram: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the

really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Maria Majoram: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Nico: I took a look at Pentagram City, and just like Husk said, Xehanort had been sending Heartless to Pentagram City, but he and the others had taken them down and drove The Heartless out of Hell, and I even saw that Husk and Angel Dust gave the Heartless the finger.

Husk: You guys have given many fuckheads the finger and said way worse.

Nico: No complaints there, we sure did give many of those bastards the finger and cursed them out.

Me: True, you're right about that one.

Husk: But, none more so than Lincoln. And I thought I had a rotten mouth.

Selene Arcangela: Yeah, well brace yourself, Husk, Lincoln's got a lot worse to say to that spoiled brat, Mandy, later on today, and I wouldn't be surprised if Lincoln goes demonic on her.

Eli: If that happens, it's going to be a bloodbath.

Nico: From what we saw Lincoln do to James today, I can guess it.

Me: We'll keep an eye out, and I know it's going to get bloody.

Lori: Let's test it out.

Lori made a clone of Dark Lori who then threw a dagger at Selene Arcangela's face.

Dark Lori Clone: SUCK ON THAT, BITCH! AND ONCE I KILL YOU, THAT FUCKING TWERP IS NEXT AND SO ARE ALL OF YOU BITCHES! ALL WHO DEFY ME DESERVE TO FUCKING DIE! (LAUGHING INSANELY AND MALEVOLENTLY)

Lincoln saw it, and he was getting pissed.

Lincoln: (Demonic Voice) WHAT MAKES YOU THINK YOU CAN TREAT MY GUARDIAN ANGELS LIKE THAT?! EVEN WORSE, TREATING ME LIKE YOUR GODDAMN SLAVE! I'VE HAD IT, I'M GOING TO TEAR YOU TO SHREDS!

We saw Lincoln's sclera turn from white to bright red with slit pupils and his long wild shoulder-length white hair turn even wilder, and he went at the Dark Lori clone and he viciously tore at the Dark Lori clone and he really tore her apart and sent her soul to The Black Abyss, and he was covered in blood. Then, as soon as he was done, his bright red sclera changed back to white and his slit pupils changed back to round dots, and he continued his workouts and Selene Arcangela's cut on her cheek healed.

Me: Well, that proved Selene's point.

Vaggie: He's just as vicious as you when you turn into that, Charlie.

Charlie Morningstar: Only when I get that mad when someone does such cruel things to those under my care. But, wow, seeing it for myself, even I get scared myself.

Angel Dust: Which is something you might want to get used to if you want the hotel to draw in more business.

Me: If the yearly extermination comes, we'll get all the demons to The World Tree Estate, and the angels you described, will pay for what they've done.

Vaggie: I know. They need to answer for the destruction caused.

Nico: And they will. They're not like the angels we know, they're just genocidal monsters.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Mistleteinn, Simulator Lune, Yubina, and Universe 666 Delta are heading to Wave Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 9'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Mistleteinn, Simulator Lune, Yubina, and Universe 666 Delta are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters and Zoey Tsukino made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them. Plus, we found out Simulator Mistleteinn, Simulator Lune, Yubina, and Universe 666 Delta all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Mistleteinn: Wow, so this is Wave Ocean. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Mistleteinn, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Mistleteinn, Simulator Lune, Yubina, and Universe 666 Delta dived into the water and they had a fun time swimming in the ocean and they saw the marine life that lived there, then they went back to the beach and they had a fun game of volleyball, and Simulator Mistleteinn, Simulator Lune, Yubina, and Universe 666 Delta got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Mistleteinn, Simulator Lune, Yubina, and Universe 666 Delta and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Simulator Mistleteinn, Simulator Lune, Yubina, and Universe 666 Delta placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Simulator Mistleteinn, Simulator Lune, Yubina, and Universe 666 Delta and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Wave Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Mistleteinn, Simulator Lune, Yubina, and Universe 666 Delta with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Simulator Mistleteinn, Simulator Lune, Yubina, and Universe 666 Delta are in your harem, Linky.

Simulator Mistleteinn, Simulator Lune, Yubina, and Universe 666 Delta showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Mistleteinn, Simulator Lune, Yubina, and Universe 666 Delta, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do face him and kill him. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Frosta: Another of Freakazoid's bad guys?

Nicole: Nope. We covered most of them. This timeis different. He should be in the City park.

Nico: Okay.

They went there and they saw SEA GOING SAM from the episode of Looney Tunes called Buccaneer Bunny.

Nico: Sea Going Sam!?

Nicole: Yep.

Tommy: He's a pirate, right?

Sea Going Sam: That's right! I'm a pirate! Sea Going Sam! The bloodthirstiest, shoot-em-firstiest, doggone worstiest buccaneer that's ever sailed the Spanish Main.

Nico: Oh yeah? Well here's an advanced notice: We're taking your treasure!

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Sea Going Sam: WHY YOU STUPID VARMINT! I'LL KEELHAUL YOU FOR THAT!

Nico: Argh, matey!

Sea Going Sam: OOOOH! I'LL BLAST YOUR HEAD OFF FOR THAT!

Nico: Oh yeah? Come and try it Redbeard!

Nico went into a building and closed the door.

Sea Going Sam went and opened the door and he was greeted by a cannon in front of his face.

KRABANG!

It blasted him.

Nico: (From another building) YOOHOO Mr. Pirate!

He went to the building only for another cannon to face him.

KRABANG!

It blasted him too!

He was burned all over.

Nico: (From another building) Oh Redbeard!

Sam went to the building and thinking he was gonna fall for the same trick opened the door from a distance only for the door to reveal nothing. Then the other door opened and then…

KRABANG!

Another cannon blasted off in front of him and burned him bad!

Sea Going Sam: (ENRAGED SCREAMING!)

Me: (LAUGHS) That never gets old!

Nicole: Yeah good times.

Bugs Bunny: (LAUGHS) Yeah those were good times back then.

Tommy Himi: This is so fun!

Nico: YEAH!

Nico and Sea Going Sam clashed.

Tommy Himi: Time for some ice fun! EXECUTE! SPIRIT EVOLUTION!

He turned into Kumamon!

Kumamon: KUMAMON!

Frosta: Count me in!

?: (ECHOING) YELLOW CIRCLE!

A massive wave of earth slammed into Sea Going Sam and smashed him down.

Then out came Huanglongmon and a girl with yellow hair and blue clothes and had blue eyes and blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Volt Catfish on it and had a lightning sword in her hand.

Valerie Volt: Valerie Volt, Embodiment of Volt Catfish!

Kumamon: Wow! Awesome to see you Val!

Frosta: Yeah looking great!

Valerie Volt: You too Tommy and Frosta! Been a while.

Huanglongmon: (In a girls voice) Especially when it's one of my favorite characters running around.

Nico: Hailey Huanglong! Wow!

Huanglongmon: Yep. Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: (gets out Bonnie and Fu's Ridewatches) Time for this cheerleader to show some Saiyan power!

He activated them and fired energy blasts and smashed him all over.

Kumamon: (ECHOING) BLIZZARD BLASTER!

He fired snowballs from his rocket blaster and smashed Sea Going Sam all over.

Frosta fired waves of ice and blasted him all over.

Kumamon: Chill out!

Sea Going Sam: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) OOOOH! I'LL BLAST YOUR HEADS OFF FOR THIS!

Valerie Volt: Not this time!

She fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted him.

Hailey reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair, yellow eyes, yellow clothes, yellow angel wings and had a golden dragon in the middle of her forehead and Huanglongmon on her shirt and skirt and along her arm was the kanji for Golden Dragon of the Center and she had an elemental sword in her hand.

Hailey Huanglong: This will he awesome.

She fired blasts of fire and it hit Sea Going Sam and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

He was burned and waved the white flag of surrender and they got 30 moons.

Nico: YEAH!

They all high five

Nico: How did you meet Tommy and Frosta?

Valerie Volt: I met Tommy in the Digital World when he was battling Arbormon the first time and I helped him get the Wood Spirits back. Arbormon put up a big challenge.

Nico: Wow!

Tommy Himi: Yeah it was awesome though.

Valerie Volt: Yeah. And I met Frosta when she and the princesses were battling Hordak and his forces. It was awesome.

Nico: Nice! That is cool. Hordak and Skeletor are both dead and given the Black Gates now.

Valerie Volt: Good riddance.

Tommy Himi: Yep. Hailey what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Hailey Huanglong: My favorite is when me and Nico helped the Wizard Kamen Riders and we battled, I think it was Chigukaden Buildjick.

Eli: WHOA! That's the monster from the Magiranger VS Dekaranger movie.

Hailey Huanglong: That's right and it was fun.

Nico: That is cool! Yep. That was awesome and it was awesome.

Haruto: I remember that! That was cool!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Hailey hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Hailey Huanglong: Same here.

Nico: Would you two like to join us?

Valerie Volt: We would be honored.

They came back and we cheered wildly for them.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission against the next cursed jerks starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and

soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Me: Okay we're off.

Cragger: Have fun with those errands!

Poromon: We will.

We went down to the surface.

Me: Okay what are you guys really up to?

Poromon: We're going werewolf hunting.

Me: Whoa! Wait. The next full moon isn't until the 26th, on the anniversary of the battle with Thanos.

Horsea: Yeah? Then explain why there are reports of werewolves.

Me: Good point. These must be werewolves that can appear at anytime with or without the full moon.

Horsea: Yep.

Me: Then it's time to go nocturnal.

I growled and turned into J.D. THE NOCTURNAL!

Me: (Beastly voice) YEAH!

We got to searching for werewolves.

We looked around and got into the forest and saw a bunch of werewolves!

Me: There they are.

Poromon: ATTACK!

We went at them!

Sobek Crocodile: I wonder how those errands are going?

Nico: Well it must be important. (MASCOT SENSES TINGLING) Uh oh. Mascot Senses tingling!

May: Uh oh!

Poromon: I survived being a Werewolf! I won't have anyone else suffering the same fate!

We slashed and mutilated and butchered the werewolves all over.

Nico: Lets go see what the mascots are doing.

They were off.

They arrived at the forest and heard a howl and a wolf roar.

Offroad: You guys hear that?

Nico: This way!

They got to the fight and saw us killing werewolves.

Nico: WHOA!

May: Werewolves in the day!?

Nico: These must be werewolves that appear at anytime even with or without the full moon.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: And wait I heard there were reports of savage maulings of mysterious origins happening all over the city. So these must be them.

We killed the last of them.

Me: WHEW!

Nico: Errands huh?

Poromon: We can explain!

Me: Poromon filled me in and it was crazy. He didn't want anyone suffering the same fate like he did when he was a werewolf.

Nico: Good explanation there.

Lola: Yeah! But wow!

Nicole: I remember watching those movies Jack the Giant Slayer and Hansel and Gretel Witch Hunters. You guys have turned into Poromon and the Mascots the Werewolf Hunters.

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (Laughs) Hey that's perfect for them. We're sorry the mascots lied. But they didn't want people to suffer what Poromon went through.

Sideswipe: Still doesn't answer where those werewolves came from.

Me: I can answer that.

I went over to a corpse and showed a symbol on his shoulder. It looked like a Moon with the Sigil of Lucifer on it.

Nico: (GASP) Der Kult des Dunklen Wolfsmondes!

Me: It's a Werewolf Cult that I have been trying to find for a long time. They are from Germany and have the power to transform during the day and during the night with or without the full moon. Also their hideout was here in the forest. Poromon and the mascots found it.

Spring Man: Jerry should've reported in by now.

Poromon: Every second he waits is one more person Mandy hurts

Nico: Lets head back. But awesome job in taking down these werewolves.

Poromon: Thanks.

We went back to the estate.

---

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than the spoiled brat, Mandy, and she's causing havoc once more. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: So, you decided to make your move, loser.

The alarm sounded.

Me: Uh oh.

Computer: Call from Jerry.

Me: Here we go!

Sam Simpson: It's WOOHPing time!

We were sucked in through the floor from a vacuum and we were heading to Jerry's office!

Stacy Bolton: WEEEE!

We crashed into the office.

Me: OOF!

Jerry: (dressed as Santa) Ho ho ho! Merry Christmas!

Nico: (laughs) You know what? I don't care if it's early. You look great dressed like that!

Jerry: Thank you Nico.

Me: Hello Jerry. Sorry we haven't talked in a while.

Jerry: No worries. But I just thought you should know that we found your old "Friend" Mandy. she's in Beverly Hills.

Me: In Sam, Clover and Alex's old neck of the woods.

Nico: Fitting and not surprising there too.

We saw the office decorated for Christmas.

Nico: Huh. The office already has Christmas decorations.

Eli: Nice.

Jerry: Yes you know how festive I like to be.

Me: So we see. We got your alarm before Lincoln could tell us his vision and mission. But I think we pretty much know what it's gonna be.

Lincoln: That's right. We're in for one brutal fight: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next jerks are none other than the spoiled brat, Mandy, and she's causing havoc once more.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Just as that jerk, James, said.

Nico: We get rid of Endsville's Queen of Losers, and now, Beverly Hills' Queen of Losers shows up to cause havoc once more. That's not going to happen. Lincoln, before we tear into her, you lay down the law on her in the same way you laid down the law on James.

Lincoln: You got it, Nico. I've been wanting to lay down the law on her for a very long time, now she's about to suffer dearly.

Jerry: Yes I heard about James escaping. I'm glad you caught him and Sam I'm sorry he hurt you like that.

Sam: I'm okay. Thanks to Linky here.

Me: Yeah. Now we can focus on Mandy.

Sam: She's been asking for it for a long time.

Clover: You said it.

Alex: We've had it up to hear with Mandy.

Caitlin: I hope Lincoln tears her apart verbally.

Dominique: And we broadcast this to the world along with our remaining jerks and Xehanort watching from the darkness.

Nico: Now, that's a great idea, Dominique. Looks like we're needing in good ol Beverly Hills, 90210.

Me: Then, that's where she's going to fall once and for all!

Nico: And if there are Militia waiting for us there, we'll deal with them. Alright, team, let's load up and get going, we got another loser queen to clobber!

Lincoln: She's not getting away with this, she's getting such a thrashing from all of us.

Nico: YEAH!

The previous group came.

Jack O Lantern: Can me, Pinky & The Brain, Black Adam, Kite Man, Jet, Golden Glider, Mole Man, Magneto, Toad and Melter go with you guys?

Pinky: I love the decorations here!

Nico: He sure did a great job and yes you all can come with.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: This will be good.

Clover: If anything we're going to the mall to face her.

Me: Fitting as well.

Strut: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: This is gonna be a big one. Whamon next.

Me: WHOA!

Lola: Wow!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Shan Bu from World of Warcraft, the leader of the Shan'ze clan of Mogu and a herald to the return of Lei Shen, the Thunder King, and he's come to get revenge on us for killing Lei Shen. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh God.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone you're not going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Shan Bu, the leader of the Shan'ze clan of Mogu and a herald to the return of Lei Shen, the Thunder King, and he's come to get revenge on us for killing Lei Shen.

WE GASPED!

Lola: Uh oh. I should've known that with Lei Shen's death, one of his loyal minions are coming after us for revenge.

Phoebe Phthisis: Like Hell am I going to let him get away with this, we're taking him down after we take care of Mandy.

Lincoln: Right, Phoebe.

Nico: Hope you guys give that bastard what for. Alright, team, let's go, we're heading to Beverly Hills to take down Mandy.

Lincoln: The Queen of Losers is heading back to prison to be humiliated forever, and once we get done with her, you're next, Shan Bu.

Phoebe Phthisis: We're all aware of the crimes you've committed long ago, and we're not wasting this chance to take you down.

Me: Yeah. Anyway Jerry we're on our way.

Jerry: Good luck everyone.

Nico: Won't need it.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us went out to Beverly Hills and take down Mandy and send her to The Xaikora Prison to be humiliated forever, and once we get done with them, Lincoln and Phoebe Phthisis along with me are going to take down and destroy Shan Bu.

We were off to Beverly Hills, California

BEVERLY HILLS, CALIFORNIA

We arrived in Beverly Hills.

Black Adam: Here we are!

Me: Good ol Beverly Hills, 90210.

Nico: Yep.

Kit Taylor: I've always loved coming to Beverly Hills from time to time. It's my favorite thing to do whenever I'm not fighting bad guys as a Kamen Rider.

Nico: Really? Wow.

Me: Yeah it's always fun.

Sam: I hope our moms are doing good.

Clover: Yeah I missed my mom.

Mab Lobs: We should visit them to make sure they're okay.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Yeah.

Laney: Look there!

We saw posters on the stores with Mandy's face with a no-sign in front of it.

Me: Whoa! So they banned Mandy from going into stores ever again.

Nico: Wow!

Sam: Yeah after her scheme with The Inventor she was officially made the most HATED monster in Beverly Hills and banned from everything.

Nico: WHOA! Geez!

Me: I'm not surprised. After everything she did, no one should ever sell or do anything for that monster lowlife ever again.

Nico: Yeah. If it were Lynn Loud then I would rip that sign down.

Lynn: Thanks Nico.

Stella (Totally Spies): Thank goodness you're here. Mandy is…

Clover: We know mom. Mandy the terrible is back.

Me: We got the message about 20 minutes ago.

Camie: We're going to send her to the Xaikora prison.

Carmen (Totally Spies): Xaikora prison?

Orla Orthros: It's a prison we built for Spoiled Brat mean girls.

Me: Yep.

We went in and talked.

Shred Naught: Thank God you guys are okay!

Carmen (Totally Spies): Yeah she hasn't touched us.

Me: Good.

Gabriella: And Lincoln how is our awesome future son in law?

Lincoln: Busy as always but doing great.

Golden Glider: Wanna help us stop her?

Gabriella: We would be honored.

?: Let us help too.

We saw Norman - Clover's little cousin and Madison - The daughter of the President of the United States. They had deadly laser weapons with them!

Norman: Agents Norman and Madison reporting for duty!

Nico: Glad to see you both in the field.

Clover: Madison and Norman are now spies too!?

Nico: It's okay Clover. Norman and Madison are now working for the O.S.S. They are now part of the C.I.A. Junior Spy Program.

Bad Juju: Didn't see that coming.

Nico: Yeah you usually don't when it comes to the C.I.A. I was right around Norman and Madison's ages when I started out for the C.I.A.

Madison: Yep. We're ready.

Nico: Okay. Lets go get spoiled brat charlatan!

Norman: YEAH!

Clover: Oh yeah!

Eli: She's heading for the mall.

Nico: Lets go. And stay alert for any militia.

We were off.

Melter: Stay close to us and stay away from anyone older than you!

Madison: Don't worry we got a lot of training in.

Me: Awesome.

Qin: Nice.

We were walking and kept our eyes out.

Grounder: I see some Militia troops… that look like the robots Jack fought before?

Scratch: Actually they are!

Grounder: I thought we fought them…

BLANG!

Grounder: OUCH!

Scratch hit him on the head.

Scratch: We did fight them before you dumbbot!

Me: Lets get them!

Nico: Everyone clear away! This is gonna get ugly!

Everyone got out of the way!

Star Butterfly: MAGNA NARWHAL BLAST!

She fired a huge energy blast and it formed a massive narwhal and bashed them all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Star Butterfly: HONEYBEE TORNADO SWARM!

She fired a massive blast of honey and bees and blasted the robots all over.

Toad: Have some of this!

He used his tongue and grabbed a robot and smashed it into scrap metal!

Star Butterfly: SUPER RAINBOW DOLPHIN BLAST!

She fired a wave of energy and Dolphin Chirps were heard and she blasted the Robots all over.

Brittney: Awesome job Star!

Marco: YEAH!

Star Butterfly: WINTER STORM HYPERBLOW!

She fired a wave of ice wind and blasted the robots and froze them into solid ice!

I fired a massive blast of fire and shattered them into a million pieces!

Nico: YEAH!

Star Butterfly: STARDUST DAISY DEVASTATION!

She fired a wave of yellow energy and it hit a bunch of Robots and exploded in powerful flowers!

Nico: YEAH!

Moon Butterfly: That was amazing Star!

Camie: YEAH!

Star Butterfly: Thanks!

Magmon: LAVALANCHE!

He fired a massive wave of lava and melted the robots.

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: Take this!

He fired a blast of Force Lightning and short circuited them and blew them to pieces!

Nico: NICE!

Camie: YEAH!

Marco: HIYAH!

He slashed and cut numerous robots all over.

Samurai Jack and Ashi slashed and destroyed numerous robots all over.

Magneto: This is too easy.

Magneto smashed them apart!

Nico: Take that!

The robots were all destroyed.

Me: That's it for those robots. HA! Nice try MAN-DAY! You're going to have to do a lot better than that.

Norman: YEAH!

Madison: That conniving witch!

Merrick: Let's read the memory of one of them to find out where Mandy is.

Lisa Loud: Already on it.

Lisa did so and we found her in the mall.

Lisa Loud: She's in the Beverly Hills mall.

Me: Lets go then.

Nico: Yep.

We went to the mall. We went in and looked around. Then we saw her and numerous people were scared of her as she was growling like a ferocious animal!

Jet: EVERYONE GET TO SAFETY!

Everyone ran.

Me: ENTRANCE TIME PEOPLE!

Nico: YOU HEARD THE MAN!

We went at her.

Mandy roared ferociously!

Mandy: WHERE ARE YOU LOSERS! I WILL KILL YOU!

Then the spirits of the spies of the world appeared and swirled around her.

(SAILOR MOON TRANSFORMATION THEME PLAYS)

The spirits swirled around her and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and a phoenix cry was heard and then we landed.

Me: Hello Mandy the Bitch!

Sam Simpson: It's Payback time!

Clover: YEAH!

Marvel Loki: (British Accent) I hope you don't mind. We let ourselves in.

Mandy: YOU! YOU STUPID MONSTER LOSERS! YOU WILL PAY FOR EVERYTHING YOU DID TO ME! YOU RUINED MY LIFE! I HATE ALL OF YOU SO MUCH!

Our auras flared up with tremendous force!

Nico: Thanks for the power boost you ugly disfigured old hag!

Mandy growled in rage and she ran at Nico and May punched Mandy in the face and knocked out some of her teeth!

May: NO ONE LAYS A HAND ON NICO!

KICK!

She kicked Mandy in the face and punched her in the stomach and kneed her in her nose!

KROW! BOOF SMASH!

Kite Man: See how you like this, bitch!

POW!

He punched her in her face!

Sam Simpson: YOU MAKE ME SICK MANDY!

POW!

She kicked her in the face and knocked out more of her teeth!

Disk Wars Silver Samurai: See how you do against my sword!

He slashed her all over the place.

May kicked Mandy in the face and knocked her down.

May: Using your family's reputation and your high class society lifestyle to get what you want and trading in on your looks? Read a book sister. That passive aggressive number went out long ago. Chicks like you give us women a BAD NAME!

Mandy jumped away and she punched at May and May dodged all of her punches!

May kicked her in the stomach and kneed her in the stomach and punched her in the nose and May kicked her in her stomach and Mandy belched out a huge amount of blood!

Me: Caitlyn, Dominique? Do you have anything you want to say to Mandy? Your former Best Friend?

Caitlyn: As a matter of fact, we do!

Dominique: Yeah! We got something to say to this hyena!

Brain: Your former friend's head is devoid of grey matter.

Lincoln: (confused) What?

Brain: (sighs) Her head is empty!

Caitlyn: Good one! But yeah!

Mandy growled!

Mandy: YOU MONSTER TRAITORS! I GAVE YOU EVERYTHING! I TREATED YOU 2 LIKE MY SISTERS! AND YOU BACKSTABBED ME! I GAVE YOU POPULARITY! I GAVE YOU POWER!

Mandee: They're sorry to disappoint you then!

While this was going on, Patrick was eating ice cream.

Caitlyn: You were NEVER our friend Mandy! You treated us like your slaves!

Dominique: You only cared about your needs! You didn't love us like sisters! We were slaves to you!

Mandee: That is not TRUE FRIENDSHIP! We learned that you have to treat all friends equally! And you have to show love and compassion and generosity to them! You only showed nothing but cruelty, hate and greed to get them!

Me: That is not what friendship is Mandy! Someone as heartless as you can NEVER Understand what TRUE friendship is!

Nico: That's right!

Me: You only thought of people beneath you as trash! You are no better than that MUTANT CHEAPSKATE FLIP!

Maria: Mandee's saying this because her name is pronounced the same as yours. It's actually funny when you think about it.

Nico: Except it's SPELLED differently.

Mandee: That's right! I have 2 E's in my name.

Mandy: I DON'T CARE! NO ONE TALKS TO ME LIKE THAT! I WILL KILL YOU FOR EVERYTHING YOU DID TO ME!

Me: You have no conscience Mandy.

Nico: You really are a heartless Psychopath!

Qin: You have no love for anyone but yourself.

Xenia: You should have been born penniless instead of rich!

Mandee: Also, I'm a much better friend to Caitlyn and Dominique than you!

Nico: YEAH!

Mandee: I treat them with love, kindness, and respect and treat them equally!

Mandy: YOU TRAITORS!

?: THE ONLY TRAITOR IS YOU!

We saw Mandy's mom Phoebe! But she was in tattered clothes and looked horrible!

Gabriella: Phoebe!

Me: Oh my god! You're homeless now!?

Mandy: WHAT!? MOM!? WE LOST EVERYTHING!?

Phoebe Luxe: THAT'S RIGHT! WE LOST EVERYTHING BECAUSE OF YOU MANDY! I SHOULD HAVE DISOWNED YOU BACK THEN FOR BEING AN ABSOLUTE EMBARRASSMENT!

Me: You already did disown her remember?

Phoebe Luxe: Oh yeah. Right.

Me: How did you lose everything?

Phoebe Luxe: It was because of this brat here! She tarnished everything! I should have realized that I was spoiling her rotten and she should have been treated better and should have been a better person. It's all my fault she became like this. Because of that she destroyed our family's reputation and we lost EVERYTHING! (CRYING)

Spoiled Rich went over to her.

Spoiled Rich: Oh it's okay Phoebe. I can help you get back on your feet. But we'll talk later after that.

Diamond Tiara: After we take care of this monster that was your daughter.

Me: Yeah. Mrs. Luxe, you're not to blame for how your daughter turned out. She became this way on her own accord. She made her bed, now she has to lay in it.

Nico: And the only way to do that is to send her to the Xaikora Prison!

Nicole: That's right!

Superman charged at her and punched her in her face and knocked her teeth out!

Kallie Krypton: This dirtbag is a monster that needs to be locked up!

Superman and Kallie Krypton: KRYPTON LASER BURST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Batman charged at her and kicked her down.

Dream Girl: This girl makes me mad.

Batman and Dream Girl: DREAMS OF GOTHAM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Me: YEAH!

?: (Ominous Voice) Mandy Luxe!

We saw smoke and out came The Phantasm!

Phantasm: Your angel of death awaits.

Me: Phantasm!

Phantasm then slashed Mandy across her face and left a REALLY BLEEDING CUT right across her face and in the middle of her forehead!

Wonder Woman charged at Mandy and kicked her down.

Me: Andrea don't kill her! She's not worth spilling blood.

Phantasm: Fine.

Superboy: This girl is a monster!

Wonder Woman and Superboy: AMAZON FORCE BURST!

They fired lasers and energy and blasted Mandy all over.

Martian Manhunter charged at her and fired laser blasts and smashed her all over.

Maara Mars: This clod has been asking for this for a while.

Martian Manhunter and Maara Mars: MARS FIRESTORM BURST!

They fired waves of fire and blasted her all over.

Green Lantern charged at her and fired energy blasts and smashed her all over.

Ophelia Oa: This will hurt.

Green Lantern and Ophelia Oa: OA WILL BLAST!

They fired waves of green energy and blasted her.

Xenia: Take that.

Flash charged at her and kicked her down.

Ellie Singh: Time for some speed!

Helen Wheels: YEAH!

Kid Flash: Lets do it!

Flash, Ellie, Helen and Kid Flash: SPEEDING DEATH KICK!

They kicked her with incredible force and smashed her down.

Hawkgirl charged at her and bashed her face in with her mace!

Hawkman: Lets show her Thanagarian Might.

Hawkgirl and Hawkman: THANAGAR BASH FORCE!

They bashed her with incredible force and smashed her down.

Me: Nice one!

Green Arrow charged at her and kicked her and then fired an arrow and the head formed into a fist and it punched her and smashed her face in.

Green Arrow: This bitch has failed this city!

Me: Yes she has Ollie!

Enna Ebonwu: (Irish Accent) She sure has lad!

Green Arrow and Enna: ARROW BASH LEAF STORM!

They fired arrows and they split into numerous arrows and skewered her all over the place.

Supergirl charged at her and kicked her in the face.

Supergirl: Not so fun now.

Power Girl: Especially from both of us.

Supergirl and Power Girl: BASHING KRYPTON BASH!

They flew and kicked her in the stomach and she belched up a massive amount of blood.

Aquaman charged at her and bashed her down.

Aquagirl: Lets show her the power of water.

Aqualad: Yeah lets do it!

Aquaman, Aqualad and Aquagirl: ATLANTIS MAELSTROM BLAST!

They fired waves of water and drenched her all over.

Sam punched her!

POW!

Sam: That was for all the times you humiliated us!

KROW!

Clover kicked Mandy in her face!

Clover: That was for framing me for shoplifting!

Alex kicked her square in the face and kneed her in the chin!

Alex: THAT WAS FOR SWITCHING MY REPORT CARD WITH YOURS AND ALMOST SENDING ME TO BOARDING SCHOOL IN ENGLAND!

Juran: Those 2 things happened?!

Sam: Yeah they did! It was before we joined you guys.

Me: SHIT!

Harry: (British Accent) If that happened, I would've gladly invited Alex to Hogwarts!

Alex: Thanks Harry. But to be honest I don't think I would have made a good wizard.

Nico: It's okay.

Harry: STUPEFY!

He used his magic and made Mandy dress up like Snape with stupid clothes!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Nico punched her in the face!

KRABLAM!

Nico smashed her nose in!

May: YEAH!

Camie: Take that!

Poromon pecked her.

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Poromon: Take that!

Then See-More, Mirror Master, Johnny 13, Absorbing Man, Bonz, Dayu, MetalSeadramon, Harpymon, David Cain and Zavok came.

Nico: See-More, Mirror Master, Johnny 13, Absorbing Man, Bonz, Dayu, MetalSeadramon, Harpymon, David Cain and Zavok!

See-More: The one similarity between Mindy and Mandy is that they like to call people losers.

Johnny 13: Another similarity is that they're both going to be in the same jail.

Absorbing Man: Damn right!

Nico: YEAH THAT'S RIGHT!

Bonz: (to Nico) We heard you fought Sam's ex.

Nico: Yeah and we gave that jerk what for!

Mirror Master: (to Zoe Orimoto) You should take care of that Dachsbun

Zoe Orimoto: Oh I will.

?: I know you will!

A figure came out and it was HADES BEASTMAN BERSERKER KING GLÚM DO BRIDON from the Magirangers movie Bride of Infershia!

---

Seeking battle even in death, their undying souls cling to their King's armor. As Infershian legends say, should the King of the Hades Beastman Berserkers and a pure-hearted human girl marry, all the spirits trapped in the armor would be resurrected into the world.

Glúm kidnapped Yuka Yamazaki to be his bride in order to bring his army of Hades Beastman Berserkers into the world. He used the Puppet's Ring that absorbed the souls of humans to put Yuka under his control and make her love him. He wore a helmet that concealed his hideous face. As the type of Hades Beastman he is, once he becomes furious, spikes shoot out from his armor, even from his face plate and his strength and defense doubles. During the wedding, he wore a cape. He wielded a glaive that could also turn into a sword or gun.

His marriage would have been successful, if Kai Ozu hadn't intervened. He was consumed by his minion Ultra Hades Beast Living Sword to become Sword of Glúm, only to be killed by SaintKaiser, with MagiDragon and Magical IronMan Travelion's aid.

---

Eli: WHOA! Hades Beastman Berserker King Glúm do Bridon! I remember you! You kidnapped Yuka to be your bride to bring your army of Berserkers into the world.

Hades Beastman Berserker King Glúm do Bridon: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Wow! An unadapted movie villain! That is cool!

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Me: We've been battling Japanese Power Rangers Movie villains these last couple of days. It sucks knowng how many monsters didn't make the cut here in America.

Hades Beastman Berserker King Glúm do Bridon: I know! What a rip!

Me: Tell me about it.

Hades Beastman Berserker King Glúm do Bridon: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

William: It would've been nice for Nick and his team to fight the American versions of the Berserkers.

Nick Russell: I know! What a rip!

Me: Yeah no kidding! That would have been so awesome.

Nico: Yep. Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway!

---

Ash Ketchum & Pikachu, Ditto, Catherine Lancaster, Kamen Rider Espada, Kamen Rider Sabela, Kamen Rider Falchion, Kamen Rider Durendal, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Spring Man and Slash Man VS See-More, Retinax, Rainbow Raider, Altar Zodiarts, Chameleon Zodiarts, Sagittarius Zodiarts, and Orion Zodiarts - Nico's Rescue in the Mewni Sector and we battled Sam's ex-boyfriend James

---

See-More was first.

See More (to Ash): Nico's Rescue was in the Mewni Sector. He battled Sam's ex-boyfriend James

Ash: Yeah that was awesome and he was a total jerk!

Pikachu: Pikachu!

Ditto: Yeah that jerk had it coming.

Twilight Sparkle: We showed him no mercy.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that is for sure.

Spyro: Now he's in the M.O.E. with you guys to teach him some manners.

See-More: Good! Maybe he can learn some humility with us. Lets do it!

Ash turned into Buzzshock!

Ash: BUZZSHOCK!

He used the Core MEdals for See-More, TTG See-more and Eye Guy (Power Rangers) and they fired waves of lightning and magic and smashed them down

---

Zoe Orimoto, Snare-Oh, Honia the Hornet, Lola Namiko the JetSilphymon Gene-slammer, Element Magician, Element Valkyrie, Guardian Eatos, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Strut, Roscoe and Desoto VS Mirror Master, Mandilok, Quark, Blob Homer, Good Evolt, Good Crocker, and Asuka Lan - Us battling Another Bonnie, Fung (Kung Fu Panda), Yellow Devil, Cyan Sung-Sun, Psycho Yellow and Jindiao (Kung Fu Panda) who are the gene-slammers of Crocomire and Serris and the Embodiments of Jackel, Armadillo, Boar, Parrot, Moth, Camel and Squirrel Dopants

---

Mirror Mastor was next.

Mirror Master (to Zoe): Nico, Star's team, Bonnie's team, and the others did good battling Another Bonnie, Fung (Kung Fu Panda), Yellow Devil, Cyan Sung-Sun, Psycho Yellow and Jindiao (Kung Fu Panda). They are the gene-slammers of Crocomire and Serris and the Embodiments of Jackel, Armadillo, Boar, Parrot, Moth, Camel and Squirrel Dopants

Zoe: That was so awesome and cool.

Snare-Oh: It sure was and everyone had fun.

Honia: They sure did.

Fluttershy: We all thought it was cool.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that is for sure.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that was fun.

Mirror Master: Glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Zoe turned into Terraspin!

Zoe: TERRASPIN!

She used the Core Medals for Mirror Master, Universe 666 Dark Mind and Mirra (Kirby) and they fired waves of wind, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and wood and smashed them down.

---

Ghost Rider, Arctiguana, Chester Cheetah, Captain Space Heifer, Universe 666 Delightful Children From Down The Lane, Universe 666 Kaos, Universe 666 G1 Megatron, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Brawlrus and Mab Lobs VS Johnny 13, Motorcycle Org, Boil Man, Universe 666 Armada Unicron, Universe 666 Cybertron Megatron, Skarf, and Gigertox - Lincoln's rescue in China

---

Johnny 13 was next.

Johnny 13 (to Ghost Rider): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in China. How was it?

Ghost Rider: It was amazing and they battled John Trevino and it was intense.

Arctiguana: It was an amazing battle.

Chester Cheetah: Crazy man! It was fun.

Applejack: It sure was fun.

Apple Bloom: Yeah we sure had fun.

Flashwing: We sure did.

Johnny 13: Glad you had fun. Lets do it!

Ghost Rider turned into Ghostfreak!

Ghost Rider: GHOSTFREAK!

He used the Core Medals for Johnny 13, Kitty and Undergrowth and they fired waves of fire, energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Marinette, Shocksquatch, Aloe and Lotus, Kanai Humuhumunukunukuapuaa, Igneus, Firesque, Rhinoram, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Shred Naught and Trolling Thunder VS Absorbing Man, Signal Org, Platinum Princess, Billiard Shadow, Brickleberry Ghost, Count Duckula, and Egg - New Donk City for Round 2

---

Absorbing Man was next.

Absorbing Man (to Marinette): Today was New Donk City for Round 2. And what can I absorb around here?

Marinette: Plenty of concrete. Also yeah for round 2 there they fought Sea Going Sam and he was funny.

Shocksquatch: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was fun to watch.

Aloe: (Eastern European Accent) That was really fun.

Lotus: (Eastern European Accent) It sure is amazing.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that was awesome and cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) And it was really funny too! They blasted him with cannons and more.

Sunburn: Boy just like in the cartoon.

Absorbing Man: Boy that was funny! Just like old times. Lets do it!

Marinette turned into Crashhopper!

Marinette: CRASHHOPPER!

She used the Core Medals for Absorbing Man, Yost Absorbing Man and Ironclad and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Gia Moran, Fasttrack, Jean Bison, Azuki Shinatsu, Inaho Kushiya, Yatsuno Himehani, Aki, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Bad Juju and Wolfgang VS Bonz, Bulldozer Org, Beany the Braindead Bison, Santa and Mrs. Claus the vampires, Nuns (Billy and Mandy), Jake Steele/Fred Flintstone, and Daisy the Plant Monster - The mascots going werewolf hunting

---

Bonz was next.

Bonz (to Gia): The mascots went werewolf hunting. Did they have any luck?

Gia: Did they ever! They killed a huge cult of werewolves that have the power to come out in the day or the night.

Fasttrack: Yeah that was awesome!

Jean Bison: It sure was and man that was awesome.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was and man those werewolves have been causing trouble.

Scootaloo: That is for sure.

Whirlwind: I agree there.

Bonz: Glad they are dead. Lets do it!

Gia; LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

She turned into the yellow Zenkaiger!

Gia then turned into Fasttrack!

Gia: FASTTRACK!

She used the Core Medals for Bonz, Luna & Umbra and the Paradox Brothers and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

* * *

Emma Goodall, Nanomech, Mokuro, Nerri the Willow Maiden, Neytiri, Sakuya Tachibana, Rin (Catherine), Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Scratch, Coconuts and Grounder VS Dayu, Clock Org, Dahlia Hawthorne, Good Cinder Fall, Good Burns, Good Lex Luthor, and Helga Von Guggen - The mascots and me killed 20 Werewolves

* * *

Dayu was next.

Dayu (to Emma): The mascots and J.D. killed 20 Werewolves. But where did they come from?

Emma: They were a werewolf cult from Germany that was hiding out in the middle of the forest.

Nanomech: (Tiny Voice) Yeah that was amazing.

Mokuro: But we destroyed them and banished them to the Black Gates.

Pinkie Pie: Those party pooper werewolves got what was coming to them!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was fun.

Featherweight: Yeah that is for sure.

Sprocket: It sure was.

Dayu: Wow! Glad those werewolves are gone. Lets do it!

Emma: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

She turned into the Pink Zenkaiger!

Emma turned into NANOMECH!

Emma: (Tiny Voice) NANOMECH!

She used the core medals for Dayu, Deker and Splitface and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Noah Carver, Upgrade, Jericho, Rita Fox, Cheese, Iceman (Marvel), Herald, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Nauthilax and Magmon VS MetalSeadramon, Bowling Org, Yost Electro, Bobo the Vulture, Ruby Thursday, SHS Pyro, and GLaDOS - Mandy is next.

---

MetalSeadramon was next.

MetalSeadramon (to Noah): Mandy's next. Jerry did a good job finding her

Noah: He sure did. the WOOHP satellites found her here in the Beverly Hills mall. Also Mandy had a ban put on her from the mall. she was declared as the most hated monster in all of Beverly Hills, California.

Upgrade: Yeah I'm not surprised there.

Jericho: (Writes) She had it coming.

MetalSeadramon: I am not surprised there. After all the terrible things she did I'm not surprised she had it coming.

Rarity: I agree there darlings and that girl gives off an extremely poor fashion sense!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah she sure does.

Gill Grunt: I agree too!

MetalSeadramon: No kidding! Lets do it!

Noah: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

He turned into the Blue Zenkaiger!

Noah then turned into Upgrade!

Noah: UPGRADE!

He used the Core Medals for MetalSeadramon, Piedmon and Puppetmon and they fired waves of energy, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Orion, Fourarms, Rosty, Olga Astronomonov, Emeth, Daphne Blake, Thunder, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Merrick and Tyzonn VS Harpymon, Juggelo, Snow Ghost, Carmen Sandiego (Where In The World is Carmen Sandiego), Ojo Tango, Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash, and Cobra - Fitting we're fighting Mandy in Beverly Hills

---

Harpymon was next.

Harpymon (to Orion): Fitting we're fighting Mandy in Beverly Hills. She and the Spies are from there after all

Orion: Yeah it sure is. Beverly Hills is awesome too.

Fourarms: I'll say! I think it's so cool that Beverly Hills is home to so much to do.

Rosty: I agree.

Starlight Glimmer: Beverly Hills is awesome and fun.

Cozy Glow: So much to do and so much fun to be had.

Hex: That is for sure.

Harpymon: Yeah no kidding there. Lets do it!

Orion: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

He turned into Twokaiger!

Orion turned into Fourarms!

Orion: FOURARMS!

He used the Core Medals for Harpymon, Allomon and Lynxmon and they fired waves of energy, bones, skulls, blood, ghosts, stars, lightning and magic and smashed them down.

---

Lady Palutena, Blitzwolfer, Elemental Woman, Wendy Traviston, Sailor Land Before Time, Silina Odaiba, Lillian Van Damme, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Marvel Loki and Zhalia Moon VS David Cain, Camera Org, Lego Poison Ivy, Lena Hyena, Red Claw, Screech and Thud, Mad Firefighter Clown, and Unipastrami - Mandy is going right to the Xaikora Prison

---

David Cain was next

David Cain (to Palutena): Mandy is going right to the Xaikora Prison. I bet the spies are enjoying this!

Lady Palutena: Oh they are and they are going to make sure that Mandy gets what's coming to her for all the pain she put Sam, Clover and Alex through.

Blitzwolfer: Yeah no kidding! That monster had it coming.

Elemental Woman: It sure will be good to thrash her and make sure she pays.

Princess Celestia: Yeah I agree there and she had it coming.

King Solar: Mandy deserves every ounce of pain we can muster on her.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah chicks like her give us women everywhere a BAD NAME!

Amber Morning: That is for sure!

Spotlight: That is for sure!

David Cain: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Palutena turned into Blitzwolfer!

Palutena: BLITZWOLFER!

She used the Core Medals for David Cain, Ubu and Evil Ra's Al Ghul and they fired waves of light and sonic energy and smashed them down.

---

Ace Bunny, Rath, Pyra, Maggie Orbersson, Soup Faerie, Fyora the Faerie Queen, Siyana the Light Faerie, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Disk Wars Silver Samurai and Disk Wars Mandarin VS Zavok, Clock Org, Axel, LeFrog, NES Gezora, Frankenstein (Looney Tunes), and Irene Belserion - Mandy is going to get a massive buttkicking

---

Zavok was next.

Zavok (to Ace): Mandy is going to get a massive buttkicking. I'm surprised she and Mindy didn't team up together

Ace Bunny: Yeah no kidding. But either way this will be sweet justice for her.

Rath: It sure will and RATH will make sure she gets thrashed!

Pyra: That is for sure!

Princess Luna: Yeah she deserves the Xaikora prison.

Moondust: That is for sure! She and Mindy will be cellmates.

Snowdrop: You got that right

Gari: And it will be awesome.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding.

Zavok: I agree there! Lets do it!

Ace turned into Rath!

Ace Bunny: RATH! LEMME TELL YA SOMETHIN ZAVOK! RATH IS GONNA SMASH YOUR FACE IN AND LEAVE IT AS A BLOODY MESS!

He used the Core Medals for Zavok, Master Zik and Dr. Ivo Robotnik and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Mystic Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Hibiki Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Hades Beastman Berserker King Glúm do Bridon.

---

Hades Beastman Berserker King Glúm do Bridon Was next.

Hades Beastman Berserker King Glúm do Bridon: Boy that bitch Mandy is a monster!

Nico: You're not kidding! I can't believe because of how Mandy was it ruined her mother's life. Uh former mother.

May: Yeah poor woman.

Hades Beastman Berserker King Glúm do Bridon: I know. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of

weapons called the Destroyers of Mandy, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on Beverly Hills' Queen of The Losers!

Nico teleported back with them.

Mystic Force Rangers: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

Hibiki Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Rangers: MYSTIC SPELL SEAL!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: OH YEAH! Hades Beastman Berserker King Glúm do Bridon You have failed this city.

Mystic Force Rangers: CHECKMATE!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped

Mandy (Totally Spies): (ENRAGED SCREAM) I DON'T CARE HOW POWERFUL YOU ALL ARE! I WILL NEVER STOP UNTIL ALL OF YOU LOSERS ARE ALL DEAD! YOU ALL RUINED ME!

Lincoln: (GROWLING FEROCIOUSLY) (DEEP SAPPHIRE EYES TURN RED)

Suddenly, the skies turned dark, and lightning came down from the Heavens.

Me and Nico: UH OH!

Eli: Mandy has called down the thunder!

Qin: EVERYBODY, RUN FOR YOUR LIVES! HE'S GONNA START TEARING AT THE BITCH!

EVERYONE RAN FOR COVER, AND THEN, LINCOLN FINALLY LAID DOWN THE LAW ON HER HARD!

Lincoln: I CAN'T BELIEVE YOU, NOT ONLY DID YOU BREAK OUT OF YOUR LITTLE PRISON AT DAD'S RESTAURANT, YOU STILL CONTINUE TO TRY AND GET REVENGE ON US FOR YOUR OWN MISDEEDS! NEWS FLASH, BITCH: YOU ARE THE LOWEST FORM OF INHUMAN SCUM TO EVER WALK THE EARTH!

WE GASPED AND OUR JAWS FELL TO THE FLOOR!

CLANG!

ELI SHUT OUR JAWS!

Nico, me, and Eli: WHOA! CRUEL!

Lincoln: I CAN'T EVEN TELL YOU JUST HOW MUCH YOU MAKE ME ABSOLUTELY FUCKING SICK TO NO END, MANDY! YOU ACT AS THOUGH YOU'RE SOME HIGH AND MIGHTY QUEEN OF THE WHOLE HIGH SCHOOL AND YOU BRAG ABOUT YOUR MATERIAL GOODS AND SHOW OFF YOUR WEALTH AND ON TOP OF ALL THAT, YOU DECIDE TO HUMILIATE EVERYONE AROUND YOU JUST BECAUSE THEY'RE NOT LIKE YOU, AND YOU EVEN HUMILIATED MY FUTURE WIVES, SAM, CLOVER, AND ALEX, AND YOU'VE ALSO DRAGGED CAITLIN AND DOMINIQUE DOWN TO THE SAME LEVEL AS YOU, AND YET, YOU HAVE NO REMORSE FOR ANY OF YOUR CRIMES, DO

YOU EVEN HAVE ANY IDEA OF ALL THE TROUBLE THAT YOU FORCED MY FUTURE WIVES TO DEAL WITH?! DO YOU?! NO, YOU FUCKING DON'T!

Loud Siblings and Parents: OH BOY! NOW, YOU'VE GONE AND DONE IT!

Lincoln: AND DO YOU KNOW WHY?! BECAUSE YOU ARE NOTHING MORE THAN A STUPID SELFISH EVIL ROTTEN BLACK-HEARTED PSYCHOTIC SNAKE! YOU ENJOYED MAKING SAM, CLOVER, AND ALEX SUFFER THROUGH HELL, AND YOU USED CAITLYN AND DOMINIQUE LIKE THEY'RE NOTHING MORE THAN YOUR FUCKING PUPPETS! THAT'S ABSOLUTELY DISGUSTING!

Me: YOU TELL HER, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: YOU REALLY ARE NOTHING MORE THAN A HEARTLESS BITCH AND I CAN TELL BEHIND YOUR LOOKS LIES A BLACK-HEARTED UGLINESS INSIDE! YOU'RE THE DEVIL IN HUMAN SKIN, NO, YOU'RE NOT EVEN HUMAN, YOU'RE INHUMAN SCUM! YOU ARE THE LOWEST FORM OF HUMAN GARBAGE ON THE FACE OF THE EARTH! YOU'RE NOTHING BUT TRASH, PEOPLE LIKE YOU SHOULD BE BEATEN TO A BLOODY PULP AND LEFT TO DIE ON THE STREETS! BUT, YOU, YOU'RE ONE PERSON I WISH TO SEE DIE BY MY HANDS!

WE GASPED AT THE RAGE THAT HE SPEWED OUT AT MANDY!

Me: HOLY FUCKING DAMN!

Nico: OH BOY, NOW, YOU'VE GONE AND DONE IT, BITCH! YOU PISSED OFF THE BEAST!

Lincoln: YOU ARE ABSOLUTELY THE SCUM OF THE EARTH, YOU'RE A PILE OF TRASH WHO USES INNOCENT GIRLS FOR YOUR SELFISH SCHEMES AND DUMPS THEM LIKE A BROKEN TOY! YOUR MOTHER WAS A POLAR BEAR! YOUR FATHER WAS A FIGURE SKATER WHO SMELLS LIKE LYNN'S DIRTY OLD GYM SOCKS AND SMELLY GYM CLOTHES!

AND JUST AS LINCOLN SAID, HIS NASTY SEBASTIAN STYLE VERBAL ASSAULT MADE MANDY BLEED FROM HER BUTT, AND EVEN WORSE, HER EARS AS BLOOD SPEWED OUT! BUT THAT DIDN'T END THERE!

Lincoln: (ROARS AND SPEWS FIRE AT MANDY AND SHE WOUND UP GETTING BURNED)

WE FREAKED OUT AND DID MASSIVE WILD TAKES!

Mandy (Totally Spies): Ouch.

Sam was rolling on the floor laughing hysterically, and so was Brittany, Clover, Alex, Caitlyn, Dominique, Pam, Alice, Crimson, Sam, Clover, and Alex's moms, and Sam, Clover, and Alex's friends in Lincoln's harem.

Sam: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) OH! OH MAN, NOW THAT WAS ONE AWESOME AND REALLY POTENT RANT! YOU TELL HER, LINCOLN!

Clover: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) THAT, OH MAN, THAT WAS WAY TOO HILARIOUS! SERVES YOU RIGHT, MANDY!

Alex: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) NOW, THAT'S WHAT I CALL PAYBACK! SHE'S BEEN ASKING FOR IT FOR A VERY VERY LONG TIME!

Brittany: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) YEAH YOU TELL THAT PSYCHOTIC BITCH LINCOLN! YEAH!

Loona: Holy… shit.

Tayuya: That… was… so… FUCKING AWESOME!

Sam's Mom: HAH! SERVES YOU RIGHT, YOU LITTLE MONSTER!

Clover's Mom: OUR SON-IN-LAW TOLD YOU OFF AND LAID DOWN THE LAW ON YOUR HIDE!

Alex's Mom: HOPE YOU CARRY THAT WITH YOU STRAIGHT TO PRISON!

Mandy shook off the soot, but now, SHE WAS MEGA NTH-DEGREE PISSED OFF MAJORLY!

Mandy (Totally Spies): YOU! YOU!

But before Mandy could attack, Sebastian slashed at her stomach and kicked her into a wall!

Sebastian Mendez: He already told you off big time. Go to Hell, Mandy!

Emma: The Spies aren't the losers here.

Tsukasa: You are!

Kamen Ride: Don Momotaro!

Kamen Ride: Saru Brother!

Kamen Ride: Oni Sister!

Kamen Ride: Inu Brother!

Kamen Ride: Kiji Brother!

Kamen Ride: Don Torabolt!

Kamen Ride: Don Doragoku!

Tsukasa turned into Don Momotaro and Daiki summoned clones of the Donbrothers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! PEACH MOUNTAIN SHOGUNS!

They turned into the Donbrothers too!

Nico: YEAH! Lets rock and roll!

We went at her and bashed and smashed and pulverized her all over the place.

We bashed, smashed, pulverized, mashed and whipped her all over.

Offroad, Sideswipe, Sobek and Cragger used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sideswipe and Offroad's weapons and Sobek and Cragger's powers 100-fold.

Offroad and Sobek Crocodile: CROCODILE AXE BLAST!

Sideswipe and Cragger: CROCODILE FURY BLAST!

Superman of Krypton and Pinky & The Brain: KRYPTON FORCE SHOT!

Batman of Gotham and Black Adam: GOTHAM LIGHTNING BLAST!

Wonder Woman of Themiscyra and Kite Man: KITE OF THEMISCYRA BLAST!

Martian Manhunter of Mars and Mole Man: MARS MOLE BLAST!

Green Lantern of Oa and Jet: OA REBEL BLAST!

Flash of Speed and Golden Glider: SPEEDING FORCE BLAST!

Hawkgirl of Thanagar and Magneto: MAGNETIC THANAGAR BLAST!

Green Arrow of the Arrow and Jack O Lantern: ARROWS OF PUNCHING PUMPKINS!

Supergirl of Krypton and Toad: TOADS OF KRYPTON BLAST!

Aquaman of Atlantis and Melter: ATLANTIS MELTING BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Dragoking the Tiger Dragon, Flame Sport, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Sunset Shimmer, Sam, Clover, Alex, Lincoln, Brittany and Laney:

SPY FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of fire, and energy

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running loose, Mandy, now suffer the consequences of your madness! ICE ELEMENT STYLE: FROST SHURIKENS!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a barrage of frost shurikens that slashed at Mandy!

Sam (Totally Spies): ICE FIRE STYLE: STEAM BLADE!

Sam made a blade of steam and she slashed at Mandy!

Clover (Totally Spies): ICE EARTH STYLE: FROST BOULDER CRUSH!

Clover made a massive boulder of ice and threw at Mandy and it crushed her!

Frosta: ICE STYLE: SUB-ZERO FROST DARTS!

Frosta made ice darts and she threw them at Mandy's butt that had a bull's-eye painted on it, and it stung! YEOWCH!

Nanami Simpson: ICE WATER STYLE: FROZEN RHINO STAMPEDE!

Nanami Simpson made a pack of ice rhino who went on a stampede and trampled all over Mandy!

Alex (Totally Spies): ICE LIGHTNING STYLE: ELECTROFROST HIPPO RAMPAGE!

Alex made a massive pact of electrofrost hippos and she sent them out.

Mandy (Totally Spies): HIPPOS!

They rampaged and trampled all over Mandy! OUCH! PAIN!

Panty Anarchy: ICE COMEDY STYLE: FROZEN ACNE!

Panty fired a massive blast of ice at Mandy's face, and when it melted, she had ICE PIMPLES ALL OVER HER FACE WHEN SHE SAW IT ON THE MIRROR!

Mandy (Totally Spies): (EAR-SPLITTING BANSHEE SHRIEK)

Stocking Anarchy: ICE COMEDY STYLE: SUB-ZERO ELEPHANT STAMPEDE!

Stocking made a pack of ice elephants and they charged out and trampled all over Mandy!

Colette Brunel: ICE LIGHT STYLE: CRYSTAL LASER BARRAGE!

Colette Brunel fired a wave of ice crystals and light, and the ice crystals sent a barrage of lasers that hit Mandy head on.

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): ICE DARK STYLE: BLACK ICE CUBE DEVASTATION!

Ryuko Matoi fired waves of darkness and ice that turned into darkness ice cubes and they pelted Mandy all over the place, and it hurt like Hell!

Lincoln and his harem: ICE FINAL SMASH: FROZEN BLAST

Lincoln and his harem fired ice Ki blasts and they exploded upon direct contact as they hit Mandy and she wound up getting frozen in a block of ice. Then, Lincoln chained Mandy up with chains and sent her to a cell in The Xaikora Prison, and this time, she's going to be there forever.

Nico: Good riddance, Mandy, I hope you suffer forever, you loser!

Lincoln: With the Gessius Flores' Vengeance Curse on her and everyone wanting revenge on her for everything she's done, she's in for Hell. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Shan Bu.

?: YOU WILL ALL DIE FOR WHAT YOU DID TO LORD LEI SHEN!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around

Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from lightning blasts that came out of nowhere and the barrier stood strong and Lincoln absorbed the lightning blasts and it made him stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, you can come out now, Shan Bu, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, it was Shan Bu.

Lincoln: I should've known you'd show up here to avenge Lei Shen, Shan Bu.

Phoebe Phthisis: And now, we're going to get rid of you once and for all.

Suddenly, Phoebe Phthisis' dark green eyes turned neon dark green and she was surrounded by a dark green energy aura with stars, haze, pollution, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Shan Bu, she left dark green energy, stars, haze, pollution, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Phoebe Phthisis: You've caused nothing but trouble to the lands of Azeroth for the very last time and in the name of Lei Shen, Shan Bu. This time, I'm going to make sure that you die here and now, and I'll make sure you never ever rise again.

Suddenly, Phoebe Phthisis was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark green energy with stars, haze, pollution, darkness, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Shan Bu: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: I've seen what Phoebe is capable of, and when she gets serious, that means all Hell is about to break loose!

Then, as the vortex faded, Phoebe Phthisis emerged, but she was changed forever.

Phoebe Phthisis grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large dark green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long dark green hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark green eyes and a dark green energy aura with stars, haze, pollution, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Haze Shenron emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on dragon earrings with dark green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Pollution, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with dark green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Pollution, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her dark green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark green gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Phoebe Phthisis has on a sleeveless dark green crop top, dark green skirt, dark green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, haze, pollution, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Haze Shenron, Phthisis, Roman Goddess of Decay, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by haze and darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a dark green gem with neon glowing dark green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Phoebe Phthisis felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark green angel wings with green tips on the large dark green feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized dark green angel wings with green tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive dark green angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long dark green wolf tails with green tips and green markings, Phoebe Phthisis has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Phoebe Phthisis' massive darkness greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark green energy, stars, haze, pollution, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Phoebe Phthisis' Cosmic Eternal Harmony Roman Eternal Haze Pollution Darkness Haze Shenron Roman Darkness Phthisis Decay Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Roman Eternal Haze Pollution Darkness Haze Shenron Roman Darkness Phthisis Decay Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls and Rage Shenron and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged dark green blade, large dark green dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark green gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large dark green dragon heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large dark green dragon heads is a large dark green dragon head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Phoebe Phthisis has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large dark green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with dark green gems for eyes and dark green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark green kanji with pollution clouds in between the kanji below Haze Shenron, Phthisis, Roman Goddess of Decay, a phoenix, and angel, phoenix, and angel that said, "Phoebe Phthisis, Avatar of Haze Shenron and

Daughter of Phthisis, Roman Goddess of Decay, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Decay, Pollution, Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, and Summoning Lightning Creatures, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Hawk, Hank, Chandler, Flip, Scoots, and The Jerks, Archenemy of Western Yokai Siren, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Pollution, Decay, Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Summoning Decay Creatures, The Powers of Haze Shenron, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

フィービー・フィシス、ヘイズ・シェンロンの化身とフィシスの娘、ローマの腐敗の女神、善の強力な力、悪人のスラッシャー、腐敗の達人、汚染、闇、闇の魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、そして稲妻の生き物の召喚、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、愛する守護天使でリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、ホーク、ハンク、チャンドラー、フリップ、スクート、ジャークスの軽蔑者、西洋妖怪セイレンの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして殺戮者邪悪で狂った、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして汚染、腐敗、闇、闇の魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、腐敗した生き物の召喚、ザ・パワーズの達人霞神龍、龍、鳳凰、天使の

Phoebe Phthisis has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HAZE SHENRON AVATAR-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ROMAN DECAY POLLUTION DARKNESS PHTHISIS HAZE SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ROMAN DECAY POLLUTION DARKNESS PHTHISIS HAZE SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ROMAN DECAY POLLUTION DARKNESS PHTHISIS HAZE SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Phoebe Phthisis' Super Angel-Rage Shenron Avatar-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Shan Bu saw it, he fired blasts of lightning at her to kill her, but Lincoln absorbed the lightning blasts and it made him stronger than ever, and Phoebe Phthisis fired a massive barrage of dark green energy, stars, haze, pollution, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Shan Bu, he got back up, but he was enraged.

Me: No way, did Phoebe just transform?

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear Shan Bu apart and make him pay for everything.

Phoebe Phthisis: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Roman Decay Pollution Darkness Phthisis Haze Shenron Avatar Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Roman Decay Pollution Darkness Phthisis Haze Shenron Avatar Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Phoebe Phthisis.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, Shan Bu, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to take you down.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, and now, it's high-time for you to pay for all of your crimes and for what you've done in Lei Shen's name!

Lincoln, Phoebe Phthisis, and I went after Shan Bu, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Shan Bu, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Phoebe Phthisis also did the same by firing dark green energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Phoebe Phthisis, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and that made Shan Bu angrier than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon

Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln turned the tips of his eleven massive and long wolf tails into Cell's stingers and he stabbed them into Shan Bu's chest and he began absorbing him and he was also assimilating Shan Bu's lightning powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sixed whit angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Shan Bu and he banished him to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly for what Phoebe Phthisis, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Phoebe Phthisis' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark green wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large dark green planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive dark green angel wings and medium sized dark green angel wings underneath are permanent.

Phoebe Phthisis: Reap what you have sown. Thanks for helping me take down Shan Bu, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Phoebe.

Me: My pleasure, Phoebe.

Suddenly, Phoebe Phthisis wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his ten-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Phoebe Phthisis' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Demon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness and haze behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Phoebe Phthisis sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and haze and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Phoebe Phthisis and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught the clone of that lightning bug a lesson.

Luan: And you absorbed him and assimilated his powers.

Me: He deserved it. So, Lincoln, who're we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got someone in mind from long ago: Ramona Rosemary, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Rosemary.

Selene Emperyous: I was waiting for that moment when you chose her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Ramona Rosemary is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she was born with blue angel wings, cosmic hydrokinesis, immortality, and mastery over powerful water magic, and she also has the powers of Aromage Rosemary because she Gene-Slammed herself into Aromage Rosemary. When Lincoln found out, he was literally stunned, and her Gene-Slamming also caused her blue angel wings to let off the scent of rosemary. She's one of Verena Bergamot's partners in her scented candle business, which rose to great heights and generated tons of profit. Lincoln made her a darkness greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with his entire harem, and Ramona hates Chandler with a blazing passion, and unlike Lori and Lola and just like Lynn and Lisa, that sewage bastard tried to ruin the scented candle business by using his weapons that he'd gotten from his father to destroy their headquarters, but just like what happened to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, Lincoln put a stop to Chandler's rampage and he and the other Guardian Angels beat the shit out of him and handed him over to the police and he was forced to apologize and his mother had to pay Verena and her partners $500,000,000,000 in damages for attempted destruction of property, and like with many of Lincoln's Guardian Angels who really hated Chandler, he forever earned Ramona's hatred.

Nico: Damn!

Me: I still remembered that incident all too well. Chandler really went way too far that day, and he really pissed his mother off when the news reached her.

Lincoln: And his sister was really angry at her brother even more, and she almost got that close to slapping him in the face.

Dayu: That'll show that loser.

Me: Yep. Good riddance. Now she has all of eternity to think about her crimes in the Xaikora prison

MetalSeadramon: And the Spies' moms weren't kidnapped.

Harpymon: No, they weren't.

Jerry: Good job today everyone. Another mission well completed.

Me: Thanks Jerry. That was awesome.

David Cain: We might as well celebrate here in the mall since we're here.

Zavok: Good thing Zomom isn't here to hog all the food.

Me: Yeah. No kidding. That's Number 6 of the jerks taken care of. Soon we'll face Xehanort and then our biggest mission will be complete.

Nico: Just hold on for 6 more days guys. Great job today everyone.

Sam Simpson: Yeah and Lincoln that was so awesome how you delivered an amazing verbal beatdown on Mandy and James!

Lincoln: Aww thanks Sam.

Lola: Yeah that was fun. (To the viewers) You mess with a girl's heart or their feelings and you're going to get your UGLY BUTT KICKED!

Me: Yeah you said it Lola!

We had a good celebration and then we went back home and rested and enjoyed the rest of the day before going to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 6 done!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Keiichiro, Inspector Gadget, Speedy Gonzales, Roadrunner, Bugs Bunny and Daffy Duck as well as El Jefe, Frank Archer, Evil Danger Mouse, Hurricane, General Woundwort and Paddywhack and we're going to be in for a wild one as an evil clone of Spoiled Rich has put a contract out on Princess

Celestia and it's one HEFTY PAYOUT! NOT ON OUR WATCH! Dana Diamond Tiara and Diamond Tiara are both going to transform against that evil imposter and makeher pay for her crimes. Also we're going to battle Another El Jefe, Frank Archer, Evil Danger Mouse, Hurricane, General Woundwort and Paddywhack who are the gene-slammer of Susheep and the embodiment of the Mebius Dopant. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Whamon and her name is Wendy Wha.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Husk from Hazbin Hotel, and he's going to destroy Tubalcain Alhambra from Hellsing.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Pentagram City, and we're going to destroy the D.H.O.R.K.S. organization, an organization whom IMP have had problems with in the past as they tried to track down possible incidents or traces of demonic activity, and now, they've invaded Hell in part due to Xehanort, but we're ending that organization and condemning them to Hell forever, and we're going to meet Ramona Rosemary, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Rosemary, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she was born with blue angel wings, cosmic hydrokinesis, immortality, and mastery over powerful water magic, and she also has the powers of Aromage Rosemary because she Gene-Slammed herself into Aromage Rosemary. When Lincoln found out, he was literally stunned, and her Gene-Slamming also caused her blue angel wings to let off the scent of rosemary. She's one of Verena Bergamot's partners in her scented candle business, which rose to great heights and generated tons of profit. Lincoln made her a darkness greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with his entire harem, and Ramona hates Chandler with a blazing passion, and unlike Lori and Lola and just like Lynn and Lisa, that sewage bastard tried to ruin the scented candle business by using his weapons that he'd gotten from his father to destroy their headquarters, but just like what happened to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, Lincoln put a stop to Chandler's rampage and he and the other Guardian Angels beat the shit out of him and handed him over to the police and he was forced to apologize and his mother had to pay Verena and her partners $500,000,000,000 in damages for attempted destruction of property, and like with many of Lincoln's Guardian Angels who really hated Chandler, he forever earned Ramona's hatred.

Next up for part 7 is Warden Walker from Danny Phantom and we're going to have that renegade prison warden sent to the M.O.E. Prison.

See you all next time.

# ENDGAME OF XEHANORT PART 7

AMITY PARK - WARDEN WALKER

---

Walking through Canterlot was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Keiichiro, Inspector Gadget, Speedy Gonzales, Roadrunner, Bugs Bunny and Daffy Duck as well as El Jefe, Frank Archer, Evil Danger Mouse, Hurricane, General Woundwort and Paddywhack and we were there for a fun rescue.

Nico: Good ol Canterlot.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Awesome seeing this place.

Nicole: Yeah it sure is

Nico: Keiichiro, I want to thank you, El Jefe, and your teams for coming.

Keiichiro: Anytime Nico. This will be fun.

Inspector Gadget: It sure will be fun.

Nico: Inspector Gadget, remember when we first met you?

Inspector Gadget: How can I forget. That was a fun adventure.

Me: Yes it was. Especially because I had an old score to settle with Dr. Claw.

Sakura Knudson: I loved watching Inspector Gadget back when I was a little girl. So fun.

Camie: That was awesome.

Inspector Gadget: Yes it sure was. And Claw got away from me every time.

Me: Not this time. Now he is gone forever.

Nico: Yeah. Although we did fight him last December.

Qin: We sure did.

Me: Yeah. But that was still fun. And Wade said that Inspector Gadget was voiced by the legendary Don Adams.

Nico: That's right. He died back in 2005 right?

Me: Yep. He will never be forgotten.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: I loved watching Inspector Gadget.

Me: Popular back during the 80s.

Xenia: Yeah. Inspector your niece Penny is one awesome and gifted girl.

Inspector Gadget: That she is Xenia.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yeah. Man yesterday was awesome! We really socked it to Mandy!

Camie: Yeah we sure did!

Lola: Lincoln REALLY Laid down the law on that conniving witch!

Nico: We had fun fighting Mandy yesterday.

Me: We sure did.

Qin: Now she's in the Xaikora prison forever with Mindy.

Me: I was not expecting her former mother to be there though.

Lola: Or the Phantasm!

Nico: Yeah! And she didn't kidnap the Spies' moms like she did before.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Me: Yeah at least she didn't do a repeat performance like last time.

Camie: What was the first time?

Me: It's what got her sent to prison permanently. She worked with an evil mad scientist named the Inventor. Long story.

Camie: Oh.

Nico: Yeah. But I did not expect Phoebe to lose everything because of Mandy.

May: Karma REALLY bit them hard in the butt.

Nico: Yeah. How's Phoebe right now?

Apple Bloom: Spoiled Rich gave her a lot of food and an amazing job working for Diamond Tiara's dad. She's getting back on her feet and slowly earning all the money she lost back.

Nico: That's great! I guess she learned a really huge lesson.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Yeah no kidding. Oh guys Drakus found an X-Squad version of Mandy and had her put into the M.O.E. I hope that's okay with all of you.

Nico: Canterlot sure is doing great.

Qin: It sure is.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there too.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Let's just enjoy the peace and quiet.

Me: Yeah. (Sees something) Huh?

I saw something in an alley and it was a poster.

Me: Equestria Badlands Bounty Hunters Convention?

Nico: Uh oh.

Me: I wonder what this is for.

Lincoln: It's for this rescue. Okay, guys, we've got ourselves an emergency that we are absolutely not going to like in the slightest: I just got word that a clone of Diamond Tiara's mom, Spoiled Rich, has been sighted, and even worse, she's placed a hit on Princess Celestia.

WE GASPED!

Me: WHAT THE?!

Nico: A clone of Diamond Tiara's mom is here, and she placed a hit on Princess Celestia?! If this was Xehanort's doing, I'm gonna… !

Suddenly, Princess Celestia arrived.

Princess Celestia: It wasn't him, Nico. I asked Lincoln to check that out.

Lincoln: Right, and I found out this clone of Spoiled Rich was created by an old enemy of mine from the past, her name is Mara Blackwell, she's a really sadistic, black-hearted, sick, twisted, depraved, cruel, ruthless greedy gangster who controls a vast criminal empire that specializes in drug distribution, weapons dealing, prostitution, human trafficking, murder for hire, and murder. We've been after her for eight years, and we brought down most of her empire, but she'd rebuilt her empire from within the shadows, and now, she's focused on getting revenge on me and pissing me off.

WE GASPED AGAIN!

NOW, WE WERE PISSED!

Eli: That bitch!

Me: I remember her all too well, of all the gangsters that lurked in the city, she was the most cruel and ruthless of all of them.

Lincoln: After we take care of that clone of Spoiled Rich, I'm going to make sure I get rid of Mara Blackwell once and for all.

Nico: Hope you make her suffer.

Me: Yeah!

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: We did, so, that ruthless gangster bitch, Mara Blackwell, was behind this. I thought she'd died at the hands of other gangsters, but she remained hidden in the shadows and rebuilt her empire. We're not letting her off easy after we deal with our current trouble.

Me: Yeah!

Camie: What's a Bounty Hunters Convention?

Me: It's where a bunch of Bounty Hunters and Mercenaries gather to discuss going after certain targets.

Princess Celestia: Yep and I'm gonna crash it.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for the Spoiled Rich clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted the Spoiled Rich clone, she's 20 yards away and she's heading for us right now with a bunch of hitmen to kill Princess Celestia.

Me: Let's tear her apart and tear her hitmen to pieces.

Lincoln: Then, we tear Mara Blackwell apart for that stunt that she's pulled. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the Spoiled Rich clone.

Kim Possible heard a Pokemon Cry.

Kim possible: Look here guys!

We saw a Hisuian Arcanine!

Me: Whoa a Hisuian Arcanine.

Qin: Awesome!

Me: And the poor thing is hungry.

We gave it apples.

Hisuian Arcanine: Thank you. I'm hungry.

It ate the apples.

Me: There you go. Are you better?

Hisuian Arcanine: Thanks to you guys.

Kim Possible: do you want to come with us?

Hisuian Arcanine: Sure!

Nico: Awesome! Lets get moving!

We were off to the Equestrian Badlands.

We were flying in the air, and we saw a huge tent out in the middle of nowhere.

Me: That must be it.

We landed.

Princess Celestia: I'm going in.

Evil Spoiled Rich: Ever since I launched my campaign to conquer the land of Equestria, there has always been one stupid troublemaking Alicorn Menace that made me want to rip this entire planet in two!

She opened a curtain and it showed a picture of Princess Celestia!

Mercenaries: BOOO!

Evil Spoiled Rich: YOU TOOK THE WORDS RIGHT OUT OF MY MOUTH! I HATE THAT WRETCHED ALICORN!

HATE APPEARED IN HER TEETH AND HER TEETH SHATTERED!

Evil Spoiled Rich: SHE RUINS MY SCHEMES!

Mercenaries: BOOOO!

Princess Celestia: BOOO!

Evil Spoiled Rich: SHE ESCAPES MY PLOTS!

A tomato was thrown at Celestia.

Mercenaries and Celestia: BOOO!

Me: (In my head) Princess you're booing at yourself!

Evil Spoiled Rich: SHE HELPS NICE PEOPLE AND SPREADS THE LOVE OF FRIENDSHIP! IT MAKES ME SICK AND I WANT TO THROW UP!

Mercenaries: BOOOOO!

Evil Spoiled Rich: But no more! NO MORE!I Am Hereby Declaring Princess Celestia, As A Wanted Fugitive To BountyCorps Industries. To Insure Her Perfect Defeat, I'm Offering You Guilty Ones The Biggest Reward In Equestria's Bounty Hunter History. 100,000,000,000,000,000 Bits! Broken But Alive Or Otherwise!

Princess Celestia: Question from the crowd?

Evil Spoiled Rich: WHAT IS IT!?

Princess Celestia: I'm worth WAY MORE THAN THAT!

Evil Spoiled Rich bursted into red hot rage!

TOOOOOOOOOOOOT!

Evil Spoiled Rich: THERE SHE IS! GET HER! I WANT THAT STUPID ALICORN!

Lincoln fired orbs of many shimmering colors at the Spoiled Rich clone and her hitmen, and he turned the tips of his eleven massive and long wolf tails into Cell's stingers and he stabbed them into the hitmen and he began absorbing them and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sixed whit angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of the hitmen and he banished them to The Black Gates, and this pissed off the Spoiled Rich clone big time as we all landed.

Spoiled Rich Clone: YOU LITTLE BRAT!

Then, Spoiled Rich appeared and punched her clone in the face!

Spoiled Rich: Don't you dare lay a hand on my daughter, you bitch!

Diamond Tiara: Nice shot, Mom!

Spoiled Rich: Thanks, honey. Now, go get that rotten monster and make her pay!

Diamond Tiara: You got it.

Me: Lets get her!

Hisuian Arcanine charged at her

And she bashed her in the head with a headbutt!

Hisuian Arcanine: YEAH!

Me: Put a contract out on Princess Celestia will ya!

Amber Morning: NO ONE DOES THAT TO MOM AND GETS AWAY WITH IT!

Xenia: YEAH!

Twilight Sparkle: Especially to the very Princess that is my mentor!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Sonic did you get a sense of déjà-vu when you heard that speech?

Sonic: I sure did and that was just like the Bounty Hunters convention that I crashed years ago.

Scratch: Boy that was like back when we first met Sonic.

Grounder: Yeah that was amazing.

Coconuts: It sure was.

Ash turned into Buzzshock!

Ash: BUZZSHOCK!

He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her.

He used the Core Medals for See-More, TTG See-More and Eye Guy (Mighty Morphin)

Elemental HERO Sparkman: Lets electrify her!

Buzzshock and Sparkman: THUNDERSTRIKE SHOCK!

They fired a massive blast of lightning and it hit her and electrocuted her

Zoe turned into Terraspin!

Zoe: TERRASPIN!

She fired waves of wind and blew her down.

She used the core medals for Mirror Master, Universe 666 Dark Mind and Simirror.

Kazemon: Lets make this fun!

Terraspin and Kazemon: HURRICANE ALDABRA GALE!

They fired waves of powerful wind and blasted her down and blew the tent away.

Ghost Rider turned into Ghostfreak!

Ghost Rider: GHOSTFREAK!

He fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Ghostfreak used the Core Medals for Johnny 13, Heatstroke and Windfall.

Ghostfreak and Lego Ghost Rider: FIRESTORM GHOST FIRESTRIKE!

They fired waves of fire and energy and blasted her all over.

Xenia: OH YEAH!

Marinette turned into Crashhopper!

Marinette: CRASHHOPPER!

She hopped and fired energy blasts and blasted her down.

Crashhopper used the Core Medals for Absorbing Man, Yost Absorbing Man and Universe 666 David Banner.

Zocks: Lets help her out Chloe!

Chloe: You got it!

Will: Count me in too!

Zocks, Chloe, Will and Crashhopper: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

The mascots danced to that.

Zocks, Chloe, Will and Crashhopper: CRASHING PIRATE BASHER!

They jumped and bashed Evil Spoiled Rich and then NUMEROUS

DIAMONDS AND GOLD AND JEWELS BLASTED OUT OF HER AND WE ROUNDED THEM ALL UP.

Spoiled Rich: I can give all these to Phoebe Luxe.

Me: Good idea!

Gia turned into Fasttrack.

Gia: FASTTRACK!

She ran fast and bashed her all over.

Gia used the Core Medals for Bonz, Luna & Umbra and the Paradox Brothers.

Syrus Truesdale: Lets make this a fun one.

Dark Magician Girl: I agree there!

Fasttrack, Syrus and Dark Magician Girl: DARK BURNING ROID BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Emma turned into Nanomech!

Emma: (Tiny Voice) NANOMECH!

She fired waves of energgy and blasted Evil Spoiled Rich.

She used the Core Medals for Dayu, Deker and Splitface.

Thumbelina: LEts do it!

Nanomech and Thumbelina: TINY FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Evil Spoiled Rich.

Noah turned into Upgrade!

Noah: UPGRADE!

He merged with Armada Hot Shot!

Armada Hot Shot: OH YEAH!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her.

Upgrade used the Core Medals of MetalSeadramon, Piedmon and Machinedramon.

Upgrade and Armada Hot Shot: FIRESTORM UPGRADE BURST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Orion turned into Fourarms!

Orion: FOURARMS!

He went and smashed and pulverized her all over.

Orion used the Core Medals for Harpymon, Allomon and Lynxmon.

Sheeva: Lets make this fun.

Fourarms and Sheeva: FOUR ARMS OF DOOM BURST!

They went and blasted her all over.

Me: YEAH!

Palutena turned into Blitzwolfer!

Palutena: BLITZWOLFER!

She fired a sonic howl blast and blasted her down.

She used the Core Medals for David Cain, Ubu and Bane.

Pit: Lets get her Lady Palutena!

Me: Count me in too Pit!

Blitzwolfer, Me and Pit: LIGHT OF ICARUS BLAST!

We fired waves of light and energy and blasted her down!

Xenia: YEAH!

Ace turned into Rath!

Ace: RATH!

Me: Uh oh! NOW She's in for it!

Rath: LEMME TELL YA SOMETHIN SPOILED RICH CLONE, YOU ARE GOING TO GET YOUR BUTT KICKED IN THE NAME OF RATH!

Nico: YEAH YOU TELL HER!

Rath went and smashed and pulverized her all over.

Rath used the Core Medals for Zavok, Dr. Robotnik and Master Zik.

Diamond Tiara: Let me help too!

Rath and Diamond Tiara: SMASHING TIGER PUNCHER!

They punched and smashed Evil Spoiled Rich all over!

Yost Cap threw his shield at her and bashed her on her head!

SMASH!

Yost Cap: NO ONE PUTS A HIT ON MY SISTER!

Me: YEAH! You tell her Steve!

Yost Hulk: Save some for me!

He went and smashed and pulverized her!

Yost Wasp and Yost Thor blasted her with energy and lightning.

Yost Iron Man: Take this!

He fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Yost Hulk slammed her into the ground many times

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Yost Hulk smashed her all over the place with indiscriminate fury!

IT REALLY WAS BRUTAL!

He went back to us.

Yost Hulk: Puny Evil Clone.

Yost Hulk paused and slammed her into the ground one last time.

Yost Hulk: (grins) NOW, I'm done!

Me: Nice one!

Diamond Tiara: Time for Dana and me to smash this monster into the dirt!

Suddenly, Diamond Tiara's cyan blue eyes turned neon cyan blue and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with stars, cutie marks, light, diamonds, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Diamond Tiara's Shining Light Diamond Cutie Mark Crusader Shining Diamond Alicorn Greatsword of Shining Diamond Bravery, and as she approached the Spoiled Rich clone, she left pink energy, stars, cutie marks, light, diamonds, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Diamond Tiara: You may look exactly like my mother, but you're nothing like her, you're just a greedy construct created by that murderous gangster, Mara Blackwell, and I'm going to make sure that wiseguy answers for her crimes by getting rid of you!

Suddenly, Diamond Tiara was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with stars, cutie marks, light, and diamonds surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a violet phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Spoiled Rich clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Clyde: Oh man! This is going to get messy!

Lincoln: You said it, buddy.

Then, as the vortex faded, Diamond Tiara emerged, but she was changed forever.

Diamond Tiara grew from 7'9" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large purple planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair with white streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon cyan blue eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, cutie marks, light, diamonds, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has an Alicorn with a diamond on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with cyan blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Diamond, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Star, Magic, Diamond, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn above her pink Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony with pink crystal links from her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and pink gems embedded in the gold sun links and white and gold-accented choker on her neck, Diamond Tiara is dressed in a short-sleeved yellow dress, yellow ankle-high high heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, cutie marks, light, diamonds, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Cutie Mark Crusaders with an Alicorn, phoenix, and angel surrounding it and surrounded by diamonds and light and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a pink gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Diamond Tiara felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings with purple tips on the large pink feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sixed pink angel wings with purple tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive pink angel wings, Diamond Tiara has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem on her left ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings and her purple tail with white streaks grew longer and purple horn on her head also grew longer.

Suddenly, Diamond Tiara's massive Diamond Tiara's Shining Light Diamond Cutie Mark Crusader Shining Diamond Alicorn Greatsword of Shining Diamond Bravery and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, cutie marks, light, diamonds, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Diamond Tiara's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Shining Solar Light Diamond Cutie Mark Crusader Shining Diamond Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Shining Solar Light Diamond Cutie Mark Crusader Shining Diamond Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded pink gems and her cutie mark and diamonds etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with pink gems for eyes and large gold unicorn head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left gold Bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with diamonds and suns in between the kanji below the symbol of The Cutie Mark Crusaders that says, "Diamond Tiara, Redeemed Rich Girl, Loving Daughter of Spoiled Rich and Filthy Rich, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Dear Friend of Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle and Many, Member of The Cutie Mark Crusaders, Archenemy of Toxic Horror, Destroyer of Lila Rossi, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Diamonds, Light, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ダイヤモンド・ティアラ、償還された金持ちの少女、甘やかされて育った金持ちと不潔な金持ちの愛する娘、クライド・マクブライドの愛する未来の妻、アップル・ブルームの親愛なる友人、スクータルー、スウィーティー・ベルと多くの者、キューティー・マーク・クルセイダーズのメンバー、有毒ホラーの大敵、デストロイヤーライラ・ロッシ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力のマスター、そして要素、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、終末の23の破壊者と女王オパリン、ディフェンダーエクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットのメンバー、フレンドシップテーブルの騎士団のメンバー、ダイヤモンド、光、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Diamond Tiara has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CUTIE MARK ALICORN PRINCESS-ALICORN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SHINING CUTIE MARK CRUSADER SOLAR LIGHT DIAMOND ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SHINING CUTIE MARK CRUSADER SOLAR LIGHT DIAMOND ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SHINING CUTIE MARK CRUSADER SOLAR LIGHT DIAMOND ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Diamond Tiara's Super Angel-Cutie Mark Alicorn Princess-Alicorn-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Clyde saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when the Spoiled Rich clone saw it, she got out a gun to shoot her, but Diamond Tiara fired a massive barrage of pink energy, stars, cutie marks, light, diamonds, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Spoiled Rich clone and sent her flying into a wall, she got back up, but now, she was pissed off big time.

Diamond Tiara: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Shining Cutie Mark Crusader Solar Light Diamond Alicorn Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Shining Cutie Mark Crusader Solar Light Diamond Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Love) Now, I know you're nothing like my mom, she would never pull out a gun to try and shoot me.

?: But, I would, bitch! LOUD, I'M GONNA FUCKING YOU FOR RUINING MY EMPIRE, YOU SHIT FUCK!

Lincoln: I should've known there's no mistaking that foul mouth. You better get out here, Mara Blackwell!

We then saw a girl with long black hair and she was dressed in the clothes of a gangster, it was Mara Blackwell!

Mara Blackwell: You've fucking plagued my empire for the last fucking time, now I'm going to kill you all!

Lincoln fired rainbow energy chains that chained Mara Blackwell up before she got out her gun to shoot at us.

Dana Diamond Tiara: Keep her chained up, Lincoln. We'll deal with her after we take care of the instrument of her revenge.

Suddenly, Dana Diamond Tiara's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with stars, cutie marks, light, diamonds, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Diamond Tiara's Shining Light Diamond Cutie Mark Crusader Shining Diamond Alicorn Greatsword of Shining Diamond Bravery, and as she approached the Spoiled Rich clone, she left pink energy, stars, cutie marks, light, diamonds, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Dana Diamond Tiara: Mara Blackwell went way too fucking far making a clone of you to kill Princess Celestia and piss off Lincoln, but we'll make that bitch pay for what she did, as for you, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Dana Diamond Tiara was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with stars, cutie marks, light, and diamonds surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a violet phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Spoiled Rich clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Me: Now, the action's about to begin!

Lincoln: Then, it'll be the turn of Mara Blackwell to bite the dust.

Then, as the vortex faded, Dana Diamond Tiara emerged, but she was changed forever.

Dana Diamond Tiara grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large purple planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long pink hair with white streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, cutie marks, light, diamonds, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has an Alicorn with a diamond on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with cyan blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Diamond, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Star, Magic, Diamond, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace below her above her pink Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony with pink crystal links from her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and pink gems embedded in the gold flame links and white and gold-accented Elemental Phoenix Choker of Eternal Love on her neck, Dana Diamond Tiara is dressed in a sleeveless pink vest, sleeveless pink top, pink skirt with Diamond Tiara's cutie mark on it, pink pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, cutie marks, light, diamonds, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the cutie mark of Diamond Tiara with an Alicorn, phoenix, and angel surrounding it and surrounded by diamonds and light and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a pink gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Dana Diamond Tiara felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings with purple tips on the large pink feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sixed pink angel wings with purple tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive pink angel wings, Dana Diamond Tiara has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem on her left ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings and Dana's Diamond Tiara purple tail with white streaks grew longer and a purple horn grew on top of her head.

Suddenly, Dana Diamond Tiara's massive Diamond Tiara's Shining

Light Diamond Cutie Mark Crusader Shining Diamond Alicorn Greatsword of Shining Diamond Bravery and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, cutie marks, light, diamonds, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Dana Diamond Tiara's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Shining Solar Light Diamond Cutie Mark Crusader Shining Diamond Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Shining Solar Light Diamond Cutie Mark Crusader Shining Diamond Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded pink gems and her cutie mark and diamonds etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with pink gems for eyes and large gold unicorn head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left gold Bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with diamonds and suns in between the kanji below the cutie mark of Diamond Tiara that says, "Dana Diamond Tiara, Embodiment and Legacy of Diamond Tiara, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Dr. Fetus, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate

Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Diamonds, Light, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ダナ・ダイアモンド・ティアラ、ダイアモンド・ティアラの化身と遺産、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、胎児博士の宿敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者であり救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の力究極の善、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の破壊者、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲な真の女神、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、およびカンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、およびマスターダイヤモンド、光、フェニックス、天使の

Dana Diamond Tiara has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DIAMOND TIARA EMBODIMENT-ALICORN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SHINING DIAMOND TIARA LEGACY EMBODIMENT SOLAR LIGHT DIAMOND ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SHINING DIAMOND TIARA LEGACY EMBODIMENT SOLAR LIGHT DIAMOND ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SHINING DIAMOND TIARA LEGACY EMBODIMENT SOLAR LIGHT DIAMOND ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Dana Diamond Tiara's Super Angel-Diamond

Tiara Embodiment-Alicorn-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when the Spoiled Rich clone saw it, she got out a gun to shoot her, but Dana Diamond Tiara fired a massive barrage of pink energy, stars, cutie marks, light, diamonds, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Spoiled Rich clone and sent her flying into a wall, she got back up, but now, she was pissed off big time.

Dana Diamond Tiara: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Shining Diamond Tiara Legacy Embodiment Solar Light Diamond Alicorn Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Shining Diamond Tiara Legacy Embodiment Solar Light Diamond Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Love) Now, it's high-time we deal with this greedy monster here and now.

Lincoln: Then, we deal with Mara Blackwell and send her straight to Hell for her crimes.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic

Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I can't believe that lowlife, Mara Blackwell, had created you to piss me off and you put out a hit on Princess Celestia, that's something I will never forgive.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your selfish desire for wealth and power ends here and now, along with the life of Mara Blackwell.

Lincoln, Diamond Tiara, Dana Diamond Tiara, and I went after the Spoiled Rich clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at the Spoiled Rich clone and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Diamond Tiara, Dana Diamond Tiara, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the Spoiled Rich clone even more madder than ever and she exploded even more with extreme rage.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty,

Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to end this.

Lincoln fired a beam of orange energy and it hit the Spoiled Rich clone, and he sucked out all of her magic and powers along with sucking out all of her energy and life force,

Evil Spoiled Rich: I HATE THAT ALICORN!

AWhen Lincoln was done, the Spoiled Rich clone was drained completely dry of her life force, energy, magic, and powers, and as she turned to dust, he sent her spirit to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Diamond Tiara's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, longer purple and white streaked tail, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large pink planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive pink angel wings and medium pink angel wings underneath are permanent, and Dana Diamond Tiara's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, longer purple and white streaked tail, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large pink planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive pink angel wings and medium pink angel wings underneath are permanent.

Nico: Awesome, now to take care of that gangster bitch.

We then turned our attention to Mara Blackwell who was thrashing at her chains, and she was mega pissed off at what Lincoln did.

Mara Blackwell: Damn you, fuck you all! You ruined my revenge! (SPITS AT LINCOLN'S FACE)

Anna Anyanova: You bitch!

Anna Anyanova punched Mara Blackwell hard in the face, and she cleaned the spit off of Lincoln's face.

Nico: What a bitch. Lincoln, please get rid of her before she does something to fuck herself up even more.

Lincoln: On it.

Lincoln fired a beam of orange energy and it hit Mara Blackwell, and he sucked out all of her energy and life force and he grew stronger, and when Lincoln was done, Mara Blackwell was drained completely dry of her life force and energy, and as she turned to dust, he sent her spirit to The Black Abyss.

Lincoln: Now, to take care of her organization.

Lincoln formed a portal that showed the underground lair of Mara Blackwell's organization, and then, he fired orange energy beams and they hit every last one of Mara's organization: soldiers, capos, captains, hired thugs, and all of their other contacts and he began to suck out all of their energy and life force, and he grew stronger, and when he was done, they were all drained dry of their life force and energy, and as they turned to dust, all their spirits were sent to The Black Abyss.

Lincoln: Good riddance for good, Mara Blackwell. Your organization's caused enough trouble.

Nico: Nice work, Lincoln. You alright after what that bitch did?

Lincoln: I'm alright, but that was still plain disgusting.

Me: What a bitch.

Selene Arcangela: She always did this: she spat at the officers and even at the prosecutors when she wound up getting caught, she was always out of control.

Anna Anyanova: But, now that bitch and her organization are gone forever. But, wait, did she become part of The Militia?

Lincoln: No, she didn't, she came after us on her own. But, when I absorbed her energy and life force and the life forces and energy of her entire organization, I found out she resurrected our old enemy, the former Ghost Zone Prison's sadistic warden, Walker.

WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Me: (GROWLS) That monstrous gangster bitch!

Luna: She deserved to get the axe after everything that she did.

Danny Phantom: But, now we know who we're going after next.

Lincoln: Right.

Nico: You're worth WAY more than what that bounty offered!

Me: YEAH! And also on the planet Valmorg this happened.

El Jefe: (Spanish Accent) Oh yeah! The Red Guy did the same thing to you guys before. He put a massive bounty on your heads.

Me: He sure did. $878,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000

Qin: JUMPING SASSAFRAS LEAVES!

Applejack: HOOWEE! That is a massive bounty!

Princess Celestia: Yeah no kidding. That's more than me or all of us.

Me: Yeah all of us together are all worth WAY More than that.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Nice job, Hisuian Arcanine!

Hisuian Arcanine: Aw it was nothing.

Poromon: Want some beer?

Hisuian Arcanine: No thank you. I don't drink.

Poromon: Okay then.

Poliwag: (Does Puppy Eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Maria: Also, you know what missions are after Sandbar's right?

Luan: Yeah my missions.

Brittney: Yep. Yuya is a really awesome guy when you guys get to know him.

Qin: Wow!

Brittney: Yep. Just recently I picked these up.

She showed us Predaplant and Paleozoic cards that she got from 2 more Duel Academy Duelists that she defeated.

Me: Predaplant and Paleozoic cards.

Varie: Cool!

Nicole: The Paleozoic monsters are all based on creatures that lived millions of years ago. Long before the time of the dinosaurs.

Nico: That's right.

Nicole: Yep and the Predaplant monsters are all based on beasts combined with different kinds of Carnivorous Plants.

Nico: Wow those are awesome.

Camie: Yeah.

Jaden: I wonder why I don't have a counterpart there.

Nico: (grimly) Maybe your counterpart died.

Brittney: Well no he's not dead. I found this.

She showed a card with Fusion Dimension's Jaden in it!

WE GASPED!

Brittney: They branded him as a traitor and carded him. The Professor sent his most elite Obelisk Blue duelists to capture him.

Maria: He was one of the most powerful. That's why he was captured first!

Nico: Yeah you're right.

Brittney: That's why when we meet the Professor in the future we're going to throw his ass in prison.

Jaden Yuki: That is horrible! I can't believe they would do this to me!

Alexis Yuki: YEAH! No kidding!

May: I think we can also guess the fates of the counterparts of Yugi and Yusei as well…

Nico: Yeah. The same things might have happened to them.

Qin: That's IT! I'm going to kill ALL THOSE DUELISTS!

Me: Yeah those duelists are going down!

Nico: Easy Qin easy. We'll make sure they pay for this.

Camie: What they did is an absolute insult and mockery to Duel Monsters everywhere.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Brittney: Me and the Goths of Darkness are going to unleash hell unto all of Duel Academy.

Me: The Atrocities they commited are more than enough to unleash the terrors of the 9 Levels of Hell unto them.

Nico: At least those that are irredeemable. Don't want to end any redeemable ones by mistake.

Me: That's why my spell will be perfect. Like how I marked those that were of the Skrulls.

Jaden: Duel Academy's supposed to be for learning how to Duel. Not for evil!

Me: And for having fun!

Nico: I agree! But J.D. what is your spell?

Me: Well I modified it by using the Cold Fire that shows if you are evil incarnate. Watch.

I showed blue fireballs and they had hearts in them that are white, light grey, dark grey and pitch black.

Me: Those that have white hearts are good. Light Grey and dark grey means they can be redeemed and Pitch Black means that they are pure evil. The pitch black ones are the ones we want to kill. I'm going to mark everyone that Brittney saw and met with blue fire auras with hearts of these colors. That way we can find out who to save and get rid of.

Nico: That's genius!

Brittney: Awesome thinking there dad.

Camie: That will make this easier.

Lola: Yeah!

Kairi: We go there in two days.

Me: Yep.

Hannah Fairchild: I better come with you all too. I have a duel disk too.

Me: Okay.

Yugi: I will go too.

Yusei: Same with me.

Camie: Good idea

Me: Cool. If Duel Academy wants a fight we'll give them ARMAGEDDON!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: (Eyes glow red) They better start making peace with their makers!

Nico: (Eyes glow red) Team Loud Phoenix Storm is not going to stand for this!

Eli: (Eyes glow red) That's right. You will never disgrace my father's legacy on my watch!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: But we'll worry about that later.

Me: Yeah. Right now we need to finish Sandbar's missions first.

Camie: Yeah.

Sandbar: Good thing this is the last one

Me: Yep.

Qin: Yeah this will be fun.

Varie: It sure will be awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Yeah. Now onto business.

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another El Jefe, Frank Archer, Evil Danger Mouse, Hurricane, General Woundwort and Paddywhack.

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: Awesome.

Me: So Keiichiro, Inspector Gadget, Speedy Gonzales, Roadrunner, Bugs Bunny and Daffy Duck.

Eli: Yep and I sense that the Anothers minus El Jefe are 1 person.

Me: Wow.

Nico: Okay.

Qin: This will be fun.

Nico: THERE THEY ARE!

We saw Another Frank Archer, Evil Danger Mouse, Hurricane, General Woundwort and Paddywhack!

Me: This will be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Another Evil Danger Mouse: (In a girls voice) (Japanese Accent) It will be good.

Nico: Noriko Sushi! Wow!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with green hair and green eyes and had an amazing kimono on and had green angel wings and had Susheep in the middle of her forehead and on her Kimono and had an amazing sword.

Noriko Sushi: (Bows) Good to see you again Nico.

Nico: (Bows) Same to you Noriko. Noriko is one of my Cooking Class friends and she is a Sushi Chef. She makes millions of varieties of sushi.

Cat: Wow! That is my kind of chef.

Yugito Nii: Mine too.

Sly Cooper: My ancestor Rioichi Cooper is a sushi chef too.

Noriko Sushi: That is interesting.

Me: Yep. By the way Noriko is the Another El Jefe friendly or hostile?

Noriko Sushi: Friendly and she is a powerful one.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Maria: (Turns Dial) SAIYAN FURY FORCE!

She summoned Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse), Sir Farts A Lot, Mexican Food Fart, Alchemy Beast Ouroboros the Bronze, Dark Samus, Ghor, Rundas and Gandrayda and Evil Fire Minions!

Nico: OH YEAH!

May: Does anyone remember the Bomberman video games?

Nicole: I do! And they are awesome.

May: Cool!

Nicole: Bomberman is going to be part of the team soon.

Nico: Nice.

Noriko Sushi: Want some sushi everyone?

Me: Sure.

We had a lot of awesome sushi given to us and man was it good.

Me: (Eating Crab rolls) Mmm!

Twilight Sparkle: (Eating Nori Rolls) Mmm! I love this.

Pinkie Pie: (In pain) So spicy! (GREEN FIRE EXPLODES OUT OF HER MOUTH)

Maria fired water into her mouth and steam came out of her nose and mouth.

Me: Piled on too much wasabi there.

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: Awesome and delicious.

Noriko Sushi: Thank you Nico.

Qin: It's just like old times Noriko.

Noriko Sushi: It sure is.

Cat: This is some of the most delicious sushi!

Yugito Nii: Yeah it sure is.

Jackie: Those video games involve explosions, right?

Nicole: Yep.

Jackie: Cool!

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah.

We had a lot of good sushi.

Me: Ahh. Delicious.

Nico: You said it.

Me: Oh perfect timing look.

We saw ANOTHER EL JEFE!

Me: Another El Jefe!

Xenia: This will be awesome.

Nico: And you are?

Another El Jefe: (In a girls voice) Someone here to help with the Mebius team.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and blue eyes and had red clothes and red angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Mebius Dopant on it and on her skirt and had a Mebius Sword in her hand.

Me: (GASP) Melanie Mebius!

Nico: Whoa! The Embodiment of the Mebius Dopant.

Melanie Mebius: That's right. Awesome to see you again J.D. I heard from Hibino that you guys have been helping him and his team take down some of their enemies.

Me: We sure have.

Sandbar: Awesome to meet you Melanie.

Melanie Mebius: Same to you Sandbar and you as well Varie and

Wendy. I heard so much about you.

Varie: And we are honored to meet you as well.

Me: Yeah. Melanie is an amazing and powerful swordsman and she is deadly with the forces of lightning and fire.

El Jefe: Ay caramba! That is amazing. Just like me. Do you like smoking cigars like me?

Melanie Mebius: No sorry I don't smoke.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Melanie Mebius: No he didn't because of his fear of the Ultraman.

Me: Just like the embodiments of Orb and Cosmos.

Melanie Mebius: Yep.

Me: Wow.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Me: Yeah!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

Another El Jefe: I will destroy all the Coopers!

Me: Bring it on!

Keiichiro: Lets make this fun. KEISOU CHANGE!

He transformed and was ready!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Me: Be ready for us!

Keiichiro: BY ORDER OF THE GSPO, I'M TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Nico: YEAH!

Me and Another El Jefe clashed and sparks of lightning and fire blasted off all over!

HE ROARED AND FIRED A MASSIVE BLAST OF FIRE AND I ABSORBED IT!

I kicked his swords out of his hands and slashed him across his chest!

Nico: YEAH!

Lola: Take that!

Nico: (gets out El Jefe's Ridewatch): Taste my blades! (ROARS LIKE A TIGER!)

He fired blasts of lightning and fire.

May: (Gets out Evil Danger Mouse's Ridewatch) Lets show him DANGER POWER!

Danger Mouse: Lets do it!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS BLASTED OFF ALL OVER!

(DANGER MOUSE 2015'S INTRO PLAYS)

He's the greatest, he's fantastic

Wherever there is danger he'll be there

He's the ace, he's amazing

He's the strongest he's the quickest he's the best

Danger Mouse

Danger Mouse

DANGER MOUSE

May and Danger Mouse: EXPLOSIVE DANGER BLAST!

They fired massive waves of energy and blasted the Another and a massive fiery explosion blasted out!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was awesome!

Sakura Knudson: OH YEAH! Danger Mouse is one of my all time favorite international cartoons!

Maria: AWESOME! (Gets out General Woundwort's ridewatch) This rabbit is going to destroy!

Inspector Gadget: (Gets out Frank Archer's ridewatch) This cyborg is heading at you!

They used the powers of El Jefe, Frank Archer, Evil Danger Mouse, Hurricane, General Woundwort and Paddywhack and blasted the another all over!

Then Dartz, Bane (The Batman), The Riddler (The Batman), GrandGeneramon, Nezbitt and Mutant Tortoise came.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Nice team Dartz!

Dartz: Why thank you Nico. It is amazing.

Me: I'll say!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Fitting given what we were talking about earlier.

Dartz: Indeed.

But then a WHALE SONG WAS HEARD!

Out of a massive wave of water came WHAMON!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: WHAMON!

Whamon: (In a girls voice) Time for this whale to bite back!

Nico: WENDY WHA! Wow!

She jumped and reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had blue angel wings and had blue clothes and Whamon on her forehead and on her skirt and had a whale sword in her hand.

Wendy Wha: Take this! (ECHOING) TIDAL WAVE!

She fired a massive blast of water and smashed the Another

Keiichiro: PATRANGER BLAST!

He fired a massive blast of energy and I fired a wave of lightning and it hit Another El Jefe and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

Me: OH YEAH! Another El Jefe you have failed this world!

Keiichiro: Mission Accomplished!

Qin: YEAH!

Maxxor: NICE SHOT!

Me: YEAH!

Wendy Wha: That was awesome!

Xenia: YEAH!

We cheered!

Lola: YEAH! That was cool!

Wendy Wha: That was an awesome entrance and a great battle.

Nico: It sure was!

Me: Yeah!

Inspector Gadget: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Wendy Wha: I sure do. When me and Nico had an eating contest at the Whale Burger Buffet Restaurant and we ate 500 double decker burgers and tied.

JAWS DROP! CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Mine, Varie, Lincoln, Twilight Sparkle and Applejack's jaws dropped! Eli put our jaws back.

Me: WHOA Those are huge burgers! You would have to have an appetite as big as a whales in order to eat them. No offense.

Wendy Wha: None taken but yeah and we tied.

Lola: Wow! That is amazing!

Nico: Yeah and we were hungry. We became known as The Whale King and Queen.

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (LAUGHS) Awesome title.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Wendy hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Wendy Wha: Same here.

We later went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon

Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Inspector Gadget, Speedy Gonzales, Roadrunner, Bugs Bunny, and Daffy Duck are heading to Pentagram City, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're going to destroy the D.H.O.R.K.S. organization, an organization whom IMP have had problems with in the past as they tried to track down possible incidents or traces of demonic activity, and now, they've invaded Hell in part due to Xehanort, but we're ending that organization and condemning them to Hell forever.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Pentagram City, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're going to destroy the D.H.O.R.K.S. organization, an organization whom IMP have had problems with in the past as they tried to track down possible incidents or traces of demonic activity, and now, they've invaded Hell in part due to Xehanort, but we're ending that organization and condemning them to Hell forever.

Loona: This is going to be so awesome, now we're getting rid of those fuckers.

Me: From what you told Lincoln, these guys are a rogue organization, and I hate those guys.

Nico: Hmm, I have an idea. Instead of sending them to The Black Gates, we'll have them deal with Alastor and Husk.

Lincoln: Alastor's actually at a meeting with Rosie, Carmilla Carmine, Zestial, and Zeezi, the other Overlords, and they've known of what Sherlock Hound did in killing Vox, Velvette, and Valentino, and helping to bring peace to the city.

Keiichiro: You think they're planning to meet with us?

Lincoln: I'm going to say yes, Keiichiro.

Bugs Bunny: Let's hurry and get those maroons and get out of here, this place is giving me the creeps.

Husk: You get used to it over time. But, injure those fuckheads for me, I'm going to be the one to claim their souls.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark blue hair and light blue headband, yellow eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings that gave off the scent of rosemary, she's dressed in a dark blue long-sleeved jacket, white long-sleeved sweater, necklace with blue gem for the pendant, blue skirt, black stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, flowers, plants, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Aromage Rosemary, holstered on her back is a massive water greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and black pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the eight girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Ramona Rosemary, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Rosemary.

Ramona Rosemary: That's right, and I got the girls away from those fuckers before they could kill them.

?: KILL THEM! KILL THE DEMONS!

We then saw our enemy, the entire D.H.O.R.K.S. organization, and they're out to destroy us.

Sylvester: Okay, time to beat those losers into the dirt!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: And like Husk said, just injure them, then, he claims their souls with his deal-making, let's get them.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental

Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander Knight and Brawler-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven

Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Keiichiro's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia

Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after the D.H.O.R.K.S. Organization, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Husk worked his magic by forcing them to play him in a game of poker, and if they won, they can kill us, but if they don't, they lose their souls and serve him forever. They all agreed, but they walked into a trap as Husk won the game, and in the end, the agents lost and due to making a deal with an Overlord like Husk, they lost their souls and are now bound to him in service forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Husk: Heh, nice one. Thanks to you guys, I got some new souls in my service, but I still carry with me the lessons I learned.

Lincoln: And we just put the kibosh on Xehanort's scheme to invade Pentagram City and cause havoc, now we've angered him to no end. (To Ramona Rosemary) And it's so good to see you again, Ramona.

Ramona Rosemary: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Ramona Rosemary had her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and she lifted herself up to Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach. When Ramona Rosemary were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Ramona Rosemary: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Ramona Rosemary and hugged her, and Ramona Rosemary is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and even more massive white angel wings and larger medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ramona Rosemary: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 9'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and ten-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard ten-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Ramona Rosemary, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Rosemary, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she was born with blue angel wings, cosmic hydrokinesis, immortality, and mastery over powerful water magic, and she also has the powers of Aromage Rosemary because she Gene-Slammed herself into Aromage Rosemary. When Lincoln found out, he was literally stunned, and her Gene-Slamming also caused her blue angel wings to let off the scent of rosemary. She's one of Verena Bergamot's partners in her scented candle business, which rose to great heights and generated tons of profit. Lincoln made her a water greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with his entire harem, and Ramona hates Chandler with a blazing passion, and unlike Lori and Lola and just like Lynn and Lisa, that sewage bastard tried to ruin the scented candle business by using his weapons that he'd gotten from his father to destroy their headquarters, but just like what happened to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, Lincoln put a stop to Chandler's rampage and he and the other Guardian Angels beat the shit out of him and handed him over to the police and he was forced to apologize and his mother had to pay Verena and her partners $500,000,000,000 in damages for attempted destruction of property, and like with many of Lincoln's Guardian Angels who really hated Chandler, he forever earned Ramona's hatred.

Husk: If you kept that up, you'd have bankrupted the whole family.

Lincoln: Actually, to pay for the damages, I'd used an early version of the Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse on that lowlife, Anthony McCann, and we let Mrs. Henderson viciously pulverize that piece of crap, and she got $500,000,000,000 and paid it to Verena and the others in damages to what Chandler did.

Me: I remembered that all too well, you were experimenting and perfecting the curses at that time though, and it worked perfectly, Lincoln.

Nico: And when it was ready, you used it on the jerks.

Lincoln: Right, and now that you're here, Ramona.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Ramona Rosemary's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Ramona Rosemary: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Ramona Rosemary with blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Ramona Rosemary: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ramona Rosemary.

Ramona Rosemary had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Ramona Rosemary's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Ramona Rosemary had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was pounding like a drum. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Sajuna and Shinju Inui from My Dress-Up Darling and Aya Ichinose, Chizuru Obayashi, Haruka Komori, Mako Hushimi, Nanami Mochizuki, and Patty Anderson from Shotamane Boku ga Manager ni Natta Wake.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sajuna and Shinju Inui from My Dress-Up Darling and Aya Ichinose, Chizuru Obayashi, Haruka Komori, Mako Hushimi, Nanami Mochizuki, and Patty Anderson from Shotamane Boku ga Manager ni Natta Wake.

Nicole: So, those are the girls that wound up in Pentagram City. Ramona got them out of there before any demons tried anything.

Lincoln: Or those rogues could've killed them. Are you girls okay?

Sajuna Inui: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sajuna Inui and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from the D.H.O.R.K.S. Organization, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 9'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, ten-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf

Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and

Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and

Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Sajuna Inui: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Sajuna Inui: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sajuna and Shinju Inui, Aya Ichinose, Chizuru Obayashi, Haruka Komori, Mako Hushimi, Nanami Mochizuki, and Patty Anderson with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the enemy we went after was the D.H.O.R.K.S. organization, an organization whom IMP have had problems with in the past as they tried to track down possible incidents or traces of demonic activity and they've invaded Pentagram City and Hell in part due to Xehanort.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating them all up and Husk using his power to make a deal with them that ended with them losing a poker game against him and finally their souls and forever owned by him, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Ramona Rosemary have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: What the?! You dealt with a rogue paranormal investigation organization, and you left them at Husk's mercy.

Lincoln: With their souls forever at his mercy and under his contract, they won't bother us any time soon.

Nico: We've got a lot to learn about the Overlords from Pentagram City.

Me: We'll find out soon after what we'd heard from Lincoln and from what Sherlock Hound did in getting rid of Vox, Velvette, and Valentino last year.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down The D.H.O.R.K.S. Organization and they lost their souls to Husk in his deal, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Ramona Rosemary saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Ramona Rosemary: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 9'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his ten-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ramona, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and larger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ramona Rosemary: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Ramona Rosemary: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing

900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Eli: I don't know what that gangster, Mara, was even thinking in trying to attack us while we are dealing with Xehanort.

Lincoln: Mara was always a bitch, Eli. She hated me and my Guardian Angels for years, and she was nothing but a heartless criminal and she didn't deserve to live.

Me: She won't be the last, we're bound to run into others who still want you dead, Lincoln.

Lincoln: My other Guardian Angels' many enemies refuse to quit even after all these years. But, no matter how many times they show up, we'll beat them down and kill every last one of them.

Nico: Hard to believe how many enemies you've made and who just hated you and want you dead.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Mia Ono, Juno Reyes, Sayuri, Shin Hisako, Universe 666 Mira Fallegeros, and Universe 666 Sadira are heading to Megafruit Paradise.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 9'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Mia Ono, Juno Reyes, Sayuri, Shin Hisako, Universe 666 Mira Fallegeros, and Universe 666 Sadira are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters and Zoey Tsukino made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them. Plus, we found out Mia Ono, Juno Reyes, Sayuri, Shin Hisako, Universe 666 Mira Fallegeros, and Universe 666 Sadira all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Mia Ono: Wow, so this is Megafruit Paradise. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Mia, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Mia Ono, Juno Reyes, Sayuri, Shin Hisako, Universe 666 Mira Fallegeros, and Universe 666 Sadira dived into the water and they had a fun time swimming in the ocean and they saw the marine life that lived there, then they went back to the beach and they had a fun game of volleyball, and Mia Ono, Juno Reyes, Sayuri, Shin Hisako, Universe 666 Mira Fallegeros, and Universe 666 Sadira got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Mia Ono, Juno Reyes, Sayuri, Shin Hisako, Universe 666 Mira Fallegeros, and Universe 666 Sadira and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Mia Ono, Juno Reyes, Sayuri, Shin Hisako, Universe 666 Mira Fallegeros, and Universe 666 Sadira placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Mia Ono, Juno Reyes, Sayuri, Shin Hisako, Universe 666 Mira Fallegeros, and Universe 666 Sadira and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Megafruit Paradise, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mia Ono, Juno Reyes, Sayuri, Shin Hisako, Universe 666 Mira Fallegeros, and Universe 666 Sadira with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Mia Ono, Juno Reyes, Sayuri, Shin Hisako, Universe 666 Mira Fallegeros, and Universe 666 Sadira are in your harem, Linky.

Mia Ono, Juno Reyes, Sayuri, Shin Hisako, Universe 666 Mira Fallegeros, and Universe 666 Sadira showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Mia Ono, Juno Reyes, Sayuri, Shin Hisako, Universe 666 Mira Fallegeros, and Universe 666 Sadira, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln

snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do face him and kill him. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for Sandbar, Varie and Wendy's final mission.

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Sandbar, Varie, and Wendy? Besides Evelyn, Touma, and Kazuma?

Silverstream: I'll go.

Kalin: So will I.

Me: Okay.

Lincoln: Me and my siblings will go too.

Me: Okay.

Melanie Mebius: And I'll go too as well.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Lets head out then.

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived.

Hibino: Hey guys! Melanie! Wow!

Melanie Mebius: Awesome to see you again Hibino.

Hunter: (German Accent) Guten tag Hibino.

Sandbar: Guys, meet Evelyn, Touma, and Kazuma.

Evelyn: Pleasure to meet you! Evelyn Burmingham.

Touma: I'm Touma Kamiyama, leader of the Saber Riders.

Kazuma: I'm Kazuma Kenzaki, Leader of the Blade Riders.

Silverstream: I'm Silverstream, student of Twilight Sparkle's school.

Kalin: And I'm Kalin Kessler, Dark Signer of Ccapac Apu the Giant.

Amagai: Wow! It's a pleasure to meet you.

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud and these are my siblings.

Lori: It's literally awesome to meet you. I'm Lori, the eldest.

Leni: I'm Leni.

Luna: Sup dudes. I'm Luna.

Luan: I'm Luan.

Lynn: I'm Lynn Loud Jr.

Liberty: I'm Liberty.

Lyra: I'm Lyra.

Lee: I'm Lee.

Lucy Loud: I'm Lucy Loud.

Lucille: (Scottish Accent) I'm Lucille Loud.

Laney: I'm Laney.

Lana: I'm Lana.

Lola: I'm Lola.

Lisa: Greetings. I'm Lisa.

Lily: And I'm Lily.

Eli: And this little guy is Leo.

Leo: Uwa.

Amagai: Wow! That's a lot of kids!

Hibino: Amazing!

Me: Yes and their mom and dad all thought it would be cute if their names all started with the letter L. (Whispers to Hibino) They also are a family that doesn't believe in condoms.

Hibino snickered.

Me: Lincoln and his siblings are some of the founders of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and they helped make it into what it is.

Nico: It's true.

Lincoln: Yep.

Hibino: It's awesome to meet you all. We heard so much about you Lincoln.

Lincoln: I know.

Hibino: Yeah.

Nico: We JUST met Melanie today!

Amagai: Really?

Me: Yeah on one of Nico's rescues. She is an amazing embodiment of you all.

Hibino: That is awesome.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Hibino: Wow! J.D. how long have you known Lincoln and his siblings?

Me: We met back in 2016 after me and my family moved to Michigan after winning a massive Jackpot. Biggest ever they said. Ever since then we became really great friends.

Lincoln: Yep. It's true.

Amagai: That is awesome.

Eli: Yeah.

Hibino: How much was the jackpot?

Me: Over $75,000,000,000. Biggest ever they said.

Amagai: WOW! That's a lot of money.

Me: Yeah.

Sandbar: No kidding.

Amagai: Wow! Silverstream do you and Sandbar know each other?

Silverstream: Yes we do. And yes I'm one of Sandbar's classmates.

Sandbar: Yeah we go to Twilight's School of Friendship.

Me: Yep. You should see what it's like. It's awesome.

Amagai: We'll have to check it out.

Me: Yeah.

Hibino: Kazuma how did you guys meet J.D. and team?

Kazuma: I met them in the world of Agrabah back in 2021.

Me: He helped us beat Jafar there during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Hibino: 20 Days of Darkness?

Me: It was a terrible event that happened to us. From January 23rd to February 11th, 2021 we had to endure 20 of the most depressing days of our teams history.

Eli: Yeah it was not a fun time for us.

Amagai: What happened?

Me: It was terrible.

Nico: Lets just say that it involved a douchebag from my past.

Eli: Yeah.

We told them everything and it was horrible.

They gasped and Amagai cried.

Hibino: Oh man! That's awful! I'm glad you guys are okay.

Me: Yeah. Kazuma helped us back then and he is one of the riders we owe huge gratitude for. We have a huge debt with some of the Kamen Riders for helping us back then.

Hibino: Wow! That's amazing that they helped you all.

Kazuma: I know.

Kalin: And you probably met my fellow Dark Signer Roman.

Hibino: Yes we did and he is awesome.

Me: Yes he is.

Evelyn: I happen to be Kazuma's sister.

Amagai: Really?

Kazuma: We're not related by blood but we have that bond.

Amagai: Wow. That's amazing.

Me: Yeah we found out some things about Kazuma's past too and what happened during the Blade series. We first found Kazuma on a planet made entirely out of Sweet Potatoes.

Hibino: A planet of Sweet Potatoes? Really?

Me: Yeah we found a lot of food planets all over the galaxy and let me tell ya they are amazing.

Kazuma: Yeah.

We told them what happened during Kazuma's crusade against Hiroshi and the terrible things he had to endure back then and it was not pretty.

Nico: Back then, if Kazuma got close to one of his teammates, the world would've ended.

Me: Yeah but thanks to me I made sure that didn't happen. It would've been a brutal fight that would have destroyed the planet.

Hibino: That's horrible! Thank goodness you all prevented that.

Me: Yeah.

Kazuma: No kidding there.

Evelyn: Yeah.

Hibino: Yeah. Touma what are the Saber Riders like?

Touma: We are the Riders of Literature.

Me: They use these.

I showed a Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Wonder Ride Books have infinitely amazing and amazing possibilities. When you read a verse from them it literally happens.

Amagai: Wow!

Hibino: Can you show us?

Me: Sure.

I got out my the Nature's Cure of The Song of Gaia Wonder Ride Book, The Wonder Ride Book for Crysta of Fern Gully.

Me: (Reads Verse) "The Healing Powers of Nature were strong as the Magical Power of Nature healed the lands poisoned with the deadly force of Pollution and new life sprang forth in an amazing moment of beauty and color. The evil of pollution will never wither away the love of nature."

And then NUMEROUS and beautiful flowers grew all over the polluted area and all of the pollution was gone and it was amazing.

Amagai: WOW! That is amazing!

Hibino: WOW! The power of the imagination knows no bounds.

Laney: Yeah we were amazed to see this.

Me: Yep.

Kazuma: Oh and the Rouse cards you guys have been using? They belong to me.

Me: It's true.

Amagai: That is awesome!

Me: Oh and Hibino here's your legend items.

We gave him his legend items.

Nico: What's been happening here since last visit?

The Alarm went off and we saw on the computer that CHRONORM Was causing trouble in the countryside!

---

Chronorm was an alien monster that fed on time through the memories of people and aliens. As a result of its actions, Chronorm had destroyed the home planet of Alien Angel and soon found its way to Earth to feed as well. During its stay on Earth, Chronorm targeted the memories of Marina of GUYS and proceeded to travel back to the year 1999 to feed. Alien Angel, Marina, and Mirai however found themselves trapped in Chronorm's time rift and so Chronorm attacked them to prevent them from interrupting his meal. As Alien Angel and Marina tried to protect a younger Marina from the past, Mirai transformed into Ultraman Mebius to hold off the alien slug. At first, Chronorm had the advantage by beating down the Ultra with its whips and teleportation mist ability, but once the monster killed Alien Angel (it was trying to attack Marina) Marina fought back by shooting out Chronorm's eyes with her weapon. Mebius quickly took the opportunity to finish off the monster by firing the Mebium Shoot at it, destroying Chronorm and avenging Alien Angel's sacrifice.

---

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Chronorm! I remember him!

Lincoln: He is ugly!

Melanie Mebius: Yeah and he is tough.

Kazuma and Touma: Henshin!

They transformed!

The knight appears. When you side, you have no grief and the flame is bright. Ride on dragon, fight. Dragonic Knight!

They were ready!

Hibino: COOL!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Lets go!

We were off!

---

We were flying.

Nico: Keep your eyes peeled.

Me: There he is!

WE SAW CHRONORM!

Me: WHOA! He sure is ugly!

Hibino: MEBIUS!

He turned into ULTRAMAN MEBIUS!

Eli: Time for some Godzilla power! GODZILLA COME FORTH!

A familiar roar was heard!

(GODZILLA THEME SONG PLAYS)

Godzilla has come!

GODZILLA ROARED!

Chromorm roared when he saw him!

Godzilla: Chromorm this time. This will be deadly.

Nico: Lets go!

We went at him!

Godzilla fired his Atomic ray and blasted Chromorm all over!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Nico: YEAH!

Evelyn got out her Rouse Card for Changkey Dragon and ffired blasts of fire and blasted Chromorm!

Absorb Queen! Fusion Jack!

Kazuma went into his Jack form

Nico: AWESOME!

He slashed and blasted Chromorm all over!

Kazuma got out his Rouse Card for Piledriver!

He punched and smashed him.

Me: YEAH!

?: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

Me: Oh great! Not an evil Sasuke!

Sure enough out came an Evil Sasuke!

Me: I don't have time to fuck around with an evil fuckup monster like you!

Evil Sasuke: MAKE TIME!

He went at me and then I unsheathed my sword and then…

SLASH!

I slashed off his head and killed him!

Me: What a waste.

Touma got out his Rouse card for Road Kamelot and fired energgy blasts and smashed Chromorm down.

Nico: YEAH! Too bad you didn't use your rant.

Me: I know. But some times are best not to use it.

Lynn: Look on the bright side. You'll have plenty of chances next year

Me: True.

Then a figure flew in and it was a girl with red hair and red eyes and black clothes and black angel wings and she had a tiara with Ultimate Wildmutt on it. She slashed Chromorm and knocked him down!

Me: (GASP) GIANNA VULPIN!

Gianna Vulpin: Awesome (GRUNT) To see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: The Embodiment of Ultimate Wildmutt! Wow!

Gianna lost control and slashed at Kalin

But he dodged her and kicked her down.

I fired an electron ray and injected the antidote.

Me: Yeah!

Godzilla fired a massive Atomic Ray and it hit Chromorm and blasted him.

Nico: YEAH!

But then GODZILLA SURGED WITH INTENSE ENERGY AND POWERED UP! He fired an enhanced Orange Spiral Atomic Ray!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS BLASTED OFF ALL OVER WITH INTENSE FORCE!

Nico: Take that!

Godzilla: Lets end this!

Mebius: Yeah!

They fired waves of atomic energy and energy and blasted Chromorm and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: Take that!

Nico: Chromorm you have failed this world.

Me: Now for Gianna.

Silverstream Charged at her And kicked her down.

Me: YEAH!

?: (ECHOING) PYRO BARRAGE!

A beam of fire hit Gianna and blasted her down.

Me: WHOA!

BurningGreymon came!

Me: BurningGreymon!

Eli: Yeah!

BurningGreymon: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun just started.

Nico: Varie Vritra! Wow!

BurningGreymon: Awesome to see you again Nico!

Silverstream got out her Rouse Card for Goro and kicked Gianna all over.

Varie reverted back and was a girl with orange hair, orange eyes, fire angel wings, orange clothes and had BurningGreymon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and the Spirit Kanji for fire on her arm and had a powerful fire sword in her hand.

Varie Vritra: Time for this girl to know that she was messing with the Daughter of Vritra. (Echoing) WILDFIRE TSUNAMI!

She fired a massive blast of fire from her sword and hand and blasted Gianna all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Hibino: Lets see what this can do.

He used the Rouse card for Arishem the Judge and fired a massive blast of energy and blasted her down.

Me: OH YEAH!

Hibino: WOW! That was awesome!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: The antidote should be taking effect.

Nico: Maybe a combo blast will help.

Varie Vritra: Yeah lets do it!

Lincoln: YEAH! Come on guys! Time for a Loud House Supreme Combo!

Lori: Lets do it!

Loud Kids and Varie Vritra: ELEMENTAL GOD MEGABLAST!

They fired a massive elemental and powerful blast and it hit Gianna and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

The explosion blasted her down and the antidote took effect and she was Cured!

Gianna Vulpin: (Groans) What happened?

Nico: You've been cured.

Silverstream: That takes care of that!

Me: Yeah!

Lincoln: That was epic!

Eli: Awesome way to finish with a bang!

Me: Yeah!

Hibino: That was awesome!

Melanie Mebius: Yeah it was!

Me: By the way Varie what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Varie Vritra: Mine is where we went and found my father's sword. The Sword of Vritra.

Me: Wow! That is cool.

Nico: Yep.

Me: And that is amazing that you are the daughter of Vritra, the Evil Dragon God of Fire in Hindu Myth.

Varie Vritra: It sure is.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Varie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Varie Vritra: Same here.

Hibino: Sandbar, ever since I met you, Wendy, and Varie, I've seen you as siblings

Sandbar: Really?

Varie: Oh Hibino.

Wendy: Aww.

They went and hugged him.

Me: That makes me a brother. Me and Varie are getting hitched soon.

We hugged.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

We later went back home.

We later came back.

May: How did it go guys?

Me: Really epic!

We told them everything.

Camie: WOW! That is cool!

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Luan, you know you, Kairi, and Camie are up next

Luan: Yeah we know and it will be awesome.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Yeah it sure will be.

Camie: Yep.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission against the next cursed jerks starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

The mascots then came with a bunch of chemicals and a book.

Me: What are you guys doing with those?

Poromon: Some chemical formulas we found.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Lets see them.

Tigatron: Welp, this can't end well

Poromon: Here's the first one. (Reading) "Weather Control. Mixing yellow, green and red makes a raincloud for your head."

They mixed it and then…

POOF! THUNDERCLAP

A raincloud formed above them and dumped rain and then…

ZAAAAAPPP!

They got struck by lightning!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That was cool.

Qin: Yeah!

Poromon: Watch this one. (Reading) "Disguise. Mix up purple, red and green to impersonate the queen."

They did so and then…

POOF!

They were dressed in Royal outfits!

Mascots: OFF WITH THEIR HEADS!

Nico: Yes your majesties!

We laughed!

Poromon: Good huh.

Me: Yep.

Manaphy: Watch this one. (Reading) "Voice of Power. He who wants the loudest burp'll mix up yellow, green and purple."

They did so and then…

POOF!

They were bloated and then…

EXTREMELY LOUD BURPS!

Mascots: Excuse us.

Lindsey Exetor: This is getting interesting so far

Me: Yeah.

Qin: Boy those were powerful burps.

Poromon: Yeah. Watch this one. (Reading) "Mouse Call. Mixing purple, red and orange makes you squeak just like a door hinge."

They mixed them and then…

POOF!

MOUSE SQUEAKS!

They literally squeaked like mice!

But then they felt something in their throats and reached in and pulled out mice!

Mouse: Hey I like cheese too!

Fluttershy had the mice come to her.

Me: Okay that was silly but cool.

Nico: Yeah!

Horsea: (Reading) "Superbrain. If you would be a clever fellow, mix up orange, green and yellow."

They mixed the formula and then…

POOF!

THEIR HEADS GREW AS TALL AS US!

Me: WHOA!

Poromon: We've become staggeringly intelligent! All the worlds knowledge is ours. We can do anything.

Me: You sure can! Wow! That is awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: I'll say!

Drag Strip: Do Another!

Horsea: Okay!

Poromon: (Reading) "Fireball. Purple, orange and finally green is the recipe for acetylene."

Me: Uh oh.

They mixed the formula and then…

POOF!

RUMBLE!

Mascots: (LOUD BELCH!)

They belched out huge fireballs and we ducked behind the sofa and it hit it and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Me: WHOA!

The sofa was burned and charred!

Me: WHOA! That was potent!

Camie: Yikes!

I fixed the sofa.

Poromon: (Reading) "Music. Ability to play the cello is found in orange, red and yellow."

They mixed the formula and then…

POOF!

A huge anthropomorphic cello came and grabbed Poliwag and used him like a Cello Bow and played a song and then vanished.

Poliwag: That was weird.

Nico: So far so good.

Poromon: (Reading) "Hair Growth. Mixing Purple, orange and brown puts curly locks upon your crown.

They mixed the formula and then…

POOF!

Their hair grew long and they were walking piles of hair haybales!

Poromon: WHOA!

Me: WHOA! Better shave you guys!

ELECTRIC RAZOR MAGISWORD!

I shaved them back to normal.

Me: There. One more.

Poromon: Okay. (Reading) "Wealth. If poverty is what you dread, mix some brown with green and red."

They did so and then…

POOF!

A huge pile of gold, cash, jewels and diamonds fell from the sky and plopped onto them. THEY WERE FILTHY RICH!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Now that is one way to get rich fast!

?: Boy you said it.

We saw a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had blue angel wings and had blue clothes and a buffalo tattoo on her arm and had a tiara with the symbol for Blizzard Buffalo on it and on her skirt and she had an ice sword.

Brenda Buffalo: Brenda Buffalo, Embodiment of Blizzard Buffalo.

Robin: Its been a while Brenda.

Marinette: Yeah you're looking good.

Brenda Buffalo: You too Robin and Marinette. Been a while.

Hound: How did you meet Robin and Marinette?

Brenda Buffalo: I met Robin while he was battling Slade and I helped him and killed Slade before.

Robin: She used her powers of ice and shattered him into a million pieces.

Nico: WHOA!

Shanan: That is awesome! Well done.

Brenda Buffalo: Thanks. I met Marinette when she and her team battled that lying witch Lila Rossi.

Nico: Whoa! What did she do that time?

Brenda Buffalo: Uh I forget that part. But it was sweet justice on her.

Me: Nice. Well Lila was given the black gates.

Nico: Yep.

Apple Bloom: And we are the ones that did her in.

Sweetie Belle: That was so fun.

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Brenda Buffalo: Awesome!

Me: Would you like to join us?

Brenda Buffalo: I would be honored.

Aria Blaze: I hate to interrupt Everyone's workout but we just got a transmission from a Militia Tank. Whoever's sending it seems to want to speak with us via open channel.

Nico: Then let's give him what he wants.

Nico pressed a button on the monitor and on the screen came a familiar face.

It was WARDEN WALKER!

Walker: It's good to see you and Knudson again, Phantom. It's been a while.

Danny: Walker.

Me: Walker!

Walker: If you were expecting your muscle bound friend Lincoln to sense me, I already announced myself to you ahead of time.

Me: So we see!

Danny: You know Plasmius is already with us, right? And my evil self and Pariah Dark are gone.

Walker: But Xehanort kindly let me command a portion of the Militia Forces. Even lent me a tank of my own. If you want to see it for yourselves, why don't you go to where our whole game again? In Amity Park.

Me: We'll be there!

The transmission then ended

Nico: Looks like we got ourselves a ghost emergency.

Camie: So he was Warden Walker?

Me: Yep.

Nico: We can't make any mistakes with him.

Lincoln: No, we can't, and we alerted Clockwork about the situation and the prison's in full lockdown.

Me: Nice one.

Nico: Perfect.

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're in for-

Nico: For God's sake, Lincoln, Walker already announced himself to us! Might as well drop your whole premonition for today!

Me: Nico calm down.

Lincoln: I was just kidding though. I figured he would be coming that way.

Me: And without a doubt he's in Amity Park like he said.

Eli: Yep.

Luan: (nervously) Okay. He's just going to be in a Militia Tank. We've already trashed most of those. How bad can that one be?

Nico: Luan, none of the tanks we trashed were driven by any of the jerks we fought so far. If Walker's driving one, this one must be powerful.

Me: Nothing we can't handle.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Alright, team, let's load up and get going, we got a sadistic ghost warden to take down.

Lincoln: His abuse of the rules ends here, he's about to learn a harsh lesson in law and order.

Nico: Might as well get ready.

The previous group came.

MetalSeadramon: Can me, See-More, Mirror Master, Johnny 13, Absorbing Man, Bonz, Dayu, Harpymon, David Cain and Zavok go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Xenia: We're going to need a lot of help here.

Me: Seed: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Drimogemon next.

Me: Ooh cool.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Alucard's old enemy, Tubalcain Alhambra, and he's returned from the dead to get revenge on him. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh God.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Alucard's old enemy, Tubalcain Alhambra, and he's returned from the dead to get revenge on him.

We gasped.

Alucard: Alhambra's come back for Round 2, has he? Excellent, I can't wait to destroy him again.

Husk: Don't even think about it. That fucker's mine.

Me: And he's no gambler, he uses those magic playing cards of his as weapons.

Husk: Well, so do I, along with dice that act as bombs. But, I'll show him how to really use those magic playing cards of his when I tear his fingers off one by one and shove them down his throat.

Nico: Oh boy, this is going to end really badly for Alhambra. Alright, team, let's go, we're heading to Amity Park to take down Walker.

Lincoln: He's about to learn a harsh lesson in true law and order before we hand him over to Vypra, and once we get done with him, you're next, Tubalcain Alhambra.

Husk: You still owe me a debt when you came to my casino, Alhambra, but you cheated out of paying your debt. Today, I'm coming to claim what I'm owed, you fucker.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us went out to Amity Park to take down Walker and send him to Vypra, and once we get done with him, Husk is going to kill Tubalcain Alhambra and claim what that bastard owed to the Overlord of Vice

We were off to Amity Park.

---

We arrived in Amity Park.

See-More: Here we are!

Danny Phantom: Feels great to be home.

Xenia: Amity Park is looking great.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: Should we go to Fentonworks right now?

Me: Yes we should.

Nico: Yeah.

We went there.

We went inside.

Danny Phantom: Hello? Mom? Dad? Jazz?

Jack Fenton: Hey Danny!

Maddie: Danny we're glad you're back.

Jazz: It's good to see you here.

Ashi: Good to see this place still in one piece.

Sam Manson: I agree there.

Jack Fenton: We're ready for ghosts and we're going to make sure they are reduced to nothing.

Me: That is for sure!

Camie: Yeah!

Johnny 13: I just gotta say that I'm glad to be back in Amity Park.

Me: I agree Johnny.

Danny Phantom: I was starting to get homesick.

Xenia: I take it you guys heard about Warden Walker returning?

Maddie Fenton: We sure did and we're ready for him!

Nico: Good.

Lola: This will be awesome.

Jack Fenton: Including the Fenton Anti Creep Stick!

Pharaoh Atem:… that's a baseball bat.

Eli: I agree father. It looks like a baseball bat.

Jack Fenton: On the outside it does. Watch.

He pressed a button and it turned into a lightning prod stick!

Bonz: Quick question. Have you ever used that in actual baseball?

Jack Fenton: Well it does work like a baseball bat so it does work for that purpose too.

Nico: Cool.

Qin: Yeah.

Maddie Fenton: Yeah. We also heard all about certain ghosts appearing in Gotham Royal York over the years too.

Jazz: Yeah I told mom and dad about them.

Nico: Yeah those appeared after I moved to the city and let me tell you they were amazing to face.

Johnny 13: Yeah they sure were.

Sheep Creep baaed.

Fluttershy: Sheep Creep said that they were all fun.

Me: Yeah.

Natilee: The amazing adventure with them was when Nocturne came and we went into peoples dreams.

Jazz Fenton: Yeah that was cool.

David Cain: Heck, there have been ghosts that didn't come from the Ghost Zone at all

Me: Nope. By the way Jack have you and Vlad officially buried the hatchet after well…

Jack Fenton: Yeah we've mended our friendship again.

Me: That's good.

Qin: Yeah.

Hood Sickle: Guys, there are some tanks approaching.

Me: I see them!

We saw NUMEROUS Tanks coming.

Nico: We got company!

Jack Fenton: Lets go get some ghosts!

Me: YEAH!

Zavok: All these tanks look the same!

Nico: Walker must not be among any of them!

Eli: I sense he is coming shortly.

Me: Like in chess, in order to get to the king we must go through the pawns.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Lets get them!

Kerchak: With pleasure!

We went out and fired energy waves and blasted the militia all over and blew them apart.

Nico: You like that!?

We fired energy waves and blew them apart.

Harpymon: COME GET SOME! (ECHOING) WIND SEEKER)

She fired a blade of wind and blasted them all over.

Xenia: And this!

She fired arrows and blew them apart.

Lola fired waves of fire and blasted them.

Beelzemon: Have some of this! (ECHOING) CORONA BLASTER!

He fired a powerful energy blast and obliterated the Militia tanks in powerful fiery explosions all over.

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Xenia: YEAH!

Dayu: My turn!

She went and blasted numerous Militia!

Nico: Take that!

Bonz summoned his monsters and they blasted them all over.

Camie: Take that! And this!

She fired aurora blasts and blew them apart.

Weather Vane: Time to make it rain!

She formed storm clouds and they fired lightning and blasted the tanks and blew them apart and the rain shorted out many of them and they exploded!

Me: OH YEAH!

Camie: Take that!

Absorbing Man: Lemme absorb something.

He used the concrete and formed his hands into concrete hammers and then smashed the militia all over.

Xenia: YEAH!

Laney: Take that!

We then dodged a shot fired by Walker far away.

Burner Man: Ok, that does it. Entrance time!

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at Walker.

Warden Walker: No one destroys my troups. That's against the rules.

THen the spirits of law and order came and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came.

Me: We're done following your rules!

Warden Walker: Like the tank? It's an advanced model of the usual ones.

Iron Boy was in his suit scanning for a weakness.

Mirror Master: All the more better for us to trash it!'

Me: Yeah!

Qin: And besides you don't look good in a tank!

Camie: Yeah!

Danny Phantom: Yeah I'm much better to fighting you on the ground.

Warden Walker: The rules have changed. Now you fight me in a tank.

Iron Boy: Guys, the tank's got multiple shields up. Our combos should bring them down.

UA Yellowjacket: Just like how with me and Goliath during the whole Civil War back in our world!

Ash charged at him

Ash: Lets do it!

Galatea Ghidorah: This will be good!

Ash and Galatea: GHIDORAH THUNDERSTRIKE BURST!

They fired waves of lightning and blasted the tank and it weakened the shields big time!

Zoe charged at him.

Hurricail: Lets blow him away!

Zoe: You got it!

Zoe and Hurricail: WINDSTORM FURY STORM!

They fired waves of wind and blew him around in a tornado and itt damaged the shields big time.

Me: Lets see if this can damage your shields! KAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a powerful Kamehameha Wave and it slammed into the tank! Then the shields shattered and were destroyed and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

The shields were down and destroyed!

Nico: YEAH! That did it!

Ghost Rider charged at him as the tank fired blasts at him.

Ghost Rider: Lets make this ghost feel pain.

Takeru (Ghost): You got it!

Ghost Rider and Takeru: GHOST FIRE MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of fire and blasted the tank all over.

Marinette charged at him as the tank fired missiles.

She dodged them as the missiles exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Marinette: Nice try!

Danica Metrois: Take this!

Marinette and Danica: WAVE LADYBUG BLAST!

They fired waves of lightning and energy and blasted the tank all over.

Gia charged at him.

Gia: Time for some pain!

Galatea Gojira: Lets make it hurt!

Gia and Galatea: GODZILLA ATOMIC BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted theh tank

Emma charged at him.

Emma: Time for some fun!

Amy Armadillo: YEAH! Lets roll!

Emma and Amy: ARMADILLO BOWLING BURSTER!

They rolled and smashed the tank all over.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Noah charged at him.

Noah: This will hurt!

Pandora (Danny Phentom): It sure will!

Noah and Pandora: LIGHTNING BLUE BURST!

They fired waves of lightning and blasted him.

Orion charged at him and fired energy beams.

Jesse Anderson: Lets make this a fun one.

Orion: You got it!

Orion and Jesse: CRYSTAL 6 BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Walker and the tank all over.

Palutena charged at him and fired waves of light.

Palutena: Time to show the powers of the gods!

Bacchus (Fantasia): Lets get him!

Palutena and Bacchus: GREECE GOD BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him and the tank.

Ace charged at him and fired energgy waves.

Ace: Take that!

Bugs: Lets show him ancestral fire Doc!

Ace and Bugs: CARROT FIRESTORM BARRAGE!

They fired waves of carrot bombs and blasted the whole tank into rubble!

Walker was now without a tank!

Nico: Did that get him?

Walker leaped out of the tank. Hulk tried punching him but Walker turned intangible and the punch went right through him.

Walker: Did you really think you were gonna end the fight in one punch? That's DEFINITELY against the rules!

Me: But this isn't!

I stabbed Walker in the back with a dagger made of Ectoranium!

He screamed as his powers were Neutralized!

Walker: Like I didn't prepare for this!

He got out a pistol and shot at us.

But the bullets bounced off us!

Me: Nice try!

Nico: Yeah!

Nico fired a laser blast and melted the gun.

Nico punched him in the face and Danny punched him in the face.

Danny: That was for locking me up for a crime I didn't do!

Walker growled and got out swords.

Nico: Now it's getting interesting!

We unsheathed our swords and clashed ferociously with him.

Sparks flew all over the place.

I kicked him in the face and slashed him.

Xenia fired arrows and skewered him all over.

Batman punched him.

POW!

Batman: Even I wouldn't be as bad as you!

Xenia: YEAH!

Robin threw a birdarang at him.

SMASH SMASH!

Robin: You are as bad as the warden of Deadman Wonderland!

Xenia: Yeah!

Then Evil-Lyn, Evilseed, Lady Shiva, Dr. Destiny, Selene, Copperhead, Lythos, Hydros, Stratos and Pyros came.

Nico: Evil-Lyn, Evilseed, Lady Shiva, Dr. Destiny, Selene, Copperhead, Lythos, Hydros, Stratos and Pyros.

Evil-Lyn: Never thought you guys would see Walker again, huh?

Nico: No, we didn't.

Me: Yeah.

Evil Seed: And he brought a tank.

Dr. Destiny: Which got wrecked.

Me: Yeah that was awesome.

Selene: (to Nico) We heard you fought a clone of Spoiled Rich.

Nico: Yeah that one was modeled after Dr. Robotnik.

Shiva: (to Kim) You should take care of that Hisuian Arcanine

Kim: I will.

?: Awesome.

A figure came out and it was HYDE GENE from the Boukengers movie The Greatest Precious!

Hyde Gene was the true cause of the dinosaur extinction. In the guise of the apparently harmless Muse (ミューズ Myūzu), she slept until she felt a new superior life emerging. Once awaken, Muse asks the people on Earth to go to her in order to obtain a most valuable Precious, to which the Boukengers, some Combatant Karths and some Jaryuu Soldiers respond. The only one to make it is Satoru Akashi, who learns of Muse/Hyde Gene's intentions. But Kouichi Akashi interfered and Hyde Gene confronts the Boukengers, defeated by the Combination Crash. But Hyde Gene regenerated and, deciding to destroy the human race and find another planet, assumes his true form: Stringross. He was finally destroyed by DaiBouken's Adventure Drive and Dai

Eli: WHOA! Hyde Gene! I remember you! You were the true cause of the extinction of the dinosaurs and you were going to Earth to destroy the Human Race.

Hyde Gene: That's right! Good memory Eli.

Eli: Thanks.

Me: Boy this is getting awesome.

Mack: Man too bad you weren't adapted for us in America.

Hyde Gene: I know! That is crazy!

Me: It sure is.

Hyde Gene: I probably would've been just as powerful as Flurious and Moltor.

William: Yeah, you probably would've.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: And an awesome challenge. LETS GET IT ON!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Optimus Prime, Crabdozer, Mr. Krabs, SpongeBob, Squidward, Patrick, Sandy, Pearl, Yugito Nii, Kimi Lao, Utakata, Killer B, Naruto, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Aria Blaze, and Juniper Montage VS Evil-Lyn, Rabroom Jaws, Bruce, Chum, Anchor, Ship Org, Bell Org, Evil Manta, Mouth of Sauron, Baron Bedlam, RTN Kisame Hoshigaki, RTN Pain, and RTN Itachi - Nico's Rescue was in Canterlot and SOMEONE PUT A CONTRACT OUT ON PRINCESS CELESTIA!? WHAT KIND OF DUMB MORON WOULD DO THAT!?

---

Evil-Lyn was first.

Evil Lyn (to Optimus): Nico's Rescue was in Canterlot and SOMEONE PUT A CONTRACT OUT ON PRINCESS CELESTIA!? WHAT KIND OF DUMB MORON WOULD DO THAT!?

Optimus Prime: An evil clone of Spoiled Rich that's who.

Crabdozer: Yeah she was acting more like Dr. Robotnik. Which was really funny.

Yugito Nii: Yeah that was crazy.

Starlight Glimmer: But it was funny seeing a Spoiled Rich acting like Robotnik.

Cozy Glow: It sure was funny.

Hex: Yeah no kidding.

Evil-Lyn: That is funny. Lets do it!

Optimus Prime turned into Upgrade!

Optimus Prime: UPGRADE!

He used the Core Medals for Evil-Lyn, Whiplash and Count Marzo and they fired waves of magic, stars, lightning, energy, skulls, bones, blood, ghosts and lasers and smashed them down.

---

Mallow, Buglizard, Flik, Atta, Dim, Black Widow, Heimlich, Slim, Panty & Stocking, Moss Man, Number 87: Queen of The Night, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Babs Seed and Trixie Lulamoon VS Evilseed, Naiyo Kapaja, Trap Jaw, Whiplash, Count Marzo, Beast Man, Tri-Klops, Stinkor, Evil Mushroom Man, Universe 666 Mean Applejack, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Villain Lava Girl, and Hades (Clash of The Titans) - Us battling Another El Jefe, Frank Archer, Evil Danger Mouse, Hurricane, General Woundwort and Paddywhack who are the gene-slammer of Susheep and the embodiment of the Mebius Dopant

---

Evilseed was next.

Evil Seed (to Mallow): Nico, Keiichiro's team, El Jefe's team, and the otehrs did good battling Another El Jefe, Frank Archer, Evil Danger Mouse, Hurricane, General Woundwort and Paddywhack. They are the gene-slammer of Susheep and the embodiment of the Mebius Dopant

Mallow: They sure were awesome and we had awesome sushi for lunch.

Buglizard: We sure did and it was awesome.

Panty: Boy it was fucking A good.

Stocking: Yeah it sure was.

Fluttershy: It was delicious though.

Tornado Bolt: And the Mebius Dopant timed it perfectly for the final mission.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja she sure did.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Evilseed: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Mallow turned into Wildvine!

Mallow: Wildvine!

She used the Core Medals for Evilseed, Count Marzo and Whiplash and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and wood and smashed them down.

---

Kim Possible, Slamworm, James Henry Trotter, Centipede, Old Green Grasshopper, Earthworm, Mrs. Ladybug, Ms. Spider, Noir Wendoma, Soji Tendo, Z'neth, Peak, Apex, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Ashi, and Spoiled Rich VS Lady Shiva, Nanpario Pengino, Chill Penguin, Dark King Pin, Dark Spyro, Leopard Seal, Universe 666 Drake (Pebble and The Penguin), Drake's Minions, Kuroto Dan, Teruteru Hanamura, Plasmus, Overload, and Cinderblock - Lincoln's rescue in Pentagram City, and it was to destroy the D.H.O.R.K.S. organization

---

Lady Shiva was next.

Shiva (to Kim): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Pentagram City. It was to destroy the D.H.O.R.K.S. organization.

Kim Possible: Yeah that was really awesome and cool.

Slamworm: It sure was awesome to see.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that is for sure everyone!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) Yeah no kidding.

Featherweight: I agree there.

Sprocket: Yeah that is for sure there.

Shiva: No kidding. Lets do it!

Kim turned into Ghostfreak!

Kim: GHOSTFREAK!

She used the Core Medals for Lady Shiva, Ubu and Evil Ra's and they fired waves of darkness, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

## Anakin, Mucilator, Naruto, Sasuke, Sakura, Ino, Shikamaru, Choji, Beatrice Portinari, Obi-Wan Kenobi, Yoda, Mace Windu, Aayla Secura, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Supernova Zap, and Pharaoh Atem VS Dr. Destiny, Demeran Yatmis, Barnyard Dawg, Elmer Fudd, Taz, Daffy Duck, Marvin Martian, Wile E. Coyote, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), Universe 666 Twin Masters, Bearstomp, Zebra Brothers, and Auric Goldfinger - Sandbar, Varie and Wendy's final mission

---

Dr. Destiny was next.

Dr. Destiny (to Anakin): Today was Sandbar, Varie and Wendy's final mission. Who did they fight there?

Anakin: They fought Chromorm and it was an amazing battle.

Mucilator: It sure was cool.

Beatrice: Yeah no kidding there.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah everyone had a good time there.

Starshine Sparkle: You got that right.

Spyro: Yeah it sure was.

Dr. Destiny: Boy that was awesome. Lets do it!

Anakin turned into Bullfrag.

Anakin: BULLFRAG!

He used the Core Medals for Dr. Destiny, Grodd and Superfriends Toyman and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Sam Simpson, Terroranchula, Harry Potter, Ron, Hermione, Ginny, Luna Lovegood, Susan Bones, Marron, Philip and Shotaro, Hercules, Daring Do, Scootaloo, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Earth Skylanders, Sheep Creep and Wallflower VS Selene, Magooda Pone, Amoeba Boys, Roach Coach, Mojo Jojo, Broccoloids, Rowdyruff Boys, Quackor The Fowl, Zara, Priestess of Crimson Flame, Tormes the Centaur, Amygdala, Dr. Caballeron, and Magma Gloom - The mascots making chemical formulas

---

Selene was next.

Selene (to Sam): The mascots were making chemical formulas. Did Poromon make more explosions?

Sam Simpson: Not this time. These were fun and awesome formulas. They made ones for Weather Control, and many more.

Terroranchula: Boy all of it was cool.

Marron: It sure was cool.

Princess Celestia: Yeah it sure was.

King Solar: They did all kinds of funny ones.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure was awesome.

Amber Morning: Yeah you got that right.

Spotlight: Yeah they had fun.

Selene: Glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Sam turned into Whampire!

Sam: WHAMPIRE!

She used the Core Medals for Selene, Universe 666 Jared Nomak and Universe 666 Drake and they fired waves of darkness and light and smashed them down.

---

Tea Gardner, Tyrannopede, Aylene C., Littlefoot, Cera, Ducky, Petrie, Spike, Lindsey, Owen, Bridgette, Noah, Izzy, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Hood Sickle and Cuckoo Clocker VS Copperhead, Herlock Sholmes, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Moon Monster, Star Creature, Caveman (Scooby Doo), Devil Bear, Sea Demon, Usari, Obelisk, Old Iron Face, Watermelon Tourmaline, and Mad Giraffes - The formulas were awesome and funny

---

Copperhead was next.

Copperhead (to Tea): The formulas were awesome and funny. Can you name one of them?

Tea: Well they did all kinds. There was Voice of Power and that one made the mascots belch powerfully.

Tyrannopede: One was Fireball and it made them burp out fireballs.

Lindsey: Mouse Call was cool.

Princess Luna: All of the formulas were cool.

Moondust: Yeah they sure were.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding.

Gari: We all thought so.

Blackout: You got that right.

Copperhead: Boy those are cool. Lets do it!

Tea turned into Pesky Dust!

Tea: PESKY DUST!

She used the Core Medals for Copperhead, Fairy Leviathan and Foop and they fired waves of darkness and energgy and smashed them down.

---

Ebonwumon, Hypnotick, Sunny Starscout, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Hitch Trailblazer, Izzy Moonbow, Misty Brightdawn, Crimson Comet, Ayaka Laurence, Nerissa, Dharc the Dark Charmer, Monster Flame Kirby, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Hak Foo, and Kerchak VS Lythos the Rock Titan, Wilson, Professor Ratigan, Edgar, Maleficent (Descendants), Hades, Universe 666 Jafar, Universe 666 Chernabog, Evil Comet Woman, Evil Earth Man, Mandark, Universe 666 Professor Pyg, and Universe 666 Trakeena - Warden Walker is back in Amity Park!

---

Lythos was next.

Lythos (To Ebonwumon): Warden Walker is back in Amity Park! And with his own Militia tank!

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) Oh he is really out to destroy Danny with it lad.

Hypnotick: Yeah no kidding there.

Crimson Comet: That jerk of a ghost really has it out for him.

Applejack: Yeah no kidding there.

Apple Bloom: No kidding!

Flashwing: That ghost is really asking for trouble.

Lythos: No kidding. Lets do it!

Ebonwumon turned into Rocks!

Ebonwumon: ROCKS!

He used the Core Medals for Lythos, Cyclops and Golemon and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down

---

Baihumon, Omnivoracious, Ginger, Babs, Bunty, Fowler, Rocky, Mac, Bastemon, Francesca Giordano, Crono, Superboy, Chunky Kong, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Ken Ichijouji & Stingmon, and Beelzemon VS Stratos the Tornado Titan, Pyodor, Stinkor, Two-Bad, Zombie Eggs, Digitamamon, Devitamamon, Weddinmon, Trident, Pizza Face, Diablo, Gigantomachia, and Julie Hinikawa - Last time we faced Warden Walker was over in an abandoned prison in North Dakota

---

Stratos was next.

Stratos (to Baihumon): Last time we faced Warden Walker was over in an abandoned prison in North Dakota. Now, it's in Amity Park.

Baihumon: Yeah that was a really amazing adventure back then.

Omnivoracious: That ghost jerk had it coming back then.

Bastemon: He sure did and it will be good.

Rainbow Dash: And awesome too.

Scootaloo: His rules are nothing but forms of torture.

Whirlwind: And it will hurt for him big time.

Stratos: You got that right. Lets do it!

Baihumon turned into Terraspin!

Baihumon: TERRASPIN!

He used the Core Medals for Stratos, Evil Wind Man and Evil Air Minions and they fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed them down

---

Azulongmon, Vicetopus, Nemo, Marlin, Dory, Hank, Destiny, Bailey, Sara, Princess of the Indian Ocean, Crystal Wilmington, Alia, Gentoku, Yuina, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Weather Vane, and Protoboy VS Hydros the Ice Titan, Envy Chiruda, Dragon Jellyfish, Big Lenny, Queen Jellyfish, Hellyfish, Kevin the Sea Cucumber, Frankenjellyfish, King Jellyfish, Razoul, Balloon Monster (TTG), D.J. Stylbator, and Shinjiro Shinozak - Warden Walker is going into the M.O.E. Prison

---

Hydros was next.

Hydros (to Azulongmon): Warden Walker is going into the M.O.E. Prison. (laughs) If that's not irony, I don't know what is!

Azulongmon: That is totally ironic. Now he is going to prison and not the Ghost Zone.

Vicetopus: Yeah that is for sure.

Sara: No kidding.

Rarity: I agree there darlings and it will be awesome.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah I agree there too.

Gill Grunt: You got that right.

Hydros: I agree too. Lets do it!

Azulongmon turned into Overflow!

Azulongmon: OVERFLOW!

He used the Core Medals for Hydros, Evil Water Minions and Evil Gulper and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down

---

Zhuqiaomon, Panuncian, Manny, Diego, Sid, Scrat, Aylene C., Littlefoot, Katara, Violet Remmington, Neferteri Salah, Nicole Hernandez, Laney Sonnya Romanov, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Dragon (Skunk Fu), and Burner Man VS Pyros, Doryun Sanbu, Ticklepuss, Soupy Man, Jack the Zipper, Flatbottom, Wolvertoon, Millipede Pete, Boxcars, Konako Haizono, Evil Hiei, Marcel, and Lady Flamicorn - Warden Walker is going down

---

Pyros was next.

Pyros (to Zhuqiaomon): Warden Walker is going down. But this time, he's not worth killing.

Zhuqiaomon: That is for sure and it will be good to bring that jerk to justice.

Panuncian: Yeah no kidding there.

Katara: Yeah it sure will be good.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there too and it will be fun.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) No kidding there.

Sunburn: Yeah that is for sure.

Pyros: I agree too. Lets do it!

Zhuqiaomon turned into Heatblast!

Zhuqiaomon: HEATBLAST!

He used the Core Medals for Pyros, Evil Fire Minions and Evil Chef Pepperjack and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Operation Overdrive Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kabuto Riders, Nico, May,, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lola, Lana, Lisa and Lily VS Hyde Gene

---

Hyde Gene was next.

Hyde Gene: Boy Warden Walker is really ruthless.

Nico: You're not kidding.

May: But he had it coming to him.

Hyde Gene: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and got a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Walker, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that renegade prison warden of The Ghost Zone!

Nico teleported back with them.

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

Kabuto Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Rangers: DRILL CANNON!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Hyde Gene and he exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

He was dead!

Nico: Hyde Gene you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Time for you to see red!

Tsukasa: Big time!

Kamen Ride: Forever Red!

Tsukasa turned into the red rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the red rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER RED!

They turned into the Red Rangers from Wild Force to Jungle Fury!

Nico: Time for some pain!

We went at Walker and bashed and smashed and pulverized him all over and blasted him too!

Drag Strip, Lindsey, Hound and Tigatron used the Earth and Maximal Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Drag Strip and Hound and Tigatron's weapons and Lindsey's powers 100-Fold.

Drag Strip and Lindsey Exetor: GRAVITY WATER BURST!

Hound and Tigatron: TIGER HOLOGRAM BLAST!

Ash of the Thunder and See-More: EYE BLAST STORM!

Zoe of the Wind and Mirror Master: WIND MIRROR BLAST!

Ghost Rider of Hellfire and Johnny 13: HELLFIRE GHOST BLAST!

Marinette of Ladybug and Absorbing Man: LADYBUG METAL BURST!

Gia of Yellow Power and Bonz: YELLOW RANGER BLAST!

Emma of Pink Power and Dayo: PINK RANGER BLAST!

Noah of Blue Power and MetalSeadramon: BLUE RANGER BLAST!

Orion of 6th Power and Harpymon: SILVER 6 POWER BLAST!

Palutena of Light and David Cain: LIGHT GODDESS BLAST!

Ace Bunny of the 28th Century and Zavok: MOBIUS LOONEY BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Starlight Glimmer, Danny Phantom, Wulf and me: GHOST SKULL FURY BLAST!

We fired energy waves and elements.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine

Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running loose, Walker, time to put you in handcuffs and hand you over to Vypra. STAR ELEMENT STYLE: STARLIGHT SHURIKENS!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a barrage of starlight shurikens that slashed at Walker!

Mai Shiranui: STAR FIRE STYLE: STARRY FIREBALLS!

Mai Shiranui fired a barrage of starry fireballs that hit Walker and burned him.

Yuna Kamihara: STAR WATER STYLE: ASTRO TRIDENT!

Yuna Kamihara formed a water trident with stars and threw it at Walker and it hit him hard.

Toph: STAR EARTH STYLE: STONE STAR BARRAGE!

Toph fired a barrage of stones and stars and they slammed into Walker.

Chie Satonaka: STAR WIND STYLE: STAR TORNADO!

Chie Satonaka fired blasts of stars and wind that formed into a star tornado and it slammed into Walker.

Sari Sumdac: STAR LIGHTNING STYLE: STARSHOCK BLAST!

Sari Sumdac fired a blast of stars and lightning and it slammed into Walker and electrocuted him.

Lincoln and his harem: STAR FINAL SMASH: STARLIGHT EXPLOSION!

Lincoln and his harem fired a massive barrage of explosive star shaped Ki blasts at Walker and exploded, but Walker didn't die from the explosion, he got really big boo-boos.

Then, Lincoln slapped Ectoranium cuffs on Walker's wrists, picked him up, and sent him to Vypra via a portal that led to The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Nico: Nice one with the Ectoranium cuffs, Lincoln.

Me: Especially since we were dealing with someone like Walker.

Lincoln: I always carry them with me in case of rogue ghosts running loose. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Tubalcain Alhambra.

?: You may have gotten rid of Walker, but now, you must face me.

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from razor sharp magic playing cards and the barrier really stood strong against them.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, you better come out now, Alhambra, or I'm forcing you out.

A figure came out, it was none other than Tubalcain Alhambra, Millennium's artificial vampire and agent.

Lincoln: Should've known you'd show up here, Alhambra, I smelled your filthy blood from a mile away, and say hello to a familiar face you've run into in Hell.

Husk then stepped out of the barrier.

Husk: You stepped out when I was about to claim your soul after you lost a game against me years ago, Alhambra. You cheated the house, and to me, that warrants a very very strict kind of punishment.

Suddenly, Husk's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and he was surrounded by a taupe and red energy aura with stars, aces, clubs, hearts, spades, playing cards, dice, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, cats, demons, phoenixes, and angels, and as he approached Tubalcain Alhambra, he left taupe and red energy, stars, aces, clubs, hearts, spades, playing cards, dice, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, cats, demons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Husk: It's been a few years since you crossed my path, the day you lost that game to me in my casino in Hell, I was about to claim your soul, but you killed my guards and you escaped and disappeared into the night. Now, I find out you've come back from the dead, you've cheated one time too many, Tubalcain Alhambra, and now, I'm here to claim what I'm owed.

Suddenly, Husk was surrounded by a massive vortex of taupe and red energy with stars, aces, clubs, hearts, spades, playing cards, dice, darkness, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic surrounding the vortex, there are cats, demons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with demonic red eyes glaring at Tubalcain Alhambra: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: This… is really going to end in a fucking bloodbath.

Lincoln: Alhambra crossed Husk and escaped before he could claim his soul, but now, he's about to claim his due.

Then, as the vortex faded, Husk emerged, but he was changed forever.

Husk grew to 8'9" in height, he has metal gold braces on his biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large taupe and red planets orbiting around his legs, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has black highlights in the bangs of his tuft of hair and black top hat with red hatband and gold button-like decoration and he has a large black metal halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting black metal rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon yellow eyes and a taupe and red energy aura with stars, aces, clubs, hearts, spades, playing cards, dice, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, cats, demons, phoenixes, and angels and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a cat, phoenix, and angel surrounding it emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, he has on silver cat earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Inferno, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on a Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the black crescent moon links and red crystal links and a red cat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a cat with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Inferno, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on his neck, he has a long black long-sleeved Victorian coat with large wide red cuffs and black embroideries on the cuffs and red embroideries on the coattails and stars, aces, clubs, hearts, spades, playing cards, dice, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, cats, demons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails above the red embroideries, white gloves with silver armored claws over his fingers, white cravat, black dress shirt with decorative silver cat head brooch, black buttoned waistcoat with red embroideries, white linen cloth over the white coat with silver ring and small black at head with red gem on its head, long black pants, black and red embroidery knee-high boots with red gems and white linen cloth on the black boots, and on the back of the long black coat is a pentagram surrounded by a cat, demon, phoenix, and angel and surrounded by darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with cats, phoenixes, and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Husk felt a sharp pain on his back, and then, his large red avian wings suddenly transformed into red angel wings with dark taupe on the undersides with the undersides decorated with black stripes which feature red and white roulette wheel dot markings and the outside of his angel wings are decorated with more black stripes which wrap around the joints and run around a row of white roulette wheel dots which grew larger for his new body, and medium sized red angel wings with dark taupe on the undersides with the undersides decorated with black stripes which feature red and white roulette wheel dot markings and the outside of his angel wings are decorated with more black stripes, which wrap around the joints and run around a row of white roulette wheel dots grew and sprouted out of his massive red angel wings and his long taupe tail with large spray of dark pink plume-like fur or feathers with black and white stripes grew longer for his new body, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left white glove-covered hand and he has smaller planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Husk's greatsword and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of taupe and red energy, stars, aces, clubs, hearts, spades, playing cards, dice, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, cats, demons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Husk's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Hellish Inferno Vice Dark Magic Phoenix God Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Hellish Inferno Vice Dark Magic Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'7" in length with a massive red orb mounted on top of four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large red gem surrounded by a gold ring and small gold phoenix coiled around one end of the long midnight black staff and four small gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes on top a large gold ring and large silver crescent weight with red gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on his wrists which were hidden in the large wide cuffs of his long long-sleeved white coat and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on his left gold Bracer, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold cat head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony holstered on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a red kanji with card suits in between the kanji below the pentagram, cat, demon, phoenix, and angel that said, "Husk, Concierge and Bartender of the Hazbin Hotel, Hell's Overlord of Vice, Master Magician and Gambler, Archenemy of The Heretics of The Sixth Circle of Hell, Violent Fighter, Owner of Husk's Casino, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Card Suits, Dice, Magic, Demons, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Demons, Cats, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ハスク、ハズビン・ホテルのコンシェルジュおよびバーテンダー、地獄の悪徳の支配者、マスター・マジシャンおよびギャンブラー、地獄の第六サークルの異端者の宿敵、暴力戦士、ハスクのカジノのオーナー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正

直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の神、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲な、そしてサディスティックなろくでなしの神、素晴らしくて強力な教師の素晴らしくて強力な生徒、そして星のマスター、カードスーツ、ダイス、魔法、悪魔、黒魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、悪魔、猫、フェニックス、天使

Husk has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON CAT-HELL OVERLORD-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY INFERNAL HELLISH DARKNESS CARD SUIT GAMBLER DEMON CAT OVERLORD PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY INFERNAL HELLISH DARKNESS CARD SUIT GAMBLER DEMON CAT OVERLORD PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY INFERNAL HELLISH DARKNESS CARD SUIT GAMBLER DEMON CAT OVERLORD PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Husk's Super Angel-Demon Cat-Hell Overlord-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Tubalcain Alhambra saw it, he threw more of his playing cards at Husk, but Husk countered by throwing his own playing cards which deflected his playing cards, and Husk fired a massive barrage of taupe and red energy, stars, aces, clubs, hearts, spades, playing cards, dice, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, cats, demons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Tubalcain Alhambra, he got back up and he dusted himself off.

Husk: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Infernal Hellish Darkness Card Suit Gambler Demon Cat Overlord Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Infernal Hellish Darkness Card Suit Gambler Demon Cat Overlord Phoenix God Angel Hope) Now, it's time to play, Alhambra.

Suddenly, the skies turned red and playing cards appeared behind Husk.

Nico: Oh boy, the game has begun.

Me: But, this one is winner take all.

Lincoln: And Alhambra did run before Husk tried to take his soul as part of the deal he made with him, and that's something he couldn't stand. Cheat a deal you make with one of the Overlords, and there's a price to be paid.

Husk went after Tubalcain Alhambra who continued throwing his playing cards at the demon cat Overlord, but he countered by still throwing his playing cards that deflected Alhambra's cards, and then, Husk fired extremely powerful blasts of taupe and red energy, stars, aces, clubs, hearts, spades, playing cards, dice, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, cats, demons, phoenixes, and angels at Tubalcain Alhambra and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Husk attacked him by swinging his new staff at him and it hit Alhambra, and he fired red energy blasts from his staff that also hit Alhambra. Then, Husk threw his dice at the vampire and they explode once they hit him.

Tubalcain Alhambra: Go to Hell, you bastard!

Husk: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Infernal Hellish Darkness Card Suit Gambler Demon Cat Overlord Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Infernal Hellish Darkness Card Suit Gambler Demon Cat Overlord Phoenix God Angel Hope) Where do you think I wound up after I died, asshole? (Smirks) Now, I think it's time to pay up.

Husk chained Alhambra up with chains, and then, he grabbed Alhambra's hand, and we saw the vampire's eyes glow green, and we knew what that was: Husk came to collect Alhambra's soul as his payment for a debt long overdue, and Alhambra's body suddenly turned to ashes leaving his playing cards on the ground. Husk powered down, and his new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer tail, large black halo with four large orbiting black rings on each corner behind his head, twelve large taupe and red planets orbiting around his legs, smaller planets orbiting around his fingers, and massive red angel wings and medium sized red angel wings underneath are permanent.

Husk: Good riddance, asshole.

Then, Husk took Tubalcain Alhambra's cards, and we saw the back of his playing cards changed to that of Husk's playing cards.

Nico: So, Alhambra lost his soul to you, and you also claimed his playing cards as your own.

Husk: As you said, winner takes all.

Me: And Alhambra lost big time, maybe now, he should know better than to deal with a gambler. So, Lincoln, who's the next girl we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow.

(CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS)

Suddenly, we saw a tiger made of white flame pass through the skies.

Panda Faye Ling: Was that…?

Lincoln: It is, Panda, I think I know who we're meeting tomorrow and in the days to come: the rest of the Gene-Slammers and Avatars of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist Duel Monsters.

We gasped.

Nico: Then, that tiger we saw, it looked almost like the sign of Savannah's order.

Lincoln: What we saw was the sign of their group: The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, a powerful group of martial artists from China who were born with the powers of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist Duel Monsters and are masters of colored flames, and their mission was to bring justice to those who sought to bring chaos to the innocent and to help us in our battles against evil.

Me: So, they're just like Savannah's order, awesome. Then, that white tiger we saw is the first of the Sisterhood we're meeting tomorrow.

Lincoln: Yep, and there's one person who has that sign: Arpina Huoqiang, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Tiger King.

Selene Arcangela: I knew it was her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Arpina Huoqiang is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of white fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Tiger King, along with having white angel wings and intense white fire powers, and she became the leader of a very powerful group called The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, a powerful group of girls who were born with the powers of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist Duel Monsters, and among the group was Panda Faye Ling, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Panda. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what we've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of white fire. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Arpina hates Lori with a blazing passion because of her cold-hearted egotist misandrist control freak attitude and black-hearted hatred towards Lincoln, and one incident had Lincoln beaten almost to the point of death by that bitch, Lori, and that caused Arpina to beat Lori up that badly and sent her to the hospital in a full-body cast for two years, and Arpina healed Lincoln by feeding him a blood bag.

Nico: WHAT?!

Me: Oh, I still remembered that. Arpina really despised Lori for what she did to Lincoln that day, and she had to spend two years in the hospital in a full-body cast, that was even worse than what Bertha did to her.

Nicholette Torrington: You said a mouthful. But, angering Arpina was almost like angering a tiger, and when that happens, the consequences are really really painful.

Lynn: I'm also not friends with most of them because they also hated me, Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for that incident Panda told them about with Lincoln.

Nico: Yeesh.

Lincoln: It almost ended with Lynn getting beaten to a pulp by them, and because of Dark Lynn, she didn't stay clear of them, and she got beaten up by them and spent a month in the hospital.

Eli: Ouch.

Copperhead: I'll give him this. He put up more of a fight.

Me: He sure did and that was fun.

Lythos: But he still went down.

Hydros: He sure did.

Me: Yep.

Stratos: Another job well done!

Me: And one less ghost to deal with.

Pyros: Let's celebrate at Fentonworks!

Nico: Good idea. Great job today everyone.

Danny Phantom: Yeah. (To the viewers) This was really fun and awesome.

Me: Yep.

We went to Fentonworks and then had a great party and then went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 7 done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox,

Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Hannah Fairchild, Heidi Knudson, Dana Orichalcum, Maxxine Smythe, Emily Shunoros and Orichalcos Magician Girl as well as Dartz, Bane (The Batman), The Riddler (The Batman), GrandGeneramon, Nezbitt and Mutant Tortoise and we're going to the park to relax. But we're going to battle an old enemy of Nico's. It's actually NUMEROUS enemies. Their names are Kyle Venderson and his friends Toby Connors and Logan Gunners and they are THE MOST EVIL THUGS ever to cause trouble and they beat up Nico so bad that it landed him in the hospital! NOW IT'S PAYBACK TIME! We're going to make those jerks pay! Also Dana Orichalcum, Maxxine Smythe, Hannah Fairchild, Heidi Knudson and Tea Gardner are going to transform against them. Also we're going to battle Another Dartz, Bane (The Batman), The Riddler (The Batman), GrandGeneramon, Nezbitt and Mutant Tortoise who are the Gene-slammer of Apple Pie-Thon, Cucumbird and Hippotatomus and the Embodiment of Uranium. Also we're going to meet a Drimogemon gene-slammer named Dana Drimoge and she is an amazing digger.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Arpina Apollonia, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy G'huun from World of Warcraft

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Azeroth, and we're going to destroy the four Old Gods, C'Thun, Yogg-Saron, Y'Shaarj, and N'Zoth, and make those cataclysmic deities pay for trying to turn the worlds they infest into places of darkness and despair, and we're going to meet the first of the Gene-Slammers and Avatars of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist Duel Monsters, her name is Arpina Huoqiang, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Tiger King, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of white fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Tiger King, along with having white angel wings along with having intense white fire powers, and she became the leader of a very powerful group called The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, a powerful group of girls who were born with the powers of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist Duel Monsters, and among the group was Panda Faye Ling, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Panda. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of white fire. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Arpina hates Lori with a blazing passion because of her cold-hearted egotist misandrist control freak attitude and black-hearted hatred towards Lincoln, and one incident had Lincoln beaten almost to the point of death by that bitch, Lori, and that caused Arpina to beat Lori up that badly and sent her to the hospital in a full-body cast for two years, and Arpina healed Lincoln by feeding him a blood bag.

Part 8 is next and we're going to Wawanakwa Island and we're going to battle Anne Maria and send her back to the Xaikora Prison.

See you all next time.

# ENDGAME OF XEHANORT PART 8

Camp Wawanakwa - Anne Maria

---

Relaxing in the park was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Hannah Fairchild, Heidi Knudson, Dana Orichalcum, Maxxine Smythe, Emily Shunoros and Orichalcos Magician Girl as well as Dartz, Bane (The Batman), The Riddler (The Batman), GrandGeneramon, Nezbitt and Mutant Tortoise and we were there to have some fun and also do a fun rescue.

Nico: Nothing like a little relaxing in the park.

Camie: You said it.

Qin: Yeah.

Varie: It's fun.

Me: You said it.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: I think it's awesome too.

Nico: Yeah. Hannah, I want to thank you, Dartz, and your teams for coming

Hannah Fairchild: No problem Nico. It's gonna be awesome and fun.

Heidi Knudson: I agree there too. It's so fun.

Nico: Heidi, remember when you first fought Dartz?

Heidi: I sure do. And that was one of the most epic battles I've done.

Me: I was there when it happened and man was it epic.

Dartz: Yes Heidi put up an amazing fight there.

Laney: She sure did. Wow! We really made sure the Great Leviathan what for.

Camie: That was amazing!

Varie: No kidding!

Carly Atlas: Wow no kidding. Boy everyone REALLY trounced that monster.

Nico: Carly, you weren't with the others back then

Carly Atlas: No but I heard about it with you guys.

Me: And she experienced the second battle we had on April Fools Day.

Nico: True.

Misty Tredwell: That was so awesome.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Heidi: Yeah.

Me: Yep. Man we really trounced Warden Walker.

Camie: No kidding! That tank he had was cool!

Nico: It took us a while to destroy it

Me: Yeah but a Kamehameha Wave destroyed the shields and the combos destroyed the tank.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: That was awesome. And an Ectoranium dagger made him helpless.

Camie: It sure did.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah. You know coincidentally there's also Warden Louise Walker from Holes. I hate her.

Me: No kidding and I remember her.

Nico: Coincidental that they share the same name. But yeah.

Maria: I'll give him this though. He put up more of a challenge then the other jerks

Me: Yeah the rest of the jerks didn't put up much of a fight. If this is the best Xehanort is giving us then he is sadly mistaken.

Camie: Yeah no kidding. These jerks are as slow as molasses.

Carly Atlas: (LAUGHS) Yeah that is funny and true.

Nico: Overall, that was one of the toughest fights we were in

Qin: Yeah it was.

Camie: But now the Warden has become the Inmate.

Nico: Yep. The worst kind of irony.

Lola: Yeah if it were Arkham and it was oone of their guards locked up they would laugh at him.

Me: Like how those fuckups laughed at that fucked up lunatic Lockdown.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Yep.

Maria: I'll get us some burgers.

Me: Okay.

Maria went and did so.

Maria went to a burger hut.

Maria: Can I get some burgers?

Vender: Sure.

He gave her a HUGE Plate of burgers and Maria gave him the money.

Maria: Thank you

Vender: Enjoy.

She came back and we got to eating.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious!

Maria ate some.

Maria: (Eating) Delicious.

Me: Yeah.

Ed: You know what would go good with this? Buttered toast.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

But then a plate FULL of buttered toast appeared by Ed.

Ed: BUTTERED TOAST!

Eddy: Um… nevermind.

Ed was eating the toast.

?: You're welcome.

We saw the Mosquitoast Gene-slammer.

Nico: Monica Toast! Wow!

Qin: Breakfast Queen Monica! Awesome!

Nico: Great to see you again Monica.

Monica Toast: You too Nico.

Nico: Didn't expect to see you here

Monica Toast: Yeah I was in the area and decided to come help out.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves an emergency that we are absolutely not going to like in the slightest: Nico, Qin, are you and your friends familiar with the names Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners?

Nico: (GASPS) SAY WHAT?!

Nico gasped loudly, and his skeleton came out, and it went back inside him, but it didn't end there.

THEN, NICO, QIN, AND THEIR FRIENDS GASPED IN HORROR AND THEIR JAWS DROPPED TO THE FLOOR! ELI CLOSED THEIR JAWS!

Qin: OH NO! NOT THAT EVIL THUG AND HIS ASSHOLE FRIENDS! I THOUGHT WE WERE RID OF THOSE PIECES OF SHIT!

Me: Nico, Qin, you know those pieces of crap?!

Nico: Know them?! I hate those pieces of crap! But, you guys deserve to know the story. Kyle Venderson and his friends, Toby Connors and Logan Gunners, are THE MOST EVIL THUGS ever to cause trouble. Those fuckers have been causing trouble in New Jersey for years before I moved to Michigan and Gotham Royal York, and those fucks have caused all sorts of trouble all over: everything from violent assaults to property destruction, they vandalized businesses and they even burned down churches and synagogues, they even robbed banks and they beat up a ton of innocent people who get in their way, and some of them wind up getting killed by those pieces of crap, and if that's not the worst, they even raped tons of girls all over Jersey.

WE GASPED IN HORROR AND SHOCK: THESE WEREN'T ORDINARY THUGS WE WERE GOING TO KILL, THEY'RE THE WORST KIND OF THUGS WE CALL CLASS TRIPLE-S SUPER THUGS!

Me: WHAT THE FUCK?!

Lincoln: Jeez, they're even worse than the thugs we've had to deal

with.

Qin: And it gets even worse, they beat up Nico so bad that it landed him in the hospital for a month!

NOW, WE WERE SUPER PISSED OFF!

Nico: I know! How the fuck did that happen?! I'm an expert martial artist and fully trained Saiyan Warrior who fights with honor!

Lincoln: The only way they were able to beat you down, was that they resorted to using dirty moves like Chandler in the past. I've seen many of Chandler's dirty moves, he didn't fight fair, he fights dirty.

Nico: Wait, I remember now. Those assholes used dirty moves and cheap moves on me and they were able to overwhelm me and beat me up that day. (SUDDENLY GETTING SUPER MEGA PISSED OFF) And because of it, they basically wounded my pride as a Saiyan with that?! Oh, that's it! IT'S PAYBACK TIME!

Me: No one gets away with wounding a Saiyan's pride and lives! Those three just found themselves up shit creek without a paddle!

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: We did, so, we got three thugs from your past who need to be put down, Nico.

Nico: More than that, Lori. They're getting The Black Gates, but not before we tear their fucking asses apart!

Me: YEAH!

Qin: Lets get those jerkwads!

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large

orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and

our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners, they're 20 yards away, but they're heading right for you, Nico, and they're not going to stop until you're dead.

Nico: Those fuckers are going to regret it, because I'm not the same person I was years ago.

Lincoln: They're heading straight for The Black Gates for everything they've done. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and their halos glowed and they began growing even

stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners.

SpongeBob heard a Pokemon cry

SpongeBob: Look here guys!

We saw a Kingler.

Me: Whoa a Kingler!

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) Looks like Mr. Krabs in Pokemon form.

Mr. Krabs: (LAUGHS) Yeah he sure does boyo.

Me: The poor guy is hungry.

SpongeBob: Lets give it some Krabby Patties.

Kingler: Okay.

We gave it Krabby Patties and they were made with love and man was she hungry and she ate them.

Kingler: (BURPS) Oh pardon me. That was delicious!

SpongeBob: You're welcome.

Maria: (laughs) I knew it would love Krabby Patties!

Kingler: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Mr. Krabs: (LAUGHS) Aye lads.

Spongebob: Do you want to come with us?

Kingler: Sure!

Qin: Awesome.

Xenia: Yeah.

We were off to find those jerks.

We were flying in the air, and we saw our targets: three large muscular males with facial stubble on their jaws, messy black hair, red eyes of hatred, and they're dressed in the clothes of thugs, it was Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners, and they were heading right for Nico in a fit of murderous rage.

Lincoln: There they are, now to give them a really nasty surprise.

Lincoln fired red superhot energy orbs at Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners, and they got burned badly by the red superhot energy blasts, and that pissed them off big time and they got super pissed off when they saw us land.

Nico: HELLO JERKFACES! Remember me!?

Kyle Venderson: YOU!

Nico: That's right!

Toby Connors: How are you still alive!?

Kyle Venderson: YEAH!

Nico: You stupid motherfuckers, I thought I was finally rid of you shitheads when we sent you running for the hills after I recovered from the thrashing you assholes gave me through your dirty tactics.

Kyle Venderson: Letting you live was our fucking mistake, now we're going to kill you and rape and murder your fucking whores, dickhead!

Nico then punched Kyle Venderson hard in the face and sent him flying into Toby Connors and Logan Gunners and they all flew into a tree.

Nico: (GROWLS FEROCIOUSLY) Threatening my wife and my harem was the last straw, you fuck!

Toby Connors: THAT'S IT, WE'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL! DO YOU HEAR ME?!

Sebastian Mendez: Why don't you three shut the Hell up?!

When Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners heard that voice, their faces went pale.

Toby Connors: N-no, i-it can't be… ! Not him!

Logan Gunners: T-The Dark Lord of Eternal Madness himself?!

Kyle Venderson: Impossible!

But, when they saw Sebastian, the blood in their faces truly left, and then, the memories of their past encounters came back as the current Sebastian changed into the one from the long forgotten past: the one they along with Nico, Qin, and their friends also knew and despised, the one who fell into madness and darkness and turned into the monster who terrorized all in his path and left chaos and madness in his wake as the sounds of his demonic laughter echoed in the air.

Me: Sheesh, what's got those shitheads that freaked out?!

Nico: When they heard and saw Sebastian, their past encounters with him returned and they just saw a ghost, they remembered the one from the long forgotten past.

Sebastian Mendez: The one who thanks to tragedy and the evil actions of Chase Young's Dark Side, fell into darkness and madness and was turned into the monster who terrorized all in my path and left chaos and madness in my wake as the sounds of demonic laughter echoed in the air. But, make no mistake, Kyle, I have returned, and I'm forever free from the demons of the past, but that won't save you from me.

Toby Connors: Y-you're not going to kill us, are you?!

Sebastian Mendez: A fucking plea from your sniveling throat isn't going to save your pathetic hide, Toby, and you think I'm not going to kill you three? Do you know how many I have killed who were just like you, a lot, and many of them didn't put up much of a fight because I was a vicious and destructive monster of violence and chaos.

That made Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners super pissed.

Kyle Venderson: DIE!

They charged like mad bulls only to get slashed at by Sebastian with his massive greatsword and he fired dark fire at them and their leather jackets got burned and their tank tops also had lots of slash marks and it wasn't from his greatsword, Sebastian also turned his nails into claws.

Toby Connors: YOU BASTARD! YOU RUINED OUR OUTFITS! YOU'RE GONNA PAY FOR THIS!

Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners got their jackets off before they burned even more leaving them in their slashed tank tops, then, they grabbed their slashed and shredded tank tops and ripped them off.

Dana Orichalcum: Alright, Sebastian, you've had your fun, now it's our turn.

I punched Kyle in the face and leg swept him and kicked him to Toby and smashed him down and then I kicked Logan in the face and knocked them down.

Nico: News flash for you jerkfaces! You should never damage the pride of a Saiyan. You're going to know the new meaning of the word pain! I'm going to make you suffer!

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: AND IT'S GOING TO HURT REALLY BAD!

Kyle Venderson: You think we're scared of you!?

Nico: YOU SHOULD BE!

Me: LETS FUCK THEM UP!

Eli: Take this!

He fired Force Lightning and electrocuted them all over.

Camie: And this!

She fired Aurora blasts and blasted them all over.

Tsuyu used her tongue and grabbed Kyle and smashed him into Toby and Logan.

Nico was about to punch Kyle but then I saw a gumball.

Nico: Hey, gumball!

Nico went to pick it up but Logan saw an oppourtunity to throw an axe to cut his head off. May screamed in horror but to everyone's surprise, not only was Nico still alive but his body was moving on its' own!

Nico: Nice try Logan! Body kick that jerks ass!

It went and did so and smashed and thrashed him.

Kyle: YOU'RE A FREAK!

Nico: I know you are but what am I.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Just what the world needs huh? Another Talking Head.

We laughed!

Nico's body grabbed his head and reattached it.

Kingler charged at them and fired waves of energy..

Kingler: Take that Crabcake Faces!

Xenia: YEAH!

Optimus Prime Turned into Upgrade!

Optimus Prime: UPGRADE!

He fired lasers and blasted the 3 jerks all over.

He used the Core Medals for Evil-Lyn, Constucticon Devastator and Universe 666 Live Action Starscream.

Armada Cyclonus: Lets do it!

Upgrade and Armada Cyclonus: STAR STORM LASER BLAST!

They fired waves of lasers and blasted the three jerks all over.

Mallow turned into Wildvine!

Mallow: WILDVINE!

She threw plant pod bombs and they hit the 3 and exploded all over.

She used the Core Medals for Evilseed, Evil Poison Ivy and Evil Plant Man.

Evelyn Burmingham: Lets make this fun.

Mallow and Evelyn: PLANT FURY BLAST STORM!

They fired waves of leaves and plants and blasted the three all over.

Nico: Take that!

Me: You had this coming!

Kim turned into Ghostfreak!

Kim: GHOSTFREAK!

She fired waves of energy and blasted the three all over!

Kim used the Core Medals for Shiva, Ubu and Evil Ra's.

Tucker Foley: Lets make this a fun one!

Ghostfreak and Tucker Foley: GHOSTSTORM FURY!

They fired waves of ghosts and lightning and blasted the three.

Anakin turned into Bullfrag!

Anakin: BULLFRAG!

He fired energy blasts and smashed them all over.

He used the Core Medals for Dr. Destiny, Shade and Evil Livewire

Padme: Lets bring the Judgement of the Force.

Bullfrag and Padme: JUDGEMENT FORCE BLAST!

They fired lightning blasts and electrocuted them all over

Sam turned into Whampire.

Sam: WHAMPIRE!

She fired waves of darkness and blasted the jerks!

She used the Core Medals for Selene, Universe 666 Deacon Frost and Evil Shade Man.

Dracula (Hotel Transylvania): Lets do it!

Whampire and Dracula: VAMPIRE THUNDER BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and lightning and smashed the jerks all over.

Tea turned into Pesky Dust!

Tea: PESKY DUST!

She fired waves of energy and blasted them.

She used the Core Medals for Copperhead, Ssserpent and Snake

Demon.

Mavis: Lets get him.

Pesky Dust and Mavis: FAIRY VAMPIRE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted the three all over.

Ebonwumon turned into Rocks!

Ebonwumon: ROCKS!

He fired waves of boulders and smashed them all over.

He used the Core Medals for Lythos, Cyclops and Evil Earth Man.

Rocks: Lets make this good!

Big Mac: Eeyup!

Rocks and Big Mac: EARTH APPLE BLASTWAVE!

They fired massive rocks and smashed the jerks all over.

Azulongmon turned into Overflow!

Azulongmon: OVERFLOW!

He fired waves of water and drenched them.

Azulongmon used the Core Medals for Hydros, Hydro Man and Lego Killer Frost.

Princess Skystar: Lets do it!

Overflow and Princess Skystar: OCEAN WAVE BURST!

They fired waves of water and drenched them.

Baihumon turned into Terraspin!

Baihumon: TERRASPIN!

He fired waves of wind and blasted the jerks all over.

He used the Core Medals for Stratos, Evil Wind Man and Yost Whirlwind!

Mowgli: Lets show some fun!

Terraspin and Mowgli: JUNGLE WIND STORM BLAST!

They fired waves of wind and energy and blasted the jerks.

Zhuqiaomon turned into Heatblast!

Zhuqiaomon: HEATBLAST!

He fired blasts of fire and blasted them all over.

Zhuqiaomon used the Core Medals for Pyros, Pyro and Lego El Diablo.

Heatblast: You play with fire and you will get burned!

2018 Dark Phoenix: Yeah no kidding!

Heatblast and 2018 Dark Phoenix: FIRESTORM FIREWING BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and blasted the jerks.

Nico: Take that!

Suddenly, Dana Orichalcum's blood red eyes turned neon blood red, and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Orichalcos Monsters, demons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Dana Orichalcum's Demonic Darkness Orichalcos Greatsword of Demonic Darkness Orichalcos Monsters Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners, she left black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Orichalcos Monsters, demons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Dana Orichalcum: You three overgrown motherfucking bastards really really make me sick to no end, you caused all that ton of trouble in New Jersey for years, and on top of that, you use cheap moves and dirty tactics to overwhelm Nico and beat him up so bad, he wound up in the hospital for two months. That's the last straw, brace yourselves, you three, The Dark Angel of The Orichalcos is coming to take your miserable lives!

Suddenly, Dana Orichalcum was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, and negative energy surrounding the vortex, there are demons, phoenixes, angels, The Orichalcos Monsters, and The Great Leviathan flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with the symbol of The Orichalcos on its stomach and blood red eyes glaring at Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners: the red eyes of eternal death.

Qin: Oh… !

Nico: Shit! The last time this happened was when The Egypt 9 Glory Gods showed up to get revenge on Lincoln for absorbing Dio Brando and sending him to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: And now, The Dark Angel of The Orichalcos is about to transform and waste those three dirtbags.

Then, as the vortex faded, Dana Orichalcum emerged, but she was changed forever.

ORGAN MUSIC PLAYS

Dana Orichalcum grew from 7'9" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and green hairband and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blood red eyes and a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Orichalcos Monsters, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the symbol of The Orichalcos surrounded by The Great Leviathan and the Orichalcos Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on angel earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Infernal, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Great Leviathan and The Orichalcos Monsters with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Infernal, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands on the bottom of her green angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Dana Orichalcum has on a sleeveless black vest, black sleeveless top, black skirt with the symbol of The Orichalcos Emblem on it, black knee-high high-heels, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Symbol of The Orichalcos and on top is The Great Leviathan and surrounding the symbol are the Orichalcos Monsters surrounded by stars and darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Dana Orichalcum felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with red tips on the large black feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized black angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive black angel wings and her eleven massive and long black wolf tails with green tips and green markings grew larger and longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand and she has on black fingerless gloves with gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Dana Orichalcum's massive Dana Orichalcum's Demonic Darkness Orichalcos Greatsword of Demonic Darkness Orichalcos Monsters Angel Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Orichalcos Monsters, demons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Dana Orichalcum's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Great Leviathan Orichalcos Monsters Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Great Leviathan Orichalcos Monsters Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and The Great Leviathan and The Orichalcos Duel Monsters etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black Leviathan heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large red gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are The Elements of Harmony and The Unity Stones on top of The Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large black Leviathan heads with red gems for eyes and below the large black Leviathan heads is a large white angel head with red gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Dana Orichalcum has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left large gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Great Leviathan's head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and gold versions of the Orichalcos Monsters' heads with red gems for eyes and large red gems in their mouths around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below The Symbol of The Orichalcos that said, "Dana Orichalcum, Gene-Slammer of The Great Leviathan and The Orichalcos Monsters, The Dark Angel of The Orichalcos, Powerful Master of Darkness, Negative Energy, Dark Magic, Black Magic, and Satanic Magic, Powerful Swordswoman, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of

Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Lincoln's Many Enemies, Destroyer of The Egypt Glory Gods, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Swords, Stars, Demons, Darkness, Negative Energy, Dark Magic, Black Magic, and Satanic Magic, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Great Leviathan and The Orichalcos Monsters"

ダーナ・オリハルコン、グレート・リヴァイアサンとオリハルコス・モンスターのジーン・スラマー、オリハルコスのダーク・エンジェル、闇、負のエネルギー、闇の魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術の強力なマスター、強力な剣士、愛情深い守護天使、そして未来の妻リンカーン・ラウド、リンカーンの多くの敵を粉砕する者、エジプト栄光の神々の破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使であり希望の光宇宙へ、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして剣の達人、星、悪魔、闇、負のエネルギー、闇の魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、フェニックス、天使、そしてグレート・リヴァイアサンとオリハルコスの怪物

Dana Orichalcum has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GREAT LEVIATHAN-ORICHALCOS MONSTERS-ORICHALCOS GODDESS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY DEMONIC DARKNESS DARK HATRED

GREAT LEVIATHAN ORICHALCOS GODDESS DARKNESS ORICHALCOS MONSTER GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY DEMONIC DARKNESS DARK HATRED GREAT LEVIATHAN ORICHALCOS GODDESS DARKNESS ORICHALCOS MONSTER GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY DEMONIC DARKNESS DARK HATRED GREAT LEVIATHAN ORICHALCOS GODDESS DARKNESS ORICHALCOS MONSTER GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Dana Orichalcum's Super Angel-Great Leviathan-Orichalcos Monsters-Orichalcos Goddess-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners saw it, those fuckers went mad and got out knives to stab her, but Dana Orichalcum fired a massive barrage of black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Orichalcos Monsters, demons, phoenixes, and angels which hit the assholes and sent them flying into a wall, they got back out, but boy, were they pissed off even more.

Dana Orichalcum: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Dark Hatred Great Leviathan Orichalcos Goddess Darkness Orichalcos Monster Goddess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Dark Hatred Great Leviathan Orichalcos Goddess Darkness Orichalcos Monster Goddess Phoenix God Angel Love) Sheesh, you three are even stupider than Lynn, Chandler, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Artie, and Trent combined, and they were total jackasses who relied on brute force to get their way.

Maxxine Smythe: Well, that stupidity's going to get them sent to the grave.

Suddenly, Maxxine Smythe's blood red eyes turned neon blood red, and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, leviathans, demons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners, she left black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Orichalcos Monsters, leviathans, demons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Maxxine Smythe: Well, you three fuckers have already crossed the line for the last time, it's bad enough you caused all that ton of trouble in New Jersey for years, and on top of that, you use cheap moves and dirty tactics to overwhelm Nico and beat him up so bad, he wound up in the hospital for two months. That's the last straw, I hope you're all ready for an eternity of nightmares!

Suddenly, Maxxine Smythe was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic surrounding the vortex, there are demons, leviathans, phoenixes, angels, and The Great Leviathan flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with the symbol of The Orichalcos on its stomach and blood red eyes glaring at Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners: the red eyes of eternal death.

Qin: Oh… !

Nico: Shit!

Drakus: Oh, this is going to be so good!

Lincoln: Maxxine Smythe is going to unleash pure Armageddon on those three, that is if Dana doesn't end their lives early first.

Then, as the vortex faded, Maxxine Smythe emerged, but she was changed forever.

ORGAN MUSIC PLAYS

Maxxine Smythe grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blood red eyes and a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, leviathans, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the symbol of The Orichalcos in the back of The Great Leviathan emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on leviathan earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Infernal, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Great Leviathan with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Infernal, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red leviathan-shaped Element of Harmony with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Maxxine Smythe has on a black dress, lace stockings, red sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, leviathans, demons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Symbol of The Orichalcos and The Great Leviathan and surrounded by stars and darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Maxxine Smythe felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with red tips on the large black feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized black angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive black angel wings and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with red tips and red markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Black Lantern ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand and she has on black fingerless gloves with gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Maxxine Smythe's greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, leviathans, demons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Dana Orichalcum's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demon Darkness Horror Great Leviathan Dark Armageddon Harbinger Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demon Darkness Horror Great Leviathan Dark Armageddon Harbinger Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and The Great Leviathan etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black Leviathan heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large red gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are The Elements of Harmony and The Unity Stones on top of The Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large black Leviathan heads with red gems for eyes and below the large black Leviathan heads is a large white angel head with red gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Maxxine Smythe has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left large gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Great Leviathan's head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below The Great Leviathan that said, "Maxxine Smythe, Gene-Slammer of The Great Leviathan, Master of Horror Movies and All Things Horror, Powerful Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, and Satanic Magic, Friend of Drakus Hydrax, Archenemy of GrandGeneramon, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Swords, Stars, Demons, Darkness, Horror, Dark Magic, Black Magic, and Satanic Magic, Leviathans, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Great Leviathan"

マキシン・スマイス、『グレート・リヴァイアサン』のジーン・スラマー、ホラー映画とホラー全般のマスター、闇、黒魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術の強力なマスター、ドラクス・ハイドラックスの友人、グランドジェネラモンの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックスの素晴らしいメンバー嵐、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、破壊者、そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして剣、星、悪魔、闇、ホラー、黒魔術、黒魔術、そして悪魔の魔術の達人、リヴァイアサン、フェニックス、エンジェル、そしてグレート・リヴァイアサン

Maxxine Smythe has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GREAT LEVIATHAN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY DEMON DARKNESS HORROR GREAT LEVIATHAN ARMAGEDDON HARBINGER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY DEMON DARKNESS HORROR GREAT LEVIATHAN ARMAGEDDON HARBINGER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY DEMON DARKNESS HORROR GREAT LEVIATHAN ARMAGEDDON HARBINGER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL DEATH!

We were really amazed by Maxxine Smythe's Super Angel-Great Leviathan-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners saw it, those fuckers went mad and got out knives to stab her, but Maxxine Smythe fired a massive barrage of black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, leviathans, demons, phoenixes, and angels which hit the assholes and sent them flying into a wall, they got back out, but boy, were they pissed off even more.

Maxxine Smythe: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demon Darkness Horror Great Leviathan Armageddon Harbinger Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demon Darkness Horror Great Leviathan Armageddon Harbinger Phoenix God Angel Death) Now, I'm really really going to make you jerks pay for everything you've done!

Hannah Fairchild: We're also joining in on this as well.

Suddenly, Hannah's dark blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a dark blue energy aura with stars, fire, lightning, darkness, demons, ghosts, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Hannah Fairchild's Goosebumps Monster Busters Sacred Beast Demon Firestorm Lightning Darkness Ghost Greatsword of Eternal Sacred Beast Demon Firestorm Lightning Darkness Ghost Justice from her back, and as she approached Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners, she left dark blue energy, stars, fire, lightning, darkness, demons, ghosts, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Hannah Fairchild: There's absolutely no way we're forgiving every last one of you jerks for what you did to Nico all those years ago and for all the havoc you caused, this time we're putting you three down for good, and this time, we're making sure you never come back.

Suddenly, Hannah Fairchild was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy with stars, fire, lightning, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are ghosts, demons, phoenixes, angels, Uria, Lord of Searing Flame, Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder, and Raviel, Lord of Phantasms, flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: Uh oh, the last time this happened, she transformed against Shadow Danny.

Me: Now, she's transforming against those fuckers.

Lincoln: And I just realized the theme for this. Oh no, we're using The Orichalcos on those filthy animals!

Then, as the vortex faded, Hannah Fairchild emerged, but she was changed forever.

Hannah Fairchild grew from 7'9" to 8'3" in height, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, she now has twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red, yellow, and dark blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown hair reaching to the bottom of her neck and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark blue eyes and a dark blue energy aura with stars, fire, lightning, darkness, ghosts, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the Sacred Beasts emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on demon earrings with the Fire, Lightning, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with dark blue gems on the black crescent moon links and dark blue crystal links and dark blue demon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it are The Three Sacred Beasts with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Lightning, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, Hannah Fairchild has on a short-sleeved black blouse, short-sleeved black shirt with dark blue phoenix, black pants, purple knee-high boots with demons on them for the shoe buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, lightning, darkness, ghosts, demons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Uria, Lord of Searing Flame, Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder, and Raviel, Lord of Phantasms surrounded by fire, lightning, and darkness, and above their heads is The Goosebumps Monster Busters symbol and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a dark blue gem with neon glowing dark blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Hannah Fairchild felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with dark blue tips on the large black feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized black angel wings with dark blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive black angel wings and she now has eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails with dark blue tips and dark blue markings, Hannah Fairchild has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Black Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Ring of the Goths of Darkness on her right pinkie and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand, and she has on black fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Goosebumps Monster Busters on the back and gold armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Hannah Fairchild's massive Hannah Fairchild's Goosebumps Monster Busters Sacred Beast Demon Firestorm Lightning Darkness Ghost Greatsword of Eternal Sacred Beast Demon Firestorm Lightning Darkness Ghost Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they're surrounded in a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, stars, fire, lightning, darkness, ghosts, demons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hannah Fairchild's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Goosebumps Monster Busters Sacred Beast Demon Firestorm Lightning Darkness Ghost Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Sacred Beast Demon Firestorm Lightning Darkness Ghost Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red, yellow, and dark blue gems and the Sacred Beasts and symbols of The Goosebumps Monster Busters and Goths of Darkness etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark blue gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are The Elements of Harmony and The Unity Stones on top of The Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large black demon heads with blood red gems for eyes and a large black demon head with blood red gems for eyes and blood red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the black demon heads for the pommel, she has on her gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold versions of the heads of Uria, Hamon, and Raviel with blood red gems for eyes and large red, yellow, and dark blue gem in their mouths for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji with flames, lightning bolts, and crescent moons in between the kanji below the Sacred Beasts that said, "Hannah Fairchild, Champion of the Sacred Beasts, Member of The Goosebumps Monster Busters and Goths of Darkness, Friend of Danny Anderson, Destroyer of Shadow Danny, Archenemy of Dartz, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Lightning, Darkness, Ghosts, Demons, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Sacred Beasts"

ハンナ・フェアチャイルド、聖獣のチャンピオン、グースバンプス・モンスターバスターズと闇のゴースのメンバー、ダニー・アンダーソンの友人、シャドウ・ダニーの破壊者、ダーツの大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天上のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実と正義の真の女神、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生数多くの驚くべき強力な教師、そして火、稲妻、闇、幽霊、悪魔、フェニックス、天使、聖なる獣のマスター

Hannah Fairchild has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SACRED BEAST CHAMPION-DEMON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED

FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY DARKNESS GOOSEBUMPS MONSTER BUSTER TRUE ETERNAL SACRED BEAST CHAMPION GHOSTLY DARKNESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY DARKNESS GOOSEBUMPS MONSTER BUSTER TRUE ETERNAL SACRED BEAST CHAMPION GHOSTLY DARKNESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY DARKNESS GOOSEBUMPS MONSTER BUSTER TRUE ETERNAL SACRED BEAST CHAMPION GHOSTLY DARKNESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL DEATH!

We were amazed by Hannah Fairchild's Super Angel-Sacred Beast Champion-Demon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but but when Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners saw it, those fuckers went mad and got out knives to stab her, but Hannah Fairchild fired a massive barrage of dark blue energy, stars, fire, lightning, darkness, ghosts, demons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners which hit the assholes and sent them flying into a wall, they got back out, but boy, were they pissed off even more.

Hannah Fairchild: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Darkness Goosebumps Monster Buster Eternal Darkness Sacred Beast Champion Ghostly Darkness Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Darkness Goosebumps Monster Buster Eternal Darkness Sacred Beast Champion Ghostly Darkness Phoenix God Angel Death) That'll teach you assholes, and Lincoln's right about what he said, the theme for us are those who have the powers of The Great Leviathan and The Orichalcos Duel Monsters or have used The Seal of Orichalcos: Dana Orichalcum and Maxxine Smythe who are the Gene-Slammers of The Great Leviathan and The Orichalcos Duel Monsters, me since my archenemy is Dartz, Heidi Knudson who sealed The Great Leviathan into her years ago, and Tea Gardner who used The Seal of Orichalcos on one of The Rare Hunters when Larry Raccoon returned to Charles Darwin Middle School.

Heidi: Right. Now, it's my turn.

Suddenly, Heidi's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, leviathans, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her scythe, and as she approached Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners, she left blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, leviathans, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Heidi: You really are just as vile and deplorable as Nico said you are, you piles of garbage, well, there's no way you're getting out of this alive, you three are done, you will be swept away by the tides!

Suddenly, Heidi was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are leviathans, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nicole: Alright, now Heidi's going to transform, this is going to be so awesome!

Lincoln: This is really going to be good.

Then, as the vortex faded, Heidi emerged, but she was changed forever.

Heidi grew to 8'3" in height, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, she now has twelve large blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red, light blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing blue hair reaching to the bottom of her neck and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, leviathans, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has The Symbol of the Orichalcos and The Great Leviathan and phoenix and angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue gems on the gold water drop links and blue crystal links and blue leviathan-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom is a phoenix with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, Heidi has on a blue sleeveless top, cyan blue skirt, sea foam green shorts, blue sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, leviathans, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Symbol of The Orichalcos, and above their heads is The Goosebumps Monster Busters symbol and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a blue gem with neon glowing blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Heidi felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue angel wings with cyan blue tips on the large blue feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized blue angel wings with cyan blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blue angel wings and she now has eleven massive and long blue wolf tails with cyan blue tips and cyan blue markings. Heidi has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand, and she has on black fingerless gloves with the symbol of Team Loud Phoenix Storm on the back and gold armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Heidi's scythe and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they're surrounded in a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, leviathans, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Heidi Knudson's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Oceanic Maelstrom Almighty Seiryu True Immortal Great Leviathan Orichalcos Phoenix God Angel Scythe of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Oceanic Maelstrom Almighty Seiryu True Immortal Great Leviathan Orichalcos Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive scythe measuring at 8'7" in length with a massive ocean blue curved sickle blade with The Orichalcos symbol etched on it and on the opposite side of the sickle blade is a leviathan with red gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth and leviathan wrapped around one end of the long midnight black staff and on the other end are four large ocean blue leviathan heads with red gems for eyes and large ocean blue leviathan head on the bottom of the leviathan heads with red gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold leviathan head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below The Symbol of The Orichalcos that said, "Heidi Knudson, Brave and Loving Daughter of Jared Knudson and Allenby Knudson, Granddaughter of James Dean Knudson and Varie Knudson, Tamer of The Great Leviathan, Master of The Great Leviathan's Powers, Archenemy of The Uranus Reaper, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, Emissary and Champion of Seiryu, and Master of Water, Stars, Ocean Waves, Phoenixes, Angels, Leviathans, and The Great Leviathan"

ハイディ・クヌドソン、ジャレッド・クヌドソンとアレンビー・クヌドソンの勇敢で愛情深い娘、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌドソンとヴァリー・クヌドソンの孫娘、グレート・リヴァイアサンの調教師、グレート・リヴァイアサンの力のマスター、天王星の死神の宿敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、守護者、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者であり救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の究極の力善良な真の真実の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠

誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、数多くの素晴らしくて強力な教師の素晴らしくて強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄、青龍の使者でありチャンピオン、そして水、星、海の波、フェニックス、天使、リヴァイアサン、そしてグレート・リヴァイアサンのマスター

Heidi has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GREAT LEVIATHAN TAMER-LEVIATHAN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY OCEANIC MAELSTROM ALMIGHTY SEIRYU TRUE IMMORTAL ARMAGEDDON GREAT LEVIATHAN TAMER LEVIATHAN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY OCEANIC MAELSTROM ALMIGHTY SEIRYU TRUE IMMORTAL ARMAGEDDON GREAT LEVIATHAN TAMER LEVIATHAN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY OCEANIC MAELSTROM ALMIGHTY SEIRYU TRUE IMMORTAL ARMAGEDDON GREAT LEVIATHAN TAMER LEVIATHAN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Heidi's Super Angel-Great Leviathan Tamer-Leviathan-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but but when Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners saw it, those fuckers went mad and got out knives to stab her, but Heidi fired a massive barrage of blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, leviathans, phoenixes, and angels which hit Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners which hit the assholes and sent them flying into a wall, they got back out, but boy, were they pissed off even more.

Heidi: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Oceanic Maelstrom Armageddon Great Leviathan Tamer Leviathan Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Oceanic Maelstrom Armageddon Great Leviathan Tamer Leviathan Phoenix God Angel Hope) Alright, now it's only Tea left to transform, and then, we can start beating you three into the dirt.

Tea: Right, and don't you dare think you're running away that easily.

Tea was right: Sebastian put up a barrier of swords to keep them from trying to run away, and it pissed them off.

Suddenly, Tea's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a spring green energy aura with stars, magic, light, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners, she left spring green energy, stars, magic, light, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Tea: I've honestly got no words to even say to you piles of garbage since Dana, Maxxine, Heidi, and Hannah have already said it, so let's call it a day and send you three on your way to The Black Gates.

Suddenly, Tea was surrounded by a massive vortex of spring green energy with stars, magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Okay, this is really going to get good.

Lincoln: Especially with what I've got planned for the fight.

Then, as soon as the vortex faded, Tea emerged, but she was changed forever.

Tea grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large spring green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has spring green highlights in the bangs of her chin-length brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a spring green energy aura with stars, magic, light, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a fairy, phoenix, and angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has phoenix earrings with spring green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with spring green gems in the gold crescent moon links and spring green crystal links and spring green fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a fairy with spring green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck. Tea has on a spring green blouse, black skirt, blue heels, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, magic, light, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a fairy, phoenix, and angel surrounded by magic and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding a spring green gem with neon glowing spring green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Tea felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with spring green tips on the large brown feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized brown angel wings with spring green tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive brown angel wings, and she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with spring green tips and spring green markings, Tea has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large spring green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and wedding ring on her left pinkie finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on spring green fingerless gloves with gold-plated armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers.

Suddenly, Tea's greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of spring green energy, stars, magic, light, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Tea Gardner's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Fury Magic Fairy Phoenix God Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Fury Magic Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'7" in length with a massive spring green orb mounted on four large gold phoenix heads with spring green gems for eyes and large spring green orb surrounded by a gold ring and gold dragon coiled around one end of the long midnight black handle and on the other end are four small gold phoenix heads with spring green gems for eyes on top of a large gold ring and on the bottom of the gold ring is a large gold crescent with spring green gem on it for the pommel, Tea has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with spring green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with spring green gems for eyes and spring green gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a spring green kanji with stars in between the kanji below the fairy, phoenix, and angel that said, "Tea Gardner, Duelist of Domino City, Powerful Master of Magic and Fairies, Loving Future Wife of Yugi Muto, Friend of Joey Wheeler, Tristan Taylor, Serenity Wheeler, Bakura, Marik Ishtar, Seto Kaiba, and Many, Archenemy of Nathan Prince Also Known As Copperhead, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Magic, Fairies, Stars, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ティー・ガードナー、ドミノシティの決闘者、魔法と妖精の強力なマスター、武藤遊戯の愛する未来の妻、ジョーイ・ウィーラーの友人、トリスタン・テイラー、セレニティ・ウィーラー、バクラ、マリク・イシュタル、海馬瀬人、そして多くの者、ネイサン・プリンスの宿敵としても知られるカッパーヘッドとして、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救

世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして魔法の達人、妖精、星、フェニックス、天使

Tea has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY DUELIST-FAIRY-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SOLAR LIGHT MAGIC MASTER FURY FAIRY DUELIST PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SOLAR LIGHT MAGIC MASTER FURY FAIRY DUELIST PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SOLAR LIGHT MAGIC MASTER FURY FAIRY DUELIST PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Tea's Super Angel-Fairy Duelist-Fairy-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Yugi saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But when Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners saw it, those fuckers went mad and got out knives to stab her, but Tea fired a massive barrage of spring green energy, stars, magic, light, fairies, phoenixes, and angels which hit Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners which hit the assholes and sent them flying into a wall, they got back out, but boy, were they pissed off even more.

Tea: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Magic Master Fury Fairy Duelist Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Magic Master Fury Fairy Duelist Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, now it's high-time we tear those jerks to pieces.

Nico: It's payback time, you miserable fucks.

Kyle Venderson: FUCK YOU, ASSHOLE!

Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners took out bottles of green serum and they drank the serums. Suddenly, they growled in anger, and they suddenly grew to 9'10" in height and their already large muscles grew even larger and with pulsing veins, and they roared and pounded their chests in anger!

Nico: Those fuckers resorted to one last dirty tactic!

Lincoln: Well, that's just made it easy though, now it's my turn to use my own tactic.

Suddenly, the symbol of The Orichalcos appeared on the floor, and our energy auras flared up extremely even more, and our eyes turned red.

Lincoln, Nico, Me, Tea, Hannah Fairchild, Heidi, Dana Orichalcum, and Maxxine Smythe: YOU MISERABLE GODDAMN INSECTS! WE'RE GOING TO TEAR YOUR HEADS OFF AND DEVOUR YOUR HEARTS!

EVERYONE'S JAWS DROPPED!

CLANG!

ELI CLOSED THEIR JAWS!

Eli: Oh God, I knew Lincoln was going to use THAT!

Emily Shunoros: Whoa! And he really gained a massive power boost, same with Nico, J.D., Tea, Hannah Fairchild, Heidi, Dana Orichalcum, and Maxxine Smythe.

Everyone: IN OTHER WORDS, THIS IS GOING TO GET UGLY!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-

God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic

Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) What you fucking bastards did to Nico beating him up and denting his pride like that along with all the damn havoc you all caused for years has really pissed us off!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We're tearing you fuckers apart limb from limb, and Lincoln's going to drain you assholes dry after that!

Lincoln, Dana Orichalcum, Heidi, Maxxine Smythe, Nico, Tea, Hannah Fairchild, and I went after Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, blue energy, spring green energy, dark blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, we attacked them with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at them as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Dana Orichalcum, Heidi, Maxxine Smythe, Nico, Tea, Hannah Fairchild, and I attacked their hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners even more madder than ever and they exploded even more with extreme rage.

Kyle Venderson: YOU BITCHES! WE'LL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU!

Then, Lincoln fired three red energy blasts at Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners which hit them, and they had a red barbell tattoo on their backs: Lincoln's given them The Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse.

Eli: Uh oh.

Lynn: I knew he was going to do that.

Then, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners. Then, the tentacles began sucking Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners of their extremely massive muscle mass, virility, testosterone, and extremely massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in both height and muscle mass.

Then, all of the extremely massive muscle mass, virility, testosterone, and massive physical strength of Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips and medium sized white angel wings spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

Then, when Lincoln was, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the the three assholes and they went back into him, and Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing and disappeared.

Kyle Venderson: NO! DAMN IT! WE'LL GET YOU FOR THIS, YOU HEAR ME?!

Toby Connors: YOU'RE ALL GOING TO PAY FOR THIS!

Logan Gunners: WE WILL DESTROY THIS PATHETIC PLANET

AND KILL ALL YOU BITCHES!

Then, we'd had enough: Lincoln, Nico, and I fired three Eraser Balls at them which hit the three assholes, and then, The Seal of The Orichalcos glowed brighter, and Kyle Venderson, Toby Connors, and Logan Gunners screamed as bright light overwhelmed them, and they had their souls sucked out of their bodies and imprisoned in cards, and Nico picked them up and threw them into a portal that led to The Black Abyss.

Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, jewelry, eleven massive and long wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpacks, Third Eyes, large gold halos with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind their heads, twelve large planets orbiting around their legs, smaller planets orbiting around their fingers, and massive angel wings and medium angel wings of Dana Orichalcum, Maxxine Smythe, Hannah Fairchild, Heidi Knudson, and Tea Gardner are permanent.

?: (Six girls' voices) Aw man, looks like we've missed the fight.

Suddenly, we saw six girls appear: the first girl has long yellow hair, yellow clothes, pink eyes, blue angel wings and a crescent moon on his forehead, and a Keyblade in hand, the second girl has brown hair, green eyes, brown angel wings, brown clothes, brown angel wings, and the symbol of Hawkgirl on her forehead and skirt, and Keyblade in hand, the third girl has long blue hair, blue clothes, blue eyes, blue angel wings, and a Keyblade in hand, the fourth girl has long red hair, green eyes and green sclera, purple clothes, light green angel wings, and Keyblade in hand, the fifth girl has long pink hair, pink eyes, purple clothes, black and purple angel wings, and Keyblade in hand, and the sixth girl has long cobalt blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes, blue angel wings, and Keyblade in hand.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Celica Tsukino, Keyblade Knight of The Moon, Shayana Thanagar, Keyblade Knight of Thanagar, Zenia Zenn-La, Keyblade Knight of Zenn-La, Galatea Tamaran, Keyblade Knight of Tamaran, Zaria Zenovia, Keyblade Knight of ZDR, and Sonia Mobius, Keyblade Knight of Mobius.

Eli: Sonia?! Wow!

Starfire: Galatea?!

Sailor Moon: Celica?!

Hawkgirl: Shayana?!

Silver Surfer: Zenia?!

Samus: And Zaria?!

Nico: Wow! And you know them, Lincoln?

Lincoln: I do.

Anna Anyanova: And so do we, the first girl is Celica Tsukino, Keyblade Knight of The Moon, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She's a powerful and deadly warrior of good and master of the powers of the moon and powerful force of light. She is the Keyblade Knight of The Moon and she's as powerful as 500,000 Sailor Moons, and she's the sister of Serena Tsukino A.K.A. Sailor Moon. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of the moon and she hates Chandler with a vengeance.

Eman Reynolds: The second girl is Shayana Thanagar, Keyblade Knight of Thanagar, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Thanagar and she's a powerful force of epic power and a deadly force of good.

She was born and raised on Thanagar, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and she's a powerful master of fire, wind, and birds. She is the Keyblade Knight of Thanagar and she's a very close friend of Shayera Hol A.K.A. Hawkgirl and Hawkman. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering fire and wind, and she also despises Killjoy Huggins with a vengeance, the reason why is because he tried to get Lincoln expelled and sent to prison for a murder that never happened, but instead, that backfired and Killjoy Huggins was sent to the nuthouse for a year.

Nico: Now, I'm really glad we sent that bastard to The Black Gates, what a bastard!

Selene Emperyous: The third girl is Zenia Zenn-La, Keyblade Knight of Zenn-La, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Zenn-La and she's a powerful force of epic power and a deadly force of good. She was born and raised on Zenn-La, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and she's a powerful master of cosmic rays. She is the Keyblade Knight of Zenn-La and she's a very close friend of Silver Surfer. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering cosmic rays, and she also despises Chandler with a vengeance, the reason why is because she saw him beat Lincoln to within an inch of his life and she and Girl Jordan kicked that sack of sewage slop into pulp.

Me: Yeesh, I remembered that all too well, and Lincoln spent five months in the hospital due to the injuries.

Michelle Emperyous: The fourth girl is Galatea Tamaran, Keyblade Knight of Tamaran, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Tamaran and she's a powerful force of epic power and a deadly force of good. She was born and raised on Tamaran, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and she's a powerful master of the stars. She is the Keyblade Knight of Tamaran and she's a great friend of Starfire, Blackfire and Wildfire. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the stars, and she also despises Chandler with a vengeance and she called him the worst Clorbag Varblernek EVER!

Nico: Ouch! Man, did that sting for him!

Melanie Emperyous: The fifth girl is Zaria Zenovia, Keyblade Knight of ZDR, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the planet ZDR and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on ZDR, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and she's a powerful master of darkness. She is the Keyblade Knight of ZDR and she's also a close ally and friend of Samus Aran.

She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of darkness, and she hates Lori Loud with a vengeance.

Me: Yikes!

Laney Emperyous: And the sixth girl is Sonia Mobius, Keyblade Knight of Mobius, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Mobius and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Mobius, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and she's a powerful master of speed and can run as fast as Sonic and friends. She is the Keyblade Knight of Mobius, and she's also a close ally and friend of Sonic and friends including Maria Robotnik and Eli. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of speed and teaching him to run as fast as her, Sonic, and friends, and she not only hates Dr. Robotnik, but she also hates Lisa Loud with a vengeance, and she told Lisa off big time and even compared her to

Robuttnik.

Nico: Wow! That's really amazing.

Lincoln: I was also amazed after hearing their stories, and it's so good to see you again, girls.

Zenia Zenn-La: You too, Lincoln, and you've really really grown into quite a tall and really buff man.

Celica Tsukino: He was very muscular when we'd last seen him seven years ago, but now, he's completely and extremely buff even more than last time.

Lincoln then marked Celica Tsukino, Shayana Thanagar, Zenia Zenn-La, Galatea Tamaran, Zaria Zenovia, and Sonia Mobius by slowly biting them on the right trapezius and he fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Then, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Celica Tsukino, Shayana Thanagar, Zenia Zenn-La, Galatea Tamaran, Zaria Zenovia, and Sonia Mobius with colored gems on the gold lightning bolt links with colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and six white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on their necks.

Celica Tsukino, Shayana Thanagar, Zenia Zenn-La, Galatea Tamaran, Zaria Zenovia, and Sonia Mobius saw them and they knew they became part of his harem and are among his many future wives, and they kissed him on his pecs and lips.

Nico: Is my head on straight?

Me: Well yes but it's facing the wrong way.

Nico: Huh?

He saw that he was facing his back and he saw his butt and tail.

Nico: Why didn't anyone any tell me butt was so big and oh at least I'm seeing my tail.

Me: Nico just pop your head back in right.

Nico pupped it out and put it back on right.

Nico: There.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Nice job, Kingler!

Kingler: Thanks Nico!

Poromon: That was fun. Want some beer?

Kingler: No thanks. Got any crab juice though?

Me: Oh sure.

I gave him some and I got some too.

Me: A toast to a good victory.

Ed: WITH LOTS OF BUTTER!

Me and Kingler drank it.

Me: (GULPING)

We finished.

Me: Ahh. Refreshing.

Poliwag did the Puppy Eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty Please?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Kingler ate some Patties

Kingler: (Eating) Mmm! Boy these are delicious.

SpongeBob: Me and Lily make them with love.

Me: SpongeBob, Lily and the Krusty Crew put their hearts and love into making Krabby Patties.

Camie: They sure do.

Kingler: I love it.

Monica Toast: Boy you guys do a great job. (Eating) Mmm! Boy that is awesome.

Squidward: Just make sure not to eat too much. I learned that the hard way

Kingler: Thanks for telling me.

Me: You're welcome.

Xenia: Yeah.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: How many have you had?

Kingler: 10. I'm stuffed.

Nico: Good.

Xenia: If you had eaten over 10,000 patties you would have exploded.

Squidward: After it went to your thighs.

Nico: So, you're still good.

Kingler: I don't know if I even have thighs.

Qin: Oh.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: You do have a belly though.

Kingler: True.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: Still be careful and don't eat too much.

Nico: Wanna continue eating?

Kingler: (BURPS) Pardon. No I'm good.

Nico: Okay.

Eddy: Nice job with your body!

Nico: Thanks Eddy! That was my first time doing that.

Xenia: That was cool!

Lola: Yeah!

May: No kidding!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: I didn't know you could do that!

Nico: Majin Buu's powers came in handy for that.

Ben: I've had one of those moments once.

Me: Really?

Gwen: Ben turned into Lodestar and he lost his head.

Me: Whoa man! That's right Biotsovortians use magnetic energy to keep their heads on.

Nico: Yeah.

Shanan: Yep. They do that. And they need to keep their heads on at all times.

Nico: The reason my body can function without my head at times is because both my head and my body weren't destroyed.

Me: Wow that is cool.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

May: Just don't make that a habit.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: I know. I won't.

Me: Good.

Poromon ate the remaining Patties

Poromon was stuffed.

Poromon: (LOUD BELCH)

Nico: Excuse you.

Poromon: (LAUGHS) Sorry.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: All full?

Poromon: Yep.

All of us: (LOUD BELCH!)

Me: Oops.

Qin: Pardon.

Camie: Sorry.

Me: We're all stuffed.

Camie: Yep.

Varie: Now for the next leg of business.

Nico: The Anothers.

Eli: (CONCENTRATES) WHOA! We got Another Dartz, Bane (The Batman), The Riddler (The Batman), GrandGeneramon, Nezbitt and Mutant Tortoise.

Me: WOW! So Hannah, Heidi, Maxxine, Dana, Emily and Orichalcos Magician Girl.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Dartz are 3 people.

Me: Wow!

Qin: Okay then.

Nico: There they are!

Out came Another Bane (The Batman), The Riddler (The Batman), GrandGeneramon, Nezbitt and Mutant Tortoise.

Another Bane (The Batman): (In a girl's voice) This will be fun.

They merged and split into 3 and they reverted back and they were the gene-slammers of Hippotatomus, Apple Pie-Thon and Cucumbird!

Nico: (GASP) Polly Potato, Aura Apple Pie and Connie Cucumbe.

Polly Potato: Awesome to see you Nico.

Aura Apple Pie: Same here.

Ed: If only we have a sack of potatoes.

Eduardo: I like potatoes.

Billy: I like Pie! PIE PIE PIE PIE PIE! PIE PIE PIE PIE PIE PIE PIE PIE! I LIKE PIE! I LIKE PIE! I LIKE PIE! AYAYAYAYAYAYAYAYAYAYAYA! PIE PIE PIE!

WE LAUGHED!

Stewie: It's a perfect day for pie!

Me: EVERY day is perfect for pie.

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Me: Can you tell us more about yourselves?

Polly Potato: Sure. I'm a potato chef and I make all kinds of things with potatoes.

Aura Apple Pie: I am a pie chef and I make all kinds of pies.

Connie Cucumber: And I'm a Cucumber Chef and I make all kinds of things with cucumbers.

Polly Potato: We went to Nico's cooking classes together.

Nico: Yep.

Jared: Boy Connie as a Vegetable chef I would love to have a lot of salad.

Connie Cucumber: You can have as much salad as you like.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: By the way girls is the Another Dartz friendly or hostile?

Polly Potato: Friendly but she is REALLY Powerful. You'll see why.

Me: Okay.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Can we have some pie now?

Aura Apple Pie: Sure!

We were later having apple and Strawberry pies for dessert and Jared was having awesome cucumber salad.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious!

Nico: (Eating) Mmm! Apple and Strawberry are two of my favorites

Me: Mmm! You said it.

Jared: Mmm! (Crunch) Mmm! Delicious crunch.

Laney: Boy No kidding.

Me: Yeah.

Aura Apple Pie: Yeah I make many kinds of pies.

Nico: You sure do

We finished.

Me: Ahh. Boy that was awesome.

Camie: I'll say!

Nico: Yeah. Now for the Another Dartz.

Me: Yep.

But then our geiger counters were CLICKING FAST LIKE MAD!

Me: Uh oh! We got intense Gamma Radiation!

Qin: Wow!

Me: Boy the radiation is off the scale!

Xenia: No kidding!

Nico: Now, what could be causing that?

Dartz: I'm not radioactive!

Me: No but I think THAT is!

We saw ANOTHER DARTZ!

Me: WHOA!

Lola: WHOA! This is a LETHAL AND RADIOACTIVE one!

Camie: Yeah!

Another Dartz: (In a girls voice) I know the feeling.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with neon green hair and green eyes and green clothes and had green angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Uranium Dopant on it and on her skirt and she had a radioactive crystal sword in her hand.

Me: (GASP) Yulia Uranium! Wow!

Yulia Uranium: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Wow you're intensely radioactive.

Yulia Uranium: I know.

Me: She's got enough radiation in her to rival that of 10,000 nuclear power plants. And it's as powerful as 50,000,000 nuclear bombs.

Qin: WHOA! That is lethal!

Me: Yep. And also she has the same powers as Dartz and also has the same cards and deck as he does.

Yulia Uranium: Yep.

She showed a Duel Disk like his and the same cards too.

Nico: WHOA!

Dartz: You have good taste my dear.

Yulia Uranium: Thanks. It's normally not like this. I can control the radiation. But the Ridewatch in me is making this happen.

Lola: Oh.

Kaito: (gets out Denziman gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Battle Fever gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Denziman Sword and Zocks got a Battle Fever J sword.

Yulia Uranium: No he didn't.

Me: Because of your intense radioactivity right?

Yulia Uranium: Yeah because of the amount of gamma radiation I have he just sent me on my way.

Me: I'm not surprised.

Sougo: (gets out Denziman Ridewatch) Don't worry about us getting radiation poisoning.

Geiz: (Gets out Battle Fever Ridewatch) We can handle it.

Sougo got DenziRedArmor while Geiz got BattleJapanArmor

Me: We're immune to Gamma radiation.

Yulia Uranium: That's good you are.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so and the radiation disappeared as suddenly as it appeared.

Me: Whew!

Nico: Nice.

We got it underway.

Heidi: Let me handle the Another after you guys and the Gene-slammer have your fun.

Nico: Fair enough.

Qin: Here we go!

Nico: (Gets out Dartz's Ridewatch) Time to Duel!

May: (Gets Out The Riddler (The Batman) Ridewatch) Riddle me this, riddle me that.

Maria: (Gets out Nezbitt's ridewatch) Time for this duel to play.

Heidi: (Gets out Bane (The Batman) Ridewatch) Time for this venom to strike!

They used the powers of Dartz, Bane (The Batman), The Riddler (The Batman), GrandGeneramon, Nezbitt and Mutant Tortoise and blasted him down.

Then Quadraxis, Infernotron, Bugbear, Cerberus (MLP), Ghost Bride and Riff Raff Sam came.

Nico: WHOA! Nice team Quadraxis.

Quadraxis: Thanks Nico.

Me: WHOA! Is that a Bugbear?! The Legendary Boogeyman of British Folklore?

Twilight Sparkle: That's right. But this is more like a real literal term. It's a four-armed panda with the antennae, wings, and stinger of either a wasp or bumblebee.

Me: WHOA!

Maria: Good to know.

Nico: Talk about amazing.

Qin: Wow!

?: I'll say!

Drimogemon came!

Me: WHOA! Drimogemon!

Nico: Cool!

Drimogemon: (In a girls voice) This is awesome and fun.

Nico: Dana Drimoge! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair, purple eyes, purple clothes, purple angel wings, had Drimogemon on her forehead and skirt and had a spear sword.

Dana Drimoge: Let me soften him. (ECHOING) BONE CRUSHER!

She summoned a fossil and threw it and smashed him down!

Me: YEAH! Now to finish him.

We went over to him.

Me: It's over.

Another Dartz: I couldn't say goodbye just yet. (Malevolent Chuckle)

Me: You're going to be sorry you didn't!

A black smoke came out of him and it became a ferocious evil snake made entirely out of pure Negative Energy and it had a dark blue aura of pure evil!

Me: What does it take to kill this monster!?

Eli: Yeah!

Heidi: We'll find out now.

Heidi took her sword and slashed the snakes head. But the sword didn't affect it.

Heidi: That didn't work.

Another Dartz: (Echoing) So you've come to your senses and given up?

Heidi: Not gonna happen Dartz!

Me: It'll be a cold day in hell before that happens!

Eli: YEAH!

Another Dartz: Haven't you figured it out yet? All the monsters in the world combined together couldn't destroy my Leviathan. Not even you.

Me: Why is that?

Eli: Tell us!

Another Dartz: Because this creature isn't one of your little Duel Monsters. It was born from the very darkness of the human soul!

Heidi: It was created from the very Negative Energy within all humans!

Another Dartz: That's right. What I mean is the Great Leviathan was created by the hatred and rage of humans! So as long as Mankind exists, so does the Great Beast!

The evil snake's eyes glowed red with pure evil.

Heidi: You don't have any idea how wrong you are Another Dartz. That creature was created by the Orichalcos! You were lied to and you were brainwashed into believing that mankind must be eradicated. But Human beings are not the evil ones Another Dartz. It's you! Think about what you're doing. When you ruled all of Atlantis 10,000 years ago all of your people were generous and peaceful. But then the Orichalcos Stones arrived. And everything changed. Those fragments carried with them an evil force and brought Chaos, Death, Destruction and Hatred to Paradise!

Me: That's right Another Dartz. The Orichalcos is using you as a pawn in its diabolical ambition to destroy the Earth!

Eli: It will kill you in the end!

Heidi: So if you want to wipe out all of humanity you'll have to go through me!

The snake lunged at Heidi and enveloped her in a tornado of pure Negative Energy.

Another Dartz: I'm going to enjoy this!

Heidi: But you have completely forgotten about what else I can do. I live off of Negative Energy. My body converts it into Positive Energy and it makes me more powerful! I will absorb you into the darkest recesses of my mind and seal you away for all eternity! NOW DIE!

Heidi sucked in Dark Dartz and the Orichalcos into her body.

Another Dartz was being destroyed in her mind.

Another Dartz: NO! THIS IS IMPOSSIBLE!

Another Dartz and the Orichalcos were destroyed in the darkest reaches of Heidi's mind and sealed away for all eternity.

Heidi: (Sighs) It's done. It's finally over.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Nice one Heidi!

Jared: Yeah!

Heidi then gagged and choked.

Me: Uh oh!

She spit out the ridewatch and I took it and wiped it off and purified it.

Me: Nice job Heidi!

Heidi: Thanks Grandpa.

Nico: Should've made sure the Ridewatch was out!

Me: Yeah.

Heidi: I know.

Qin: But Another Dartz is gone.

Dartz: Wow that was amazing.

Carly Atlas: Boy it sure was! I guess that's 3 times Heidi did that.

Jared: Yep that's right.

Camie: Wow!

Heidi: That was so awesome.

Dana Drimoge: Boy no kidding!

Nico: You did good, Heidi

Heidi: Thanks Nico.

Me: That was awesome.

Heidi: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Dana Drimoge: I sure do. When me and Nico found an amazing cave made of diamonds. Made me and my family rich beyond words.

Nicole: Wow! That is cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Dana hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Dana Drimoge: Me too Nico.

Star Lord: This calls for a song.

COME AND GET YOUR LOVE BY REDBONE PLAYS

Hail (Hail), what's the matter with your head, yeah

Hail (Hail), what's the matter with your mind

And your sign an-a, oh-oh-oh

Hail (Hail), nothin' the matter with your head

Baby find it, come on and find it

Hail, with it, baby, 'cause you're fine

And you're mine, and you look so divine

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Hail (Hail), what's the matter with you feel right

Don't you feel right, baby

Hail, oh yeah, get it from the main vine, all right

I said-a find it, find it, go on and love it if you like it, yeah

Hail (Hail), it's your business if you want some, take some

Get it together, baby

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love, come and get your love, come and get your love, now

Come and get your love, come and get your love, come and get your love, now

Come and get your love, come and get your love, come and get your love, now

Come and get your love, come and get your love, come and get your love, now

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Hail (Hail), what's the matter with you feel right

Don't you feel right, baby?

Hail, oh, yeah, get it from the main vine, alright?

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la

Come and get your love

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, woo

Come and get your love

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la

Come and get your love

La, na, na, na, na, na, da, boom

Come and get your love

La, da boom, boom, boom, ta, daba, boom, boom

Come and get your love

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, woohoo

Come and get your love

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la

Come and get your love

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la

Come and get your love

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la

Come and get your love

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, woohoo

Come and get your love

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la

Come and get your love

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la

Come and get your love

La, da-boom, boom, boom, ta, daba, boom, boom

Come and get your love

La, da-boom, boom, boom, ta, daba, boom, boom

Come and get your love

La, da-boom, boom, boom, ta, daba, boom, boom

Come and get your love

La, da-boom, boom, boom, ta, daba, boom, boom

Come and get your love

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la

Come and get your love

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, woo

We danced to it and it was fun.

Qin: YEAH! WOO!

Dana Drimoge: I love this song!

Star Lord: YEAH!

We danced and later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Hannah Fairchild, Maxxine Smythe, and Orichalcos Magician Girl are heading to Azeroth, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to destroy the four Old Gods, C'Thun, Yogg-Saron, Y'Shaarj, and N'Zoth, and make those cataclysmic deities pay for trying to turn the worlds they infest into places of darkness and despair.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Azeroth, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to destroy the four Old Gods, C'Thun, Yogg-Saron, Y'Shaarj, and N'Zoth, and make those cataclysmic deities pay for trying to turn the worlds they infest into places of darkness and despair.

Lola: Oh boy, I knew we'd be going after them, but we got to watch it, they have immense power along with being the deities of their domains: C'Thunn is The Old God of Chaos, Yogg-Saron is The Old God of Death, Y'Shaarj is The Old God of Corruption, and N'Zoth is The Old God of Corruption as well. But, there's another Old God we've also got to deal with.

Lincoln: I know, it's G'huun, The Old God of Blood. But, something tells me we're dealing with him later on today.

Nico: So, we're getting rid of four of the five Old Gods for your rescue today.

Me: And G'huun will also be joining his brethren very soon, impressive.

Hannah: Right. Now, we should get going and take down C'Thun, Yogg-Saron, Y'Shaarj, and N'Zoth.

(CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS)

Suddenly, we saw a tiger made of white flame pass through the skies.

Lincoln: The tiger made of white flames, she's here.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair with white streaks and white headband, yellow eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she has on a necklace with a red gem pendant, she's dressed in a sleeveless white crop top, white bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, white fire, white flames, tigers, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Tiger King, holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and red pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Arpina Huoqiang, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Tiger King.

Arpina Huoqiang: That's right, and I got the girls away from C'Thun, Yogg-Saron, Y'Shaarj, and N'Zoth while G'huun escaped. Now, we can get rid of C'Thun, Yogg-Saron, Y'Shaarj, and N'Zoth.

?: (Echoing Voice) You shall all pay for what you did in ruining our plans to turn Azeroth and the worlds into a place of darkness and despair!

We then saw our targets coming: C'Thunn, The Old God of Chaos, Yogg-Saron, The Old God of Death, Y'Shaarj, The Old God of Sins, and N'Zoth, The Old God of Corruption.

Sylvester: Okay, now we can take care of those monsters.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: And remove another threat to Azeroth and the worlds, let's get them.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-

Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander Knight and Brawler-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony

United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog

Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie

Woodpecker, Hannah Fairchild's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after C'Thun, Yogg-Saron, Y'Shaarj, and N'Zoth, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his eleven massive and long wolf tails into Cell's stingers and he stabbed them into C'Thun, Yogg-Saron, Y'Shaarj, and N'Zoth and he began absorbing them and he and all of us were also assimilating their immense power along with C'Thun's immense power, Yogg-Saron's Old God physiology, omnipotent evil magics, Incalculable strength and durablity, Y'Shaarj's Corruption power, Void power, Sha, and Whispers of Y'Shaarj, and N'Zoth's corruption power, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sixed whit angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of C'Thun, Yogg-Saron, Y'Shaarj, and N'Zoth and he banished them to The Black Abyss. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: The eons you spent trying to destroy Azeroth and turn it into a world filled with despair end here and now. (To Arpina Huoqiang) And it's so good to see you again, Arpina.

Arpina Huoqiang: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Arpina Huoqiang had her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and she lifted herself up to Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach. When Arpina Huoqiang were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Arpina Huoqiang: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Ramona Arpina Huoqiang and hugged her, and Arpina Huoqiang is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and even more massive white angel wings and larger medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Arpina Huoqiang: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 9'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and ten-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard ten-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Arpina Huoqiang, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Tiger King, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of white fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Tiger King, along with having white angel wings along with having intense white fire powers, and she became the leader of a very powerful group called The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, a powerful group of girls who were born with the powers of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist Duel Monsters, and among the group was Panda Faye Ling, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Panda. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of white fire.

Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Arpina hates Lori with a blazing passion because of her cold-hearted egotist misandrist control freak attitude and black-hearted hatred towards Lincoln, and one incident had Lincoln beaten almost to the point of death by that bitch, Lori, and that caused Arpina to beat Lori up that badly and sent her to the hospital in a full-body cast for two years, and Arpina healed Lincoln by feeding him a blood bag.

Nico: That still freaked me out when we heard that yesterday. Lori really pissed her off when she beat you almost to the point of death.

Lincoln: It freaked everyone else out, and of course, she stepped into the tiger's den by doing that, and she got mauled badly.

Me: Trust me, it was really ugly.

Lincoln: It taught Lori a really nasty lesson, and now that you're here, Arpina.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Arpina Huoqiang's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Arpina Huoqiang: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Arpina Huoqiang with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and white crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Arpina Huoqiang: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Arpina Huoqiang.

Arpina Huoqiang had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Arpina Huoqiang's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Arpina Huoqiang had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was pounding like a drum. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Roxanne, Sherry, Miria, Vesta, and Rutina from Harem in the Labyrinth of Another World.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Roxanne, Sherry, Miria, Vesta, and Rutina from Harem in the Labyrinth of Another World.

Nicole: Thank God Arpina got them away from those cataclysmic deities.

Lincoln: She sure did. Are you girls okay?

Roxanne: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Roxanne and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from C'Thun, Yogg-Saron, Y'Shaarj, and N'Zoth, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 9'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, ten-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video

Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal

Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals,

Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links and jade beads from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Roxanne: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Roxanne: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Roxanne, Sherry, Miria, Vesta, and Rutina with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the enemy we went after were the four Old Gods, C'Thun, Yogg-Saron, Y'Shaarj, and N'Zoth.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating them down and Lincoln absorbing them and assimilating their immense power and other powers and abilities and sending them to The Black Abyss, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Arpina Huoqiang have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so you guys fought C'Thun, Yogg-Saron, Y'Shaarj, and N'Zoth, and took them down.

Lincoln: And sent them to The Black Abyss after I absorbed them and assimilated their immense power and other powers and abilities.

Nico: The eons they spent trying to destroy Azeroth and the worlds and turn them into a place of darkness and despair ended with their deaths.

Me: That'll truly end when G'hunn, Old God of Blood finally dies later on today. But, he'll be wanting revenge for what happened, so we got to be ready for that.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down C'Thun, Yogg-Saron, Y'Shaarj, and N'Zoth and he absorbed them and sent to The Black Abyss, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Arpina Huoqiang saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Arpina Huoqiang: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 9'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his ten-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Arpina, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and larger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Arpina Huoqiang: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Arpina Huoqiang: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told

everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Panda Faye Ling: And I've got a memory that Arpina had with Lincoln while he was training with her, and it led to Lori getting beaten to a pulp by her brother.

Panda Faye Ling put up a video on the big screen, and it showed Arpina training with Lincoln at the gym, Arpina Huoqiang was in a crimson red sports bra, crimson red shorts, and red knee-high boots, and Lincoln was only in crimson red gym shorts and he also had on black knee-high boots, and they were sparring with one another which ended with Lincoln taking her down with a leg sweep causing her to lose her balance and land on the mat, and he pinned her down. He got off, and he helped her up, and they really worked up a sweat.

Past Arpina Huoqiang: Phew, that was one intense sparring. You've really been improving a lot and practicing on the side without letting that angry blonde banshee with a 40-foot stick up her ass finding out, Lincoln.

Past Lincoln: Thanks, Arpina. But, I don't know how long it'll be before Lori finds out.

?: YOU STUPID OVERGROWN TWERP! I'M GOING TO KILL YOU!

Suddenly, the alarm sounded and the rest of The Guardian Angels came, and to their disgust, Lori showed up.

Past Nicholette Torrington: Again, Lori?! That's it, I'm removing that 40-foot stick you have up your butt and I'm gonna shove a stick of dynamite up your butt!

Past Lincoln: No, Nicholette, I'm taking her down, it's payback time for that beating she gave me that got me sent to the hospital for two years.

Lincoln flew out of the gym, and he proceeded to trash Lori with his martial arts moves as he punched and kicked her all over the place. Lori let out another banshee shriek and tried to scratch Lincoln's eyes out, but he dodged it and punched her hard in the stomach and sent her crashing down like a ton of bricks. Then, he grabbed her and threw her into the air as she was sent flying back to the house where she was chained up by me and Varie, and she wound up thrown in a cage again.

Past Arpina Huoqiang: That was really impressive, Lincoln! You took her down hard, you were like a fierce tiger, and that bitch stood no chance.

Past Lincoln: She unfortunately made me even stronger, and that really led to her getting a nasty dose of karma.

Then, Lincoln wrapped his massive muscular arms around Arpina Huoqiang and he leaned his head down to her face and they kissed as the video ended.

Nico: Whoa! That was really awesome, Lincoln!

Nicole: I still remembered that incident all too well, but Lori was basically asking for trouble.

Luna: It found her big time, and Nicholette was that mad at her, she wanted to remove that 40-foot stick she had up her butt and shove a stick of dynamite in it. Lincoln stopped her from doing so, but Lori was on thin ice with her.

Anna Anyanova: This was the very thing many of us Guardian Angels swore to do to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they dared to go after Linky one more time.

Lynn Sr.: We knew Lori was at it again when Lincoln sent her flying back to home. Oh, guys, we also got big news: your Uncle Lance, along with your Aunt Sharon and your cousins are coming over, and when I also told Lance the revelation about that stupid mutant, Flip, being the mastermind behind sending Daniel Derek Monroe to kill your Gramps and steal all of our money all those years ago, he was that mad he swore he was going to tear him apart.

Me: Whoa. He's that mad, eh? Well, what does he, his wife, and kids look like?

Lincoln summoned his phone and showed us the pic: Lance is a large man with a muscular build, a pointy long nose like his brother and father and slicked down brown hair, a matching light blue track suit with a white line on the sides and white sneakers, Sharon is a tall dark-skinned woman with black hair and she wears a white long sleeve shirt with gray pants, and the cousins, Shane, Shelby, and Shiloh Loud, Shane is the eldest son with black curly hair, a purple jacket with a white undershirt, blue jeans and gray and white shoes, Shelby is the only daughter with black curly hair tied up in buns on both sides, she wears green round-rimmed glasses and a pink sweater with Santa Claus' face, green plaid pants and dark gray boots, and Shiloh is the youngest son with black hair with a purple shirt with a dark purple stripe, gray pants, white shoes, and has a cast on his left arm.

Nico: Wow, so we're going to be meeting them and when we go after that mutant, Flip, there is going to be blood.

Lincoln: That's right, and please try to patching things up with Uncle Lance when they get here, Dad.

Samuel: That's just what I was about to tell him, kiddo.

Me: Something tells me we're in for an explanation.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Black Maria, Universe 666 Victoria Cindry, Universe 666 Sadi, Universe 666 Solitaire, Universe 666 Baby 5, Universe 666 Zala/Miss Doublefinger, and Universe 666 Mikita/Miss Valentine are heading to Dolphin Shoals.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 9'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Black Maria, Universe 666 Victoria Cindry, Universe 666 Sadi, Universe 666 Solitaire, Universe 666 Baby 5, Universe 666 Zala/Miss Doublefinger, and Universe 666 Mikita/Miss Valentine are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters and Zoey Tsukino made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Black Maria, Universe 666 Victoria Cindry, Universe 666 Sadi, Universe 666 Solitaire, Universe 666 Baby 5, Universe 666 Zala/Miss Doublefinger, and Universe 666 Mikita/Miss Valentine all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Universe 666 Black Maria: Wow, so this is Dolphin Shoals. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Universe 666 Black Maria, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Black Maria, Universe 666 Victoria Cindry, Universe 666 Sadi, Universe 666 Solitaire, Universe 666 Baby 5, Universe 666 Zala/Miss Doublefinger, and Universe 666 Mikita/Miss Valentine dived into the water and they had a fun time swimming in the ocean and they saw the marine life that lived there, then they went back to the beach and they had a fun game of volleyball, and Universe 666 Black Maria, Universe 666 Victoria Cindry, Universe 666 Sadi, Universe 666 Solitaire, Universe 666 Baby 5, Universe

666 Zala/Miss Doublefinger, and Universe 666 Mikita/Miss Valentine got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Black Maria, Universe 666 Victoria Cindry, Universe 666 Sadi, Universe 666 Solitaire, Universe 666 Baby 5, Universe 666 Zala/Miss Doublefinger, and Universe 666 Mikita/Miss Valentine and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Universe 666 Black Maria, Universe 666 Victoria Cindry, Universe 666 Sadi, Universe 666 Solitaire, Universe 666 Baby 5, Universe 666 Zala/Miss Doublefinger, and Universe 666 Mikita/Miss Valentine placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Universe 666 Black Maria, Universe 666 Victoria Cindry, Universe 666 Sadi, Universe 666 Solitaire, Universe 666 Baby 5, Universe 666 Zala/Miss

Doublefinger, and Universe 666 Mikita/Miss Valentine and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Dolphin Shoals, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Black Maria, Universe 666 Victoria Cindry, Universe 666 Sadi, Universe 666 Solitaire, Universe 666 Baby 5, Universe 666 Zala/Miss Doublefinger, and Universe 666 Mikita/Miss Valentine on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Mia Ono, Juno Reyes, Sayuri, Shin Hisako, Universe 666 Mira Fallegeros, and Universe 666 Sadira are in your harem, Linky.

Universe 666 Black Maria, Universe 666 Victoria Cindry, Universe 666 Sadi, Universe 666 Solitaire, Universe 666 Baby 5, Universe 666 Zala/Miss Doublefinger, and Universe 666 Mikita/Miss Valentine showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is

just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Black Maria, Universe 666 Victoria Cindry, Universe 666 Sadi, Universe 666 Solitaire, Universe 666 Baby 5, Universe 666 Zala/Miss Doublefinger, and Universe 666 Mikita/Miss Valentine, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta

appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do face him and kill him. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: It's Metro Kingdom in New Donk City for Round 3

Me: Cool!

Samus: Me and Black Widow will go with.

Me: And me too.

Nico: Okay.

We went into the simulator and we were in New Donk City for round 3!

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Awesome.

Nicole: You guys are going to like who the baddie is for this round.

Nico: And that is?

Nicole: He's coming right about now.

Out came a space version of Yosemite Sam! It was YOSEMITE SAM OF OUTER SPACE!

Nico: Yosemite Sam!

Me: Of Outer Space!

Samus: Perfect!

Yosemite Sam of Outer Space: Time for you Earth Creatures to be blasted to kingdom come!

Me: Come and try it!

I Spread my wings and flew into the air!

Yosemite Sam of Outer Space: You think you can escape me!? YOSEMITE SAM OF OUTER SPACE!

ZOOM!

He flew after me on a jetpack.

Me: That's right follow the little birdie.

I did a flip and fired a fireball blast and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Take that!

Yosemite Sam Of Outer Space: YOU DISGUSTING LITTLE EARTH CREATURE!

Me: (Mocking Talk)

Nico: Catch me this time!

Nico flew into the air. Little did Yosemite Sam know that I secretly switched his jetpack with a bomb.

Yosemite Sam of Outer Space: YOSEMITE SAM OF OUTER…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded and was charred and burned.

Yosemite Sam of Outer Space:… Space?

Samus: Nice try space boy.

Yosemite Sam of Outer Space: (ENRAGED SCREAM) OOOOOOOHHH! YOU ARE GONNA GET IT NOW!

Black Widow: Bring it!

?: (ECHOING) ATOMIC INFERNO!

A massive barrage of fireballs flew in and blasted Yosemite Sam all over the place.

Out came Aldamon and agirl with green hair and green eyes and green clothes and had green angel wings and a tiara with Blast Hornet on it.

Me: Whoa Aldamon!

Elaine Hornet: And Elaine Hornet, Embodiment of Blast Hornet!

Rocket Raccoon: Cool! Awesome!

Eddy: I'll say!

Elaine Hornet: Eddy and Rocket! Awesome to hear your voices again. Been a while.

Me: Lets bring the pain!

Aldamon: (In a girls voice) YEAH!

Nico: Allie Alda! Wow!

Aldamon: Yep. Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: (gets out El Jefe and Dartz's Ridewatches) Time for this tiger to duel!

He activated them and fired energy blasts and fire blasts and blasted him.

Me: Take this one!

I fired a lightning blast.

Samus fired a Hyper Missile and the blasts hit Yosemite Sam and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

Me: YEAH!

Black Widow kicked and smashed him all over with powerful speed and strength.

Black Widow: TAKE THAT!

Elaine Hornet: And this! I float like a butterfly and sting like a hornet!

She fired an energy blast and blasted him all over.

Allie reverted back and was a girl with red hair, red eyes and red orange and yellow clothes, fire angel wings and Aldamon on her forehead and skirt and had a fire sword.

Allie Alda: This will finish him. (ECHOING) SOLAR WIND DESTROYER!

She formed a powerful ball of fire as hot as the core of the sun and she threw it and it slammed into Yosemite Sam and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was down and waved the white flag!

We cheered and got 30 more moons.

Me: Take that!

Nico: OH YEAH!

We high five!

Nico: How did you meet Eddy and Rocket?

Elaine Hornet: I met Eddy, Ed and Double D when the Kankers were causing trouble to them. They took Eddy's money in the Western Canadian Squirtgun thing and I kicked the Kankers and blasted them and threw them back into their trailer. Then I locked it with superglue.

Nico: Nice!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Yeah she sure showed those Kankers.

Elaine Hornet: Yep. And I met Rocket when he and the Guardians were battling Ronan and I blasted him all over.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Well we killed Ronan and there's nothing left of him.

Elaine Hornet: Good riddance.

Me: Yep. Allie what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Allie Alda: When me and Nico were in weather class and we studied how fire affects the weather and makes its own weather.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Cool!

Nico: That was fun.

Nico and Allie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Allie Alda: Same here.

Me: Would you two like to join us?

Elaine Hornet: We would be honored.

We left the simulator and everyone cheered were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission against the next cursed jerks starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Suddenly, we heard the doorbell ring.

Rita: Oh, they're here! Come in.

The door opened, and we saw Lance, Sharon, and their kids, Shane, Shelby, and Shiloh Loud, enter, and they're just like in the picture Lincoln showed us.

Loud Kids: Shane, Shelby, Shiloh, Aunt Sharon, and Uncle Lance!

Sharon Loud: Hey, kids!

Lance Loud: So, this is what happened to the house? Wow!

Rita: Yep, and your nephew and nieces have also grown a lot since last time.

Shelby Loud: And it's so awesome to meet you, J.D. and Nico, and all of you.

Nico: You too, Shelby.

Shelby Loud: Say, where's Lincoln.

Lincoln tapped her head, and when she turned around and saw Lincoln, she was really stunned and so were the rest.

Lance Loud: Holy cow. What on Earth has your Dad been feeding you, kiddo? You've really packed on tons of muscle mass and you're as tall as a God.

Selene Arcangela: That was our doing, we'd been protecting Lincoln from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, and the rest off his enemies since we'd descended from Heaven, and after he'd gotten his powers from Hinon, we had gotten your nephew into working out and doing exercises along with mastering many fighting styles and got him on a diet, and all that in just seven years combined with his recently discovered hyperpuberty and really healthy genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of, and he'd also been hit with massive tons of cosmic radiation and you get the idea.

Shane Loud: Incredible.

Anna Anyanova: And your nephew's also a father of many kids.

Anna Anyanova also brought out Lincoln's kids and newborns.

---

The jaws of Lance, Sharon, Shane, Shelby, and Shiloh dropped to the floor at the sheer number of kids Lincoln has, and Eli closed their jaws.

Sharon Loud: Aw, aren't they so cute?

Lance Loud: Wow, I knew my brother had a lot of kids, and now, my own nephew is also the same.

Lynn Sr.: And he also has a massive harem of future wives from different worlds, along with his Guardian Angels joining in as well.

Then, Lincoln's entire harem came out, and Lance was dumbfounded.

Lance Loud: Whoa, what the?! Since when did Lincoln become a ladies man?!

Helena McTroy: He had charisma and maturity along with his really good personality, and combined with growing up to be a massive, tall, imposing muscular hunky muscle god, and this is the result.

Me: Yep.

The mascot came.

Owl: Oh dear. What are you 4 up to now?

Poromon: Watch.

They ignited their own lightsabers! Poromon had a pink blade, Poliwag's was blue, Manaphy's was aqua blue and Horsea's was green!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: You made your own lightsabers!? Whoa! That is cool!

Linn Evans: How did you guys make this?!

Obi Wan: i showed them.

Poromon: Now we're ready to slash apart bad guys.

Me: Be careful with those. Those are blades made of pure energy. They will cut through anything like a hot knife through butter

G1 Breakdown: How ARE lightsabers made anyway?

Obi-Wan: I can explain that.

He did so

Once a kyber crystal is obtained, it's time to construct the hilt. The hilt contains a few vital pieces including a power cell or energy core, a focusing ring, a blade emitter, and various controls. The power cell or energy core is what powers the lightsaber and is used in conjunction with the kyber crystal. A lightsaber is made up of five components: an emitter where the blade comes out, one or two sleeves as hand grips on the hilt, a switch to turn the saber on, a pommel to adorn the bottom of the saber, and a kyber crystal to power the blade of the saber.

Nico: Whoa!

G1 Breakdown: That's interesting.

G1 Mirage: Yoda, don't you have anything to say about this?!

Yoda: Lightsabers powerful they are. But with the proper training, powerful they become they can.

Me: Good idea Master Yoda.

Nico: Lets give them good training in the ways of the Force and the Jedi.

Eli: Yeah.

Winter Soldier: Make sure you guys don't lose those

Poromon: We won't.

Manaphy: yeah.

Qin: Good.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than our old enemy, the Total Drama Sore Loser, Anna Maria, and she's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: So, you decided to make your move, sore loser.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're in for one brutal fight: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next jerk is none other than our old enemy, the Total Drama Sore Loser, Anna Maria, and she's causing havoc.

WE GASPED!

Me: So, we're facing that sore loser, Anna Maria, huh? Perfect, out of all the sore losers from Total Drama, she's one who's about to be sent back to prison.

Nico: Without a doubt, she deserves to rot in prison. Where's she at, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Scans show she's at Wawanakwa.

Nico: Where it all started. Perfect and fitting.

Me: Then, that's where we're taking her down and sending her off to The Xaikora Prison.

Nico: And if there are Militia waiting for us there, we'll deal with them. Alright, team, let's load up and get going, we got a Total Drama Sore Loser to take down.

Lincoln: And send straight to The Xaikora Prison where she'll spend all eternity in there.

Nico: Yep.

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) Yeah and she'll eat chum there.

Me: You got that right SpongeBob.

Xenia: Yep.

The previous group came

Evil Seed: Can me, Evil-Lyn, Lady Shiva, Dr. Destiny, Selene, Copperhead, Lythos, Hydros, Stratos and Pyros go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can go with.

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Alister: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: SkullGreymon next.

WE GASPED!

Qin: Uh oh!

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: Relax guys.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and a vision orb formed in our left hands, and we saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than G'huun, The Old God of Blood, and he's coming to get revenge on us for what we did to C'Thun, Yogg-Saron, Y'Shaarj, and N'Zoth. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: So, you've made your move at last.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to

G'huun, The Old God of Blood, and he's coming to get revenge on us for what we did to C'Thun, Yogg-Saron, Y'Shaarj, and N'Zoth.

Lola: I knew it, now's our chance to get rid of him and make him pay.

Arpina Apollonia: No way am I going to pass up this chance to get rid of that parasite, and he's going to get absorbed by Lincoln and sent to The Black Abyss.

Lincoln: Right, Arpina.

Nico: The Old Gods tried to destroy Azeroth and plunge the worlds into darkness and despair, that's not happening ever. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Wawanakwa to take down Anne Marie.

Lincoln: After everything that you've done throughout Total Drama, you deserve to rot in prison for the rest of your life, and once we get done with her, you're next, G'huun.

Arpina Apollonia: The eons you spent trying to destroy Azeroth by devouring everything can never be forgiven, your day of judgement has come at long last, you parasite!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us went out to Wawanakwa to take down Anne Maria and send her to The Xaikora Prison forever, and once we get done with her, Arpina Apollonia and Lincoln along with me are going to destroy G'huun, The Old God of Blood.

We were off to Wawanakwa Island.

* * *

We arrived.

Dr. Destiny: This is where it all began.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Boy awesome.

Gwen: I hate this place.

Varie: It has bad memories.

Camie: Yeah.

Grinnade beeped.

Nicole: He agrees with you and it was all nothing but torture from Billy.

Nico: Soon Billy will get what's coming.

Camie: Yeah.

Chris McLean: That monster will get what's coming.

Copperhead: How about we get some grub while waiting?

Nico: Sure.

Me: I got this.

I formed a bunch of food trees and we got burgers and pizza.

Xenia: Nice one.

We got to eating.

Smoke Scream: The food here probably wasn't edible anyway

Gwen: No it never was.

Geoff: You wouldn't believe what we were eating.

Me: In other words don't Fucking Ask.

Nico: Oh boy.

Hydros: Let's just assume it was crap

Qin: Yep.

Courtney: It was crap.

Lindsey: It sure was.

Bridgette: Yeah it sure was.

Varie: Oh boy.

Camie: Yuck.

Trent: It was awful. He made us eat live grasshopper pizza with…

TRENT PROJECTILE VOMITED BUCKETS BIG TIME!

Krankenstein: C'mon, Trent! Tell Monster! Live grasshopper pizza with what?

Me: Jellyfish and anchovies.

Krankenstein: Oh. Sorry Monster asked.

Then ALL THE TOTAL DRAMA CONTESTANTS THREW UP!

MULTIPLE VOMIT HURLS!

Nico: GOOD GOD!

Eli: JEEZ!

Qin: YUCK!

Nico: WHAT THE FUCK DID BILLY MAKE YOU ALL EAT!?

Me: Like I said, Don't Fucking Ask!

Pyros: A health inspector should've visited the island!

Me: That is an understatement! Billy should have been shut down after one season.

Chris McLean: I know. But that monster has done all kinds of horrible crimes.

Xenia: He must've bribed the studio.

Me: That's a good theory.

Nico: Now Billy McLean is the most hated man in the world.

Cloud Man: Um… guys?

We saw a Sleepy Time robot with Militia robots coming..

Me: Uh oh. A Sleepy Time robot.

Plankton: One of my robots.

Nico: Oh boy.

SpongeBob: I got this.

SpongeBob fired a Bubble Torpedo and blew the Sleepy Time robot apart.

Me: Take that.

Nico: Lets get them!

We saw a bunch of Fodder Robots!

Patrick: I WILL CRUSH THEM!

Stratos: Time to blow them away!

We blasted the Fodder robots all over.

Then Ham-Mer robots came.

SpongeBob: Ham-Mer, I get it!

Patrick: I don't get it!

We blasted them.

Camie: Take that!

We saw Tar-Tar robots come too.

SpongeBob: TARTAR SAUCE! THE HORROR!

Sandy: Not as good as Texas Barbecue sauce!

We fired energy blasts and Camie fired energy and Aurora blasts and blasted the robots all over.

Dreadwind: Watch out for the tarter sauce!

Nico: These robots are nothing but tin cans.

I fired waves of fire and blasted NUMEROUS robots and destroyed them.

G-Love's came.

Nico: WHOA!

SpongeBob: Somehow I don't think he needs a hand!

Patrick: It's kind of hypnotic.

I fired a wave of energy and blasted them.

Chuck's came!

Qin: Uh oh!

Lythos: Time to rock your world!

Chucks threw bombs and Lythos smashed them into pancakes.

Monsoons came!

SpongeBob: Rain Rain go away!

Lincoln fired waves of lightning and blasted them.

Slugfest: Come again another day!

Me: Yeah!

More and more and more robots came until we destroyed them all.

Nico: That's it for them.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: Now to take the fight to Anne Maria

Selene: I think some of these robots are in our teams.

Nico: Yes they are.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: That is awesome.

Me: You got that right.

Lola: Yep.

Buddy Pine: Let's watch our step while searching for her

Me: Right.

We went and searched.

Eli: I sense her. She's right in front of that mine where she met Freakzekial

Shiva: Really now?

Nico: Coincidental that she is there.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: I remember that mine. That was a toxic waste dump where Billy stored all that waste.

Camie: Yuck.

We then saw her.

Manterror: Entrance time!

We went at her.

Anna Maria was spraying her hair like she always does and USING TONS of cans of hairspray.

Then the spirits of Total Drama came and swirled around her. But she didn't pay attention. Then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and blew her hairspray supply away and then a phoenix cry was heard and we landed.

Me: You know you can poison the air around you with the amount of hairspray you use.

Nico: Yeah! You need to tone down on that stuff!

Carol: Boy and I thought I had trouble with my hair.

Evil Lyn: At least pay attention when we're about to kick your ass!

Anne Maria: YOU RUINED MY LIFE! NOW I'M GOING TO MAKE SURE YOU SUFFER!

Xenia: Bring it on!

Lola: Yeah!

Luna: And another thing…

She fired waves of water and drenched her and her hair was really wet!

Luna: YOUR HAIR IS REALLY UGLY DUDE!

Anne Maria sprayed Ed with hair spray

Ed ducked and smashed her on the head with a hammer.

Nico: Nice one!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Good one Lumpy!

Camie kicked the hairspray out of her hand.

Me: Here's a better hair spray for you!

LOUD FART!

I farted right into her face!

Nico: FUNNY!

Yulia Uranium: And also you need a better hairstyle!

She fired a wave of radiation and then…

POOF!

Her hair fell off and she was bald as a cucumber!

Anne Maria saw this and screamed in horror!

Poromon got out his lightsaber.

Anne Maria: MY HAIR! NO! WHAT YOU ROTTEN LITTLE!?

She ran at us with more hair spray and Poromon ignited his lightsaber and slashed the can and destroyed it.

Yulia Uranium: Come on you know I was just helping you. You look better without that ugly cloud of hair on your head.

Me: Nice burn Yulia.

Billy: I'M TUXEDO MAN!

KRASPLAT!

He splashed into a massive mud puddle and Billy splashed mud on her!

KRASPLAT!

Anna Maria was drenched in MUD!

Me: Uh oh somebody's (Singsong) FABULOUS!

Optimus charged at her and knocked her down.

Starlight Glimmer: Lets make this fun.

Optimus and Starlight: STARSTORM AUTOBOT BLAST!

They fired waves of stars and skulls and blasted her all over.

Sam charged at her and kicked her down.

Zoey: Lets make sure she pays!

Sam and Zoey: TOTAL DRAMA BUTTKICKING BURST!

They fired waves of energy and bashed her down.

Zoey: That was for hurting most of us with your poisonous hairspray!

Anna Maria: POISONOUS!? YOU WRETCH!

Anakin charged at her and slashed her.

Qin: YEAH!

Mikey: Vito never liked you anyway!

Anakin and Mikey: JEDI TATOOINE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her.

Sam charged at her and kicked her down.

Zoey: Lets make sure she pays!

Sam and Zoey: TOTAL DRAMA BUTTKICKING BURST!

They fired waves of energy and bashed her down.

Zoey: That was for hurting most of us with your poisonous hairspray!

Anna Maria: POISONOUS!? YOU WRETCH!

Anakin charged at her and slashed her.

Qin: YEAH!

Mike (Total Drama): Vito never liked you anyway!

Anakin and Mike: JEDI TATOOINE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her.

Tea charged at her and kicked her.

Lola: YEAH!

Dawn (Total Drama): This is a monster that needs to be locked up.

Tea and Dawn: MOONSTONE CRYSTAL BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her.

Ebonwumon charged at her.

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) Take this! (Echoing) BLACK RAIN!

He fired black hailstones and bashed her.

Ebonwumon: That will teach that rotten lass. (2nd Head) Time for some combo power. (1st Head) All right all right Mr. Slapsy togetherness!

Stacy (Total Drama): Lets make this like fun!

Ebonwumon and Stacy: SOVEREIGN NORTH FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of hail and nature and blasted her all over.

Azulongmon charged at her.

Azulongmon: (ECHOING) LIGHTNING WHIP!

He fired a wave of lightning and grabbed her and smashed her down.

Owen: OH YEAH! Lets get her!

Azulongmon and Owen: SOVEREIGN EAST THUNDER BLAST!

They fired waves of lightning and blasted her all over.

Me: Too bad Scott's not here to see your butt get smashed!

Xenia: YEAH!

Baihumon charged at her!

Baihumon: (ECHOING) BRONZE CANNON!

He fired a wave of energy and blasted her down.

Pepper Potts: Lets bring the iron!

Baihumon and Pepper Potts: SOVEREIGN WEST IRON BLAST!

They fired a wave of iron and energy and blasted her down.

Zhuqiaomon charged at her.

Zhuqiaomon: (ECHOING) BLAZING HELIX!

He fired a massive helix chain of fire and blasted her all over.

Ella (Total Drama): Time for you to taste the song of your defeat.

Zhuqiaomon and Ella: SOVEREIGN SONG OF THE SOUTH PHOENIX FLAME!

They fired waves of fire and blasted her all over the place.

Nico threw dirt at her and it got into her eyes. Nico then slashed her across her face with his sword!

SLASH!

Nico: That's what you get for being a heartless vain monster!

She had a nasty cut on her face.

Xenia: Take that!

Manaphy spit at her and spit got on her face!

Anna Maria: EW!

Horsea squirted ink into her eyes.

Horsea: Take that!

She tried to punch Manaphy.

But Manaphy dodged it and headbutt her and knocked out most of her teeth!

Qin: Take that!

Xenia fired arrows and they skewered her legs.

Anna Maria screamed in pain!

Poromon pecked her.

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Poromon: YOU LIKE THAT!?

Nico: Yeah!

Poromon: YOU WANT TO SEE SOMETHING SCARY! WELL (SHOWS HER THE TRAILER FOR BLOOD AND HONEY! HERE! LOOK AT IT! IT'S HORRIBLE ISN'T IT! YOU LOOK AT IT!

Anna Maria: (SCREAMS IN FRIGHT!) THAT IS A HORRIBLE MOVIE!

Poromon: YOU LOOK AT IT!

Anna Maria: WHAT A HORRIBLE ABOMINATION!

Poromon: LOOK AT IT!

Anna Maria: OH MAN!

Poromon: LOOK AT IT!

Poliwag: LOOK AT IT!

Manaphy: LOOK AT IT!

Horsea: LOOK AT IT!

Tentacool: LOOK AT IT!

Jirachi: LOOK AT IT!

Mevya: LOOK AT IT!

Hoppip: LOOK AT IT!

Gatomon: LOOK AT IT!

Mascots: WE WANT YOU TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

SHE SCREAMED IN HORRIBLE FRIGHT!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Kari: Gatomon, I don't see why you're joining in

Gatomon: I've been after Mevya before. Also I've taken a liking to beer.

Kari: Oh.

Then Rojo, Merman, Billy Numerous, Captain Boomerang, Tri-Klops, Xiao Fung, Enchantress, Multiplex, Red Ghost and Spymaster came.

Nico: Rojo, Merman, Billy Numerous, Captain Boomerang, Tri-Klops, Xiao Fung, Enchantress, Multiplex, Red Ghost and Spymaster.

Rojo: Is Anne Maria vain or what?!

Merman: She sure is.

Me: No shit about that!

Billy Numerous: But now, she doesn't have hair!

Yulia Uranium: You have me to thank for that.

Captain Boomerang: (to Nico) (Australian Accent) We heard you fought old enemies of yours.

Nico: We sure did.

Spymaster: (to Spongebob) You should take care of that Kingler. And give it a job at the Krusty Krab

SpongeBob: I will.

Kingler: I would love working at the Krusty Krab.

?: Awesome!

A figure came out and it was HONG KONG MEDIA KING YANG from the Gekirangers movie Nei-Nei! Hou-Hou! Hong Kong Decisive Battle!

---

Yang was the founder of Mechung Fu and master of Mechung Fu Antlion-Fist (銘功夫アントライオン拳 Mekanfū Antoraionken) who apparently created his special mecha Mechacannon by himself with his assistant Miranda's help. Yang kept it stored within a giant Kannon statue where it was plainly visible for the whole world to see.

In 2007, Yang used his Mechung Fu to forcibly transport Rio, Mele and the Gekirangers to Hong Kong. He teleported them directly into his compound where Miranda and his students confronted them and reveals that Yang's game is for them to fight until the death. At that point, he can absorb the most powerful challenge's Qi into himself and use his new powers to conquer the Earth. Yang himself is first seen when Miranda reports that the Gekirangers as well as Mele and Rio are ready for stage 2. For the first part of the competition, Yang remains a shadowy figure seen in a monitor room overseeing his plan unfolding. Later that night however, he greets the Gekirangers and congratulates them on their victory before telling them that power is everything and only the strong can triumph in this world. However, Rio picks up that he desires power so he reveals that he desires to conquer the world with true power and technology. When Mele challenges that they can beat him, he reveals that he believes their styles of fighting to be outdated, childish practices compared to Mechakung Fu. He then watches on as Miranda and his dancing girls (who are androids disguised as humans) fight the Gekirangers and RenJyuKen Warriors before leaving to deal with a problem he has somehow detected. Said problem turns out to be Jan and Lao Fan (a guest he invited to the party who was actually an agent of Interpol) and sends them flying with powerful punches to the gut. Jan and Jao team-up against him but his skills are too much for them and he quickly punches them down again. Luckily, Jan manages to tackle Yang to the ground which allows Jao to arrest him.

Unfortunately, even as Rio kills Miranda with his Brave Roar Wave, she manages to drain his Qi and transfer it to Yang who blows down Jan and Jao with a shockwave before assuming a Beast-Man like form. Immediately after proclaiming his imminent victory, he creates a hole in the floor which sucks in Jao who he quickly knocks unconscious. Enraged, Jao transforms and takes on Yang but is easily overwhelmed and choked before being shockwave stabbed away. Yang then unleashed his full power, turning night to day and stealing the Qi out of everyone in Hong Kong and desires to steal the Qi from everyone on Earth and become the ultimate being. Yang goes to the quarry to absorb even more power but the Gekirangers confront him and transform before do battle whilst Yang turns his hands into pincers. Together, they very temporarily gain the upperhand against Yang but he then blows them away and takes them all down once they try to make a comeback. However, as a now recovered Jao watches from the cliff, the Gekirangers gain the upperhand against Yang and energy punch him back but he lands upright. Retsu tries to use his GekiTonfa but is batted away but Ran impales him with her GekiTonfa Long Baton and Jan beats him down with his GekiNunchuks. The attacks knock Yang off a cliff but he quickly recovers and fires missiles at them and they go down as Yang forms another sinkhole. However, the Gekirangers dodge back and knock him out of it and finish him with the Geki Beast Jab. All Yang can do is act surprised as he falls on his back and explodes.

However, Yang survives and unveils his mecha, the Mechannon to the immensely surprised Gekirangers before entering its cockpit. Taking command, he uses it to fly into the city and decides to use its raw power to conquer the world instead of his own power which has proven inadequate. The Gekirangers summon GekiTohja and jump kick Mechannon back as Rio and Mele watch on and ponder whether to return to Japan or help. The two mecha start wrestling but Mechannon almost immediately gets the upper-hand with its extra arms and force it back before crushing it with its arms. It then starts comically slamming GekiTohja up and down into the ground with significant force before tossing it down with enough force to completely take it out of the battle.

Unfortunately for Yang, his follow-up comment about JyuKen being useless riles up Rio and Mele enough for them to join the battle if only to show the power of JyuKen to an arrogant idiot like Yang. As Mechannon stamps on GekiTouhja and prepares to finish it off, RinLion and RinChameleon arrive and knock it back with energy blasts and tongue lashes. Together, they form GekiRinTohja using the Goetsu Doushuu teqnique which allows their Spirits to combine although they are typically enemies. Yang is astounded to see them working in unison which allows GekiRinTouhja to deliver a beatdown to Mechannon with its sword until the mech manages to knock it back with a strike from its arm. However, Mele restrains it with RinChameleon's tonque whilst Rio blasts it as it breaks free. Overpowered, Yang decides to drain all of the Qi of the inhabitants of Hong Kong and become all powerful so it jumps up and ascends a skyscraper. However, GekiRinTohja follows and they reach the opposite rooftop at the same time so Yang activates Mechannon's signature move, the Mechan Violent Wind Slash, but GekiRinTohja jumps up too and finishes off Mechannon with it's Fierce-Fierce Opposing-Opposing Slash. The single attack tore Mechacannon apart at the seams and Yang arrogantly claimed that he would not die because of his power. However, Mechannon exploded in mid-air, taking Yang down along with it.

Eli: WHOA! Hong Kong Media King Yang! I remember you! You desired to conquer the world by using his Mechung Fu to become the most powerful being on Earth and then take over the universe.

King Yang: That's right Eli! Good memory.

King Yang: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

Deadpool: Maybe it was because you don't have an animal spirit

Isabel: That sucks. That would have been cool.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: LETS GET IT ON!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway

---

Tracer, Astrodactyl, Aylene Carter, Littlefoot, Cera, Ducky, Petrie, Spike (Land Before Time), Tree Rex, Hokuto Dan, Kunoichi, Hailey Fukamiya, Sheeva, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Red Hood and Winter Soldier VS Rojo, Love World, Cupid, Remy Buxaplenty, Super Bike, Super Toilet, Foop, Dark Laser, Dogranio Yaboon, Jack (Batman Beyond), Carapax, Penny the Chicken, and Ilioukhine - Nico's rescue was battling Old Enemies that hurt him

---

Rojo was first.

Rojo (to Tracer): Nico's rescue was battling Old Enemies that hurt him. Who were they?

Tracer: (British Accent) They were Kyle Venderson and his friends, Toby Connors and Logan Gunners and these were jerks that hurt Nico and beat him bad.

Astrodactyl: Yeah it was awful.

Rojo: Oh man! Wait! Did you say Kyle Venderson and his friends, Toby Connors and Logan Gunners? Oh man! Those three were THE MOST EVIL THUGS ever to cause trouble. Those jerks have been causing trouble in New Jersey for years and those monsters have caused all sorts of trouble all over: everything from violent assaults to property destruction, they vandalized businesses and they even burned down churches and synagogues, they even robbed banks and they beat up a ton of innocent people who get in their way, and some of them wind up getting killed by those pieces of crap, and if that's not the worst, they even raped tons of girls all over Jersey.

Tree Rex: Yeah we were told about that and they were pure evil!

Rarity: Those monsters got what they deserved when we gave them the Black Abyss.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding! They deserved it.

Gill Grunt: They sure did.

Rojo: Good! They got what was coming to them. Lets do it!

Tracer turned into Water Hazard!

Tracer: WATER HAZARD!

She used the Core Medals for Rojo, Sublimino and Dr. Animo and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down

Yumi, Whampire, Dracula, Mavis, Blade, Brittney, Lucy Loud, Haiku, Kokou, Saya Takagi, Rei Miyamoto, Saeko Busujima, Miku Yuuki, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Alister and Rafael VS Merman, Kabutomushi World, Evil Wood Man, Evil Plant Man, Evil Hornet Man, Evil Leaf Man, Evil Snake Man, Evil Forest Man, Genbu, Eugeal, Mimet, Byruit, and Animo - Us Battling Another Dartz, Bane (The Batman), The Riddler (The Batman), GrandGeneramon, Nezbitt and Mutant Tortoise who are the Gene-slammer of Apple Pie-Thon, Cucumbird and Hippotatomus and the Embodiment of Uranium

Merman was next.

Merman (to Yumi): Nico, Hannah's team, Dartz's team, and the others did good Battling Another Dartz, Bane (The Batman), The Riddler (The Batman), GrandGeneramon, Nezbitt and Mutant Tortoise. They are the Gene-slammer of Apple Pie-Thon, Cucumbird and Hippotatomus and the Embodiment of Uranium

Yumi: They sure were and there was a Mosquitoast Gene-slammer but she was not part of the Anothers. She came separately.

Whampire: But all of the geme-slammers and the Embodiment were amazing.

Kokou: Yeah they sure were.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there myself.

Cozy Glow: Yeah it was awesome.

Hex: You got that right.

Merman: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Yumi turned into Whampire!

Yumi: WHAMPIRE!

She used the core medals for Merman, Two-Bad and Count Marzo and they fired waves of energy, skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Ben Tennyson, Shockrock, Elec Man, Spark Man, Fuse Man, Cloud Man, Plug Man, Dynamo Man, Wallflower Blush, Alizarin Bubblegum, Mei Terumi, Tula, Hot Dog Princess, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Scrap Shooter and Grinnade VS Billy Numerous, Orihime World, Universe 666 Mean Twilight, Universe 666 Mean Applejack, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Universe 666

Mean Fluttershy, Universe 666 Rainbow Dash, Universe 666 Mean Pinkie Pie, Grand Duke's Minions, Suika Monster, Evilon, Gargoyle Legendorga, and Mad Hot Dog - Lincoln's Rescue on Azeroth

---

Billy Numerous was next.

Billy Numerous: (to Ben) I heard Lincoln's Rescue was on Azeroth. And what alien are you gonna use?

Ben: This one.

He turned into BLOXX!

Ben: BLOXX!

Billy Numerous: AWESOME! And the one there is a shadow clone.

Shock Rock: That's right.

Bloxx: Yep. And Lincoln battled C'Thunn is The Old God of Chaos, Yogg-Saron is The Old God of Death, Y'Shaarj is The Old God of Corruption, and N'Zoth is The Old God of Corruption.

Shockrock: They put up an amazing battle and it was awesome.

Wallflower: Yeah they sure did. We all thought so.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) But their followers are not going to be happy about it.

Sunburn: Let them try something though.

Billy Numerous: Yeah it will be their last. Lets do it!

Bloxx used the Core Medals for Billy Numerous, TTG Billy Numerous and Multiplex and they fired waves of lightning and fire and smashed them down.

---

Julie Yamamoto, Slapback, Naruto, Sasuke, Sakura, Fu, Ino, Hinata, Meg, Ninjini, Mrs. Doolin, Gusto, Knight Mare, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Smoke Scream and Bruiser Cruiser VS Captain Boomerang, Thief World, Sir Raleigh, Muggshot, Mz. Ruby, Evil Panda King, Don Octavio, El Jefe, Yost Domino, Klomp, Tennis World, Kannon, and Kremlings - Metro Kingdom in New Donk City Round 3

---

Captain Boomerang was next.

Captain Boomerang (to Julie): Today was Metro Kingdom in New Donk City for Round 3. Who was fought there?

Julie: They fought Yosemite Sam of Outer Space and it was really funny.

Slapback: Yeah that was cool.

Meg: It sure was. And it was perfect for Samus.

Applejack: Yeah it sure was.

Apple Bloom: Yeah that is for sure.

Flashwing: It sure was awesome.

Captain Boomerang: That's awesome mates! Lets do it!

Julie turned into Fasttrack!

Julie: FASTTRACK!

She used the Core Medals for Captain Boomerang, Deadshot and Boomerang and they fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Zick, Surge, Roshi, Han, Utakata, Fu, Killer B, Naruto, Rin Nohara, Wataru Kurenai, Laura Evans, Claire Allaire, Dinosaur Story Rex, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Buzzerbeak and Krankenstein VS Tri-Klops, Tennis World, Tensii, Petasos, Black Widow (Sailor Moon), Camerann, Jumo, Leo the Lion (Sailor Moon), MMPR Eye Guy, Robot Devil, Mad Apple, Universe 666 Cyclonis, and Amorbis - The Mascots got Lightsabers!?

---

Tri-Klops was next.

Tri Klops (to Zick): The Mascots got Lightsabers!? I hope they didn't poke anyone's eyes out!

Zick: No they didn't thankfully. And they actually made those lightsabers.

Surge: Yeah it's awesome.

Roshi: They made them under the instructions of Obi-Wan.

Rainbow Dash: Boy those are really awesome lightsabers.

Scootaloo: They sure are.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding there.

Tri-Klops: That's cool they made their own lightsabers. Now they just need to be trained in using them. Lets do it!

Zick turned into EYE GUY!

Zick: EYE GUY!

He used the Core Medals for Tri-Klops Eye Guy (Power Rangers) and TTG See-More and they fired waves of energy, lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Ulrich, Sandbox, Gaara, Temari, Kankuro, Pakura, Sari, Matsuri, Blossomforth, Selene Tutankhamen, Cere Cere, Fenix, Vapwhirl, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Burst Man and Cloud Man VS Xiao Fung, Milk World, Baloney Brothers (Powerpuff Girls), Bessie (Marvel), Red Guy, Sow (Cow and Chicken), Grizzly Beaver, Cave Cow (Barnyard), Evil Wing Man, Army Dillo, Loyax, Evil HERO Inferno Wing, and Movie Scarecrow - The lightsabers the mascots got are cool

---

Xiao Fung the Demon Sorcerer of Wind was next.

Xiao Fung (to Ulrich): The lightsabers the mascots got are cool. What were their colors?

Ulrich: Poromon's was pink, Manaphy's was aqua blue, Poliwag's was blue and Horsea was green.

Sandbox: Yeah that was so awesome.

Blossomforth: Yeah it sure was.

Fluttershy: As long as they are careful.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja no kidding.

Stealth Elf: I agree.

Xiao Fung: Same here. Lets do it!

Ulrich turned into Terraspin!

Ulrich: TERRASPIN!

He used the Core Medals for Xiao Fung, Evil Bai Tza and Hsi Wu and they fired waves of wind, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and wood and smashed them down

---

Ilana, Snakepit, Anko, Snake Man, Uwabami, Mr. Snake, Lola, Lana, Ets, Juleka, Chloe, Ayla, Jessica, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Darkwing and Dreadwind VS

Enchantress (DC), Inverted World, Dr. Negative, Captain Tightwad, Dirty Bubble, Man Ray, Prawn, Atomic Flounder, Lillith Aensland, Sloppy Joe, D.A.V.E., Teeny, and Scab Fairy - Anne Maria is next

---

Enchantress was next.

Enchantress: (To Ilana) Anne Maria is next. Bout time you guys fought her.

Ilana: I know and on Wawanakwa Island too. Fitting.

Snakepit: It sure is.

Ets: Perfect for her.

Twilight Sparkle: and it'll be awesome to thrash her into next week.

Starshine Sparkle: Before we send her packing to the Xaikora prison.

Spyro: She had it coming too.

Enchantress: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Ilana turned into Crabdozer!

Ilana: CRABDOZER!

She used the Core Medals for Enchantress, Lego Amora and Amora the Enchantress and they fired waves of magic and smashed them down

---

Rex Salazar, Squidstrictor, Squidward, Squilliam, Claw Jaw, Mr. Krabs, SpongeBob, Sandy, Tifa, Flitter, Wheat Grass, Sable Spirit, Angel Wings, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Slugfest and Overkill VS Multiplex, Bon World, Trap Jaw, Whiplash, Tri-Klops, Beast Man, Stinkor, Merman, Count Marzo, Evil Venom Woman, RTN Hinata, Ol' Faceful, and Evil

---

Multiplex was next.

Multiplex (to Rex): So we're facing Anne Maria on Wawanakwa Island. Where it all began

Rex: Yep we sure are and this is gonna be awesome.

Squidstrictor: You got that right.

Tifa: Looking forward to this one.

Pinkie Pie: This is gonna be amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure is.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding.

Sprocket: Yeah this will be good.

Multiplex: Yeah. Lets do it!

Rex turned into CRASHHOPPER!

Rex: CRASHHOPPER!

He used the Core Medals for Multiplex, Biowulf and Noface and they fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down

---

Zak Saturday, Portaler, Danny Phantom, Tucker, Sam Manson, Valerie Grey, Dani Phantom, Jazz Phantom, Eiliea the Winged Mermaid, Drew Saturday, Doc Saturday, Fisk, Zon, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Cassandra and Buddy Pine VS Ivan Kragoff A.K.A. Red Ghost (Marvel), Omikuji World, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Yost Electro, Yost Molten Man, Yost Rhino, Yost Doctor Octopus, Yost Sandman, Saleen, Metallia Youma Third Form, Datum, Gingar, and Armadeevil

- Anne Maria is going back to the Xaikora Prison

---

Red Ghost was next.

Red Ghost (to Zak): Anne Maria is going back to the Xaikora Prison. She should be lucky she's not gonna die.

Zak: Nah she's not worth killing. Got to have at least one Sore Loser alive to gloat to.

Portaler: Yeah that is for sure.

Eiliea: I agree there myself.

Princess Luna: You got that right.

Moondust: Yeah Anne Maria needs to be sent back to prison.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding there.

Gari: You got that right.

Blackout: That is for sure.

Red Ghost: Indeed. Lets do it!

Zak turned into PLESIODRAKE!

Zak: PLESIODRAKE!

He used the Core Medals for Red Ghost, Yost Crimson Dynamo and Yost Pyro and they fired waves of darkness and water and smashed them down.

---

SpongeBob Squarepants, Plantapocalypse, Poison Ivy, Plant Man, Wood Man, Leaf Man, Forest Man, Syd Chang, Becky, Natilee, Princess Mindy, Patrick, Sandy, Squidward, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Manterror and Drill Bit (Beast Wars) VS Spymaster, Diamond World, Skalamander, Catsy (Sailor Moon Crystal), Avery (Sailor Moon Crystal), Bertie (Sailor Moon Crystal), Prisma (Sailor Moon Crystal) Emerald (Sailor Moon Crystal), Morrigan Aensland, Cooler, Krampus (Monster Legends), Scarlet (I Am The Grim Reaper), and Universe 666 Morgana - Anne Maria is going to learn how to live with eating chum for eternity

---

Spymaster was next.

Spymaster: (to Spongebob) Anne Maria is going to learn how to live with eating chum for eternity. I think you can agree that's a fate worse then death.

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) Yeah eating Chum is a fate worse than death.

Plantapocalypse: Yeah no kidding.

Natilee: Hope the Xaikora prison has enough stomach pumps to rev up for her.

THEY LAUGHED!

Patrick: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Princess Celestia: Yeah they are going to need many of them.

King Solar: Yeah that is for sure.

Solar Eclipsa: The chum is gonna make her throw up all her organs.

Patrick: (LAUGHS)

Amber Morning: Yeah. Chum is gonna be coming out of her mouth, ears, nose, eye sockets, butt and navel.

Patrick: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY)

Blackout: (LAUGHS) Yeah that will be funny to see.

Spymaster: Yeah no kidding there but that is funny! Lets do it!

SpongeBob turned into Ripjaws.

SpongeBob: RIPJAWS!

He used the Core Medals for Spymaster, Cluemaster (The Batman) and Trapster and they fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Jungle Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Den-O Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Hong Kong Media King Yang

---

Hong Kong Media King Yang was next.

King Yang: Boy that Anne Maria is one vain girl.

Nico: No kidding there! You have no idea how many cans of hairspray that bitch uses.

May: I'm amazed she hasn't destroyed the ozone layer with them

King Yang: Boy that is a lot of hairspray! I can only speculate. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and init was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Anne Maria, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that Total Drama Sore Loser!

Nico teleported back with them.

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

Den-O: Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Rangers: CLAW CANNON!

They summoned it and charged it up.

Rangers: POWERED BY ANIMAL SPIRITS!

R.J.: WOLF BEAM!

Dominic: RHINO BLASTER!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit King Yang and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Oh yeah! Hong Kong Media King Yang you have failed this world!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Gia: Not so pretty now!

Tsukasa: Now to finish you off!

Kamen Ride: Battle Japan!

Kamen Ride: Battle Cossack!

Kamen Ride: Battle France!

Kamen Ride: Battle Kenya!

Kamen Ride: Miss America!

Tsukasa turned into Battle Japan and Daiki summoned clones of the Battle Fever J team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BATTLE FEVER J!

They turned into the Battle Fever J Rangers!

We went at her and bashed and smashed, and pulveriized and blasted and punched and kicked her all over.

Xenia: TAKE THAT!

Breakdown, Mirage, Linn and Owl used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Breakdown and Mirage's weapons and Linn and Owl's powers 100-fold.

Breakdown and Linn Evans: CONCUSSION JUNGLE BLAST!

Owl and Mirage: OWL RIFLE BLAST!

Optimus Prime of the Autobots and Evil-Lyn: AUTOBOT MAGIC BURST!

Mallow of Grass and Evilseed: GRASS BLAST STORM!

Kim Possible of the Spies and Lady Shiva: SPY MAGIC BLAST!

Anakin of Tatooine and Dr. Destiny: JEDI TATOOINE BLAST!

Sam Simpson of WOOHP and Selene: VAMPIRE WOOHP BLAST!

Tea of the Fairy and Copperhead: FAIRY SNAKE SHOT!

Ebonwumon of the North and Lythos: EARTH SOVEREIGN BLAST!

Azulongmon of the East and Hydros: WATER SOVEREIGN BLAST!

Baihumon of the West and Stratos: WIND SOVEREIGN BLAST!

Zhuqiaomon of the South and Pyros: FIRE SOVEREIGN BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King

Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Brain Freeze, Water Wu, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

THey fired waves of energy and elements.

Rarity, Zoey, Mike, Lola and Qin: TOTAL DRAMA REVENGE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We've had it up to hear with you running loose, loser, you're going back to prison for good!: NATURE ELEMENT STYLE: FLAMINGO FLOWER BLADES!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a massive shower of flamingo flower blades that slashed at Anna Maria!

Perfuma: NATURE STYLE: LILY SHURIKENS!

Perfuma fired lily shurikens that hit Anna Maria!

Ruby Rose: NATURE ROSE STYLE: ROSEY EXPLOSION!

Ruby Rose made massive roses grow all around Anna Maria, and when the roses bloomed, they showed a bomb in each of them, and they exploded!

Jessica Kaios: NATURE FIRE STYLE: BURNING DAISIES!

Jessica Kaios fired fiery daisies that hit Anna Maria and she got burned badly.

Nanami Simpson: NATURE WATER STYLE: WATERLILY HIPPOS!

Nanami Simpson fired waves of water that transformed into waterlily hippos!

Anna Maria: HIPPOS!

THE HIPPOS TRAMPLED ALL OVER THAT BITCH!

Julie Makimoto: NATURE EARTH STYLE: PINK PENSTEMON ELEPHANTS!

Julie Makimoto fired waves of Earth that transformed into pink penstemon elephants and they trampled all over Anna Maria.

Chie Satonaka: NATURE WIND STYLE: PEONY BLADE TORNADO!

Chie Satonaka fired gusts of wind and peony flowers that turned into a peony blade tornado and Anna Maria got shredded by the tornado.

Sari Sumdac: NATURE LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER TULIP BLAST!

Sari Sumdac fired waves of tulips and lightning at Anna Maria and she got electrocuted.

Fuu (Samurai Champloo): NATURE STYLE: SUNFLOWER SOLAR SHURIKENS!

Fuu fired sunflower solar shurikens that slashed at and hit Anna Maria.

Lincoln and his harem: NATURE FINAL SMASH FLOWER BOUQUET EXPLOSION!

Lincoln and his harem fired a massive barrage of explosive flower bouquets that exploded as they hit Anna Maria and she got knocked out. Then, Lincoln tied her up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and beamed her to The Xaikora Prison.

Nico: Have fun spending eternity in The Xaikora Prison, you bitch!

Me: She'll stay there forever unlike what we did to her fellow sore losers, Heather, Alejandro, Jo, Josee, and Jacques, and what we're going to do to Dark Amy should she show her ugly face next.

Lincoln: And with your curse on her, when we deal the death blow on her, her soul will be your prisoner for good. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: G'huun, The Old God of Blood.

?: You shall all pay for what you did to C'Thun, Yogg-Saron, Y'Shaarj, and N'Zoth, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our large gold halos with four orbiting large gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from blasts of blood and the barrier really stood strong against them and Lincoln devoured the blasts of blood as it made him even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, you better come out now, G'huun, or we will force you out.

An eldritch parasitic monstrosity came out, it was G'huun, The Old God of Blood.

Lincoln: So, you've come to avenge your fellow Old Gods, G'huun.

Arpina Apollonia: Too bad for you, you're about to join them in death.

Suddenly, Arpina Apollonia's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached G'huun, she left crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Arpina Apollonia: Your crimes have gone unanswered for eons, G'huun, you and the other Old Gods have caused nothing but pain and suffering to too many innocent people in your never ending quest to destroy Azeroth and turn the worlds into places of darkness and despair. You disgust me to no end, as The Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis and leader of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, I hereby sentence you to death for everything you've done.

Suddenly, Arpina Apollonia was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with stars, fire, flames, and light surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, angels, and Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at G'huun: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: G'huun has angered Arpina Apollonia, and now, the rage of Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis is about to be unleashed.

Then, as the vortex faded, Arpina Apollonia emerged, but she was changed forever.

Arpina Apollonia grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large crimson red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Hieratic Sun Dragon Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Hieratic Sun Dragon Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and crimson red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Arpina Apollonia has on a sleeveless crimson red crop top, crimson red skirt, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Hieratic Sun Dragon Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by fire and light and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Arpina Apollonia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings with yellow tips on the large red feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized red angel wings with yellow tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive red angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Arpina Apollonia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Arpina Apollonia's massive fire greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, fire, flames, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Arpina Apollonia's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Hieratic Inferno Fire Light Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Hieratic Inferno Fire Light Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis Phoenix God Angel and hieroglyphs etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads with crimson red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large crimson red gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with crimson red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with crimson red gems for eyes and crimson red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Arpina Apollonia has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis' head with crimson red gems for eyes and crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji with flames in between the kanji below Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis, phoenix, and angel that said, "Arpina Apollonia, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis, Leader of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Fire and Light, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Despiser and Destroyer of Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik, Archenemy of Gutwrecker, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Master of Fire, Light, The Powers of Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

アルピナ・アポロニア、ヒエラティック・サン・ドラゴンのアバターおよびジーン・スラマー、ヘリオポリスの支配者、ヒエラティック・エジプト・デュエル・モンスター教団のリーダー、善の強力な力、悪者のスラッシャー、火と光のマスター、真の不滅で全能の強力な戦士宇宙の愛する守護天使であり、リンカーンの未来の妻であるラウド、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、ダーク・ルアン、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・チャンドラー、キルジョイ・ハギンズ、そして残りのリンカーンの敵、ゾー

ク・ネクロフェイデスの軽蔑者であり破壊者、ダーク・バクラ、そしてヤミ・マリク、ガットレッカーの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄、そしてマスターのマスター火、光、ヒエラティック・サン・ドラゴンの力のヘリオポリス、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使の支配者

Arpina Apollonia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HIERATIC SUN DRAGON OVERLORD OF HELIOPOLIS AVATAR-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN SOLAR FIRE INFERNO FIRESTORM HIERATIC SUN DRAGON OVERLORD OF HELIOPOLIS DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN SOLAR FIRE INFERNO FIRESTORM HIERATIC SUN DRAGON OVERLORD OF HELIOPOLIS DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN SOLAR FIRE INFERNO FIRESTORM HIERATIC SUN DRAGON OVERLORD OF HELIOPOLIS DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Arpina Apollonia's Super Angel-Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis Avatar-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when G'huun saw it, he fired blasts of blood at her to kill her, but Arpina Apollonia fired a massive barrage of crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit G'huun and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, but now, he was enraged.

Me: No way, did Arpina just transform?

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear G'huun apart and make him pay for everything.

Arpina Apollonia: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Solar Fire Inferno Firestorm Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Solar Fire Inferno Firestorm Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Arpina Apollonia.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon

Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, G'huun, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to take you down.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, and now, it's high-time for you to pay for all of your crimes, you parasite!

Arpina Apollonia, Lincoln, and I went after G'huun, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at G'huun, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by

firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Arpina Apollonia also did the same by firing crimson red energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Arpina Apollonia, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and it made G'huun even more madder than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into G'huun, and then, Lincoln began absorbing G'huun into his body as he and all of us assimilated his Nigh limitless pestilence, Nigh limitless corruption, Godly strength, and Godly durability and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of G'huun, and he banished G'huun to The Black Abyss. Everyone cheered wildly for what Arpina Apollonia, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Arpina Apollonia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large crimson red planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive crimson red angel wings and medium sized crimson red angel wings underneath are permanent.

Arpina Apollonia: Reap what you have sown, parasite. Thanks for helping me take down G'huun, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Arpina.

Me: My pleasure, Arpina.

Suddenly, Arpina Apollonia wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his ten-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Arpina Apollonia's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Demon, and Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and light and fire behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Arpina Apollonia sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and light and fire and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Arpina Apollonia and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught that ugly parasitic eldritch abomination a lesson.

Luan: And Lincoln absorbed him and acquired all of his powers and abilities.

Me: And sent his black soul to The Black Abyss to join the others. So, Lincoln, who's the next girl we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

(CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS)

Suddenly, we saw a Kirin made of black fire pass through the skies.

Panda Faye Ling: Was that…?

Lincoln: It is, Panda, I think I know who we're meeting tomorrow: Adele Heihuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Kirin.

We gasped.

Selene Arcangela: I knew it was her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Adele Heihuo is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of black fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Kirin, along with having black angel wings along with having intense black fire powers. She's known as The Powerhouse of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, and she has superhuman strength that can split trees, break boulders, and even bring a fully grown man down with one punch to the stomach. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy

Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of black fire and she also helped in getting him physically stronger through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Adele hates Lynn with a blazing passion because of her bone-headedness, out of control superstitious attitude, her gross manners which included bad table manners, not bathing, belching, and farting at people, her brutish nature especially with The Packing Day Fiasco when she goes nuts, and black-hearted hatred towards Lincoln, and in one incident, Lincoln was badly beaten almost to the point of death by that bitch, Lynn, and that caused Adele to beat Lynn up super badly and sent her to the hospital in a full-body cast for a year, and Adele healed Lincoln by feeding him a blood bag.

Nico: WHAT?!

Me: Oh, I still remembered that. Adele really despised Lynn for what she did to Lincoln that day, and she had to spend a year in the hospital in a full-body cast.

Nicholette Torrington: You said a mouthful. But, angering Adele was almost like angering a Kirin, and when that happens, the consequences are really really painful.

Lynn: I admit I deserved it.

Nico: Yeesh.

Lincoln: Lynn got beaten to a pulp by Adele and we hoped that she learned her lesson, but apparently not. Because of Dark Lynn's stupidity, she didn't stay clear of them, and she'd always gotten beaten up into a pulp and had to spend a month in the hospital.

Eli: Ouch.

Tri-Klops: Serves that bitch right.

Xiao Fung: I hope we kill the rest of the jerks.

Me: Yeah!

Enchantress: I'm sure we will.

Qin: I agree.

Me: There's only a few of them left.

Xenia: Yep.

Multiplex: Let's celebrate!

Red Ghost: But preferably somewhere else

Nico: Yeah this island is a dump. Great job today everyone.

Rarity: (To the viewers) Hope you had a fun time watching this darlings. This was fun.

Nico: Yep.

We went to Lynn's Table for some fun and a party and enjoyed the rest of the day before going to sleep.

Meanwhile at the Xaikora prison, Anna Maria was having her dinner in Solitary Confiinement for her escape.

She had an empty bowl for now.

Anna Maria: CURSES! THAT CURSED TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! I HATE THOSE ASSHOLES SO MUCH!

Chef: DINNER!

She got a big bowl of chum.

LOUD FART!

Anna Marie: I HATE CHUM!

She was going to have all of eternity to think about her crimes. Until then ENJOY YOUR CHUM!

TO BE CONTINUED

---

PART 8 DONE

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer,

Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Quadraxis, Infernotron, Bugbear, Cerberus (MLP), Ghost Bride and Riff Raff Sam as well as Tsuyoshi, Flame Princess, Ghost Princess, Bee Princess, Light Princess and Muscle Princess and we're going to the Lynn's Table for some fun and grub and we're going to battle an old enemy of Horsea. Her name is Kendra Corrington and she is also an old enemy of Maria Dunbar and she is a girl THAT REALLY HATES MARIA WITH A VENGEANCE! As well as Horsea. And Finn, Princess Bubblegum, Flame Princess and Maria are all going to transform against her. Also we're going to battle Another Quadraxis, Infernotron, Bugbear, Cerberus (MLP), Ghost Bride and Riff Raff who are the gene-slammer of Preciomon and JungleMojyamon and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for SkullGreymon and her name is Laura Skullsmoosher Grey and she is deadl.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Amaya Nightshade, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon King of Atum, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the Fire Elementals: Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the west of Gotham Royal York, and we got trouble: an old enemy of Melanie Martinez's is running loose, his name is Antonio Rodriguez, he's a professional super heavyweight bodybuilder from the bodybuilding competitions Melanie competed in and won in the past, and he was driven by hatred and jealousy over what Melanie's been doing winning the bodybuilding competitions over and over, and he won second place. He disappeared years ago, but now, we got word that Antonio's back, and the bad news: he's used an experimental muscle growth formula that he'd stolen from a lab in Los Angeles, and he suddenly grew into a 12'5" massive hulk and he's causing havoc, we're going to take him down, and Lincoln's going to drain him dry of his newly gained extremely massive muscle mass, excessive virility, excessive testosterone, and excessive massive physical strength and reduce him to skin and bones and throw him in prison forever, and we're going to meet the next of the Gene-Slammers and Avatars of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist Duel Monsters, her name is Adele Heihuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Kirin, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of black fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Kirin, along with having black angel wings along with having intense black fire powers. She's known as The Powerhouse of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, and she has superhuman strength that can split trees, break boulders, and even bring a fully grown man down with one punch to the stomach. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of black fire and she also helped in getting him physically stronger through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Adele hates Lynn with a blazing passion because of her bone-headedness, out of control superstitious attitude, her gross manners which included bad table manners, not bathing, belching, and farting at people, her brutish nature especially with The Packing Day Fiasco when she goes nuts, and black-hearted hatred towards Lincoln, and in one incident, Lincoln was badly beaten almost to the point of death by that bitch, Lynn, and that caused Adele to beat Lynn up super badly and sent her to the hospital in a full-body cast for a year, and Adele healed Lincoln by feeding him a blood bag.

Part 9 is where we face Billy McLean and Dark Amy on Pahkitew Island and we're going to banish them to the Black Abyss.

See you next time.

# ENDGAME OF XEHANORT PART 9

PAHKITEW ISLAND - Billy McLean and Dark Amy

---

Walking over to Lynn's Table was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Quadraxis, Infernotron, Bugbear, Cerberus (MLP), Ghost Bride and Riff Raff Sam as well as Tsuyoshi, Flame Princess, Ghost Princess, Bee Princess, Light Princess and Muscle Princess and we were heading there for some grub and our next rescue.

Qin: Boy I can't wait for a good meal.

Nico: Me too.

Xenia: Same here.

Flame Princess: I'm so excited for this.

Camie: Me too.

Tsuyoshi: I am excited for this too.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Tsuyoshi, I want to thank you, Quadraxis, and your teams for coming

Tsuyoshi: No problem Nico. This will be so fun.

Lola: It sure will.

Flame Princess: Yeah it sure will be cool.

Nico: Flame Princess, how are things between you and Finn?

Flame Princess: Doing really great Nico. Me and Finn…

She showed an amazing ring on her finger.

Nico: (GASP) You're engaged!

Me: Wow congratulations! Boy you and Finn are gonna be so happy together.

Flame Princess: Yeah we sure are. Just like Jake and Lady Rainicorn.

Me: I know.

Xenia: That is so awesome.

Nico: Good. Honestly, it was complicated who Finn would end up with. No offense.

Flame Princess: None taken. But yeah. I know.

Xenia: The Land of Ooo has come a long way.

Camie: Yeah. Went from a Post-Apocalyptic land to a land on the brink of recovery.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Yeah no kidding. I'm glad Finn and Jake are doing their hardest.

Qin: Me too.

Lola: Yeah. Wow! We sure showed Anne Maria what for!

Camie: Yeah that hairspray monster really got what's coming to her.

Nico: But she tried to spray Ed!

Eddy: No kidding! Good thing that Lumpy moved too fast for her.

Xenia: Yeah!

Zarya: Seeing Anne Maria do that reminded me of those frat kids we dealt with in that universe to battle Bertram.

Nico: Don't remind me.

Nicole: Yeah that was crazy.

Carol: It sure was.

Nico: But aside from that, she was easy to anger.

Me: Yeah no kidding. What a hot headed temper.

Varie: She had a really nasty disposition.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: That monster.

Xenia: Yep.

Laney: Now she's back in the Xaikora Prison forever.

Lana: Yeah!

Lily: I hope she's miserable in Solitary Confinement.

Nico: It's fitting that she'll eat chum considering her Militia troops

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah you got that right!

Xenia: Yeah!

Gwen (Total Drama): Now we just have to deal with 2 more sore losers and then the world will be free from them.

Camie: Yeah!

Me: Gwen I can't believe Billy put you and all the contestants of Total Drama through all that shit!

Xenia: Yeah! No kidding!

Lola: What he did makes him a demonic scourge of the Earth!

Gwen: That is for sure. What he did nearly destroyed our lives!

Me: Yeah! Soon Billy and Dark Amy will be long forgotten. We just got to wait for them to make their move.

Nico: Yep and then BAM! We hit them hard.

Maria: Now let's enjoy a good meal.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: It'll take a while for it to be ready. So lets find out what Lincoln has to tell us.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves an emergency that we are absolutely not going to like in the slightest: Maria, Horsea, are you familiar with someone by the name of Kendra Corrington?

Maria and Horsea gasped in horror!

Maria and Horsea: WHAT?! KENDRA CORRINGTON'S BACK?!

Nico: Yikes! Do you and Horsea know her?

Horsea: Know her? We hate her!

Maria: Horsea's right, Kendra Corrington is an old enemy of mine from long ago along with Horsea's, she's a heartless, black-hearted, evil, monstrous, sadistic, sick, twisted bitch who hated me and Horsea with a bloodthirsty vengeance. We drove her out of the city long ago, how did she come back?!

Lincoln: You're not going to like it, it appears she's thrown in her lot with Xehanort to finally kill you and Horsea.

Horsea: WHAT?! She made a deal with that monster?! That's it, she's going down!

Maria: And she's heading straight into The Black Abyss for what she's done!

Me: You said it.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: I literally can't believe Kendra's back, and she's thrown in her lot and made a deal with Xehanort, she's going to pay for this!

Nico: I hope that bitch gets torn apart in the nastiest way imaginable.

Me: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles

grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Kendra Corrington) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Kendra Corrington, she's 20 yards away, but bad news: she's also got an army of Heartless with her, just as I saw, she's thrown in her lot with Xehanort.

Nico: That bitch, let's get her!

Lincoln: And tear her and her army of Heartless apart. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began

sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Kendra Corrington.

Layla heard a Pokemon cry.

Layla Williams: Look there.

We saw a Virizion!

Me: Whoa a Virizion!

Qin: One of the legendary Swords of Justice.

Me: Yep.

Layla Williams: And she's hungry.

Virizion: Yeah I'm hungry.

We got her apples.

Me: There you go.

She was eating them.

Virizion: Ahh thank you.

Me: You're welcome.

Layla Williams: Do you want to come with us?

Virizion: I would be honored.

Nico: You won't regret it.

Me: Yeah.

We arrived at Lynn's Table and went in.

Nico: GOOD MORNING LYNN'S TABLE CREW!

Lynn Sr.: Hey guys! Welcome! Usuals?

Nico: You know it Mr. Lynn. We'll eat in a few. After we take care of something first.

Lynn Sr.: No rush guys! Coming right up!

Nico: Awesome.

I put up force fields to prevent the area and building from being damaged.

Me: There.

Maria: Now where is that bitch?

Me: There!

We saw our target: a girl with wild black hair, red eyes of hate, she has on tattered clothes, and she carved on her arms, "KILL MARIA AND HORSEA!", with a knife, it was Kendra Corrington, and as Lincoln said, she also has an army of Heartless with her.

Lincoln: There's Kendra. Let's take care of the Heartless first, then, we deal with Kendra.

Lincoln summoned a massive horde of Keyblades made of light and he sent them right at The Heartless army, and all of them were slain by them and we absorbed their negative energy and gained a massive power boost, and that pissed Kendra Corrington off when she saw us and we landed.

Maria: I thought I warned you never to show your ugly face in town again, Kendra!

Horsea: You really have lost your sanity! You're even more insane than ever!

Kendra Corrington: SHUT THE FUCK UP! You both have ruined my life! I would've finally killed you both years ago if you hadn't driven me out of town!

Me: You brought all that on yourself you bitch!

William: That was all your doing, bitch! And don't you dare think I'm going to let you hurt my wife and Horsea, I'd rather see you die than let you hurt my family!

Kendra Corrington: THEN, DIE!

Kendra Corrington charged at William with a knife, but Maria and Horsea blasted her with water and ink and sent her crashing into a wall Lincoln made.

Maria: Okay, that crossed it, you bitch!

Finn: There's no way I'm ever going to forgive someone like that, especially someone who's gone and made a deal with Xehanort, what the heck! This is where you're going to die here and now.

Qin: Yeah!

Xenia: And it's going to be painful!

Camie: VERY PAINFUL!

She grabbed Horsea and stabbed her knife into her side.

Maria: HORSEA!

But what she saw was not Horsea but rather a stuffed animal bomb!

Kendra Corrington: Oh crap.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Horsea: Nice try you bitch!

Poliwag: NO ONE DOES THAT TO MY GIRLFRIEND!

He fired bubblebeam blasts at her and smashed her all over.

I grabbed Kendra and kneed her in the face and then threw her into a wall.

She went at me and I threw acid and splashed her in her face and burned her bad!

Virizion charged at her.

She used Secret Sword and slashed Kendra.

Virizion: Take that!

Layla Williams: And this!

She formed a leaf scythe and slashed her all over.

Tracer turned into Water Hazard!

Tracer: WATER HAZARD!

She fired a blast of water and drenched her.

She used the Core Medals for Rojo, Metallo and Man Bat.

Dudley Puppy: Lets bring the stink!

Water Hazard and Dudley: FARTS AND WATER BURST!

They fired waves of farts and water and blasted Kendra!

Qin: Take that bitch!

Yumi turned into Whampire!

Yumi: WHAMPIRE!

She fired massive blasts of darkness and blasted her all over.

She used the Core Medals for Merman, Count Marzo and Two Bad.

Alister: Lets make this fun.

Whampire and Alister: DARKNESS FLAME STORM!

They fired waves of darkness and fire and blasted Kendra all over.

Xenia: YEAH!

Carol: Try this on! Lincoln supercharge me!

Lincoln: Coming at you Carol!

Carol grabbed Kendra and Lincoln fired a massive blast of lightning and using the powers of King Kong from 1962 she electrocuted her with intense lightning!

ELECTRICITY SURGES!

KENDRA SCREAMED IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN AS SHE WAS ELECTROCUTED WITH BILLIONS OF VOLTS OF ELECTRICITY!

Nico: SHOCKING!

Carol punched and burned her all over with punches and slaps of intense lightning.

She kicked her and knocked her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Vince: Nice one babe!

Nico: That was awesome!

Lola: It sure was!

Lori: That bitch literally had it coming!

Carol: YEAH! Thanks guys

Ben turned into Bloxx!

Ben: BLOXX!

He turned into a club and bashed her.

He used the Core Medals for Billy Numerous, TTG Billy Numerous and TTG Gizmo.

Lego Superman: Lets make this fun!

Bloxx and Lego Superman: LEGO BASHER SUPREME!

They bashed and smashed and pulverized Kendra all over!

Julie turned into Fasttrack!

Julie: FASTTRACK!

She ran fast and punched and smashed and bashed Kendra all over!

She used the Core Medals for Captain Boomerang, Bull and Boomerang!

Sly (Ty): (Australian Accent) Lets make this fun mates!

Fasttrack and Sly: SPEEDING BOOMERANG BASHER!

They fired waves of boomerangs and bashed her down.

Qin: Take that!

Xenia: Right on!

Valon: (Australian Accent) Lets see how she likes this mates! I play FULL ARMOR GRAVITATION!

He merged with his Armor Cards and got a WICKED BADASS ARMOR SUIT!

Me: WHOA! Valon that is one awesome badass Armor!

Valon: Thanks mate. Lets see how she likes this.

Me: I equip myself with DIVINE SWORD PHOENIX BLADE!

I got said Sword!

Me: YEAH! Lets get her!

Me and Valon went at her!

Me and Valon: PHOENIX PHYSICS KNIGHT SLASHER!

Me and Valon formed into a deadly phoenix of the Quantum Equations and it slammed into Kendra and bashed and burned her all over!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: THAT WAS AWESOME!

Lola: Nice job!

Me: That was an awesome combo!

Valon: It sure was mate!

Zick turned into Eye Guy!

Zick: EYE GUY!

He fired laser blasts and blasted her all over!

He used the Core Medals for Tri-Klops, Stinkor and Whiplash.

Sulley: Lets scare her silly!

Eye Guy and Sulley: MONSTER FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Xenia: OH YEAH!

Me: I know! How about this! I empower my sword with the power of HARPIE LADY SPARROW FORMATION!

Nico: This will be cool!

Me: Now this! SUZAKU OF THE SOUTH FLAMING WHIRLWIND!

I fired a massive wave of fire from my sword and it formed into a Phoenix and it spun around and blasted Kendra with intense flames!

Nico: WHOA! That was awesome!

Xenia: YEAH!

Ulrich turned into Terraspin!

Ulrich: TERRASPIN!

He fired waves of wind and blasted her all over.

He used the Core Medals for Xiao Fung, Evil Bai Tza and Po Kong.

Mai Valentine: Lets bring the winds of the Harpies!

Terraspin and Mai Valentine: WIND HARPIE FEATHER STORM!

They fired waves of wind and feathers and blasted Kendra with intense winds.

Nico: WOW! That was cool!

Me: It sure is! How about this too. I empower my sword with CHARGE OF THE LIGHT BRIGADE! This time it's not going to be a misunderstood failed attack like it was during the Crimean War. LIGHT BRIGADE ASSAULT BLAST!

I fired a massive blast of light and it formed into the Light Brigade and it blasted down Kendra.

Nico: WHOA! YEAH!

Camie: Take that!

Nicole: That was awesome!

Me: It sure was!

Ilana turned into Crabdozer!

Ilana: CRABDOZER!

She fired waves of fire and blasted Kendra.

She used the core medals for Starving Venom Fusion Dragon, Enchantress and Lego Amara.

Joey: All right! Lets make this fun!

Crabdozer and Joey Wheeler: FLAMING VENOMOUS FIRE BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and blasted her all over.

Me: YEAH! Now I empower my Sword with PALEOZOIC CANADIA! This one has 505 million years of power in it! CAMBRIAN UNDERSEA TSUNAMI!

I fired a massive wave of water and it had creatures from the Cambrian in it and the water hit Kendra and blasted her all over and the creatures mauled her.

Me: YEAH!

Xenia: WHOA!

Nicole: That was awesome dad!

Rex turned into Crashhopper!

Rex: CRASHHOPPER!

He jumped and smashed her all over the place.

He used the Core Medals for Multiplex, TTG Billy Numerous and Multiple Man.

Me: Lets make this infernal. I empower my sword with the power of VOLCANIC DOOMFIRE!

Axel Brody: Lets do it!

Crashhopper, Axel Brody and me: VOLCANIC FIREBALL

SHOWER!

We fired a massive barrage of volcanic fireballs and they hit Kendra and blasted her all over!

Nico: WHOA! That was awesome!

Lola: YEAH!

Zak turned into Plesiodrake!

Zak: PLESIODRAKE!

He fired waves of water and blasted her.

He used the Core Medals for Red Ghost, Yost Crimson Dynamo and Yose Molten Man.

Me: Time for some space power! I empower my sword with the power of NUMBER 83: GALAXY QUEEN!

I had my sword turn into a Space Blade of Galaxies!

Me: WHOA! COOL!

Sailor Sun: Lets make this a Stellar Battle.

Me: Lets!

Plesiodrake, Sailor Sun and me: 83 GALAXIES OF THE STELLAR SUN BLAST!

We fired waves of galaxies and stars and blasted Kendra all over with intense power and blasted her all over.

Xenia: YEAH!

Nico: WHOA! That was powerful!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: WOW! That was cool!

SpongeBob turned into Ripjaws!

SpongeBob: RIPJAWS!

He fired waves of water and blasted her all over.

He used the Core Medals for Spymaster, Prawn and Dirty Bubble!

Me: Lets give her some Krabby Patties! I empower my sword with the power of HUNGRY BURGER!

I got a VORACIOUS BURGER BLADE!

Me: WHOA! This sword looks like it has a bloodthirsty appetite!

Nico: No fucking shit!

Patrick: Lets get this girl!

Ripjaws, me and Patrick: VORACIOUS BURGERS OF DOOM ASSAULT!

We fired waves of burgers with ferocious teeth and blasted her and mauled her all over.

Nico: WHOA!

Lola: YIKES!

Me: That was cool!

Ripjaws: It sure was! How about this too?

Frostasaurus: Lets bring a cold wave to her!

Ripjaws and Frostasaurus: COLD FISH BLAST!

They fired waves of ice and blasted her all over.

She charged and tried to stab Horsea again but I kicked her away!

Me: Can't you try anything different?

Kendra Corrington: NOT UNTIL I KILL MARIA!

I slashed her all over.

Kendra Corrington: AFTER I KILL YOU, YOUR BLUE BOYFRIEND IS NEXT AFTER I RAPE HIM!

WE GASPED!

Me: Uh oh!

Nico: NO ONE TALKS THAT WAY TO OUR MASCOTS!

Poliwag: Especially to my girlfriend!

Me: How about this nasty germ! I empower my sword with GIANT GERM!

It turned my sword into a huge bacteria sword!

Me: WHOA! This is a gross one. BACTERIAL SNOT STORM!

I fired a massive wave of snot and it drenched her all over.

Nico: OH SICK!

Xenia: YUCK!

Me: How about this one then. I empower my sword with MAJU GARZETT!

It formed into a sword of undead slop.

Me: SLUDGE REGURGITATION TSUNAMI!

I fired a massive vomitosis blast of sludge and slop and it drenched Kendra and she SMELLED REALLY HORRIBLE!

Me: OH SICK!

Xenia: That is disgusting!

Horsea: AND FOR THE RECORD I DON'T TAKE KINDLY TO

ANYONE TALKING TO ME THAT WAY OR MY BOYFRIEND!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted her!

Nico: YEAH! YOU TELL HER!

She grabbed Horsea and tried to choke her.

But the sludge from my sword made her too slippery and Horsea slipped out of her fingers.

Horsea: Yuck!

She kicked Kendra.

Me: Looks like my Sword of The Undead Sludge really was gross but awesome.

Camie: Yep.

Kendra: (GROWLS IN RAGE!) THEN I'LL GO AFTER YOU MARIA!

Maria gave her the middle finger and Kendra went at her.

I got in front of her. Then…

SHEEEN!

I STABBED HER RIGHT THROUGH HER CHEST RIGHT THROUGH HER BLACK HEART!

Nico: WHOA!

I pulled my sword out and she belched up a HUGE AMOUNT OF BLOOD!

She was dying.

Maria fired water at her and drenched her.

Qin: YEAH!

Finn: Now it's time for our fun.

Kendra: (Dying) You will pay for this! (BELCHES UP BLOOD)

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF FINN WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE ICE PHOENIX AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL AND THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE ICE PHOENIX AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND FINN ABSORBED THEM AND HE GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Finn was surrounded by a massive vortex of light blue energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blonde phoenix with red eyes glaring at Kendra Corrington: the red eyes of eternal death!

Flame Princess: WHOA!

Jake the Dog: Oh man, Finn's about to transform!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Finn's sword, and then, it glowed and then, surrounding the massive vortex of light blue energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blonde phoenix with red eyes glaring at Kendra Corrington: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HIM AND HIS POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO FINN! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, FINN, THE HERO OF THE LAND OF OOO EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

ADVENTURE TIME INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Finn grew from 8'9" to 9'3" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much larger and he now has ten-pack abs, he has metal gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large light blue planets orbiting around his legs, he has light blue and orange highlights in the bangs of his long blonde hair that reached to the length of his shoulders with blue phoenix flame ombre streaks in the back and on the two strands of hair in front of his face and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon marine blue eyes and a light blue energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, he has a rainbow phoenix and rainbow angel holding a flame emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with light blue iris, he has on phoenix earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the

Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue gems embedded in the gold flame links and blue crystal links and an orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix and angel with blue and orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis for the pendant on his bare chest and he now has fine hair on his forearms, short beard stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his massive pecs and he has a gold harness with large gold chest harness and large blue and orange gems on the gold crisscrossing straps with a kanji that said, "Finn Perkins, Awesome Hero of The Land of Ooo, Fiery Adventurer, and Awesome Friend and Boyfriend." Finn has on a light blue version of He Man 2002's loincloth, light blue shorts, long white trenchcoat coattails with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on them and tattooed on Finn's wider and more muscular back is a Phoenix and Angel surrounded by fire and flames and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a blue gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for him Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Finn felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive blonde angel wings with blue and orange tips on the large blonde feathers grew much larger for his new body and his medium sized blonde angel wings with blue and orange tips underneath his massive blonde angel wings grew a little larger, and his eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with light blue tips and orange markings grew larger and longer for his new body, Finn has on a Ring of The Phoenix with light blue gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his large right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on his large left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand and he has on marine blue fingerless gloves with a Phoenix and Angel on the back of his hands with gold-armored claws covering his fingers and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Finn's massive Finn's Cosmic Eternal Adventure Inferno Firestorm Almighty Helios True Immortal Greek Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Adventure Inferno Firestorm Almighty Helios True Immortal Greek Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Justice and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began to merge together and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light blue energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Finn Perkins' Cosmic Eternal Harmony Adventure Inferno Firestorm Almighty Helios True Immortal Greek Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Adventure Inferno Firestorm Almighty Helios True Immortal Greek Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded blue gems and Helios, the Greek God of Fire with flames surrounding him etched the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with blue gems for the eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large light blue gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are The Elements of Harmony and The Unity Stones on top of The Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with light blue gems for eyes and in their open mouths and a large gold phoenix head with light blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold phoenix heads for the pommel, Finn has on his brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with light blue gems on his arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with light blue gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a light blue and orange kanji with orange and blue flames in between the kanji below the Phoenix and Angel said, "Finn Perkins, Awesome and Brave Adventurer, Survivor of The Apocalypse, Best Friend of Jake The Dog, Friend of The Inhabitants of The Land of Ooo, Loving Boyfriend of Flame Princess, Thrasher of Bad Guys, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and

Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Helios, and Master of Stars, Orange Fire, Blue Fire, Blue Flames, Orange Flames, Phoenixes, and Angels"

フィン・パーキンス、素晴らしくて勇敢な冒険家、黙示録の生存者、犬のジェイクの親友、ウーの国の住民の友人、フレイムプリンセスの愛するボーイフレンド、悪人のスラッシャー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情、真実、正義の偉大な神、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガン州の救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ヘリオスの使者およびチャンピオン、そして星のマスター、オレンジファイア、ブルーファイア、ブルーフレーム、オレンジフレーム、フェニックス、エンジェル

Finn has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ADVENTURE INFERNO FIRESTORM ALMIGHTY HELIOS GREEK FIRESTORM PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ADVENTURE INFERNO FIRESTORM ALMIGHTY HELIOS GREEK FIRESTORM PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ADVENTURE INFERNO FIRESTORM ALMIGHTY HELIOS GREEK FIRESTORM PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Finn's Super Angel-Phoenix-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Flame Princess saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding, but when Kendra Corrington saw it, she went ballistic and charged at him to kill him, but Finn fired a massive barrage of light blue energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit Kendra Corrington and sent her flying into another wall Lincoln made, she got back up, but now, she was seething with rage.

Finn: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Adventure Inferno Firestorm Almighty Helios Greek Firestorm Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Adventure Inferno Firestorm Almighty Helios Greek Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Hope) That was just for starters, Kendra, there's a lot of people who also want to end you for everything you did in trying to kill Maria and Horsea.

Flame Princess: You said it, now it's my turn.

Suddenly, Flame Princess' crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a red orange and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Flame Princess' Fire Kingdom Defender Phoenix Draconic Firestorm Greatsword of Fire Kingdom Defender Phoenix Draconic Firestorm Justice from her back, and as she approached Kendra Corrington, she left red orange and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Flame Princess: You really are a stupid rotten no good no account slime bag who gives all girls a really really bad name, and there's no way I'm letting you get off scot free, Kendra, this is where you die once and for all.

Suddenly, Flame Princess was surrounded by a massive vortex of red orange and yellow energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a crimson red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Kendra Corrington: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Flame Princess emerged, but she was changed forever.

Flame Princess grew from 7'9" to 8'3" in height, she has metal gold braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large orange and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights on the bangs of her long orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon crimson red eyes and a red orange and yellow energy aura with stars, flames, fire, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a dragon and phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange and yellow gems on the gold flame links and orange and yellow crystal links and red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a phoenix with with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Flame Princess has on her orange and red dress, orange pants, orange shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, flames, fire, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and dragon surrounded by flames and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Flame Princess felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with yellow tips on the large orange feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized orange angel wings with yellow tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive orange angel wings and she now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings. Flame Princess has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange and yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Red Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on fingerless red gloves with golden armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Flame Princess' massive Flame Princess' Fire Kingdom Defender Phoenix Draconic Firestorm Greatsword of Fire Kingdom Defender Phoenix Draconic Firestorm Justice and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red orange and yellow energy, stars, flames, fire, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Flame Princess' Cosmic Eternal Harmony Fire Kingdom Defender Phoenix Draconic Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Fire Kingdom Defender Phoenix Draconic Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange and yellow gems and a phoenix and dragon etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are The Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of The Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes and large gold phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with flames in between the kanji below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Flame Princess, Defender of The Fire Kingdom, Ex-Daughter and Destroyer of The Flame King, Loving Girlfriend of Finn the Human, Destroyer of The Kingdom of Ooo's Greatest Threats, Archenemy of Infernotron, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Fire, Dragons,

Phoenixes, and Angels"

炎のプリンセス、炎の王国の擁護者、炎の王の元娘で破壊者、人間フィンの愛するガールフレンド、ウー王国の最大の脅威の破壊者、インフェルノトロンの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして火、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Flame Princess has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FIRE PRINCESS-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY FLAME ELEMENTAL FIRE PRINCESS INFERNO FIRESTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY FLAME ELEMENTAL FIRE PRINCESS INFERNO FIRESTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY FLAME ELEMENTAL FIRE PRINCESS INFERNO FIRESTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX GOD ANGEL RAGE!

We were amazed by Flame Princess' Super Angel-Fire Princess-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Kendra Corrington saw it, she went ballistic and charged at Flame Princess, but Flame Princess fired a massive barrage of red orange and yellow energy, stars, flames, fire, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Kendra Corrington and sent her flying into a tree, she got back up, but now, she was pissed.

Flame Princess: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Fire Elemental Princess Inferno Firestorm Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Fire Elemental Princess Inferno Firestorm Dragon Phoenix God Angel Rage) Hate getting burned? Too bad, this is the consequence of your misdeeds.

Princess Bubblegum: That's right, now it's my turn to teach you a lesson.

Suddenly, Princess Bubblegum's eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a bubblegum pink energy aura with stars, light, candy, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Kendra Corrington, she left bubblegum pink energy, stars, light, candy, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Princess Bubblegum: You've got some nerve showing up here, even after you got chased out years ago, but to find out you made a deal with Xehanort and came back for revenge, that's the last straw, you're never leaving here alive, this is where you die, Kendra.

Suddenly, Princess Bubblegum was surrounded by a massive vortex of bubblegum pink energy with stars, light, and candy surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Kendra Corrington: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Princess Bubblegum emerged, but she was changed forever.

Princess Bubblegum grew to 8'3" in height, she has metal gold braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large bubblegum pink planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights on the bangs of her long bubblegum pink hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and a bubblegum pink energy aura with stars, light, candy, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a dragon and phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Candy, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with bubblegum pink gems on the gold star links and bubblegum pink links and bubblegum pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a phoenix with bubblegum pink gems for eyes and holding the Candy, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Princess Bubblegum has on her pink dress, pink pants, pink shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, candy, light, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel surrounded by candy and light and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a pink gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Princess Bubblegum felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive bubblegum pink angel wings with pink tips on the large bubblegum pink feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized bubblegum pink angel wings with pink tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive bubblegum pink angel wings and she now has eleven massive and long bubblegum pink wolf tails with light pink tips and light pink markings. Princess Bubblegum has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large bubblegum gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on fingerless pink gloves with golden armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Princess Bubblegum's massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of bubblegum pink energy, stars, light, candy, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Princess Bubblegum's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Candy Kingdom Defender Solar Light Fury Candy Master Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Candy Kingdom Defender Solar Light Fury Candy Master Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded bubblegum pink gems and a phoenix and dragon etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large bubblegum pink gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are The Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of The Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with bubblegum pink gems for eyes and large gold phoenix head with bubblegum pink gems for eyes and large bubblegum pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with bubblegum pink gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with bubblegum pink gems for eyes and large bubblegum pink gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a bubblegum pink kanji with stars and candy in between the kanji below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Princess Bubblegum, Ruler of The Candy Kingdom, Destroyer of The Kingdom of Ooo's Greatest Threats, Archenemy of Ant Berry and The Indigestible Wad, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Candy, Light, Phoenixes, and Angels"

プリンセス・バブルガム、キャンディー・キングダムの支配者、ウー王国最大の脅威の破壊者、アント・ベリーと難消化性札束の大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気、信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、

驚くほど強力驚くべき強力な教師の生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、キャンディ、光、フェニックス、天使の達人

Princess Bubblegum has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CANDY PRINCESS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SOLAR LIGHT STAR STORM FURY CANDY PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SOLAR LIGHT STAR STORM FURY CANDY PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SOLAR LIGHT STAR STORM FURY CANDY PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Princess Bubblegum's Super Angel-Candy Princess-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Kendra Corrington saw it, she went ballistic and charged at Princess Bubblegum, but Princess Bubblegum fired a massive barrage of bubblegum pink energy, stars, light, candy, phoenixes, and angels which hit Kendra Corrington and sent her flying into a tree, she got back up, but now, she was pissed.

Princess Bubblegum: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Star Storm Fury Candy Princess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Star Storm Fury Candy Princess Phoenix God Angel Love) Now, it's just Maria that's left to transform.

Maria: And then, we can trash this bitch.

Suddenly, Maria's amber eyes turned neon amber and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Maria Rockell's Egypt Tefnut Oceanic Ocean Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Oceanic Ocean Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Kendra Corrington, she left aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Maria: I thought we'd never have to see your ugly face ever again, Kendra. Horsea and I made sure we drove you out of town especially after we told your parents everything about all of the bullshit you pulled in the past. But, now we find out you've come back for more and you even made a deal with Xehanort, that's the last straw, this time, I'm going to make sure you never come back, you're going to die here and now.

Suddenly, Maria was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels flying and swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Kendra Corrington: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Maria emerged, but she was changed forever.

Maria grew from 7'9" to 8'3" in height, she has metal gold braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon amber eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a mermaid, water horse, phoenix, and angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on mermaid earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has a mermaid with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her aqua blue mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold water drop links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Maria has on an aqua blue dress, aqua blue stockings, aqua blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a mermaid, phoenix, angel, and water horse surrounded by water and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an aqua blue gem with neon glowing aqua blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Maria felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with aqua blue tips on the large brown feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized brown angel wings with aqua blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive brown angel wings and she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with aqua blue tips and aqua blue markings. Maria has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and wedding ring on her left pinkie finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on aqua blue fingerless gloves with gold armor and gold claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Maria's massive Maria Rockell's Egypt Tefnut Oceanic Ocean Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Oceanic Ocean Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix Angel Justice and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Maria Dunbar-Rockell's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Almighty Tefnut Oceanic Ocean Maelstrom True Immortal Mermaid Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Almighty Tefnut Oceanic Ocean Maelstrom True Immortal Mermaid Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and a mermaid, phoenix, angel, and The Egyptian Goddess of Water, Tefnut, etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold water horse heads with aqua blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large aqua blue gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are The Elements of Harmony and The Unity Stones on top of The Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold water horse heads with aqua blue gems for eyes and large gold phoenix head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold water horse heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold water horse head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below the mermaid, phoenix, angel, and water horse that said, "Maria Dunbar-Rockell Also Known as Aquamaria, Loving Sister of Estella Rockell, James Henry Trotter, Arixam, and Carmen Rockell, Loving Older Daughter of Judge Katie Rockell, Loving Wife of William Dunbar, Second-In-Command of The Redemption Squad, Loving Mother of Horsea and Many Children, Archenemy of New Wave, Destroyer of Many Monstrous Bully Bitches, True Immortal Hero, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Tefnut, and Master of Stars, Water, Ocean Waves, Mermaids, Sea Creatures, Phoenixes, Angels, and Water Horses"

マリア・ダンバー・ロッケル アクアマリアとしても知られる、エステラ・ロッケルの愛する妹、ジェームズ・ヘンリー・トロッター、アリクサム、そしてカルメン・ロッケル、判事ケイティ・ロッケルの愛する長女、ウィリアム・ダンバーの愛する妻、償還分隊副司令官、愛するホースアと多くの子供たちの母、ニューウェーブの大敵、多くの巨大ないじめっ子の破壊者、真の不滅の英雄、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、救世主、希望の大使であり灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の

善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決断力、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして悪を滅ぼす者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、テフヌトの使者でありチャンピオン、星、水、海の波、人魚、海の生き物、フェニックス、天使、ウォーターホースのマスター

Maria has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WATER HORSE-MERMAID-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN WATER OCEANIC MAELSTROM ALMIGHTY TEFNUT TRUE IMMORTAL WATER HORSE MERMAID PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN WATER OCEANIC MAELSTROM ALMIGHTY TEFNUT TRUE IMMORTAL WATER HORSE MERMAID PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN WATER OCEANIC MAELSTROM ALMIGHTY TEFNUT TRUE IMMORTAL WATER HORSE MERMAID PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Maria's Super Angel-Water Horse-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when William saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Kendra Corrington saw it, she went omega level mad with rage and charged at her to kill her, but Maria fired a massive barrage of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels which hit Kendra Corrington and drenched her and sent her flying into a tree, she got back out, but then, we saw her eyes turn yellow and she was surrounded by darkness and she turned into a black dragon-themed Heartless with dark fire coming from her mouth called THE BLACK DRAGON OF ETERNAL HATRED!

Maria: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Water Oceanic Maelstrom Almighty Tefnut True Immortal Water Horse Mermaid Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Water Oceanic Maelstrom Almighty Tefnut True Immortal Water Horse Mermaid Phoenix God Angel

Love) So, Xehanort had no intentions of honoring any deal you made with him and turned you into a Heartless. Figures since you've been willing to double-cross anyone who got in your way.

?: I've also got something to settle with that bitch!

Suddenly, a blast of fire and magic came out of nowhere and hit the Heartless, and then, we saw a girl with long crimson red hair, crimson red eyes, black hairband, massive red angel wings, black coat, red clothes, and she has a fire greatsword in hand.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Helena Winchester, California's Wizard of Fire, awesome. We're gonna need a lot of hands to bring Kendra down.

Nico: Let's do this.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-

Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You should've never returned, Kendra, but you just never learn your lesson.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love,

Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And to find out you also made a deal with Xehanort, well, that's the last straw, now it's time for you to die.

Lincoln, Finn, Flame Princess, Princess Bubblegum, Maria, and I went after The Black Dragon of Eternal Hatred, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, light blue energy, orange and yellow energy, bubblegum pink energy, aqua blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs,

Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Black Dragon of Eternal Hatred and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at them as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Finn, Flame Princess, Princess Bubblegum, Maria, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving The Black Dragon of Eternal Hatred even more madder than ever and she exploded even more with extreme rage.

The Black Dragon of Eternal Hatred fired blasts of fire and negative energy and darkness at us, but we absorbed the blasts, and it was making us even stronger than ever. Then, Lincoln fired many energy beams from the tips of his fingers and the planets orbiting around his fingers, and they shattered the Dark Orb in The Black Dragon of Eternal Hatred's chest and it shattered and we gained a massive power boost and our rainbow auras protected us from the fragments which also shattered, and it caused The Black Dragon of Eternal Hatred to change back into Kendra Corrington.

Kendra Corrington: YOU FUCKING LOSERS! I'M NOT DONE YET!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic

Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done forever. YOUR TIME IS UP!

Suddenly, the bell of judgement rang as she was suddenly confronted by the spirits of her victims who grabbed Kendra Corrington.

Spirits: GUILTY!

They found her guilty, and then, the kanji Black Abyss 黒深淵 appeared on her forehead, and she was suddenly being consumed by the black flames of The Black Abyss: she was finally being erased from existence!

Kendra Corrington: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL! (LETS OUT ONE LAST ENRAGED SCREAM BEFORE SHE FADES AWAY FOREVER!)

GOOD RIDDANCE FOREVER, YOU SPAWN OF SATAN, AND NEVER COME BACK!

Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, jewelry, eleven massive and long wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpacks, Third Eyes, large gold halos with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind their heads, twelve large planets orbiting around their legs, smaller planets orbiting around their fingers, and massive angel wings and medium angel wings of Finn, Princess Bubblegum, Flame Princess, and Maria Dunbar-Rockell are permanent.

Maria: Hah, serves you right, you monster bitch. Never show your damn face here again.

Nico: That's for sure. So, Lincoln, are you going to introduce us?

Lincoln: Sure. Everyone, this is Helena Winchester, Wizard of Fire, she's my Guardian Angel from California and she's a very powerful wizard who was born with the powers of magic, cosmic pyrokinesis, mastery over powerful fire magic along with being born with red angel wings. Helena has mastered all forms of magic and that also included spellcasting, and she has used her talent with magic and fire in defending the innocent and punish the guilty. She is also the leader of a clan of wizards from California who are descendants of powerful wizards and their order has fought against the dark forces and the dark wizards and witches who plague mankind. She moved to Royal Woods where she met me, and she really helped me in mastering magic and the elemental force of fire, and over time, I became a master of using magic, fire, and fire magic. I made her a powerful fire greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and as a result, when I come of age, I will marry her along with the rest of my harem, and Helena hated Lori with a blazing passion because she tried to ruin a magic show she, Luan, and I were doing at a birthday party.

Luan: I still remembered that day all too well, Helena and Lincoln used their magic to tie Lori up in a straitjacket, and then, they threw a cloth over her, and they made her vanish, and she reappeared back in the house, but inside a metal container and she wound up grounded for a month after Lincoln and I told the rest of the family on a phone call of what Lori did.

Luna: Ever since then, you and Lincoln put up signs saying to warn you two if Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or the other hecklers showed up to cause trouble.

Nico: If there's one thing a performer can't stand, it's a heckler and troublemaker.

Lincoln: You said a mouthful, and it's so good to see you again, Helena.

Helena Winchester: You too, Lincoln, and whoa, you've really really grown into quite a man.

Lincoln then went up to Helena Winchester and he wrapped his massive and muscular arms around her, and then, he leaned his head down to the right side of her trapezius and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Helena Winchester with red gems on the gold lightning bolt links with red crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Helena Winchester saw them and she knew she became part of his harem and is among his many future wives, and she kissed him on his pecs and lips.

Me: Awesome

Maria: Horsea, are you okay?!

Horsea: I'm okay Maria. I'm okay.

Maria: Good.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Me: That bitch got what was coming to her.

Camie: Yeah!

Horsea: Good riddance.

Nico: Nice job Virizion!

Virizion: Thanks Nico. That was fun.

Poromon: Want some beer?

Virizion: Oh no thanks. I don't drink.

Poromon: Okay then.

Poliwag: (Does Puppy eyes) Pwetty Pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Poliwag: Okay.

Maria kissed Horsea on the forehead

Maria: Thank goodness.

Horsea: I know.

Nico: J.D. how did you learn how to do that with your sword?

Me: Oh I invented that power out of the blue as Luan was preparing for her mission.

Nico: That is genius!

Xenia: Yeah!

Lynn Sr.: ORDER UP!

Me: Oh time to eat.

We got our tables and got to eating.

Poliwag kissed Horsea.

Horsea: Aw thanks.

Me: (Slurping Spaghetti)

Nico: (Eating chicken wings and legs)

Vegeta: (Eating Sausages)

Goku: (Slurping Ramen) Ahh this is good stuff.

Me: You said it Master Goku.

We were eating everything.

Me: (Eating hot dogs and Lasagna)

Krillin: Man Goku you still sure eat a lot huh?

Goku: You know that's exactly what King Kai always told me. But what can I say. I just love to eat.

Nico: You're telling me Kakarot. I like to eat too.

Nico was eating chicken wings by the truckload.

Eli had Ultimeatum burgers.

Laney and Lola were eating Chili Dogs with Sonic and Sonic Sisters and Tails.

The dishes were REALLY piling up.

Piccolo: Uch you know I don't think I'll ever get used to this.

Krillin: Me neither. Good grief guys. You Saiyans are like bottomless pits. I swear.

Varie: Yeah. They may like fighting but they love to eat.

Me: Yep.

Nikiya: That's part of who we are. (Eating Dumplings and noodles) Mmm!

Luan: That was a good warmup for my missions!

Me: It sure was Luan.

Camie: (Eating Salad) I'll say.

Jared: (Eating fruit salad) It was awesome.

Me: I agree there.

I was eating nachos and fries.

Varie had salmon.

Nico: Okay, remember. That other world might have people who look like our friends. But if they're evil, don't hold back.

Me: Right. My spell is complete. So it's ready.

Nico: Good.

Lola: Yeah.

Luan: We're ready.

We had a great meal and MAN WE WERE STUFFED!

Me: Oh boy!

Goku: Ahh that was incredible! What a feast!

Nico: Boy I'm stuffed!

Camie: Me too!

Me: Yeah. (BELCH) Oh pardon.

Syrus: At least the students there are equal in rank.

Chazz: Yeah. Equally evil!

Me: And we're ready for them.

Camie: Yeah.

Qin: Now it's personal.

Dark Magician Girl: That is for sure.

Jaden Yuki: Yeah no kidding!

Alexis: I can't wait to make those monsters pay.

Nico: Oh, and let's collect the cards of the ones we kill.

Me: Good idea. To the victors go the spoils of war. Also we'll free any carded duelists we come across.

Lola: Good idea.

Camie: Yeah!

Xenia: Yeah.

Kairi: Those carded duelists didn't deserve their fate.

Qin: Yeah! I agree!

Lola: They will be free!

Camie: I agree!

Luan: Yeah that is for sure!

Nico: Brittney, it's fitting since a Dark Signer is your archenemy.

Brittney: It sure is.

Carly Atlas: We can't wait to go too.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah.

Carly Atlas: Although my counterpart probably suffered the same fate

Misty Tredwell: Same here.

Nico: We'll free them.

Maria: Makes me wonder if there are other heroes besides us and

Yuya using Duel Monsters for good

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: I feel the same way.

Xenia: Yeah.

May: I'm sure we'll find out in the future.

Qin: I agree.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: Someday.

Yugi: Back then, I didn't think I would even have successors.

Pharaoh Atem: Neither did I. But that is really amazing though.

Eli: It sure is father.

Laney: Yeah. But we got a renegade Duel Academy to stop.

Brittney: And we're going to REALLY Hit them hard.

Nico: I agree.

Xenia: And it's going to hurt bad.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Now time for the next part of business.

Lola: The Anothers.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Lets see. (CONCENTRATES) Whoa! We got Another Quadraxis, Infernotron, Bugbear, Cerberus (MLP), Ghost Bride and Riff Raff Sam

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: Tsuyoshi, Flame Princess, Ghost Princess, Bee Princess, Light Princess and Muscle Princess are up.

Eli: Yep and I sense that the Anothers minus Quadraxis are 1 person.

Me: Nice.

Camie: This will be fun.

Nico: After they're taken care of, we'll make that Duel Academy what it's meant to be

Jaden: A place where Duelists can have fun.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: And be happy.

Alexis Yuki: That's right!

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Yeah. Now to take care of the Anothers.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Stand ready.

Maria: There they are!

We saw Another Infernotron, Bugbear, Cerberus (MLP), Ghost Bride and Riff Raff Sam!

Me: Whoa! This will be awesome.

Another Bugbear: (In a girls voice) (Norwegian Accent) Yeah it sure will.

Nico: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and she reverted back and was the gene-slammer of Preciomon!

Me: WHOA! Preciomon's gene-slammer.

Nico: (GASP) Pamela Precio!? Whoa!

Pamela Precio: Awesome to see you again Nico and you too Qin.

Qin: You are looking good Pamela

Pamela Precio: I know.

Me: Can you tell us more about yourself?

Pamela Precio: I sure can. I'm from Norway and I'm Nico's friend from weather class and I love the aurora.

Me: It sure is beautiful up there.

Pamela Precio: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Is the Another Quadraxis friendly or hostile?

Pamela Precio: Friendly but she is really funny.

Me: Ooh.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: That was awesome!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ORICHALCOS MUTANT BRIGADE!

She summoned Dartz, Bane (The Batman), The Riddler (The Batman), GrandGeneramon, Nezbitt and Mutant Tortoise!

Qin: YEAH!

Dartz: Best of luck with Yuya and the rest

Brittney: I'll tell him that Dartz. Thank you.

Dartz: You're welcome.

Camie: They'll be begging for the Orichalcos when we're done!

Me: Yeah!

Qin: You said it!

?: (TARZAN YELL)

Nico: I know that yell.

We saw a girl swing in on a vine and it was the gene-slammer of JungleMojyamon!

Nico: Jane Jungle Mojya!?

She swung right by us.

Nico: Watch out for that!

Jane screamed and then…

CRASH!

SHE CRASHED HEAD ON INTO A SUPPORT PILLER IN THE RESTAURANT!

Me: OOH That's gonna leave a mark!

George: George like this another!

Pamela Precio: She's Another Quadraxis. But she's very much like George.

She fell and crashed to the floor.

CRASH!

Me: OOH!

We helped her up.

Nico: Nice entrance.

Jane Jungle Mojya: Yeah sorry about that.

Nico: Boy that must've hurt.

Jane Jungle Mojya: I'm used to it.

Nico: You alright?

Jane Jungle Mojya: Yeah I'm okay.

Me: Can you tell us about yourself?

Jane Jungle Mojya: Sure. I am Nico's friend from Africa that got stranded in the jungle.

Nico: She was a baby that got stranded in the jungle and got raised by an ape like Ape here. And she survived in the jungle her entire life.

Ape: Boy I say. She is really strong to do all that.

Jane Jungle Mojya: Yeah and I built my own treehouse and defended the jungle from all threats around it.

Nico: Yep.

George: Wow like female version of George.

Jane Jungle Mojya: Exactly.

Me: At least we know the connection with Quadraxis. Quadraxis was built to destroy all threats against the Aether Sanctuary Fortress. Just like you are the protector of the Jungle.

Jane Jungle Mojya: Exactly.

Nico: Cool!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Jane Jungle Mojya: No he didn't. I pelted him with coconuts and knocked him out.

Me: Ouch!

Donkey Kong: I like the way you think!

Xenia: Yeah!

Jane Jungle Mojya: Thanks.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Me: Usually you become the Another first before you show up.

Jane Jungle Mojya: I know but Quadraxis is way too big.

Nicole: She's right. Quadraxis is about 25 feet tall. She wouldn't fit in here at that size.

Nico: Lets go outside then. Mr. Lynn we'll be right back.

Lynn Sr.: Okay guys.

We went outside.

Nico: Okay now we can separate you.

We did so.

Another Quadraxis was out!

Me: YEAH!

Samus: Lets get him!

Nico: (gets out Quadraxis's Ridewatch) Time for this drone to attack!

May: (Gets out Bugbear's ridewatch) This bear is a fright!

Maria: (Gets out Ghost Bride's ridewatch) This Bride is out for blood!

Flame Princess: (Gets out Infernotron's ridewatch) Time to burn!

They used the powers of Quadraxis, Infernotron, Bugbear, Cerberus (MLP), Ghost Bride and Riff Raff Sam and blasted the another all over!

Then Destiny HERO Diamond Dude, Dreadmaster, Dogma, Fear Monger, Evil Bounce Man (Mega Man) and Dread Servant came!

Nico: WHOA! Nice team Diamond Dude!

Diamond Dude: Thanks Nico!

Me: That's right the Destiny HERO monsters are the Antipode of the Elemental HERO monsters. Aster told me so himself. But that is cool!

Nico: Fitting considering what we're doing after this

Diamond Dude: Indeed.

?: I'll say!

SKULLGREYMON CAME!

Tai: SkullGreymon!?

Xenia: Uh oh!

SkullGreymon: (In a girls voice) It's okay guys.

Nico: Laura Skullsmoosher Grey!?

Qin: WHOA!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair, purple eyes, black angel wings, black clothes and had SkullGreymon on her forehead and skirt and had a fire sword.

Laura Skullsmoosher Grey: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this. (ECHOING) DARK SHOT!

She fired an energy blast and it hit the Another and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion blew him into a million pieces and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it. Also there was a floating item. It was THE

ANNIHILATOR BEAM ITEM!

Qin: Whoa! The Annihilator Beam Item too.

Janeen Aran: I'll take it.

She went and did so and got the powers of light and darkness.

Janeen Aran: Yeah!

Nico: Cool!

Me: Yeah!

We went back inside.

Me: That was so fun!

Nico: How did that get there?

Nicole: It's what happens when you defeat Quadraxis Nico. You get the Annihilator Beam.

Nico: Oh right.

Me: Just like in the game.

Camie: Yep.

Laura Skullsmoosher Grey: That was cool though.

Flame Princess: Yeah. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Laura Skullsmoosher Grey: Mine is when me and Nico were battling a group of mobsters and we bashed them all over and I crushed their heads and killed them.

Me: WHOA! So that's how you got the nickname the Skullsmoosher.

Laura Skullsmoosher Grey: Yep. I'm what you call a Female version of the Punisher.

Me: I like the way you think.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Laura hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Laura Skullsmooshér Grey: Same here.

We paid for the food and we later went back home. Another awesome rescue done.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Flame Princess, Ghost Princess, Bee Princess, Light Princess, and Muscle Princess are heading to the west of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got trouble: an old enemy of Melanie Martinez's is running loose.

The troublemaker's name is Antonio Rodriguez, he's a professional super heavyweight bodybuilder from the bodybuilding competitions Melanie competed in and won in the past, and he was driven by hatred and jealousy over what Melanie's been doing winning the bodybuilding competitions over and over, and he won second place. He disappeared years ago, but now, we got word that Antonio's back, and the bad news: he's used an experimental muscle growth formula that he'd stolen from a lab in Los Angeles, and he suddenly grew into a 12'5" massive hulk and he's causing havoc, we're going to take him down, and Lincoln's going to drain him dry of his newly gained extremely massive muscle mass, excessive virility, excessive testosterone, and excessive massive physical strength and reduce him to skin and bones and throw him in prison forever.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in the west of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got trouble: an old enemy of Melanie Martinez's is running loose.

Melanie Martinez: And I think I know who's here: Antonio Rodriguez.

Nico: Who's he?

Kiara Kessler: Someone we hoped never to see again, Antonio Rodriguez is a professional super heavyweight bodybuilder from the bodybuilding competitions Melanie competed in and won in the past, and he was driven by hatred and jealousy because Melanie's won the bodybuilding competitions over and over while he won second place.

Nico: Sore loser.

Me: And it gets worse: we got word that Antonio's back in town, and the bad news is he used an experimental muscle growth formula that he'd stolen from a lab in Los Angeles, and he suddenly grew into a 12'5" massive hulk and he's causing havoc.

Lincoln: We can't let this go on any longer, we're going to take him down, and I'm going to drain him dry of his newly gained extremely massive muscle mass, excessive virility, excessive testosterone, and excessive massive physical strength and reduce him to skin and bones and throw him in prison forever.

Tsuyoshi: We better find him and fast before he causes any damage.

(CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS)

Suddenly, we saw a Kirin made of black flame pass through the skies.

Lincoln: The Kirin made of black flames, she's here.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair with black streaks and black headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she has on a necklace with a red gem pendant, she's dressed in a sleeveless black crop top, black bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, black fire, black flames, Kirins, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Kirin King, holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and red pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the seven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Adele Heihuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Kirin.

Adele Heihuo: That's right, and I got the girls away from that overgrown mega giant sore loser bodybuilder, but he's on his way now.

Suddenly, we felt tremors on the ground.

?: MELANIE, I'M GOING TO SMASH YOU INTO THE GROUND!

We then saw a 12'5" massive hulk with really abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs with black hair, red eyes of hate, and wearing only a pair of tattered black pants: it was Antonio Rodriguez, the professional super heavyweight bodybuilder with a total hatred towards Melanie Martinez.

Sylvester: So, all we got to do is take this overgrown meathead down.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: And then, I'm going to drain him dry of his newly gained extremely massive muscle mass, excessive virility, excessive testosterone, and excessive massive physical strength and reduce him to skin and bones, right. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental

Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander Knight and Brawler-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy

Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship

Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Tsuyoshi's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga

Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Antonio Rodriguez, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Antonio Rodriguez: Bring it on, I can take anything you all can throw at me!

Then, Lincoln fired a red energy blast at Antonio Rodriguez which hit him, and he had a red barbell tattoo on his really wide and muscular back: Lincoln's given him The Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse.

Then, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and they latched themselves onto the massive pecs, neck, arms, and legs of Antonio Rodriguez. Then, the tentacles began sucking Antonio Rodriguez dry of his dry of his newly gained extremely massive muscle mass, excessive virility, excessive testosterone, and excessive massive physical strength and he was groaning as he began shrinking in both height and muscle mass.

Then, all of the extremely massive muscle mass, excessive virility, excessive testosterone, and excessive massive physical strength of Antonio Rodriguez began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips and medium sized white angel wings spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

Then, when Lincoln was done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and neck of Antonio Rodriguez and they went back into him, and Antonio Rodriguez was now thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of his newly gained extremely massive muscle mass, excessive virility, excessive testosterone, and excessive massive physical strength, and the glowing barbell on his back stopped glowing and disappeared.

Antonio Rodriguez: No, no!

Then, Melanie Martinez beamed him to The Uranus Prison forever. We cheered as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Whoa, that was really intense. (Flexes his even more massive muscles) But, it really worked, I sucked Antonio Rodriguez bone dry of his newly gained extremely massive muscle mass, excessive virility, excessive testosterone, and excessive massive physical strength. (To Adele Heihuo) And it's so good to see you again, Adele.

Adele Heihuo: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Adele Heihuo perched her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and she lifted herself up to Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach. When Adele Heihuo were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Adele Heihuo: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Adele

Heihuo and hugged her, and Adele Heihuo is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and even more massive white angel wings and larger medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Adele Heihuo: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 9'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and ten-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard ten-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Arpina Huoqiang: And so do we, this is Adele Heihuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Kirin, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of black fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Kirin, along with having black angel wings along with having intense black fire powers. She's known as The Powerhouse of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, and she has superhuman strength that can split trees, break boulders, and even bring a fully grown man down with one punch to the stomach. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of black fire and she also helped in getting him physically stronger through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Adele hates Lynn with a blazing passion because of her bone-headedness, out of control superstitious attitude, her gross manners which included bad table manners, not bathing, belching, and farting at people, her brutish nature especially with The Packing Day Fiasco when she goes nuts, and black-hearted hatred towards Lincoln, and in one incident, Lincoln was badly beaten almost to the point of death by that bitch, Lynn, and that caused Adele to beat Lynn up super badly and sent her to the hospital in a full-body cast for a year, and Adele healed Lincoln by feeding him a blood bag.

Nico: That still freaked me out when we heard that yesterday. Lynn really pissed her off when she beat you almost to the point of death.

Lincoln: It freaked everyone else out, and of course, she stepped into trouble by doing that, and she got mauled badly.

Me: Trust me, it was really ugly.

Lincoln: It taught Lynn a really nasty lesson, and now that you're here, Adele.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Adele Heihuo's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Adele Heihuo: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Adele Heihuo with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and white crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Adele Heihuo: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Adele Heihuo.

Adele Heihuo had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Adele Heihuo's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, and with her hands still on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Adele Heihuo had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was pounding like a drum. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Atria Smith, Hina Myouken, Kanon Inamura, Matsuri Ougi, Sayuki Tenkawa, Shiho Mitarashi, and Tamaki Orime from Houkago⇒Education! ~Sensei to Hajimeru Miwaku no Lesson~

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Atria Smith, Hina Myouken, Kanon Inamura, Matsuri Ougi, Sayuki Tenkawa, Shiho Mitarashi, and Tamaki Orime from Houkago⇒Education! ~Sensei to Hajimeru Miwaku no Lesson~

Nicole: Thank God Adele got them away from that sore loser bodybuilder, or they would've gotten flattened.

Lincoln: You said a mouthful. Are you girls okay?

Atria Smith: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Atria Smith and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Antonio Rodriguez, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 9'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, ten-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his

hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable

Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his arms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice,

Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links and jade beads from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armor and gold finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Atria Smith: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Atria Smith: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Atria Smith, Hina Myouken, Kanon Inamura, Matsuri Ougi, Sayuki Tenkawa, Shiho Mitarashi, and Tamaki Orime with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the enemy we went after was Antonio Rodriguez, a professional super heavyweight bodybuilder and an old enemy of Melanie Martinez's who disappeared years ago, but came back and he used an experimental muscle growth formula that he'd stolen from a lab in Los Angeles, and suddenly grew into a 12'5" massive hulk and was causing havoc.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating that musclebound huge hulk into the dirt and Lincoln using the Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse and Lincoln sucking Antonio Rodriguez dry of his newly gained extremely massive muscle mass, excessive virility, excessive testosterone, and excessive massive physical strength and reduced him to skin and bones and threw him in prison forever, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Adele Heihuo have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so those tremors we felt were Melanie's old enemy. Yeesh, and you drained him dry of his newly gained extremely massive muscle mass, excessive virility, excessive testosterone, and excessive massive physical strength.

Lincoln: He was once a symbol in the world of bodybuilding, but he became a disgrace to the world of bodybuilding due to his sore loser attitude. Now, he's nothing but a convict, and a total weakling.

Nico: And of course, what you did in flexing your even more massive and pumped up muscles really drove your harem wild.

Me: Better make sure no other girl was watching, dude, or you're going to get swarmed all over.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down Antonio Rodriguez and Lincoln drained him dry of his newly gained extremely massive muscle mass, excessive virility, excessive testosterone, and excessive massive physical strength and reduced him to skin and bones and threw him in prison forever, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Adele Heihuo saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Adele Heihuo: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 9'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his ten-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Adele, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and larger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Adele Heihuo: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and

working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Adele Heihuo: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Panda Faye Ling: And I've got a memory that Adele had with Lincoln while he was training with her, and it led to Lynn getting beaten to a pulp by her brother.

Panda Faye Ling put up a video on the big screen, and it showed Adele Heihuo training with Lincoln at the gym, Adele Heihuo was in a crimson red sports bra, crimson red shorts, and red knee-high boots, and Lincoln was only in crimson red gym shorts and he also had on black knee-high boots, and they were sparring with one another which ended with Lincoln taking her down with a leg sweep causing her to lose her balance and land on the mat, and he pinned her down. He got off, and he helped her up, and they really worked up a sweat.

Past Adele Heihuo: Phew, that was one intense sparring. You've really been improving a lot and practicing on the side without letting that superstitious, super aggressive, belching, farting, sweaty, pit-stained gorilla finding out, Lincoln.

Past Lincoln: Thanks, Adele. But, I don't know how long it'll be before Lynn finds out.

?: MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Suddenly, the alarm sounded and the rest of The Guardian Angels came, and to their disgust, Lynn showed up.

Past Riley MacKenzie: Again, Lynn?! That's it, I'm gonna beat you down and throw you in a hospital!

Past Lincoln: No, Riley, I'm taking her down, it's payback time for that beating she gave me that almost got me killed.

Lincoln flew out of the gym, and he proceeded to trash Lynn with his martial arts moves as he punched and kicked her all over the place. Lynn let out another roar and pounded her chest and tried to punch Lincoln, but he dodged it and punched her hard in the stomach and sent her crashing down like a ton of bricks. Then, he grabbed her and threw her into the air as she was sent flying back to the house where she was chained up by me and Varie, and she wound up thrown in a cage again.

Past Adele Heihuo: That was really impressive, Lincoln! You took her down hard, you were like a fierce tiger, and that bitch stood no chance.

Past Lincoln: She unfortunately made me even stronger, and that really led to her getting a nasty dose of karma.

Then, Lincoln wrapped his massive muscular arms around Adele Heihuo and he leaned his head down to her face and they kissed as the video ended.

Nico: Whoa! That was really awesome, Lincoln!

Nicole: I still remembered that incident all too well, but Lynn was basically asking for trouble.

Luna: It found her big time, and Riley was that mad at her, she wanted to beat her down and throw her in a hospital. Lincoln stopped her from doing so, but Lynn was on permanent thin ice with her and all of the Guardian Angels who hated her.

Anna Anyanova: This was the very thing many of us Guardian Angels swore to do to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they dared to go after Linky one more time.

Lynn Sr.: We knew Junior was at it again when Lincoln sent her flying back to home, she crashed in through the door.

Lance Loud: You told me of all the bad things Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan did to Lincoln, thank goodness the kids didn't hear about that, but you and Rita took strict action against them.

Sharon Loud: No doubt thanks to the encouragement of his Guardian Angels.

Rita: That's right, and because of it, we broke free from their manipulative control, and with their help, we began taking very strict action against Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan in order to protect Lincoln.

Me: God wasn't going to let the actions of The Devil go unpunished, and those five wound up getting into huge trouble before we finally got rid of their Dark Sides forever.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Mariah Mantisblade/Screaming Mantis, Universe 666 Luna Moonwolf/Crying Wolf, Universe 666 Rachel Nevermoreraven/Raging Raven, and Universe 666 Olivia Octoclown/Laughing Octopus are heading to Jolly Roger Bay.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 9'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Mariah Mantisblade/Screaming Mantis, Universe 666 Luna Moonwolf/Crying Wolf, Universe 666 Rachel Nevermoreraven/Raging Raven, and Universe 666 Olivia Octoclown/Laughing Octopus are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters and Zoey Tsukino made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Mariah Mantisblade/Screaming Mantis, Universe 666 Luna Moonwolf/Crying Wolf, Universe 666 Rachel Nevermoreraven/Raging Raven, and Universe 666 Olivia Octoclown/Laughing Octopus all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Universe 666 Mariah Mantisblade: Wow, so this is Jolly Roger Bay. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Universe 666 Mariah, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Mariah Mantisblade/Screaming Mantis, Universe 666 Luna Moonwolf/Crying Wolf, Universe 666 Rachel Nevermoreraven/Raging Raven, and Universe 666 Olivia Octoclown/Laughing Octopus dived into the water and they had a fun time swimming in the ocean and they saw the marine life that lived there, then they went back to the beach and they had a fun game of volleyball, and Universe 666 Mariah Mantisblade/Screaming Mantis, Universe 666 Luna Moonwolf/Crying Wolf, Universe 666 Rachel Nevermoreraven/Raging Raven, and Universe 666 Olivia Octoclown/Laughing Octopus got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Mariah Mantisblade/Screaming Mantis, Universe 666 Luna Moonwolf/Crying Wolf, Universe 666 Rachel Nevermoreraven/Raging Raven, and Universe 666 Olivia Octoclown/Laughing Octopus and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Universe 666 Mariah Mantisblade/Screaming Mantis, Universe 666 Luna Moonwolf/Crying Wolf, Universe 666 Rachel Nevermoreraven/Raging Raven, and Universe 666 Olivia Octoclown/Laughing Octopus placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Universe 666 Mariah Mantisblade/Screaming Mantis, Universe 666 Luna Moonwolf/Crying Wolf, Universe 666 Rachel Nevermoreraven/Raging Raven, and Universe 666 Olivia Octoclown/Laughing Octopus and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Dolphin Shoals, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Mariah Mantisblade/Screaming Mantis, Universe 666 Luna Moonwolf/Crying Wolf, Universe 666 Rachel Nevermoreraven/Raging Raven, and Universe 666 Olivia Octoclown/Laughing Octopus on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Universe 666 Mariah Mantisblade/Screaming Mantis, Universe 666 Luna Moonwolf/Crying Wolf, Universe 666 Rachel Nevermoreraven/Raging Raven, and Universe 666 Olivia Octoclown/Laughing Octopus are in your harem, Linky.

Universe 666 Mariah Mantisblade/Screaming Mantis, Universe 666 Luna Moonwolf/Crying Wolf, Universe 666 Rachel Nevermoreraven/Raging Raven, and Universe 666 Olivia Octoclown/Laughing Octopus showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Mariah Mantisblade/ Screaming Mantis, Universe 666 Luna Moonwolf/Crying Wolf, Universe 666 Rachel Nevermoreraven/Raging Raven, and Universe 666 Olivia Octoclown/Laughing Octopus, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do face him and kill him. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for Luan, Camie and Kairi's first ever mission.

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Luan, Kairi, and Camie? Besides 3 Rabbids?

Brittney: You know me and the Goths of Darkness will go along with the Dark Signers.

Yugi: And me and all the duelists will go too.

Nico: Boy this is gonna be an awesome duel fest.

Me: Yep.

Hulk: Hulk will go.

Melter: So will I.

Me: Okay then.

Nico: Lets get a move on!

We were off to help Yuya. They were in Maiami City in the Prime Universe.

---

We arrived in Maiami City. It was located in Florida and it had no relation to Miami.

Nico: Maiami City is amazing.

Eli: Boy it sure is.

Me: Wow! Yuya sure knows how to live in an amazing place.

Camie: He sure does.

Me: Look!

We saw Yuya battling 3 OBELISK FORCE MEMBERS!

Me: There he is.

Brittney: And he's battling 3 Obelisk Force Members. Dad?

Me: On it.

I pulled out all 5 pieces of Exodia!

Me: EXODIA! OBLITERATE!

I summoned Exodia and he fired a massive energy blast and blew the duelists away!

We went over to them.

Me: You three sickos are in REALLY HUGE trouble!

Yuya: Brittney? Is that you?

Brittney: Hey Yuya! Told you we would arrive today.

Yuya: You sure did!

Zuzu: Awesome to see you again Brittney!

Brittney: Same here.

I took the Duelists cards and locked them in cards themselves.

Nico: Those three have failed at duelists.

Yuya: They sure have! But you all arrived just in time.

Nico: We sure did. Awesome to meet you Yuya. Brittney told us so much about you.

Yuya: I can tell.

Luan: It's awesome to meet you Yuya. I'm Luan Loud. And I'm your ambassador.

Me: It's part of a special Diplomatic Mission Program we made.

Camie: I'm Camie Utsushimi, Hero of U.A. Academy.

Kairi: And I'm Kairi, Keyblader.

Yuya: Wow it's a pleasure and Wow! The legendary duelists.

Yugi: Yep All of us are here to help.

Me: Yep.

Hulk: Hulk honored to meet you. Bruce Banner but he turns into Hulk.

Melter: And my name is Bruno Horgan but everyone calls me Melter.

Everyone introduced themselves.

Yuya: Wow it's truly an honor to meet you all.

Yusei: You too Yuya.

Brittney: We have a lot to talk about.

Yuya: Lets talk at Lancer base.

Me: Okay.

Kairi: (sighs) And these are Rabbids.

Yuya: Wow.

Zuzu: Oh they are so cute.

Lucy Loud: Yeah they sure are.

Me: They may be cute but they are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Nico: Yeah.

We followed Yuya and got to his house.

Sylvio: Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm what an honor and Brittney great to see you again!

Brittney: You too Sylvio.

Me: Pleasure to meet you Sylvio.

Sylvio: An honor.

Declan: It's an honor to meet you too and Brittney it's good to see you again.

Brittney: Same to you Declan.

Me: Pleasure to meet you Declan.

Declan: Same here.

Gong Strong: J.D. it's an honor to meet you!

Me: Same to you Gong. Brittney told us a lot about you.

Brittney: Yep. Awesome to see you again Gong.

Gong Strong: And you too Brittney.

Yuya: I don't think I met most of your counterparts.

Me: That's because these are the prime universe versions of them.

Yuya: Prime universe?

Me: That's the universe where we're from. And the one that we all live in. You too Yuya.

Yuya: Wow that is hard for me to understand.

Me: It's hard for us too.

Carly Atlas: Yeah we get that all the time.

Yuma: It's crazy.

Tori Meadows: But it's amazing to learn about.

Zuzu: We can tell.

One of the Rabbids tried to lick one of Yuya's cards.

Me: Now now don't do that.

Nico: See what I mean?

Zuzu: We believe it.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: But they are funny and make us laugh.

Tea: You wouldn't believe how many funny things they do.

Tristan: Yeah they are funny.

Yuya: We can see that.

Eli: Yeah.

Luan: I should tell you about myself. I'm the jokester and comedian of the Loud Siblings and I do funny jokes.

Me: Yeah. Luan is the 4th born of the Loud Siblings and her jokes crack me up. Even though some people don't find them funny.

Luan: Yeah.

Yuya: Wait. Didn't you make April Fool's Day a hazard before?

Luan: Yeah that's right.

Me: Don't worry Luan doesn't do that anymore.

Zuzu: Really?

Me: Yeah. When I moved into the area in Michigan back in 2016, Luan's brother Lincoln told me all about what Luan did on April Fools Day and it was hellish.

Nico: Yeah. She did the same kinds of dangerous pranks like how my little brother Connor did.

Sylvio: That is very coincidental.

Nico: Yeah. It sure is. Thankfully they doesn't do that anymore.

Zuzu: That's a relief.

Nico: And Luan has Eddy for a boyfriend

Luan: Yeah he is awesome.

Me: And he loves giant jawbreakers.

Zuzu: It's true. Brittney sent me telepathic messages about them and man is it awesome.

Brittney: Zuzu and I kept in touch whenever she has time. Also she visits the team from time to time.

Nico: Wow!

Luan: Neat.

Me: Yep.

Yuya: Are we gonna face Eddy's Dark Counterpart?

Nico: No. Something much worse.

Me: Dark Eddy was given the black gates.

Sylvio: The Black Gates?

Me: It's one of the deadliest techniques in our arsenal.

I told them what it does and they were shocked.

Yuya: WHOA! That is amazing!

Me: I know. Now we have Embodiments of the Omnitrix Aliens that were turned into Blackwing Eatos 12 victims.

Nico: Terrifying story.

We told them about that and it was crazy.

Gong Strong: Oh man! That's awful!

Declan: My goodness!

Me: Yeah.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: They are easily recognizable because they have pitch black angel wings and have piercing red eyes and they are all girls I know.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Yeah and they are in pain.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Before we visit that other dimension, we need to find take care of any enemies here.

Me: Like in chess, we have to go through the pawns to get to the king.

Zuzu: That's right.

Yuya: Yuri has been spoted here.

Brittney: Yuri!? Where?

Yuya: He's somewhere.

Eli: (Concentrates) He's in the park and is going after people.

Nico: Oh man.

Me: What can you tell us about him?

Yuya: He's a monster.

He went over his history.

---

Yuri is the central antagonist in the Yu-Gi-Oh! ARC-V anime. He is the Fusion Dimensional counterpart of Yuya Sakaki (Standard Dimension), Yuto (Xyz Dimension) and Yugo (Synchro Dimension), as well as one of the four reincarnations of Z-ARC. He is one of Duel Academy's ace Duelists and the most loyal to the Professor.

He was voiced by Kensho Ono in the original Japanese dub, and by Michael Liscio Jr. in the English dub.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Eli: Oh man! So he's Yuya's Fusion counterpart.

Nico: That fucking turd! He fucking played you all!

Kairi: Let's get going!

We were off.

---

We arrived in the park.

Me: He's here somewhere.

Kairi: Fan out and look for him!

Me: Wait! Look!

We saw someone and it was YURI!

Me: Target sighted.

Kairi: Nevermind.

Me: Now we'll show you our entrance.

We went at him!

Yuri was about to attack a bunch of kids. But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above him and then a Phoenix Cry was heard and we landed.

Yuya: You are through Yuri!

Me: We came here for one thing.

Yuri: Because your going to stop me right?

Me: We don't just intend to stop you. We're going to kill you.

Yuri: Fine, I'd be more than happy to add a brand spanking new card to my collection. And you know what? I'll file you away with my other rare cards, because it's rare that someone would be so stupid as to challenge me.

Me: Ha! Your overconfidence will be your undoing!

Eli: Yeah!

Me: Top this one. I SUMMON NINE-HEADED DRAGON!

I summoned one of my signature monsters: NINE-HEADED DRAGON!

Yuri: What the!?

Yuya: That card has 10,000 ATK on it's own!? Amazing!

Me: I know.

Camie: Your move.

Yuri: Very well! I summon STARVING VENOM FUSION DRAGON!

He summoned his monster.

Me: (Whistle) Nice one.

He was enveloped in a dark aura and then he was laughing.

Me: What's so funny?

But he was LAUGHING LIKE A FUCKED UP LUNATIC!

Yuri: I'M GOING TO KILL YOU ALL! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

Luan got out her Gaia Memory for Vypra.

Luan: My archenemy is for the leader of the M.O.E. And when you mess with her that is your death warrant!

VYPRA!

She slashed Yuri in the chest with a sword of darkness.

Nico kicked him in the face.

Me: Nine-Headed Dragon blast him. Enneagram Element Burst!

He fired waves of the 9 elements from each of its mouths and it hit the Venom Dragon and he was dead!

But that made YURI EVEN MADDER AND INSANE!

Nico: This guy is REALLY FUCKED UP!

Eli: No kidding.

Carly Atlas: He is really out for destruction.

Misty Tredwell: Well we're going to make sure he pays big time.

Camie got out her Gaia Memory for Yodo.

Camie: Not only do I have an amazing power but also this.

YODO!

Camie: LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER BALL!

She fired a ball of lightning and it hit Yuri and electrocuted him.

Yuri laughed REALLY INSANELY!

?: This guy has a laugh that needs to go.

A figure flew in and it was a girl with neon green hair and had red eyes and black clothes and black angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Adrienne Atomix!

Nico: The Embodiment of Atomix!? Whoa!

Adrienne Atomix: (GRUNTS) Yep. Awesome to see you again J.D. (GRUNT) I got this.

She punched him in the face and kicked him down.

That knocked off his Duel Disk and I caught it.

Adrienne then grabbed his cards in a pouch and threw them to me. I caught them.

Me: Good job Adrienne.

Adrienne Atomix: (GRUNTS) Thanks.

I looked at them. I found the versions of Yusei, Yugi and all the duelists captured.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: All the captured duelists! Including Yugi!

Adrienne lost control and fired radiation at Melter

He dodged it and Brittney fired the blast back at her.

I fired an electron blast and injected the antidote.

Me: There.

Melter charged at her and knocked her down.

Hulk: HULK SMASH!

He smashed the ground and smashed Yuri down.

Hulk got out his Gaia Memory for the Dark Turtles.

Hulk: Hulk go for pizza after this.

DARK TURTLES!

He fired waves of energy and blasted Yuri.

Kairi got out her Gaia Memory for Dr. Light.

Kairi: Lights on!

DR. LIGHT!

She fired energy blasts and blasted Yuri.

Adrienne was really going at us.

?: (ECHOING) DARK VAPOR

A cloud of black smoke flew in and blocked Adrienne's view.

We saw Ranamon!

Me: Ranamon!?

Eli: Wow!

Ranamon: Looks like y'all had fun without me.

Nico: Sadie Mae Rana!? Whoa!

Melter: Time to melt!

He fired a wave of energy and blasted Yuri down.

Ranamon reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, Blue angel wings, blue clothes and had Ranamon in the middle of her forehead and on her shorts and had the Water Spirit Kanji on her arm and had a water sword in her hand.

Sadie Mae Rana: Y'all are gonna have a lot of fun today. (ECHOING) AQUA NEEDLE!

She fired waves of waterspouts and blasted Adrienne down and then the antidote took effect and she was cured.

Adrienne Atomix: What? What happened?

Hulk grabbed Yuri!

Yuri laughed.

Hulk: Hulk smash puny kid.

Hulk slammed him to the ground

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

He was really letting him have it!

He smashed him more.

He then threw him and smashed him into a tree.

Nico: Lets finish him!

Yuya: Allow me! I equip myself with Lightning Blade!

He then got said sword and stabbed Yuri and obliterated him!

I banished him to the Black Gates!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Wow! Yuya that was awesome!

Yuya: Thanks.

Sadie Mae Rana: Y'all did great there!

Hulk roared to the sky in victory

Me: YEAH!

Lucy: That was amazing.

Brittney: It sure was! Well done Yuya!

Yuya: Thanks Brittney. Just like old times huh?

Brittney: It sure was.

Zuzu: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

Me: By the way Sadie do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Sadie Mae Rana: I sure do. When me and Nico found out about the history of my ancestors in Louisiana. My family is that of Swamp Pirates.

Me: Wow! Louisiana Swamp Pirates. That is amazing.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Sadie Mae hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sadie Mae Rana: I've missed y'all too Nico.

* * *

We later went back home.

May: How did it go guys?

Me: Really epic!

We told everyone everything.

Lola: WOW! That is awesome!

Laney: I'll say.

Nico: Next time, Troy, Tyler Bowman, and Tahu should come

Tyler Bowman: Awesome!

Tahu: Looking forward to it brothers!

Troy: We are too.

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission against the next cursed jerks starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Lance Loud: Honestly, Lynnie, I'm still that surprised that Lincoln's attracted a ton of girls.

Lynn Sr.: Even Rita and I were stunned, and after hearing all of the trouble he's been through because of Chase Young's Dark Side turning Principal Huggins, Chandler, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into those monsters from years ago, they wanted to protect him and make them pay.

Rita: But, in the end, those Dark Sides finally got The Black Gates and they'd since healed and repaired things with Lincoln.

Me: Yep.

Then the alarm went off.

Me: Uh oh.

I went to the computer and the space scanner saw NUMEROUS objects coming.

Me: Uh oh.

Qin: Asteroids?

Me: I don't think so.

Marinette: Guys? You might want to look outside

We looked and to our shock and amazement we saw ALL THE WORLDS THAT SORA AND FRIENDS HAVE VISITED RIGHT IN ORBIT AROUND THE EARTH!

Qin: WHOA!

Eli: Wow! Deep Jungle, Wonderland, Traverse Town, they are all in orbit around us!

Xenia: Whoa!

Me: I wonder how all the worlds Sora and friends have seen are here around Earth.

Dana Owlton: This makes it easier to visit them

Nico: Yeah.

Yen Sid then appeared.

Me: Master Yen Sid. Welcome.

Yen Sid: Thank you. I brought all the worlds here because I figured you all could use the help needed to take down Xehanort.

Me: Wow!

Camie: So all the worlds are here to help us out.

Yen Sid: Yes and to be with you all in case there is trouble and you can help them.

Me: Wow!

Yen Sid: There's also another reason.

Ransack: What's that?

Yen Sid: There is bound to be one more overarching threat after Xehanort is destroyed. This is to ensure that said threat lasts approximately near the end of next year.

Me: Understood. Thanks for the heads up on that.

Xenia: Yeah.

Yen Sid: Speaking of next year, might I suggest visiting worlds that have not been visited yet?

Me: We'll look into that.

Xenia: We just got to decide on that.

Yen Sid: Take your time.

Lola: Okay

?: That will be fun.

We saw a girl with red hair, blue eyes, red clothes and red angel wings and had a tiara with Crush Crawfish on it.

Gabby Crawfish: Gabby Crawfish, Embodiment of Crush Crawfish.

Tommy Oliver: Awesome! Great to see you Gabby.

Andros: You're looking great.

Gabby Crawfish: Same to you Tommy and Andros. Been a while.

Bluestreak: How did you meet Andros and Tommy?

Gabby Crawfish: I met Tommy and he and the rangers were battling Terrorblossom and that was awesome. Helped them destroy that one.

Me: Awesome.

Gsbby Crawfish: And I met Andros when he and the rangers battled Astronema. It was awesome.

Me: Cool.

Gabby Crawfish: Yeah.

Me: Would you like to join us?

Gabby Crawfish: I would be honored.

Nelson: We can still visit these worlds with the simulator.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: I agree.

Nico: I approve.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than our old enemies, Dark Amy and Billy McLean, the last two Total Drama Sore Losers, and they're causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: So, you and Dark Amy decided to make your move, Billy.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're in for one brutal fight: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next jerks are none other than our old enemies, Dark Amy and Billy McLean, the last two Total Drama Sore Losers, and they're causing havoc.

WE GASPED!

Adara Nephthys: So, the next two jerks are none other than Billy McLean.

Aithne Nephthys: And Dark Amy. Finally, now their angels of death are coming for them.

Gwen: And it's not just you two who are going to transform.

Samey: That's right, Gwen, myself, Amy, Zoey, and Dawn are going to transform as well, and give you two a helping hand against them.

Courtney: Even though I'd already transformed against Trina, I'm not going to be left out of the action.

Nico: Oh man, this is so going to be one epic fight against those two, and they've had it coming for a long time. Where are they at, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Scans show they're at Pahkitew Island.

Qin: Whoa!

Me: All the way over in British Columbia. Fitting. Then, that's where we're taking them down once and for all and sending them to The Black Abyss.

Nico: And if there are Militia waiting for us there, we'll deal with them. Alright, team, let's load up and get going, the time to slay Billy McLean and Dark Amy has come.

Lincoln: After everything those two have done, the only thing awaiting them is death for all of their crimes.

Me: Yep.

The previous group came.

Billy Numerous: Can me, Rojo, Merman, Captain Boomerang, Tri-Klops, Xiao Fung, Enchantress, Multiplex, Red Ghost and Spymaster go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can go.

Qin: Yep.

Me: And I got just the thing for everyone to see Billy and Dark Amy die.

Nico: What is it?

Me: Show and broadcast to everyone all over the world us beating the living shit out of them.

Nico: OOH! That's genius! Adding insult to injury as we show everyone us kicking them into pulp.

Taylor: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Kokatorimon next.

Qin: Ooh! That was a really nasty chicken.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec

glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and a vision orb formed in our left hands, and we saw who the figures were in the vision: the figures are none other than the Fire Elementals: Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr from World of Warcraft, and they're coming here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest. The figures we sensed belongs to the Fire Elementals: Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr from World of Warcraft, and they're coming here to destroy us.

Lola: The Fire Elementals? Oh man, they are the most dangerous beings in Azeroth, they need to be stopped.

Amaya Nightshade: More than that, they're going to be absorbed by Lincoln.

Lincoln: Right, Amaya.

Nico: So, things just got even more hotter and intense, huh? Well, all we have to say is bring it on. Alright, team, let's go, we're off to Pahtikew Island to kill Billy McLean and Dark Amy.

Lincoln: The suffering you two have caused has left deep scars on your victims, and for that, you will feel their pain infinite-fold as we bring unto you two your eternal damnation, and once we get done with them, you're next, Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo

Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr.

Amaya Nightshade: You spent many eons trying to destroy Azeroth by trying to burn everything to the ground, but that ends here and now, none of you will leave here alive.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us went out to Pahtikew Island to destroy Billy McLean and Dark Amy, and once we get done with them, Amaya Nightshade and Lincoln along with me are going to destroy Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr.

We were off to Pahkitew Island near British Columbia.

---

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Pahkitew Island.

Rojo: Is there any difference between the two islands?

Nico: One is located in Lake Huron in Ontario and the other is located west of British Columbia.

Rojo: Oh different parts of Canada.

Me: And look here.

I showed a machine part on a tree.

Me: This whole island is a machine.

RD Lana: Okay, I doubt all of the island is mechanical!

Me: Not all of this island is mechanical. Inside it's a fortress.

Qin: Yep.

RD Lana: Wow!

Me: Yep.

Xiao Fung: Do they have edible food?

Samey: They do. But only berries and fruits.

Xiao Fung: Oh. What about Shelter?

Me: A cave and that's about it.

Jasmine: (Australian Accent) I built a treehouse here mates. Me and Samey lived in it.

Me: Cool.

Eddy: Guys, don't yell at me at me for suggesting this. But I was thinking that since Billy McLean is the bigger threat, we can just kill Dark Amy right away.

Grier: That might not be a bad idea.

Samey: Um… J.D. and the others want the whole world to witness their downfall. And Sebastian really wants to-

Eddy: (to Samey) I'll let you be the one to shoot her in the head.

Samey: (changes her mind) We kill Dark Amy right away!

Me: No guys. I'm sorry Eddy but we can't waste a good rant. Sebastian wants to really let it all out. Besides it's funny.

Nico: Yeah.

Samey: You're right.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Also it's best if we kill them both at once.

Nico: Yeah.

Eddy: Okay then. You're right. Forget I asked anything.

Enchantress: Samey can still shoot her.

Me: Okay.

I gave Samey a powerful 50 Caliber pistol.

Me: This will get a good shot at her.

Samey: Now you're talking!

Xenia: Yep.

I gave her a special bullet. Engraved on the casing was B.I.H. Dark Amy.

Me: This bullet explodes on contact.

Nico: Nice!

Xenia: Cool.

RD Lola: Even if we can't kill her right away, you'll still get a literal shot at her

Samey: Thanks guys.

Qin: You're welcome.

Camie: Yeah.

Lola: This is gonna be good.

Red Ghost: Wait. Wasn't this island closed down?

Me: Yeah why?

Red Ghost: Nothing. Just asking because I heard a news report about it.

Nico: Oh.

Me: Yeah that was because of Billy using this island without a permit.

Nico: Yeah.

Red Ghost: I see.

Deadpool: It's true. The cops WERE coming there at the end

Nico: Oh.

Qin: Wow.

Chris McLean: Yeah Billy got away before they got there.

Me: That little weasel.

Xenia: Yeah.

Takinom: Wait. You guys hear that?

Me: More than hear it.

I fired a wave of energy and blasted a Militia Trooper that was camouflaged as part of the trees.

Nico: The Militia are camouflaged!?

Nicole: Oh boy.

I fired energy blasts and blew many invisible militia apart.

Spymaster: Hey! I'm the only one good at stealth here!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Lets get them.

I fired waves of fire and blasted them with energy and blasted them left and right

Camie: Yeah!

RD Lori: They literally can't hide forever!

Kopond: I never thought I'd use this again since the Tribes made peace. Song of Truesight!

It revealed the invisible enemies!

Me: That helps big time!

He fired a wave of energy and blasted the Militia all over.

Xenia fired arrows and blasted them all over.

Camie fired energy blasts and smashed them into dust.

Multiplex: See how they like THIS army!

He made NUMEROUS CLONES and they slashed the militia!

Xenia: Take that! And this.

She fired arrows and blasted the militia.

Tri-Klops: Search every spot of the island for them!

Eli: No need. (Concentrates) Found them! In a clearing that way.

We saw a clearing 600 feet ahead.

Me: Lets get them.

Pump Man: I think Tri Klops was talking about the Militia troops

Eli: I sense that we got them all.

Qin: Good.

Camie: Yeah.

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) Sure about that?

Eli: Positive. The Force confirms it.

Qin: Okay.

Nico: Good.

Glumshanks: Just wanted to make sure

Me: Okay.

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Me: (CRACKS KNUCKLES) Time to kick some butt!

King Dedede: Entrance time!

We went at the clearing.

Billy and Dark Amy were REALLY PISSED!

Then the spirits of the Total Drama contestants came and swirled around them.

Billy McLean: WHAT IS THIS!?

Then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and we appeared.

Me: Your angels of death are here!

Billy McLean: I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

POW!

I punched him in his face and kicked him in his face and sent him crashing into Dark Amy.

Merman: (to Dark Amy) If it were up to me, I would snap your neck!

Dark Amy: That can be arranged with you!

POW!

Samey kicked her in her face and knocked her down.

Samey: That was for all the times you called me Samey! You thumbsucking freak of nature!

Tracer charged at them and picked them both.

Tracer: (British Accent) Timr for you to face the wrath of Overwatch.

Winston (Overwatch): That is for sure.

They fired waves of energy and blasted them both.

I punched Billy and grabbed him and farted in his face at point blank range!

LOUD FART!

Billy McLean: OH YUCK!

Me: You think that's gross? Top this!

I kicked him square in the crotch!

Yumi charged at them and kicked Dark Amy in her face and punched Billy in his mouth.

Odd: Lets show no mercy!

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) Yeah lets get them!

Yumi, Odd and Brynja: LYOKO LASER BLAST!

They fired a wave of energy and blasted them both!

Ben charged at them and kicked Billy in his chest.

Ben turned into Rath!

Ben: RATH!

Me: Now you're both in for it!

Rath: LEMME TELL YA SOMETHIN BILLY MCLEAN AND DARK AMY! YOU MESS AROUND WITH THE RIGHTS OF HUMANITY YOU MESS WITH RATH!

Then he went and bashed and smashed and pulverized them both!

Bender: Time to Bite Some Big fat fucking ass!

Rath and Bender: ASSBITING BUTTKICKING BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted them all over!

Julie charged at them and blasted them both with energy blasts.

Me: Take that!

Xenia: Lets get them!

Julie and Xenia: ARROW STORM OF XERNEAS!

They fired energy and arrows and blasted them all over the place!

Ulrich charged at them and slashed them both.

Jain, Lightsworn Paladin: Lets bring the light!

Ulrich and Jain: LIGHTSWORN SAMURAI BLADEDANCE!

They fired blades of light and blasted them both all over!

Zick charged at them and blasted them with energy.

Scottsman: (Scottish Accent) Time to blast them with a bang! Aye!

He grabbed a bunch of bombs.

Zick and Scottsman: SCOTTISH BOMB BARRAGE BLAST!

They fired bombs and energy blasts and blasted them.

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Lola: YEAH! TAKE THAT!

Ilana charged at them and blasted them all over.

Starshine Sparkle: Lets make this fun!

Ilana and Starshine: MAGIC FORCE BURST!

They fired waves of magic and energy and blasted them all over.

Camie: Take that!

Rex charged at them and slashed them.

Speedy Gonzales: (Spanish Accent) Lets get these gringos! YEEHAW! ARIBA!

They ran fast and bashed them both down.

Rex and Speedy: SPEEDING RAMMER BASH!

They ran and bashed them down.

Zak charged at them and bashed them all over.

Pamela Precio: Lets get this monster!

Zak and Pamela: HYDRO CRYPTID DEATHRAY!

They fired waves of water and energy and blasted them both.

SpongeBob charged at them and fired Krabby Patty Bombs and blasted them.

Mandy: Lets show them Flying Dutchman pain.

SpongeBob and Mandy: GRAVEYARD PATTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Eddy: You know, I'm just tempted to forget about Sebastion's upcoming rant and just kill that bitch first!

Nico: All good things get rewarded with patience.

Eddy: Oh right.

I kicked Billy.

Me: Less talking and more fighting!

Nico: YOU HEARD HIM!

Eddy fired at Dark Amy And blasted her legs.

Eddy: How do you like that!

Qin fired blasts of fire and blasted Billy.

Camie fired waves of energy and blasted them both.

Courtney punched Billy in the face!

Courtney: That was for tearing apart mine and Gwen's friendship!

Gwen kicked him right in the crotch!

Gwen: That was for all the times you buried me alive!

15m agoHorsea squirted ink

13m agoHorsea squirted ink and blinded them.

POW!

Zoey kicked him in the face!

Zoey: That was for all the disgusting food you made us eat!

Poliwag slapped them with his tail!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Sky kicked Billy in his face!

Sky: That was for leaving Dave to die!

Dawn bashed him in his face.

Dawn: That was for all the times you tried to blow us up!

I grabbed Billy by his arm and snapped it!

SNAP!

HE SCREAMED!

Me: That was for humiliating and torturing all the contestants!

Poromon pecked them.

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Poromon: Take that!

BANG! BANG!

I fired bullets into Billy's legs!

Me: And that was for all the other countless atrocities you did!

What Billy and Dark Amy didn't know was that they were being watched by everyone. Cameras were filming them getting tortured and humiliated by us!

Manaphy went at them and bashed their faces in.

Nico: Take that!

Me: Oh and Billy and Dark Amy? Look.

I showed a camera with a red light on. It was recording the battle.

Nico: See that Billy? You are dead meat.

EVERYONE ALL OVER THE WORLD WAS JEERING AT BILLY AND DARK AMY!

secs agoMe: And Billy? See these?

I held up the contestants contracts.

Me: These are now revoked.

I flicked my thumb and lit a flame and burned them and reduced them to ashes.

Nico: Honestly, they long since expired.

Billy McLean: I DON'T CARE! I STILL OWN THEM! I WILL KILL THEM ALL ON MY NEXT SERIES OF TOTAL DRAMA!

Nico: Dude get a life. Oh wait, you won't have one.

Me: It's too bad. But the comfort you've always felt as being the Host with The Most will come to an end today. No more will the name Billy McLean mean anything but FAILURE!

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: Also, Total Drama ended in 2020! People are into Ridonculous Race now!

Me: So technically, you're washed up Billy.

Nico: YEAH! You're old news.

Then Marluxia, Xigbar, White Lightning, Dodgeball Wizard, Mortal Combat Scorpion, Fireor, Chillyfish, Whirlin, Titania and Grodd came.

Nico: Marluxia, Xigbar, White Lightning, Dodgeball Wizard, Mortal Combat Scorpion, Fireor, Chillyfish, Whirlin, Titania and Grodd.

Xigbar: We took care of the rest of the Miltia Troopers.

White Lightning: They weren't easy to spot.

Dodgeball Wizard: But they were easy to kill.

Me: THat's good.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: (to Nico) We heard you fought one of

Maria and Horsea's enemies,

Nico: We sure did.

Marluxia: (to Layla) You should take care of that Virizion.

Layla Willaims: I will.

?: Awesome.

A figure came and it was EMPRESS MAKI from the Go-Ongers movie Boom Boom! Bang Bang! GekijōBang!.

---

Empress Maki is the main antagonist in this 2008 movie called Engine Sentai Go-Onger: Boom Boom! Bang Bang! GekijōBang!.

She is portrayed by Sonim.

She rules the world of the Samurai from a Maken Castle and she has her two servants to terrorized the place which they're names are Raiken and Gokumaru.

She makes her first appearance in the throne room of her palace where her servants present the engine cast that they stole from the Go-Ongers. From they're they even report about engines comrade are here in the Samurai World as well along with the Wandering Engines, so she sent the Go-On Wings to deal them personally.

During the flashback that's been told by the Wandering Engines Maki was the main reason that she'd tricked the Wandering Engines out of their Engine Casts, using them to erect her empire by purging Samurai World's denizens of all feelings but rage and violence.

A while later she appeared at the balcony when she noticed that the Go-On Wings has brought back the Engine cast to the Go-Ongers turns out they don't work with her at all. So when they asked her if she'd is Maki to which reply "yes" so the team transformed into their Go-Onger form and after she also said that she holds the cast of Retsu-Taka is indeed within her as shown she creates a ball of fire and tossed it at the team.

A while later Sosuke was in the castle trying to find Maki as she sensed the feeling of Sosukes heart as she sneaked attack him with her abilities. As this goes on she revealed that she used a secret technique that'll erase her own heart to which she could become more powerful. But turns out she is just plainly weak without the heart in her.

She was so mad that she'd brought out her own sword and was about eliminate Saki, but the souls of the wandering engines intervened and freed Sosuke. A while later she began to fight the wandering engines and Sosuke in her palace. After that she was then defeated by Retsu-Taka and Sosuke.

However that was only her human form because she still has Retsu-Taka's body within her as she gigantify/transformed herself into a Hydra-like monster with centipedes for heads. So the team brought out Engine-O to take on Maki and get back Retsu-Taka's body from her. However Maki managed to destroy the Megazord with just one gigantic fire blast, but Sosuke managed to cling onto one of the heads. So she began to swat Sosuke off of her, but he managed to fend off her heads. After Sosuke used Speedor soul in the Mantan Gun and open fired on Maki and got back Retsu-Taka's body.

However with the samurai's cast out of her body it revealed her true form which is a flame-headed warrior as she'd began to open fired on the samurai's village. However with the body's back to their original owner they began to combine themselves (with Sosuke as the pilot) to form Engine Daishogun and battle Maki. After that the Engine Daishogun used the Engine-O's sword and pinned Maki to her own castle where she was then destroyed by this finisher called Roaring Crimson Slash thus ending her reign on the Samurai World.

---

Eli: Empress Maki! I remember you! You went to Earth to get rid of all things good so rage and Violence can only reign.

Empress Maki: That's right Eli. Good memory.

Eli: Thanks.

Me: This will be awesome.

Empress Maki: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

Deadpool: Probably because there was no Samurai world in Corinth.

Nico: Yeah that sucks.

Me: And it was most set in an apocalyptic environment so a lot good that would have done.

Empress Maki: True.

Nico: LETS GET IT ON!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We gotthe battles underway.

---

Layla Williams, Invincible, Thing, Yost Thing, Iron Man, Yost Iron Man, Pepper Potts, War Machine, Nathalie Sancoeur, Lillymon, Dark Spore Kids, Monarus, Oberus, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Nelson Muntz and RD Leni VS Marluxia, Kickboxing World, Evil Luxord, Demyx, Axel, Saix, Zexion, Lexaeus, Neopolitan, Blizaru, Buffalo Gals, SHS Baron, Mordo, and Bubbles (MLP Pony Life) - Nico's rescue at Lynn's Table and battling an old enemy of Maria and Horsea

---

Marluxia was first.

Marluxia (to Layla): Nico's rescue was. at Lynn's Table. He battled an old enemy of Maria and Horsea

Layla Williams: Yeah her name was Kendra Corrington and she was a monster! She was a monster that Maria and Horsea banished from town years ago.

Invincible Yeah it was horrible.

Nathalie: Boy no kidding there.

Lillymon: She was a heartless, black-hearted, evil, monstrous, sadistic, sick, twisted bitch who hated Maria and Horsea with a bloodthirsty vengeance. They drove her out of the city long ago.

Fluttershy: And she had the gall to make a deal with Xehanort to get revenge.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah what a monster.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) But they gave her the Black Abyss and she is gone forever.

Stealth Elf: Good riddance.

Marluxia: Good riddance is right. Lets do it!

Layla turned into Wildvine!

Layla: WILDVINE!

She used the Core Medals for Marluxia, Demyx and Axel and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and wood and smashed them down.

---

Erza Scarlet, Shadowman, Sora, Riku, Kairi, Aqua, Ventus, Terra, Botan, Denise Wellington, Nuria, Taelia the Snow Faerie, Kari the Negg Faerie, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, King Stefan, and Loud House Taylor vs Xigbar, Presski World, Xaldin, Vexen, Lexaeus, Zexion, Saix, Axel, Toar, Burritozilla (TTG), Volcano Men, Harddrive, and EP-327 - Quadraxis, Infernotron, Bugbear, Cerberus (MLP), Ghost Bride and Riff Raff Sam who are the gene-slammer of Preciomon and JungleMojyamon

---

Xigbar was next.

Xigbar (to Erza): Nico, Tsuyoshi's team, Quadraxis's team, and the others did good battling Another Quadraxis, Infernotron, Bugbear, Cerberus (MLP), Ghost Bride and Riff Raff Sam . They are the gene-slammers of Preciomon and JungleMojyamon

Erza: They sure were and man that was awesome.

Shadowman: Boy no kidding and the JungleMojyamon Gene-slammer was awesome and funny.

Botan: (British Accent) Boy she sure was funny. She was like George of the Jungle in every way.

Twilight Sparkle: And just as funny.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding.

Spyro: That was so funny.

Xigbar: That is funny! Lets do it!

Erza turned into Bloxx!

Erza: BLOXX!

She used the Core Medals for Xigbar, Evil Xion and Evil Luxord and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Princess Frosta, Stretchleo, Mr. Fantastic, Human Torch, Invisible Woman, Thing, She Hulk, Spiderman, Shirahoshi, Gloria Gillespie, Nereid the Water Faerie, Space Faerie, Tooth Faerie, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, RD Lana and Fubuki Kakuyoko VS White Lightning, Sun World, New Wave, Shakedown, Heatstroke, Windfall, Lightmaster, SHS Dark Silver Surfer, Marina Del Ray, Zimbo, Levia-Slate, Legion Ex Machina, and Leviathan - Lincoln's Rescue was battling Melanie Martinez's enemy Antonio Rodriguez

---

White Lightning was next.

White Lightning (to Frosta): I heard Lincoln's Rescue was battling Melanie Martinez's enemy Antonio Rodriguez. How was it?

Princess Frosta: It was great! We sent him to prison forever.

Stretchleo: Yeah that was awesome.

Shirahoshi: It sure was cool though.

Rarity: Oh it was so fun too darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that was awesome.

Gill Grunt: You got that right on that.

White Lightning: Awesome! Lets do it!

Frosta turned into Ultimate Big Chill!

Frosta: ULTIMATE BIG CHILL!

She used the Core Medals for White Lightning, Evil Killer Frost and Evil Ice Man and they fired waves of endothermic fire, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Dan Kuso, Moyo, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Sora, Aqua, Nate, Francesca, Courage, Eustace, Muriel, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Grier and Moosk VS The Dodgeball Wizard, Sakura Mochi World, Evil Plant Man, Evil Hornet Man, Evil Wood Man, Evil Leaf Man, Evil Forest Man, Evil Earth Man, Hot Rodney, Ai Shen the Evil Empress of China, Dark Bones, X-Squad Universe Pyron, and Jealously (Gumball) - Luan, Camie and Kairi's first mission

---

Dodgeball Wizard was next.

Dodgeball Wizard (to Dan): Today was Luan, Camie and Kairi's first mission. Who did they fight?

Dan Kuso: They fought Yuri there and let me tell you. This guy was a total nutjob! He had a Starving Venom Fusion Dragon deck and he was crazy!

Moyo: Boy no kidding there.

Nate: Yeah that was crazy. But they banished him to the Black Gates and he's gone for good.

Sunset Shimmer: But Luan, Kairi and Camie did great on their first mission.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was great.

Sunburn: They had a great time there.

Dodgeball: Boy glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Dan turned into Heatblast!

Dan: HEATBLAST!

He used the Core Medals for Dodgeball Wizard, Marvin the Martian and Chocolate Heinrich and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Flare Corona, Ultimate Echo Echo, Black Canary, Silver Banshee, Green Arrow, Green Lantern, Bleez, Sister Sercy, Hanabi & Aries, Lillian Hale, Stafford, Meru, Luca, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sasame Fuma and RD Lola vs Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Kashiwa Mochi World, Motaro, Sindell, Reptile, Subzero, Kano, Goro, Aries Zodiarts, Facilier, Hydra (Hercules), Sea Dragon, and Undertow - The Disney Worlds that Sora and friends went to have appeared in orbit around Earth

---

Mortal Kombat Scorpion was next.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion (to Flare Corona): The Disney Worlds that

Sora and friends went to have appeared in orbit around Earth. Didn't expect that

Flare Corona: No one expected it. They just appeared and are now in orbit around Earth like a ring.

Ultimate Echo Echo: Yeah they all appeared and are now like the rings of Saturn.

Hanabi: We were amazed to see that.

Aries: It sure was awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Now going to the worlds of Disney is gonna be easy to get to now that they are in orbit around Earth.

Scootaloo: It sure is.

Whirlwind: We think so too.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: That is easy. Lets do it!

Flare turned into Ultimate Heatblast!

Flare: ULTIMATE HEATBLAST!

She used the Core Medals for Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Evil Fire Man and Evil Flame Man and they fired waves of fire, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Wheeler (Captain Planet), Ultimate Humongousaur, Aylene Carter, Littlefoot, Ducky, Cera, Petrie, Chomper, Arienne Glenis Maple, Ma-Ti, Melanie Neugog, Sailor Vegeta, Lacus Clyne, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Chaor and Takinom VS Fireor, Magnet World, Chillyfish, Whirlin, Quakemon, Hate Master, Vilevine, Freezard, Ted Carson Firefly, Hate Master, Incentas, Universe 666 Syn Shenron, and Water Hoser - So the worlds of Disney are mobilizing to help us bring down Xehanort for good.

---

Fireor was next.

Fireor (to Wheeler): So the worlds of Disney are mobilizing to help us bring down Xehanort for good. We greatly appreciate that

Wheeler: Boy we sure do. Yen Sid called them all here to help us bring an end to him once and for all.

Ultimate Humongousaur: We greatly appreciate it.

Arienne: This is something that Xehanort will never even expect.

Applejack: Yeah he is in for a nasty surprise coming up.

Apple Bloom: And that is an all out attack on him from us and Disney Worlds including all the keybladers he killed.

Flashwing: No kidding and that is gonna be so cool!

Fireor: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Wheeler turned into Swampfire!

Wheeler: SWAMPFIRE!

He used the Core Medals for Wheeler, Hate Master and Quakemon and they fired waves of fire, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Linka (Captain Planet), Ultimate Cannonbolt, Rocky Roll, Golden Queen, Grave Clobber, Flashwing, Jade Flashwing, Barbella, Aquagirl, Anna Knudson, Amaterasu, Arcana Force XXI - The World, The Splendid Venus, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, RD Lori and RD Carol VS Whirlin, Barbed Wire Org, Evil Wind Man, Evil Air Man, Evil Dust Man, Evil Gyro Man, Evil Jet Man, Evil Aero Man, Evil Splash Woman, Hades, Queen (Batman Beyond), Sonoi, and Sonoza - Billy McLean and Dark Amy next

---

Whirlin was next.

Whirlin (to Linka): Billy McLean and Dark Amy are next. And this location is also fitting

Linka (Captain Planet): (Russian Accent) Yes it sure is Pahkitew Island is fitting for them.

Ultimate Cannonbolt: Yeah no kidding and it's perfect for the battle.

Aquagirl: Yeah that is for sure.

Pinkie Pie: This is gonna be a really fun battle!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure will be fun.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding.

Sprocket: And we're ready for them.

Whirlin: I know you all are. Lets do it!

Linka turned into NRG!

Linka: NRG!

She used the Core Medals for Whirlin, Hate Master and Freezard and they fired waves of wind, fire, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Gi, Ultimate Wildmutt, Animal Kirby, Fire Kirby, Water Kirby, Icy Kirby, Wing Kirby, Sword Kirby, Zecora, Aylene Carter, Lumina, Lightsworn Summoner, Felis, Lightsworn Archer, Miho Nishizumi, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Arixam and Pump Man VS Chillyfish, Bell Org, Evil Bell Man, Evil Jet Man, Evil Aero Man, Evil Gyro Man, Evil Tornado Man, Evil Air Man, Tiki Tak Tribe, Tar Monster, ARGO, Dragar the Loathsome, and Hot Wings (Kirby Epic Yarn) - Pahkitew Island is perfect for Billy and Dark Amy. Perfect for their final resting place

---

Chillyfish was next.

Chillyfish (to Gi): Pahkitew Island is perfect for Billy and Dark Amy. Perfect for their final resting place

Gi: That is for sure and they can kiss their lives goodbye when we're done with them.

Ultimate Wildmutt: And it's going to hurt really bad.

Zecora: A perfect place for the battle with those two will be good, and a battle with them has us all in the mood.

Starlight Glimmer: It will be awesome and fun.

Cozy Glow: And the best part is that we have it all being broadcasted for everyone to see.

Hex: Yeah to show everyone the true monsters they are.

Chillyfish: OOH! To add insult to injury as everyone sees their true colors. Even though they already have. I like it. Lets do it!

Gi turned into Overflow!

Gi: OVERFLOW!

She used the Core Medals for Chillyfish, Icy Angel and 50 Below and they fired waves of ice, bones, skulls, blood, ghosts, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Fabia, Ultimate Gravattack, Dan Kuso, Runo, Marucho, Julie, Shun, Alice, Konata Izumi, Vice, Hikari Yukimura, Shiro, Hana Natsuki, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Glumshanks and Hunch VS Titania, Chrismirsery Org, Absorning Man, Yost Absorbing Man, Yost Electro, Yost Sandman, Yost Rhino, Yost Doctor Octopus, Vathek, Tsubaki, Leo Zodiarta, Mamemon Brothers, and Junk Food Monster - We're broadcasting the battle for everyone to see so that Billy and Dark Amy can die

---

Titania was next.

Titania (to Fabia): You guys are broadcasting the battle for everyone to see Billy and Dark Amy die. It's genius!

Fabia: Yeah adding insult to injury is perfect for us to bring down monsters like them even though the world knows what kind of monsters they are.

Ultimate Gravattack: Yeahh they had this coming.

Konata: Yeah they sure do.

Princess Luna: The atrocities Billy McLean and Dark Amy did are unforgivable.

Moondust: No kidding there! The Total Drama Contestants are ALL getting SWEET payback on them.

Snowdrop: Yeah that is for sure.

Gari: They had it coming.

Blackout: And the ultimate final blow is the Black Abyss.

Titania: Good! They had it coming! Lets do it!

Fabia turned into Chromastone!

Fabia: CHROMASTONE!

She used the Core Medals for Titania, Yost Absorbing Man and Yost Executioner and they fired waves of light and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Donkey Kong, Overflow, Diddy Kong, Dixie Kong, Tiny Kong, Lanky Kong, Chunky Kong, Cranky Kong, Mothra 2019, Luna Ingramsson, Ginger, Babs, Bunty, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Meta Knight and King Dedede VS

Gorilla Grodd, New Year's Org, Cupid, Easter Bunny, Baby New Year, TTG Spirit of Halloween, April Fool, TTG Thanksgiving Turkey, Constructicon Devastator, Big Chicken, Chicken from Outer Space, Dex (Chuck Chicken), and Don (Chuck Chicken) - Billy McLean is literally a monster worse than anyone we know

---

Grodd was next.

Grodd (to Donkey Kong): Billy McLean is literally a monster worse than anyone we know. Dark Amy us just as bad as him

Donkey Kong: That is for sure and there's gonna be no mercy on them.

Overflow: You're not kidding there.

Mothra 2019: They had this coming for a long time ever since we shut down Total Drama in 2020.

Grodd: Boy 3 years of pain coming right to them.

Princess Celestia: Just wait till we get to Flip. J.D. said that the Louds and everyone in Gotham Royal York are going to be out for his head.

King Solar: Yeah they are going to mount his head on a pike.

Solar Eclipsa: Yep and it's only a matter of time.

Amber Morning: Flip has had this coming for a long time ever since 2016.

Spotlight: You got that right.

Grodd: Flip better start praying then. Lets do it!

Donkey Kong turned into Gravattack!

Donkey Kong: GRAVATTACK!

He used the Core Medals for Grodd, Sumo Kong and King K. Rool and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

RPM Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kiva Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Empress Maki

---

Empress Maki was next.

Empress Maki: Boy these guys are getting what's coming to them.

Nico: You got that right.

May: Yeah these jerks deserve it.

Empress Maki: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Billy McLean and Dark Amy, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on those Total Drama Sore Losers!

Nico teleported back with them.

RPM Rangers: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RPM!

Kiva Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get her!

RPM Rangers: RPM ENFORCER!

They formed the blaster and powered it up with a Rainbow Engine Cell!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Empress Maki you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped!

Sebastian Mendez: You miserable ugly bitch and you miserable ugly bastard! (GROWLING ANGRILY)

Nico: Uh oh.

Qin: EVERYBODY, RUN FOR YOUR LIVES! HE'S GONNA START TEARING AT THE MORONS WITH HIS VENOM-FILLED MOUTH!

EVERYONE RAN FOR COVER, AND THEN, THE HUMILIATION BEGINS!

Sebastian Mendez: I CAN'T BELIEVE YOU, NOT ONLY HAVE YOU TRAITORS CONTINUED TO CAUSE NOTHING BUT GODFORSAKEN HAVOC, BUT TO ALSO FIND OUT THAT YOU TWO HAVE ALSO THROWN IN YOUR LOT WITH XEHANORT IN A LAST ATTEMPT TO GET REVENGE ON US FOR SOMETHING THAT WAS ALL YOUR FAULT! I SHOULD TEAR YOUR THROATS OUT AND LET YOUR BLOOD SPILL INTO THE OCEAN, YOU MONSTROUS, TWISTED, SADISTIC, MURDEROUS, DEPLORABLE, BLACK-HEARTED, VILE WRETCHES!

WHOA! CRUEL!

Sebastian Mendez: (To Dark Amy) YOU'RE AN ABSOLUTE PIECE OF TRASH WHO ENJOYED MAKING YOUR SISTER'S LIFE A LIVING HELL, AND TO MAKE IT WORSE, YOU AND THAT MISERABLE COW YOU CALL A MOTHER MURDERED YOUR

OWN FATHER TO MAKE YOUR SISTER EVEN MORE MISERABLE AND EVEN WORSE, YOU DID IT ALL FOR MONEY?! YOU'RE JUST A SLUT WHO BELONGS ON THE STREETS AND YOU DESERVE TO BE RAPED BY ANY LOWLIFE LOSER YOU ENCOUNTER COMING OUT OF A BAR!

WE GASPED IN HORROR, AND MANY OF US DID TONS OF WILD TAKES!

Me: OH MY GOD!

Nico: HOLY SHIT! I KNEW SEBASTIAN HAD A MOUTH FULL OF VERBAL VENOM, BUT TO SAY SOMETHING LIKE THAT?! OH GOD!

Nicole: NOW, THAT WAS JUST DISGUSTING!

Sebastian Mendez: (To Billy McLean) YOU'RE ALSO NOT INNOCENT EITHER, YOU'RE JUST A NO GOOD PIECE OF TRASH WHO GOT OFF ON TORTURING OTHER PEOPLE BECAUSE YOU FIND IT FUNNY AND SAW IT AS A WAY TO FAME?! I DID A LOT WORSE THAN THAT WHEN I WAS THAT THING FROM HELL, BUT THE WAY YOU DO IT, YOU ABSOLUTELY DISGUST ME, YOU FILTHY PILE OF GARBAGE!

Me: DAMN!

Lori: This is literally gross, he's spewing all their dirty secrets for all to hear!

Lincoln: Should we stop Sebastian?

Me: In a minute, he's about to do the grand finale.

Sebastian Mendez: YOU ARE BOTH ABSOLUTELY THE SCUM OF THE EARTH, YOU'RE PILES OF TRASH WHO KNOW NOTHING ELSE BUT TO HURT INNOCENT PEOPLE AND BRING OTHERS DOWN WITH YOU! YOUR COUSINS ARE A PACK OF POLAR BEARS, YOUR AUNTS AND UNCLES ARE A BUNCH OF FIGURE SKATERS WHO SMELL OF MOLDY BARNACLES! (ROARS AND SPEWS DARK FIRE AT THEM AND THEY WOUND UP GETTING BURNED)

Dark Amy and Billy McLean: Ouch.

They shook off the soot, but now, they were pissed!

Dark Amy: YOU MISERABLE LITTLE! HOW DARE YOU SAY THAT TO ME!?

Billy McLean: WE'LL FUCKING KILL YOU!

Billy McLean and Dark Amy charged at Sebastian, but he slashed at them with his greatsword leaving bleeding scars and slash marks on them, and if that wasn't bad enough, he went way too far by deciding to leave claw marks and bleeding scars on their stomachs and chests!

Billy McLean: YOU STUPID MOTHERFUCKERS!

Dark Amy: I DON'T EVEN GIVE A FLYING SHIT IF YOU ALL ARE POWERFUL, IMMORTAL, AND INVINCIBLE, WE WILL FUCKING KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU AND TURN THIS MISERABLE PLANET INTO NOTHING BUT RUIN AS WE WATCH IT BURN! EVERY LAST HUMAN AND LIVING THING ON THIS EARTH WILL FUCKING PERISH! THIS ENTIRE PLANET CAN GO TO FUCKING HELL! I WANT ALL OF YOU TO FUCKING DIE AND BURN WITH THIS ENTIRE PLANET!

BUT, WE SAW A SMIRK ON ADARA AND AITHNE NEPHTHYS' FACES FORM AS THEY WERE SURROUNDED BY CRIMSON RED AND YELLOW ENERGY AURAS WITH STARS, FIRE, FLAMES, PHOENIXES, AND ANGELS!

Adara Nephthys: (Smirks) And there it is: your final words, and now, you're about to receive your rightful sentences.

Aithne Nephthys: And that is none other than death.

Suddenly, Adara Nephthys was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red and yellow energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Hand of Nephthys flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys on its stomach and red eyes glaring at Billy

McLean: the red eyes of eternal death, and Aithne Nephthys was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red and yellow energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Matriarch of Nephthys flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys on its stomach and red eyes glaring at Dark Amy: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: WHAT THE?!

Me: THEY MEANT IT, RIGHT?!

Lincoln: THEY DID! THEY REALLY DID! NOW, IT'S HIGH-TIME THOSE TWO MONSTERS GOT THEIR DATE WITH THE GRIM REAPER!

Then, as the vortexes faded, Adara Nephthys and Aithne Nephthys emerged, but they were changed forever, and now, the flames of judgement are about to burn Dark Amy and Billy McLean.

(CODA BY HANS ZIMMER PLAYS AT 3:25 TO 4:24)

Adara Nephthys grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large crimson red and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair with yellow streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the Sigil of Nephthys and the Hand of Nephthys emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with crimson red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Hand of Nephthys and a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her

Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and crimson red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Anala Nephthys has on a crimson red short-sleeved blouse, crimson red frilly shirt, crimson red skirt with the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys on it and the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys on her right arm was glowing, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys and Hand of Nephthys, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a crimson red gem with neon glowing crimson red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Adara Nephthys felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive fire angel wings with red tips on the large feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized fire angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive fire angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Adara Nephthys has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Adara Nephthys' massive fire greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Adara Nephthys' Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Fire Sacred Nephthys Hand Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Fire Sacred Nephthys Hand Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and Hand of Nephthys and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Anala Nephthys has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji with flames in between the kanji below the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys and Hand of Nephthys, a phoenix, and angel that said, "Adara Nephthys, Gene-Slammer of Hand of Nephthys, Spiritualist of The Sacred Order of The Flames of the Phoenix of Nephthys, Powerful Master of Fire and Cleansing, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of Billy McLean, Archenemy of Green Goblin of Drakus' World, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Fire, Flames, Stars, Phoenixes, Angels, and Hand of Nephthys"

アダラ・ネフティス、ハンド・オブ・ネフティスのジーン・スラマー、ネフティスの不死鳥の炎の神聖教団のスピリチュアリスト、火と浄化の強力なマスター、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、軽蔑者、そしてビリー・マクリーンの破壊者、ドラクスの世界のグリーンゴブリンの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、アンバサダーでありビーコン宇宙への希望のマスター、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許しの真の女神、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅英雄、そして火、炎、星、フェニックス、天使、そしてネフティスの手のマスター

Adara Nephthys has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HAND OF NEPHTHYS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SACRED PHOENIX FLAME FIRESTORM NEPHTHYS PHOENIX HAND PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SACRED PHOENIX FLAME FIRESTORM NEPHTHYS PHOENIX HAND PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SACRED PHOENIX FLAME FIRESTORM NEPHTHYS PHOENIX HAND PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

And Aithne Nephthys grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large crimson red and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair with yellow streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the Sigil of Nephthys and the Matriarch of Nephthys emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with crimson red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Matriarch of Nephthys and a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and crimson red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Aithne Nephthys has on a crimson red short-sleeved blouse, crimson red frilly shirt, crimson red skirt with the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys on it and the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys on her right arm was glowing, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys and Matriarch of Nephthys, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a crimson red gem with neon glowing crimson red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Aithne Nephthys felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive fire angel wings with red tips on the large feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized fire angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive fire angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Aithne Nephthys has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Aithne Nephthys' massive fire greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Aithne Nephthys' Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Fire Sacred Nephthys Matriarch Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Fire Sacred Nephthys Matriarch Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and Matriarch of Nephthys and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Adara Nephthys has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji with flames in between the kanji below the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys and Matriarch of Nephthys, a phoenix, and angel that said, "Aithne Nephthys, Gene-Slammer of Nephthys, Defender of the Children of Nephthys, Powerful Master of Fire and Cleansing, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of Dark Amy, Archenemy of Kingpin of Drakus' World, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Fire, Flames, Stars, Phoenixes, Angels, and Matriarch of Nephthys"

アイテネ・ネフティス、ネフティスのジーン・スラマー、ネフティスの子供たちの擁護者、火と浄化の強力なマスター、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、軽蔑者でありダーク・エイミーの破壊者、ドラクスの世界のキングピンの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、パワーズのマスター友情とエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして火、炎、星のマスター、フェニックス、天使、ネフティスの家長

Aithne Nephthys has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MATRIARCH OF NEPHTHYS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SACRED PHOENIX FLAME FIRESTORM NEPHTHYS PHOENIX MATRIARCH PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SACRED PHOENIX FLAME FIRESTORM NEPHTHYS PHOENIX MATRIARCH PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SACRED PHOENIX FLAME FIRESTORM NEPHTHYS PHOENIX MATRIARCH PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by the transformations of Adara Nephthys and Aithne Nephthys, and when Lincoln saw them, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

But, when Dark Amy and Billy McLean saw it, they went absolutely mad and charged at them to kill them, but Adara Nephthys fired a massive barrage of crimson red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels and Aithne Nephthys fired a massive barrage of crimson red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels which exploded as they hit Billy McLean and Dark Amy and they both got badly burned by the Sacred Flames of Nephthys, and we saw their eyes turn yellow: they were going to turn into Heartless.

Adara Nephthys: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of the Cosmic Eternal Harmony Sacred Phoenix Flame Firestorm Nephthys Phoenix Hand Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Sacred Phoenix Flame Firestorm Nephthys Phoenix Hand Phoenix God Angel Love) So, it is true: Xehanort infected you two with his darkness.

Aithne Nephthys: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of the Cosmic Eternal Harmony Sacred Phoenix Flame Firestorm Nephthys Phoenix Matriarch Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Sacred Phoenix Flame Firestorm Nephthys Phoenix Matriarch Phoenix God Angel Love) But, we need a huge push to finally send them down and get them to turn into Heartless.

Gwen, Samey, Amy, Zoey, and Dawn: Leave that to us.

Suddenly, the eyes of Gwen, Samey, Amy, Zoey, and Dawn turned neon, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with stars, elemental forces, animals, phoenixes, and angels and as they approached Billy McLean, they left colored energy, stars, elemental forces, animals, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Suddenly, Gwen, Samey, Amy, Zoey, and Dawn were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with stars and elemental forces surrounding the vortexes, there are animals, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes glaring at Billy McLean and Dark Amy: the red eyes of eternal death.

Courtney: Uh oh, this is going to end badly.

Then, as the vortexes faded, Gwen, Samey, Amy, Zoey, and Dawn emerged, but they were changed forever.

Teen Gwen grew from 6'11" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and teal planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has teal highlights in the bangs of her chin-length black hair along with her teal streaks in her hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark blue eyes and a black and dark blue energy aura with stars, dark fire, darkness, shadows, demons, dark angels, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a dark angel holding the Crescent Moon in her hands and The Full Moon right above her head emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on dark angel earrings with teal blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she has on her her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with teal gems on the black crescent moon links and teal crystal links and teal angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dark angel with teal gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, Teen Gwen has on a black long-sleeved shirt with teal phoenix on it, black skirt with dark angels on it, black knee-high boots with skulls for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, dark fire, darkness, shadows, demons, dark angels, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Castle of The Vampires surrounded by dark angels and on top of the castle is the full moon and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a teal blue gem with neon glowing teal blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and components for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Teen Gwen felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with teal blue tips on the large black feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized black angel wings with teal blue tips grew and sprouted out of her massive black angel wings and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with teal blue tips and teal blue markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with teal gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and her Black Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on black fingerless gloves with gold armor and gold armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Gwen's massive Havania's Dark Angel Greatsword of Gothic Dark Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and dark blue energy, stars, dark fire, darkness, shadows, demons, dark angels, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Teen Gwen's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Gothic Darkness Havanian Dark Angel Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Gothic Darkness Havanian Dark Angel Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and the symbol of The Goths of Darkness and a Havanian angel etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black phoenix heads with teal blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large teal blue gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with teal blue gems for eyes and in their mouths and large black phoenix head with teal blue gems for eyes and large teal blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with teal blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold angel head with teal blue gems for eyes and large teal blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a teal blue kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below the The Castle of The Vampires that said, "Gwen, Member of The Total Drama Crew, Half-Human Half-Havanian Angel of Canada, Member of The

Total Drama Crew, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Girlfriend of Cameron, Best Friend of Courtney, Friend to Many, Friend of Ray Kayest and Diane Sellington, Despiser of Billy McLean, Heather, Jo, Scott, Eva, Alejandro, and The Total Drama Sore Losers, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Archenemy of Hartley Rathaway Also Known As The Pied Piper Slayer of Evil, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Darkness, Dark Fire, Shadows, Demons, Dark Angels, Phoenixes, and Angels"

グウェン、トータル・ドラマ・クルーのメンバー、カナダの半人半ハバニアの天使、トータル・ドラマ・クルーのメンバー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、キャメロンの愛するガールフレンド、コートニーの親友、多くの友人、レイ・ケイストとダイアン・セリングトンの友人、ビリー・マクリーン、ヘザー、ジョー、スコット、エヴァ、アレハンドロの軽蔑者、トータル・ドラマ・ソーア・ルーザーズ、闇のゴートのメンバー、ハートリー・ラサウェイの大敵、悪の笛吹き男殺しとしても知られる、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気と信頼、破壊者と悪のスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星のマスター、闇、ダークファイア、シャドウ、デーモン、ダーク天使とフェニックスと天使

Gwen has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HAVANIAN ANGEL

HYBRID-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY COSMIC GOTHIC DARKNESS HAVANIAN DARKNESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY COSMIC GOTHIC DARKNESS HAVANIAN DARKNESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY COSMIC GOTHIC DARKNESS HAVANIAN DARKNESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL DEATH!

Samey grew from 7'9" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large dark blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has marine blue highlights in the bangs of her long dark blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon marine blue eyes and a rainbow and marine blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she has a marine blue dragon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with marine blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with marine blue gems embedded in the gold snowflake links and marine blue crystal links and a marine blue owl-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dragon with marine blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and white and gold accented choker on her neck, Samey has on a long-sleeved dark blue and white sweater with marine blue owl on it, dark blue skirt with snowflakes on it, dark blue knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back of the trenchcoat is a dragon surrounded by snow, ice, and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a marine blue gem with neon glowing marine blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and components for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Samey felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings with marine blue tips on the large dark blue feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized dark blue angel wings with marine blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive dark blue angel wings and she now has eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails with marine blue tips and marine blue markings, Samey has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large marine blue gem with a heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand and she has on dark blue fingerless gloves with gold armor and gold armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Samey's massive Samey's Arctic Snowstorm Morana Slavic Goddess Snowstorm Greatsword of Slavic Snow Dragon Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow and marine blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Samey's Arctic Snowstorm Morana Slavic Goddess Snowstorm Greatsword of Slavic Snow Dragon Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded marine blue gems and Morana, The Slavic Goddess of Snow and Death, etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads with marine blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large marine blue gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are The Elements of Harmony and The Unity Stones on top of The Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four gold dragon heads with marine blue gems for eyes and large blue gems in their mouths and a large gold angel head with marine blue gems for eyes and marine blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large marine blue gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold dragon head with marine blue gems for eyes and a large dragon gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal

Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a marine blue kanji with snow flakes in between the kanji below the dragon that said, "Samey, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Awesome Friend of Many, Loving Daughter of Her Father, Despiser of Dark Amy and Her Evil Ex-Mother, Loving Girlfriend of Topher, Despiser of Billy McLean, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Morana The Slavic Goddess of Snow and Death, and Master of Stars, Snow, Ice, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

サミー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、多くの人の素晴らしい友人、父親の愛する娘、ダークエイミーと邪悪な元母親の軽蔑者、テクノロジーE.コヨーテの愛するガールフレンド、ビリー・マクリーンの軽蔑者、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真の女神真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、真の不滅の英雄、破壊者であり殺し屋邪悪で、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ラウド・フェニックス・ストームチームの素晴らしいメンバー、モラナの使者でありチャンピオンであるスラブの雪と死の女神、そして星のマスター、スノー、アイス、ドラゴン、フェニックス、エンジェル

Samey has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ARCTIC

SNOW STORM ALMIGHTY MORANA TRUE IMMORTAL SLAVIC ARCTIC SNOW STORM ICE SNOW GODDESS DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ARCTIC SNOW STORM ALMIGHTY MORANA TRUE IMMORTAL SLAVIC ARCTIC SNOW STORM ICE SNOW GODDESS DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ARCTIC SNOW STORM ALMIGHTY MORANA TRUE IMMORTAL SLAVIC ARCTIC SNOW STORM ICE SNOW GODDESS DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

Amy grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws below her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold flame links and she has on a white and gold-accented choker on her neck. Amy has on a red-themed version of her outfit, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel surrounded by fire and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an orange gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and components for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Amy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with red tips on the large blonde feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized blonde angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blonde angel wings and she now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Amy has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on red fingerless gloves with gold-armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Amy's sword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Amy's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Redemption Star Inferno Phoenix Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Redemption Star Inferno Phoenix Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and a phoenix etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and in their mouths and large gold phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's an orange kanji with flames in between the kanji below the phoenix that said, "Amy, Former Total Drama Sore Loser and Member of The Total Drama Crew, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Sister of Samey, Despiser of Billy McLean, Heather, Jo, Scott, Eva, Alejandro, and The Total Drama Sore Losers, Member of The Redemption Squad, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and

Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Fire, Phoenixes, and Angels"

エイミー、元トータル・ドラマ・ソア・ルーザー、トータル・ドラマ・クルーのメンバー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、サミーの愛する妹、ビリー・マクリーンの軽蔑者、ヘザー、ジョー、スコット、エヴァ、アレハンドロ、そしてトータル・ドラマ・ソアルーザーズ、リデンプション・スクワッドのメンバー、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター・オブ・ザ・パワーズ友情とエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてスター、ファイア、フェニックスのマスター、そして天使たち

Amy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FIRE ANGEL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STAR INFERNO PHOENIX FIRESTORM REDEMPTION PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STAR INFERNO PHOENIX FIRESTORM REDEMPTION PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STAR INFERNO PHOENIX FIRESTORM REDEMPTION PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

Zoey grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long red hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a red and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws below her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links and she has on a white and gold-accented choker on her neck. Zoey has on a red, yellow, and orange-themed version of her outfit, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel surrounded by fire and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and components for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Zoey felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive red angel wings with yellow tips on the large red feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized red angel wings with yellow tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive red angel wings and she now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Zoey has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and wedding ring on her right pinkie finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on red fingerless gloves with gold-armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Zoey's sword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Zoey's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Star Inferno Phoenix Firestorm Phoenix God Angel

Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Star Inferno Phoenix Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and a phoenix etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and in their mouths and large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large yellow gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's an orange kanji with flames in between the kanji below the phoenix that said, "Zoey, Member of The Total Drama Crew, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Mike, Archenemy of Talking Burrito, Best Friend of Gwen and The Total Drama Crew, Despiser of Billy McLean, Heather, Jo, Scott, Eva, Alejandro, and The Total Drama Sore Losers, Despiser and Destroyer of Archnemesis Trina Riffins, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Fire, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ゾーイ、トータル・ドラマ・クルーのメンバー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、ゾーイの愛する未来の妻、トーキング・ブリトーの大敵、グウェンとトータル・ドラマ・クルーの親友、ビリー・マクリーンの軽蔑者、ヘザー、ジョー、スコット、エヴァ、アレハンドロ、そしてトータル・ドラマ 負けず嫌い、宿敵の軽蔑者で破壊者、トリーナ・リフィンズ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、アンバサダーそして宇宙への希望の灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望の真の女神、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、真の不滅の英雄、驚くべき強力な弟子そして強力な教師、そして星、火、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Zoey has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FIRE ANGEL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STAR INFERNO PHOENIX FIRESTORM PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STAR INFERNO PHOENIX FIRESTORM PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STAR INFERNO PHOENIX FIRESTORM PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

And Dawn grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a green energy aura with stars, leaves, plants, aura, chakras, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on phoenix earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Nature, Spirit, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Nature, Spirit, and Eternity

Kanjis in its claws below her green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with green crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and green gems on the gold thunderbolt links and she has on a white and gold-accented choker on her neck. Dawn has on a green-themed version of her outfit, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, leaves, plants, aura, chakras, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel surrounded by leaves, plants, aura, chakras, and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and components for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Dawn felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with green tips on the large blonde feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized blonde angel wings with green tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blonde angel wings and she now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with green tips and green markings, Dawn has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on black fingerless gloves with gold-armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Dawn's sword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, leaves, plants, aura, chakras, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Dawn's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Star Nature Chakra Spirit Tranquility Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Star Nature Chakra Spirit Tranquility Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and a phoenix etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with green gems for eyes and in their mouths and large gold phoenix head with green gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a green kanji with leaves and chakras in between the kanji below the phoenix and angel that said, "Dawn, Spiritual Nature Lover and Member of The Total Drama Crew, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Brick, Archenemy of The Zombie Chicken, Best Friend of Ella, Despiser of Billy McLean, Heather, Jo, Scott, Eva, Alejandro, and The Total Drama Sore Losers, Despiser and Destroyer of Archnemesis Trina Riffins, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Leaves, Plants, Aura, Chakra, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ドーン、スピリチュアルな自然の愛好家、トータル・ドラマ・クルーのメンバー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ゾンビ・チキンの大敵、エラの親友、ビリー・マクリーンの軽蔑者、ヘザー、ジョー、スコット、エヴァ、アレハンドロ、そしてトータル・ドラマ 負けず嫌い、宿敵の軽蔑者で破壊者、トリナ・リフィンズ、チーム・ラウド・フェニッ

クス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲の真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、真の不滅の英雄、驚くべき強力な弟子驚くべき強力な教師、そして星、葉、植物、オーラ、チャクラ、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Dawn has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-NATURE LOVER-AURA ANGEL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STAR NATURE LOVER AURA CHAKRA SPIRIT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STAR NATURE LOVER AURA CHAKRA SPIRIT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STAR NATURE LOVER AURA CHAKRA SPIRIT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by the transformations of Gwen, Samey, Amy, Zoey, and Dawn, but when Billy McLean and Dark Amy saw them, they went absolutely ballistic and ran at them to kill them, but Gwen, Samey, Amy, Zoey, and Dawn fired a massive barrage of colored energy, stars, elemental forces, animals, phoenixes, and angels which hit Billy McLean and Dark Amy and sent them flying into a tree, and that was the final straw!

Suddenly, Billy McLean and Dark Amy's eyes turned yellow and darkness came out of them, and Billy McLean was transformed into a Devil-like Heartless called THE INFERNAL HUMANITY DESTROYER OF HELLISH HATRED! and Dark Amy was transformed into a She-Devil-Heartless called THE MONSTROUS FAMILY DESTROYER OF MONSTROUS HATRED!

Samey: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Arctic Snow Storm Almighty Morana True Immortal Ice Storm Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Arctic Snow Storm Almighty Morana True Immortal Ice Storm Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) So, now you two have transformed into the Heartless forms that match your true colors.

Gwen: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Cosmic Havanian Gothic Darkness Havanian Hybrid Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Cosmic Havanian Gothic Darkness Havanian Hybrid Phoenix God Angel Love) In fact, it suits them both well.

Amy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Star Redemption Inferno Phoenix Firestorm Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Star Redemption Inferno Phoenix Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Love) I feel sick seeing the monster I became because of Mom, she was really toxic and greedy.

Zoey: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Star Inferno Phoenix Firestorm Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Star Inferno Phoenix Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Love) But, we're about to make those two monsters pay for everything they've done.

Dawn: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Star Nature Lover Aura Chakra Spirit Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Star Nature Lover Aura Chakra Spirit Phoenix God Angel Love) Your auras are indeed black as your hearts, there is no redemption for you two.

Lincoln: No, Dawn, the only thing they deserve is death.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and

Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've had this coming for a very long time, you heartless monsters, and now, it's time for you to pay for everything you've done!

Lincoln, Adara Nephthys, Aithne Nephthys, Gwen, Samey, Amy, Zoey, and Dawn went after The Humanity Destroyer of Hellish Hatred and The Monstrous Family Destroyer of Monstrous Hatred, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red and yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Humanity Destroyer of Hellish Hatred and The Monstrous Family Destroyer of Monstrous Hatred, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked them with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and Adara Nephthys and Aithne Nephthys also did the same by firing crimson red and yellow energy slashes from their massive greatswords, and he, Adara Nephthys, Aithne Nephthys, Gwen, Samey, Amy, Zoey, and Dawn attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the two Heartless mad.

The Humanity Destroyer of Hellish Hatred and The Monstrous Family Destroyer of Monstrous Hatred fired blasts of fire and negative energy and darkness at us, but we absorbed the blasts, and it was making us even stronger than ever. Then, Lincoln fired many energy beams from the tips of his fingers and the planets orbiting around his fingers, and they shattered the Dark Orbs in the chests of The Humanity Destroyer of Hellish Hatred and The Monstrous Family Destroyer of Monstrous Hatred and they shattered and we gained a massive power boost and our rainbow auras protected us from the fragments which also shattered, and it caused The Humanity Destroyer of Hellish Hatred and The Monstrous Family Destroyer of Monstrous Hatred to change back into Billy McLean and Dark Amy.

Billy McLean and Dark Amy: DAMN YOU ALL, I HOPE THE MILITIA TEARS YOU ALL APART!

POW!

LINCOLN PUNCHES BILLY MCLEAN AND DARK AMY IN THE FACE AND GIVES THEM A BLACK EYE!

Nico: Shut up already! You're already getting the punishment you all deserve! Go to Hell!

Me: They're already getting the thrashing from Lincoln, Adara Nephthys, Aithne Nephthys, Gwen, Samey, Amy, Zoey, and Dawn, and it's already getting ugly, now all that's left is for the final blow on them.

Noah: This'll leave you black and blue!

Tsukasa: It's honestly fitting!

Kamen Ride: Forever Black!

Kamen Ride: Forever Blue!

Tsukasa turned into half black and half blue and Daiki summoned clones of the Black and blue rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLACK AND BLUE!

Troy, Noah and Jake turned into the Black Mighty Morphin, Black In Space and black Wild Force Rangers and Gia, Emma and Orion turned into the Blue Jungle Fury, Blue RPM and Blue Samurai Rangers!

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) TIGER SWORD SLASH 6!

She summoned El Jefe, Frank Archer, Evil Danger Mouse, Hurricane, General Woundwort and Paddywhack

Me: It's over for both of you! You're finished!

We went at them and bashed and smashed and pulverized and slashed and blasted them all over.

Ransack, Marinette, Dana and Bluestreak used the Velocitron and Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Bluestreak's weapons and Dana and Marinette's powers 100-fold and turned Ransack's seat into a laser cannon!

Ransack and Marinette: LASER LADYBUG BLAST!

Dana Owlton and Bluestreak: BLUE OWL LASERSTORM!

Tracer of Overwatch and Rojo: BRITISH FURY BLAST!

Yumi of Lyoko and Merman: LYOKO FIRESTORM BLAST!

Ben 10 of the Omnitrix and Billy Numerous: OMNITRIX CLONE BURST BLAST!

Julie of the Stars and Captain Boomerang: BOOMERANG FORCE BLAST!

Ulrich of Lyoko and Xiao Fung of the Wind: WIND SLASH DANCER!

Zick of the Monster Tamers and Tri-Klops: MONSTER EYE BLAST!

Ilana of Galaluna and Enchantress: MAGIC GALALUNA BLAST!

Rex of the EVO's and Multiplex: CLONE EVO BLAST!

Zak of the Cryptids and Red Ghost: CRYPTID GHOST BLAST!

SpongeBob of the Krabby Patties and Spymaster: SPY PATTY BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess

Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Dragoking the Tiger Dragon, Flame Sport, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Grimlock the Wyvern, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Brain Freeze, Water Wu, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., TransMechanoid, Tex Gravity, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Sunny Sunshine, Star-Tech Gravity, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Creepy Peppy, Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS MOONLIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Mane 10, Total Drama Contestants, me, Nico and Loud Kids: ELEMENTAL FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We've had it up to hear with you two running loose, now disappear forever. CRYSTAL ELEMENT STYLE: SHINING RAINBOW DIAMOND SAWBLADES!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a massive barrage of shining rainbow diamond sawblades which slashed Billy McLean and Dark Amy all over the place!

Jessica Shannon: CRYSTAL FIRE STYLE: BURNING GARNET FIREBALL!

Jessica Shannon fired waves of fire and garnet crystals that formed into flaming garnet fireballs which hits Billy McLean and Dark Amy and they got burned all over the place.

Nanami Simpson: CRYSTAL WATER STYLE: AQUAMARINE HIPPOS!

Nanami Simpson fired waves of water and aquamarine crystals that formed into aquamarine hippos.

Billy McLean and Dark Amy: HIPPOS!

THE HIPPOS TRAMPLED ALL OVER THOSE LOSERS!

Toph: CRYSTAL EARTH STYLE: JASPER TIGERS!

Toph fired waves of earth and jasper crystals that formed into jasper tigers that mauled Billy McLean and Dark Amy.

Tatsumaki: CRYSTAL WIND STYLE: EMERALD LIONS!

Tatsumaki fired waves of wind and emerald crystals that formed into emerald lions that mauled Billy McLean and Dark Amy.

Sari Sumdac: CRYSTAL LIGHTNING STYLE: TOPAZ BEARS!

Sari Sumdac fired waves of lightning and topaz crystals that formed into topaz bears that mauled Billy McLean and Dark Amy.

Frosta: CRYSTAL ICE STYLE: SAPPHIRE RHINOS!

Frosta fired waves of ice and sapphire crystals that formed into sapphire rhinos that trampled Billy McLean and Dark Amy.

Fuu (Samurai Champloo): CRYSTAL NATURE STYLE: RUBY GORILLAS!

Fuu fired waves of leaves and ruby crystals that formed into ruby gorillas that brutally smashed Billy McLean and Dark Amy.

R. Mika: CRYSTAL LIGHT STYLE: PEARL EAGLES!

R. Mika fired waves of light and pearls that formed into pearl eagles that scratched Billy McLean and Dark Amy.

Peni Parker: CRYSTAL DARK STYLE: ONYX SPIDERS!

Peni fired waves of darkness and onyx crystals that formed into onyx spiders that mashed Billy McLean and Dark Amy like potatoes.

Lincoln and his harem: CRYSTAL FINAL SMASH: RAINBOW CRYSTAL ANIMAL EXPLOSIONS!

Lincoln and his harem fired Ki blasts which turned into explosive crystal animals which charged at Dark Amy and Billy McLean which explode on contact.

Billy McLean: YOU STUPID MOTHERFUCKERS!

Dark Amy: YOU FUCKING LOSERS! WE'RE NOT DONE YET! WE'LL DESTROY YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're both done forever.

Billy McLean and Dark Amy: (MEGA ENRAGED) WHAT?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) YOUR TIME IS UP!

Samey fired at Dark Amy's head.

BANG!

SHE BLASTED DARK AMY'S HEAD CLEAR OFF! KILLING HER INSTANTLY!

Suddenly, the timers on Billy McLean and Dark Amy's arms finally reached zero, and the bell of judgement rang as they were suddenly confronted by the spirits of their victims who grab them.

Spirits: GUILTY!

They found them guilty, and then, the kanji Black Abyss 黒深淵 appeared on their foreheads, and they were suddenly being consumed by the black flames of The Black Abyss: they were finally being erased from existence!

Billy McLean and Dark Amy: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL! (LETS OUT ONE LAST ENRAGED SCREAM BEFORE THEY FADES AWAY FOREVER!)

GOOD RIDDANCE FOREVER, YOU DISGUSTING PILES OF GARBAGE, AND NEVER COME BACK!

Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, jewelry, eleven massive and long wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpacks, Third Eyes, large gold halos with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind their heads, twelve large planets orbiting around their legs, smaller planets orbiting around their fingers, and massive angel wings and medium angel wings of Adara Nephthys, Aithne Nephthys, Gwen, Samey, Amy, Zoey, and Dawn are permanent.

Nico and me: GOOD RIDDANCE YOU DISGUSTING PILES OF GARBAGE, AND NEVER EVER COME BACK!

Lincoln: And now, we are finally finally rid of The Total Drama Sore Losers forever. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: The Fire Elementals: Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr.

?: EVERY LIVING THING IN THIS WORLD SHALL BE BURNED IO THE GROUND!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbing around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our large gold halos with four orbiting large gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from blasts of fire and the barrier really stood strong against them and we absorbed the massive blasts of fire and they made us even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of fire from anywhere, come out now,: Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr, or we will force you out.

Eight figures of fire came out, and they were none other than Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr, the Fire Elementals and servants of Ragnaros the Firelord.

Lincoln: So, Ragnaros decided to send you eight to kill us after what I did absorbing The Old Gods.

That angered Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr.

Amaya Nightshade: You just hit the bullseye, Lincoln. Well, we know who's going to get absorbed by you tomorrow.

Suddenly, Amaya Nightshade's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a purple and yellow energy aura with stars, darkness, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr, she left purple and yellow energy, stars, darkness, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Amaya Nightshade: Your crimes have gone unanswered for eons, Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr, you and your master, Ragnaros, have caused nothing but pain and suffering to too many innocent people in your never ending quest to consume the world in everlasting flame and serve those parasitic Old Gods. You disgust me to no end, as The Avatar and Gene-

Slammer of Hieratic Dragon King of Atum and second-in-command of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, I hereby sentence you to death for everything you've done.

Suddenly, Amaya Nightshade was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and yellow energy with stars, darkness, and light surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, angels, and Hieratic Dragon King of Atum flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr has angered Amaya Nightshade, and now, the rage of Hieratic Dragon King of Atum is about to be unleashed.

Then, as the vortex faded, Amaya Nightshade emerged, but she was changed forever.

Amaya Nightshade grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large purple planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon yellow eyes and a purple and yellow energy aura with stars, darkness, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Hieratic Dragon King of Atum emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on dragon earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Hieratic Dragon King of Atum with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and purple gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Amaya Nightshade has on a sleeveless yellow crop top, purple skirt, purple red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Hieratic Dragon King of Atum, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by darkness and light and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a purple gem with neon glowing purple lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Amaya Nightshade felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with yellow tips on the large red feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized purple angel wings with yellow tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive purple angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Amaya Nightshade has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Amaya Nightshade's massive dark greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and yellow energy, stars, darkness, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Amaya Nightshade's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Hieratic Ecliptic Darkness Light Hieratic Dragon King of Atum Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Hieratic Ecliptic Darkness Light Hieratic Dragon King of Atum Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and

Hieratic Hieratic Dragon King of Atum and hieroglyphs etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads with purple gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with purple gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with purple gems for eyes and purple in its mouth for the pommel, Amaya Nightshade has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hieratic Dragon King of Atum's head with yellow gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with suns and crescent moons in between the kanji below Hieratic Dragon King of Atum, phoenix, and angel that said, "Amaya Nightshade, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon King of Atum, Second-In-Command of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Darkness and Light, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Despiser and Destroyer of Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik, Archenemy of The Painters, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and

Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Master of Darkness, Light, The Powers of Hieratic Dragon King of Atum, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

アマヤ・ナイトシェード、アトゥムのヒエラティック・ドラゴン・キングのアバターおよびジーン・スラマー、ヒエラティック・エジプト・デュエル・モンスター教団の副司令官、善の強力な力、悪者のスラッシャー、闇と光のマスター、真の不滅、そして宇宙の全能の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、ダーク・ロリのデススパイザー、ダーク・ルアン、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・チャンドラー、キルジョイ・ハギンズ、そして残りのリンカーンの敵、デススパイザーとデストロイヤーゾーク・ネクロフェイデス、ダーク・バクラ、ヤミ・マリクの一員、ペインターズの宿敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使であり希望の灯台宇宙へ、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして闇、光、アトゥムのヒエラティック・ドラゴン・キング、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使の力のマスター・オブ・マスター

Amaya Nightshade has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HIERATIC DRAGON KING OF ATUM AVATAR-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN SOLAR ECLIPSE DARKNESS HIERATIC DRAGON KING OF ATUM DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN SOLAR ECLIPSE DARKNESS HIERATIC DRAGON KING OF ATUM DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN SOLAR ECLIPSE DARKNESS HIERATIC DRAGON KING OF ATUM DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Amaya Nightshade's Super Angel-Hieratic Dragon King of Atum Avatar-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr saw it, they went ballistic and fired blasts of fire at her to kill her, but Amaya Nightshade absorbed them and it made her even stronger, and she fired a massive barrage of purple and yellow energy, stars, darkness, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr and sent them flying into another wall, they got back up, but now, they were enraged.

Me: No way, did Amaya just transform?

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface apart and make them pay for everything.

Amaya Nightshade: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Solar Eclipse Darkness Hieratic Dragon King of Atum Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Solar Eclipse Darkness Hieratic Dragon King of Atum Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, let's get them, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Amaya Nightshade.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love,

Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to take you down.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, and now, it's high-time for you to pay for all of your crimes, you monstrous fire elementals.

Amaya Nightshade, Lincoln, and I went after Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr, who continued firing blasts of fire at us, but we continued absorbing them and we continued growing even stronger, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated dragon claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire and elemental blasts at them as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated dragon claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Amaya Nightshade also did the same by firing purple and yellow energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Amaya Nightshade, and I attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and it made Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr even more madder than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal

Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr into his body as he and all of us assimilated their strength, durability, endurance, and control over fire and lava, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron

Charr, and he banished Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr to The Black Abyss. Everyone cheered wildly for what Arpina Apollonia, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Amaya Nightshade's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large purple planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive purple angel wings and medium sized purple angel wings underneath are permanent.

Amaya Nightshade: Reap what you have sown, you walking wildfires. Thanks for helping me take down Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Amaya.

Me: My pleasure, Amaya.

Suddenly, Amaya Nightshade wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his ten-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Amaya Nightshade's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Demon, and Hieratic Dragon King of Atum flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and light and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Amaya Nightshade sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and light and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Amaya Nightshade and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught those monstrous fire elementals a lesson.

Luan: And Lincoln absorbed them and acquired all of their powers and abilities.

Me: And sent their black souls to The Black Abyss. So, Lincoln, who's the next girl we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

(CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS)

Suddenly, we saw a coyote made of green fire pass through the sky.

Panda Faye Ling: Was that…?

Lincoln: It is, Panda, I think I know who we're meeting tomorrow: Anala Luhuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Coyote.

We gasped.

Selene Arcangela: I knew it was her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Anala Luhuo is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of black fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Coyote, along with having green angel wings along with having intense green fire powers. She's known as The Genius of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, and she has superhuman intelligence and she's capable of outsmarting musclebound thugs who use only brute force and she's even capable of outsmarting even intelligent and extremely devious evil criminal masterminds. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of green fire and she also helped in getting him even smarter by taking him to the libraries all over the world where he read every book there along with helping him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Anala hates Lisa with a blazing passion because of her immoral experiments on living people, her emotionless nature, and viewing people as her test subjects, and that also included her black-hearted hatred towards Lincoln, and in one incident, Lincoln was almost subjected to all sorts of very horrible psychological pain and horror by Lisa in yet another experiment that she had formed in order to kill Lincoln again, and the sight of what she put Lincoln through filled her with inhuman rage, Anala outsmarted Lisa, freed Lincoln, and beat Lisa up super badly and sent her to the hospital in a full-body cast for a month, and even though Lincoln was okay physically, he was suffering emotionally and psychologically and Anala healed Lincoln emotionally by staying with him because he'd suffered from so many horrible nightmares.

Nico: SHE DID WHAT?!

Me: Oh, I still remembered that. Anala really despised Lisa for what she did to Lincoln that day, and I still remembered the tears he cried from the nightmares Lisa put him through with that stupid experiment.

Nicholette Torrington: What Lisa did really angered all of us big time, and we were almost that close to going down and killing Lisa.

Nico: Yeesh.

Lincoln: Lisa got beaten to a pulp by Anala and we hoped that she learned her lesson, but apparently not. Because of Dark Lisa's heartless desire for revenge, she didn't stay clear of them, and she'd always get beaten up into a pulp and had to spend a month in the hospital.

Eli: Ouch.

Fireor: And so ends the legacy of Billy McLean.

Chillyfish: And Dark Amy.

Whirlin: Her too.

Titania: Now that was a good way to end two jerks.

Me: That is for sure.

Grodd: Hope the viewers at home enjoyed it.

EVERYONE ALL OVER THE WORLD CHEERED WILDLY! THEY WERE FREE OF THE HORRORS AND TERRORS OF BILLY!

Nico: That is for sure. I'm sure they all did.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But great job everyone.

Lola: (To the viewers) No one will ever remember Billy McLean and Dark Amy again.

Xenia: Yep.

We later went back home and then went to Lynn's Table and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

PART 9 DONE

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Alice, Winnie the Pooh, Christopher Robin, Piglet, Tigger and Rabbit as well as Destiny HERO Diamond Dude, Dreadmaster, Dogma, Fear Monger, Evil Bounce Man (Mega Man) and Dread Servant and we're going to battle a clone of Dr. Angus Bumby who is going to try and finish Alice once and for all!

And she is going to transform. But I have a powerful surprise that will make him suffer a MASSIVE KURATA STYLE MELTDOWN BREAKDOWN! I'm going to resurrect Alice's entire family and he is going to explode in rage and that is what will trigger Alice's transformation. Also we're going to battle Another Destiny HERO Diamond Dude, Dreadmaster, Dogma, Fear Monger, Evil Bounce Man (Mega Man) and Dread Servant who are the gene-slammers of Ornismon, D'arcmon, Hippogryphomon, Gryphonmon and Phoenixmon and the Embodiment of Woodpecker. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Kokatorimon and her name is Kira Kokatoria.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Ausra Valencia, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Asar, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the park of Gotham Royal York, and we're going to destroy Ryomen Sukuna, The King of Curses, from the anime/manga series, Jujutsu Kaisen, and we're going to meet the next of the Gene-Slammers and Avatars of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist Duel Monsters, her name is Anala Luhuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Coyote, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of black fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Coyote, along with having green angel wings along with having intense green fire powers. She's known as The Genius of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, and she has superhuman intelligence and she's capable of outsmarting musclebound thugs who use only brute force and she's even capable of outsmarting even intelligent and extremely devious evil criminal masterminds. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of green fire and she also helped in getting him even smarter by taking him to the libraries all over the world where he read every book there along with helping him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Anala hates Lisa with a blazing passion because of her immoral experiments on living people, her emotionless nature, and viewing people as her test subjects, and that also included her black-hearted hatred towards Lincoln, and in one incident, Lincoln was almost subjected to all sorts of very horrible psychological pain and horror by Lisa in yet another experiment that she had formed in order to kill Lincoln again, and the sight of what she put Lincoln through filled her with inhuman rage, Anala outsmarted Lisa, freed Lincoln, and beat Lisa up super badly and sent her to the hospital in a full-body cast for a month, and even though Lincoln was okay physically, he was suffering emotionally and psychologically and Anala healed Lincoln emotionally by staying with him because he'd suffered from so many horrible nightmares.

Part 10 is next and we're going to Max's college and we're going to battle Bradley Uppercrust III and make that cheating jerk pay.

see you next time.

# ENDGAME OF XEHANORT PART 10

SPOONERVILLE UNIVERSITY - Brad Uppercrust III

---

Relaxing in the park was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Alice, Winnie the Pooh, Christopher Robin, Piglet, Tigger and Rabbit as well as Destiny HERO Diamond Dude, Dreadmaster, Dogma, Fear Monger, Evil Bounce Man (Mega Man) and Dread Servant and we were there for some fun and relaxation.

Me: Ahh. Nothing like some fun and relaxation.

Nico: You said it.

Alice: This is always fun.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: I agree too.

Camie: You got that right.

Varie: This is awesome.

Alice: It sure is.

Nico: Alice, I want to thank you, Diamond Dude, and your teams for coming

Alice: Oh it's my pleasure Nico.

Pooh: This is a most fun adventure for all of us.

Nico: Pooh, are you glad we sued the creators of Blood and Honey?

Pooh: I sure am and so is the rest of my friends in the Hundred Acre Wood.

Christopher Robin: I am too guys.

Qin: We all are.

Me: The Mascots especially.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: And cue them freaking out about Blood and Honey right now.

Mascots: LOOK AT IT!

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Hey, guys. Glad you could join us.

Nico: Yeah.

Poromon: We were in the area.

Me: Cool.

Nico: Yeah.

Gwen: But life is now much better now that Billy and Dark Amy are gone.

Me: Boy ain't that the truth.

Eddy: I still think Billy was the bigger threat.

Me: Yeah me too.

Luan: But thank goodness they are gone.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Billy McLean and the Sore Losers were all stains that needed to be wiped out.

Xenia: Good riddance.

Me: Yeah. Nico in my opinion Billy should have been executed for his crimes instead of sentenced to all that.

Nico: I know. But what's done is done.

Me: If Canada had the death penalty again then he would gladly be executed.

Eddy: I offered Samey a chance to shoot Dark Amy in the head before Billy

Me: Yep you sure did. And Samey did shoot her. Blew her entire head off.

Camie: Yeah that was cool.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: Good riddance.

Eddy: She sure did.

Me: Perfect bullseye.

Varie: Yeah. And she also avenged her father and herself.

Eddy: She sure did.

Qin: Yeah. I bet Samey and Amy's mom is very pissed in prison right now.

Nico: I know she is.

Lola: Yeah. She can stay pissed for all we care.

Alice: She deserves prison.

Camie: Big time.

Me: That heartless snake got what was coming to her.

Camie: What did Amy and Samey's mother do again?

Me: She left their father to die from Cancer.

Camie: That is pure evil!

Nico: Yeah. But she didn't care. She was after his money probably.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: What a heartless sociopathic golddigger.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: You should have seen what Canada was doing last night. They were partying like you wouldn't believe and they blew up all of Billy's houses and burned a massive effigy of him and danced and shitted and peed on its ashes!

Me: That is intense hatred towards him.

Nico: That's not all. They also made effigies of the sore losers and did the same to them.

Qin: GEEZ!

Laney: The Total Drama Sore Losers as well as Billy McLean REALLY DID become the most hated people in the world.

Lincoln: ANd now nobody misses them one bit.

Nico: Nope.

Maria: (to the mascots) You guys want anything?

Mascots: BURGERS AND M&MS!

Maria: Coming right up!

She went and got some.

Maria: I'll have burgers and M&Ms please.

Vendor: Coming right up.

She got a bunch of burgers and M&Ms and gave jim the money and came back with them.

Me: Oh boy.

Maria: Lunch is served.

We got to eating.

Me: (Eating) Delicious!

Qin: (Eating) Yeah!

Nico: (Eating) Yep.

Poromon ate some M&M's.

Poromon: Yummy!

Xenia: Yep.

But then I smelled something REALLY HORRIBLE!

SEAL BARK!

Me: (SNIFFS) OH GOOD GOD! What is that horrible smell!? Nico!?

Nico: Sorry! Still farting from eatiing Brussel Sprouts and broccoli salad for dinner.

Me: Oh! Jared's salad.

Poliwag ate a burger.

Poliwag: Delicious!

Me: Look on the bright side though. At least it wasn't Roger when he had okra farts.

American Dad Roger Smith: (Offscreen) I HEARD THAT!

Horsea ate a burger.

Horsea: Yummy!

Nico: Are Roger's farts that bad when he eats okra?

Me: UCH! His farts smell worse than Lori's times a hundred.

Lori: (Offscreen) I HEARD THAT!

Nico: Boy that is awful.

Manaphy ate some M&Ms

Manaphy: Yummy!

Nico: Good.

Qin: Boy if Roger and Lori farted that bad it would smell horrible like a toxic waste dump!

Lori and Roger: (OFFSCREEN) WE HEARD THAT TOO!

Nico: If that happens, the Estate would stink for 1 day

Me: Maybe a week. Stan told me it was a week before they were allowed to return home.

Xenia: Geez!

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Roger should have farted in Peter Griffin's face.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Maria: That would have killed him instantly!

WE LAUGHED!

Nico:(LAUGHS) YEAH!

Xenia: That would be funny.

Me: Roger's farts are equal to Sarin Nerve Gas.

WE LAUGHED MORE!

Poromon:Yeah!

Nico: YEAH! (LOUD FART!) Oh man! Sorry.

Lola: WHEW MAN! That is rank!

Nico: Sorry!

Lincoln: That was good. Okay, guys, we've got ourselves an emergency that we are absolutely not going to like in the slightest: we got word that a clone of Dr. Angus Bumby is here and he's going to try and finish Alice once and for all!

WE GASPED!

Nico: WHAT?!

Me: I don't believe it! I thought we were finally rid of him, but now, that clone intends to finish what that fucked-up monster started!

Eli: How did this monster come to life?!

Lincoln: I checked and found out that a Dark Orb was planted right near the spot where we'd spilled some of Bumby's blood when he came back from the dead last year, and it led to the creation of that clone.

Laney: Not good.

Me: No, it's not. But, I've got a powerful surprise that'll make him suffer a MASSIVE KURATA STYLE MELTDOWN BREAKDOWN! I'm going to resurrect Alice's entire family and he is going to explode in rage and that's what'll trigger Alice's transformation.

Nico: Ooh, now that's awesome!

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: I literally can't believe a clone of that madman was created with the planting of a Dark Orb. This wasn't Xehanort's doing, someone else had a hand in this.

Nico: I agree there too!

Lori: And J.D.?

Me: Yes? (GASP)

I ducked and she punched at me and ended up punching Nico square in the nose!

POW!

Nico: OUCH!

Lori: Oh my god! Sorry Nico!

Me: Sorry I reacted on instinct.

Eli: Boy Nico she socked you hard!

Nico: Don't worry I heal quick.

He did so.

Me: Good.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we

saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for the Dr. Bumby clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted the clone of that mad lunatic, he's 20 yards away, but he's heading straight for Alice to finally kill her once and for all.

Me: Let's head on over immediately, and unleash my surprise on that fucker.

Lincoln: I can't wait to see him lose it big time. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the Dr. Bumby clone.

Keiko heard a Pokemon cry

Keiko: Look!

We saw a Mega Venusaur!

Qin: Whoa a Mega Venusaur!

Xenia: Wow!

Me: Big one. And the poor think is hungry.

We gave it lots of apples.

Mega Venusaur: Ah thank you.

He ate them.

Mega Venusaur: Ahh thank you. That was great.

Me: You're welcome.

Keiko: You want to come with us?

Mega Venusaur: Sure!

Me: Awesome.

Keiko: You won't regret it.

Nico: Lets get a move on.

We were flying in the air, and we saw our target: the clone of Dr. Bumby, and he was out for Alice Liddell's blood.

Lincoln: There's that psycho, now to give him a few scars before we let J.D. do his surprise.

Lincoln fired orbs of light that blinded the Dr. Bumby clone, and then, he fired blades made of ice that slashed at that madman, and it angered him greatly as we landed in front of him.

Me: I thought we were finally rid of you, now we find out that you, a lowlife clone as fucked up as the real one, has been created to finish what the original started

Nico: We'll find out who it was that created you by destroying you.

Bumby: You wretch monsters! I will kill you if it is the last thing I do.

Me: Come and try it you madman!

Camie: YEAH! YOU MAKE ME SICK!

Varie: I HATE YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF BUMBY! YOU GIVE ALL PSYCHOLOGISTS EVERYWHERE A BAD NAME!

Qin: YEAH!

Lincoln: But, first, J.D., if you would.

Me: Right. Alice it's time for your heart and mind to be healed. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I then snapped my fingers, and then, rays of heavenly light shined down from the heavens

(THE MYSTICS DREAM BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS AT 6:02 TO 7:14)

Alice Liddell saw three familiar figures descend from the heavens: it was her father, Arthur Liddell, her mom, Mrs. Liddell, and her younger sister, Lizzie Liddell.

Alice Liddell: (British Accent) (Stunned) Mom, Dad, Lizzie?

Arthur Liddell: (British Accent) Yes, sweetheart, it's us.

Lorina Liddell: (British Accent) We're so sorry that our deaths had left you with so much trauma and you fell into the care of this… madman!

Lizzie Liddell: (British Accent) We're so sorry for what happened, Alice.

Alice Liddell: (British Accent) This isn't your fault nor my fault, it was all his. He's not a psychologist, this man is a killer, a murderer and he tried to make me forget the memories I had with all of you and tried to sell me to a prostitution ring, and I will never ever forgive a cold-blooded bastard like him.

Me: That's right. He killed you all. Burned your house to the ground and scarred Alice for life.

This really really really made the Dr. Bumby clone super mad, and what I did in bringing back Alice's family caused his eyes to shrink, and then, he finally lost it!

Dr. Bumby Clone: DAMN YOU! DAMN YOU! DAMN YOU! YOU

AND YOUR STUPID IDIOTIC MEMORIES OF YOUR FOOL OF A FAMILY! YOU RUINED MY WORK, I COULD'VE FINALLY GOTTEN RID OF ALL YOUR MEMORIES OF YOUR FAMILY AND TURNED YOU INTO NOTHING MORE THAN A CHILD PROSTITUTE FOR ME TO SELL TO THE HIGHEST BIDDER, THAT'S ALL YOU WERE SUPPOSED TO BE: USED, ABUSED, AND MURDERED! BUT, YOU! THOSE GODDAMN MEMORIES OF YOUR STUPID FAMILY, YOU RUINED EVERYTHING THAT I HAD WORKED FOR! I ABSOLUTELY HATE YOU, ALICE LIDDELL, I WISHED FOR SO LONG THAT YOU HAD ALSO DIED WITH YOUR STUPID FAMILY IN THAT FIRE I CAUSED! THAT'S HOW MUCH I HATE YOU! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HHHHHHAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAATTTTTTTTTTTTTTEEE

AND THAT'S THE TRIGGER! SUDDENLY, ALICE LIDDEL'S EMERALD GREEN EYES TURNED NEON EMERALD GREEN AND SHE WAS SURROUNDED BY A NAVY BLUE ENERGY AURA WITH STARS, CARD SUITS, BLOOD, DARKNESS, PHOENIXES, AND ANGELS!

Alice Liddell: And those are indeed your final words, Bumby, now the one thing that awaits you is death for everything you've done, you were nothing more than a black-hearted evil twisted old man in life, and now, the consequences of your misdeeds have finally come back to claim your life.

Arthur Liddell: We trusted you Bumby! And how did you thank us? You killed us by burning our entire house to the ground and you hurt Alice!

Lorina Liddell: Now you're going to pay for it!

Suddenly, Alice Liddell was surrounded by a massive vortex of navy blue energy with stars, card suits, blood, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Dr. Bumby clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: J.D., your surprise really not only pissed off that clone of that madman, but it also triggered Alice's transformation.

Lincoln: She's been wanting to get another shot at him, and this time, it's to end the demons that haunted her forever.

Then, as the vortex faded, Alice Liddell emerged, but she was changed forever.

Alice Liddell grew to 8'3" in height, she has metal gold braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large navy blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has emerald green highlights on the bangs of her long dark auburn hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon emerald green eyes and a navy blue energy aura with stars, card suits, blood, darkness, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a cat emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with emerald green iris, she has on cat earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Suit, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with navy blue gems on the gold star links and navy blue links and navy blue cat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a cat with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Suit, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Alice Liddell has on her signature navy blue dress with fanned out navy blue skirt, white apron over the dress with the astronomical symbols of her other dresses on the pockets, black-and-white stockings underneath, black knee-high boots which are secured with silver buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, card suits, blood, darkness, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel surrounded by stars, blood, and darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a navy blue gem with neon glowing navy blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Alice Liddell felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark auburn angel wings with navy blue tips on the large dark auburn feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized bubblegum dark auburn angel wings with navy blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive dark auburn angel wings and she now has eleven massive and long dark auburn wolf tails with navy blue tips and navy blue markings. Alice Liddell has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large navy blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on fingerless white gloves with golden armored dragon claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Alice Liddell's massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of navy blue energy, stars, card suits, blood, darkness, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Alice Liddell's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Wonderland Protector Astronomic Bloody Card Suit Darkness Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Wonderland Protector Astronomic Bloody Card Suit Darkness Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded navy blue gems and the symbols of Wonderland etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large navy blue gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are The Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of The Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with navy blue gems for eyes and large gold phoenix head with navy blue gems for eyes and large navy blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with navy blue gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with navy blue gems for eyes and large navy blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of

Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a navy blue kanji with stars and card suits in between the kanji below the phoenix and angel that said, "Alice Liddell, Protector of Wonderland, Survivor of Traumatic Events, Loving Daughter of Arthur Liddell and Mrs. Liddell, Loving Older Sister of Lizzie Liddell, Twin Sister of The Princess of Light Alice, Destroyer of The Threats of Wonderland, Despiser and Destroyer of Dr. Angus Bumby, Archenemy of The Finisher, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Stars, Card Suits, Blood, Darkness, Alchemy, Astrology, Phoenixes, and Angels"

アリス・リデル、ワンダーランドの守護者、トラウマ的出来事の生存者、アーサー・リデル夫妻の愛する娘、リジー・リデルの愛する姉、光のプリンセス・アリスの双子の妹、ワンダーランドの脅威の破壊者、軽蔑する者、そして博士の破壊者アンガス・バンビー、フィニッシャーの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター・オブ・ザ・友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして星のマスター、カードスーツ、血、闇、錬金術、占星術、フェニックス、天使

Alice Liddell has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WONDERLAND PROTECTOR-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP

UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY WONDERLAND PROTECTOR ALCHEMICAL ASTROLOGICAL BLOODY DARKNESS TRAUMA SURVIVOR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY WONDERLAND PROTECTOR ALCHEMICAL ASTROLOGICAL BLOODY DARKNESS TRAUMA SURVIVOR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY WONDERLAND PROTECTOR ALCHEMICAL ASTROLOGICAL BLOODY DARKNESS TRAUMA SURVIVOR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Alice Liddell's Super Angel-Wonderland Protector-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when the Dr. Bumby clone saw it, he went absolutely insane and got out a gun to shoot her, but Alice Liddell fired a massive barrage of navy blue energy, stars, card suits, blood, darkness, phoenixes, and angels which hit that lunatic and sent him flying into a wall, he got back out, but his insane anger went up the roof and he went absolutely insane.

Alice Liddell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Wonderland Protector Alchemical Astrological Bloody Darkness Trauma Survivor Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Wonderland Protector Alchemical Astrological Bloody Darkness Trauma Survivor Phoenix God Angel Love) This time, I will make absolutely sure you never ever return to hurt anyone ever again, Bumby.

Me: That's right, we'll make sure you stay gone forever.

Lincoln: It's off to The Black Abyss for you.

Nico: Let's do this.

Lizzie Liddell: Alice what happened to you dear sister. You look absolutely radiant!

Alice Liddell: I've had an amazing growth for the better.

Mega Venusaur charged at him.

He blasted him with a Solar Beam and blasted him.

Nico: Take that!

I teleported and punched and smashed and bashed him.

Nico teleported and kicked him in his face.

Me: You tore her life apart! You stole 10 years of her life by locking her up in Rutledge Asylum!

Nico: You tried to poison her mind with lies and get her to forget everything about her life! And you tried to sell her into prostitution!

Laney: All for your own greed!

Camie: YEAH!

Xenia: You are not a psychologist! You're just a heartless scumbag!

ALICE'S PARENTS AND SISTER WERE OUTRAGED!

Lorina Liddell: You murderous heartless greedy fiend!

She went over and then…

SLAP!

She slapped him hard across his face and sent him crashing into a trash can!

She then grabbed him and threw him into the lake!

SPLASH!

Nico: WHOA!

Alice Liddell: Mum stop. He won't die that easily.

Me: The only way to get rid of him is to have him die by our hands.

Layla turned into Wildvine.

Layla Williams: WILDVINE!

She fired plant pods and blasted them all over.

She used the Core Medals for Marluxia, Evil Luxord and Evil Xion.

Sweet Leaf: Lets get him!

Wildvine and Sweet Leaf: NATURE FURY BARRAGE!

They fired waves of energy and leaves and blasted him.

Me: I empower my sword with the power of Eclipse Wyvern! Time to call upon the sun and the Moon!

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

A TOTAL SOLAR ECLIPSE FORMED AS FIRE, LIGHT AND DARKNESS SWIRLED AROUND ME.

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY)

I saw you dance

From the corner

I caught your name

In a conversation

Playing hard-to-get

But I can understand

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Talk 'til dawn

My heart was racing

I took you home

In the driving rain

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

(Night begins to shine)

The night begins to shine

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

I swung my sword and fired waves of light, darkness and fire and blasted him all over the place with intense force.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: WHOA! That was great!

Lola: YEAH!

Lincoln: You make me sick Bumby! You don't care about anyone but yourself! This is from me and my Guardian Angels Including Alice! I empower my sword with the power of The Supremacy Sun!

THE SUN SHINED WITH AMAZING BEAUTY!

(MAY IT BE BY ENYA PLAYS)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY)

May it be an evening star

Shines down upon you

May it be when darkness falls

Your heart will be true

You walk a lonely road

Oh, how far you are from home

Mornie utulie

Believe and you will find your way

Mornie alantie

A promise lives within you now

May it be the shadow's call will fly away

May it be your journey on to light the day

When the night is overcome

You may rise to find the sun

Mornie utulie

Believe and you will find your way

Mornie alantie

A promise lives within you now

A promise lives within you now

Lincoln swung the sword and fired waves of fire and blasted Bumby all over the place.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: WOW! That was great Lincoln!

Nico: YEAH!

Erza turned into Bloxx!

Erza: BLOXX!

She formed into a club and bashed him all over.

Qin: YEAH!

She used the core medals for Xigbar, Universe 666 Xemnas, and Xaldin.

Soarin: Lets show the power of the Wind!

Bloxx and Soarin: WIND STAR BLAST!

They fired waves of wind and blasted Bumby all over.

Marinette: Time to feel the Judgement of my ancestor! I empower my sword with the power of Guardian Angel Joan!

THE ANGELS OF THE HEAVENS SANG AND LIGHT SHINED DOWN

(JOAN BY HEATHER DALE PLAYS)

Marinette: I am Judgement and Heaven is Nigh! (SINGING

DIVINELY AS LIGHT SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I am as God made me,

I have no desire for a mouth at my breast or a pot on the fire

I heed the high voices, I go where I'm sent

To mow down the men who refuse to repent

I'm a scythe in a field full of briars

And they won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

They'll know me as Joan

The courage of Catherine, the flames of the forge

The sword of St. Michael, the blood of St. George

I take what I'm given, I follow my truth

I gladly abandon the bloom of my youth

I'm the lashing that falls from the scourge

And they won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

They'll know me as Joan

Christem ducem

Poena fortis

Et sanguinis effusio

Corda terant

Ut te quaerant

Ieso, nostra redemptio

I fight where God tells me, I never ask why

I've bloodied the Devil with steel from on high

I kill without consequence, heed no man's law

I sift out the righteous like grain from the straw

I am judgment and heaven is nigh

They won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

They won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

No, they won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

No, they won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

They won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

They'll know me as Joan

She fired waves of light and the blasts hit Bumby and blasted him all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: WHOA!

Camie: YEAH!

Fiona Hernandez: That was great Marinette!

Me: Yeah!

Frosta turned into Ultimate Big Chill!

Frosta: ULTIMATE BIG CHILL!

She fired waves of endothermic fire and froze him in ice.

Nico: COLD!

She used the Core Medals for White Lightning, Heatstroke and New Wave.

Snowdrop: Lets put him on ice!

Ultimate Big Chill and Snowdrop: FIRESTORM OF ICY COLD!

They fired waves of ice and endothermic fire and formed ice storms and blasted him all over.

Laney: COLD!

Lola: YEAH!

Fiona Hernandez: Time to release the power of the plagues! I empower my sword with Uria, Lord of Searing Flames!

FIRE SWIRLED ALL OVER

(THE PLAGUES FROM THE PRINCE OF EGYPT PLAYS)

Fiona Hernandez: THE PLAGUES OF EGYPT ARE CALLING YOUR NAME!

Thus saith the Lord, thus saith the Lord

Thus saith the Lord, thus saith the Lord

Thus saith the Lord, thus saith the Lord

Thus saith the Lord, thus saith the Lord

Since you refuse to free my people

All through the land of Egypt

I send a pestilence and plague

Into your house, into your bed

Into your streams, into your streets

Into your drink, into your bread

Upon your cattle, on your sheep

Upon your oxen in your field

Into your dreams, into your sleep
Until you break, until you yield
I send the swarm, I send the horde
Thus saith the Lord
Once I called you brother
Once I thought the chance
To make you laugh
Was all I ever wanted
I send the thunder from the sky
I send the fire raining down
And even now I wish that God
Had chose another
Serving as your foe on his behalf
Is the last thing that I wanted
I send a hail of burning ice
On every field, on every town
This was my home
All this pain and devastation
How it tortures me inside
All the innocent who suffer
From your stubbornness and pride
I send the locusts on a wind

Such as the world has never seen
On every leaf, on every stalk
Until there's nothing left of green
I send my scourge, I send my sword
Thus saith the Lord
You who I called brother
Why must you call down another blow?
I send my scourge, I send my sword
Let my people go
Thus saith the Lord
Thus saith the Lord
You who I called brother
How could you have come to hate me so?
Is this what you wanted?
I send the swarm, I send the horde
Then let my heart be hardened
And never mind how high the cost may grow
This will still be so
I will never let your people go
Thus saith the Lord
Thus saith the Lord
I will not

Let your (my) people go

She swung her sword and fired waves of blood, frogs, flies, lice, decay, energy, lightning, fire, hail, locusts, darkness and spirits and blasted Bumby all over the place!

Fiona Hernandez: In Nomine Patris, et Filii, et Spiritus Sancti, Amen!

Nico: AMEN!

Dan turned into Heatblast

Dan: HEATBLAST!

He fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

He used the Core Medals for Dodgeball Wizard, Lego El Diablo and Yost Pyro.

Runo: Lets do it together Dan!

Heatblast and Runo: HAOS PYRUS SUN BLAST!

They fired waves of light and fire and blasted Bumby all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Natilee: Feel the power of the Celtic Princess! I empower my sword with Celtic Guardian!

Celtic meadows formed and Irish Shamrocks and clovers blew around.

Natilee: (IRISH ACCENT) THIS IS GONNA HURT LAD!

(ELEANOR NA RUN PLAYS)

Natilee: (SINGING DIVINELY IN GAELIC IRISH)

Mo ghrá den chéad fhéachaint thú, 'Eleanóir, na rún,

Is ortsa a bhím a' smaoineamh, tráth a mbím ar mo shuain

Mo ghrá den tsaol thú, ó mo chéad searc, is tú is deise ná ban Éireann,

'S a bhruinnillín deas óg, is tú is deise, is milse póg,

Ach chúns a mhairfeadsa beo, beidh gean a'm ort,

Mar is deas mar a sheolfainn na gamhna leat,

'Eleanóir, na rún.

'S bhí bua aici go meallfadh sí na héanlaith ón gcrann,

'S bhí bua eile aici go dtóigfeadh sí an corp fuar ón mbás,

'S bhí bua eile aici nach ndéarfaidh mé mar 'sí grá mo chroí is mo chéad searc,

'S a bhruinnillín deas óg, is tú is deise, is milse póg,

Ach chúns a mhairfeadsa beo, beidh gean a'm ort,

Mar is deas mar a sheolfainn na gamhna leat,

'Eleanóir, na rún.

'S an dtiocfaidh tú nó 'bhfanfaidh tú, 'Eleanóir, 'a rún?

Nó an aithneofá an té nach gcáinfeadh thú, mo chuid den tsaol is a stór?

Ó tiocfaidh mé ach ní fhanfaidh mé, is maith a d'aithneoinn an té nach gcáinfeadh mé,

'S a bhruinnillín deas óg, is tú is deise, is milse póg,

Ach chúns a mhairfeadsa beo, beidh gean a'm ort,

Mar is deas mar a sheolfainse na gamhna leat,

'Eleanóir, na rún.

She had clovers and green energy swirled around her and she fired

waves of energy and blasted Bumby all over!

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: WOW!

Flare Corona turned into Ultimate Heatblast

Flare Corona: ULTIMATE HEATBLAST!

She fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

She used the Core Medals for Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Subzero and Motaro!

Firecracker Burst: Lets make this a cajun one!

Ultimate Heatblast and Firecracker Burst: FIRESTORM OF MORTAL KOMBAT!

They fired waves of fire and it formed into a fire dragon and blasted Bumby Down!

Wheeler turned into Swampfire

Wheeler: SWAMPFIRE!

He fired waves of fire and blasted him all over!

He used the Core Medals for Fireor, Hate Master and Quakemon.

Wolffang (Beast Wars): Lets do this guys! Wolffang, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed and was ready!

Swampfire and Wolffang: BEAST OF THE WOLF BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and fire and blasted him.

Me: YEAH!

Hunter: (German Accent) Ja und time for this! I empower mein sword with ze power of Lorelei The Symphonic Arsenal!

(GERMAN MUSIC NOTES FORMED AND SWIRLED ALL OVER)

(WALPURGISNACHT BY FAUN PLAYS)

Hunter: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GERMAN MOONS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

In den Abendhimmel steigen

Heute Nacht die Zauberweisen

Wildes Volk und Liliths Art

Lauernd Winde heimlich fahrt

Lasst uns zu den Feuern streifen

Raunend nach den Sternen greifen

Gutes und auch böses Wort

Tragen wir heut' fort und fort

In den Weiden werden unsere Träume klingen

Und die Winde werden unsre Lieder singen

Lasst uns mit den Funken übers Feuer springen

In der Walpurgisnacht!

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen

(Hey yo)

Die Feuer sind entfacht!

(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

Ungestüm im Spiel der Geigen

Dreht sich unser nächtlich' Reigen

Und wir treten wild und frei

Diesem alten Zauber bei

Einmal nur im großen Kreise

Tanzen wir auf jene Weise

Bis das erste Morgenlicht

Unser Traumgewebe bricht

In den Weiden werden unsere Träume klingen

Und die Winde werden unsre Lieder singen

Lasst uns mit den Funken übers Feuer springen

In der Walpurgisnacht!

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen

(Hey yo)

Die Feuer sind entfacht!

(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen

(Hey yo)

Die Feuer sind entfacht!

(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

He fired waves of fire and darkness and moonlight and blasted Bumby all over!

Moondancer: Here's one I picked up from Zuzu! I empower my sword with the power of Sonata the Melodious Diva!

MERMAID SINGING WAS HEARD!

(SIREN'S CALL BY GABRIEL R SHADID PLAYS)

She swung the sword and fired waves of Music Energy and blasted Bumby!

Qin: YEAH!

Linka turned into NRG!

Linka: (Russian Accent) NRG!

She fired waves of energy and fire and blasted Bumby all over!

She used the Core Medals for Whirlin, Killer Mermaid and Blackbeard (Pirates of The Caribbean).

Kelly Strahand: Lets make this an epic battle!

NRG and Kelly: MERMAID DEATHRAY BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and energy and blasted Bumby all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: WOW! Nice job you two!

Lola: YEAH!

Luan: Nice job Moondancer! Zuzu rubbed off on you there!

Moondancer: She sure did.

Gi turned into Overflow!

Gi: OVERFLOW!

She fired waves of energy and water and blasted him.

She used the Core Medals for Chillyfish, Big Lenny and King Jellyfish!

Lily the Mermaid: Time for the ocean to fight back!

Overflow and Lily: NEPTUNE VENGEANCE BLAST!

They fired waves of water and blasted Bumby all over!

Xenia: YEAH!

Nico: Take that!

Qin: Okay I lied. I ACTUALLY Can mutter in Chinese when I get angry. But also I can use this too.

MERMAID SINGING WAS HEARD

Qin: (SPEAKING IN CHINESE) 哦，传说中的可怕美人鱼，从黑暗深渊的深处升起，为强大的元素少女服务。让血流的大屠杀降临在这个邪恶而可怕的黑暗怪物身上。让我的歌曲表达出被这个恐吓我一位亲密朋友的怪物撕碎的人的正义！(Rise from the depths of the murky abyss oh terrifying mermaids of legend and serve the mighty maiden of the elements. Bring forth the carnage of the deluge of blood onto this evil and monstrous abomination of darkness. Let my song bring forth the justice of one that was torn apart by this monster that terrorizes one of my closes friends!)

SHE SANG A POWERFUL SONG OF THE MIGHTY MERMAID AND THEN A MASSIVE WAVE OF WATER EXPLODED OUT OF THE LAKE AND MERMAIDS FROM THE DARK SIDE OF THE LEGENDS CAME ON A WAVE AND THEY JUMPED AND MAULED BUMBY ALL OVER!

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Xenia: THAT WAS AMAZING!

Lola: YEAH!

Kelly Strahand: WOW! That was cool!

Fabia: WOW! That was incredible!

Nico: WAY TO GO QIN!

Fabia turned into Chromastone!

Fabia: CHROMASTONE!

She fired Rainbow blasts and blasted Bumby all over.

She used the Core Medals of Titania, Yost Absorbing Man and Absorbing Man.

Alya: Lets bring the power of the Fox.

Chromastone and Alya: FOX OF THE RAINBOW BEE!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Bumby all over!

Donkey Kong turned into Gravattack!

Donkey Kong: GRAVATTACK!

He fired gravity blasts and smashed him all over.

He used the Core Medals for Grodd, Superfriends Grodd and Gorizilla.

Turbo Charge Donkey Kong: (HOOTS)

Gravattack and Turbo Charge Donkey Kong: COCONUT GRAVITY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and coconuts and blasted Bumby down.

Nico: (to Lorina) But by all means, go crazy on him.

Lorina: Gladly!

She went at him and punched him in his face and kicked him in his crotch.

She and Alice bashed him on his head.

Xenia: YEAH!

Qin: Tear him apart!

Xenia: YEAH!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon

Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We didn't count on a Dark Orb creating you from the blood of the real Bumby, but we know Xehanort couldn't have done this, not in the current state he's in.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and

Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We'll get that answer when we destroy you.

Lincoln, Alice Liddell, and I went after the Dr. Bumby clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, navy blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at the Dr. Bumby clone and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated dragon claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at them as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated dragon claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Alice Liddell, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the Dr. Bumby clone even more madder than ever and he exploded even more with extreme rage.

Then, Lincoln slashed at him with his massive greatsword forming a rune on his stomach, and the rune glowed as it created a vision orb right in front of us, and we saw who the clone of Dr. Bumby was created: it was none other than Bradley Uppercrust III who used a Dark Orb he'd stolen from Xehanort and went to the spot where we finally got rid of Dr. Bumby and placed it into the spilled blood and it created the clone of Dr. Bumby.

Eli: So, that's how the clone was created?!

Nico: It was Bradley Uppercrust III, that selfish prick! Well, he's just shot himself in the foot!

Dr. Bumby Clone: YOU! YOU! I'M NOT DONE YET!The last thing he saw was Astrotrain stepping on him.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done forever. YOUR TIME IS UP!

Suddenly, the bell of judgement rang as the Dr. Bumby Clone was suddenly confronted by the spirits of his victims who grabbed him.

Spirits: GUILTY!

They found him guilty, and then, the kanji Black Abyss 黒深淵 appeared on his forehead, and he was suddenly being consumed by the black flames of The Black Abyss: he was finally being erased from existence!

Dr. Bumby Clone: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU, ALICE LIDDELL! DAMN YOU ALL! (LETS OUT ONE LAST ENRAGED SCREAM BEFORE HE FADES AWAY FOREVER!)

GOOD RIDDANCE FOREVER, YOU FUCKED UP MADMAN, AND NEVER COME BACK!

Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Alice Liddell's new body, clothes, jewelry, eleven massive and long dark auburn wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large navy blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive dark auburn angel wings and medium dark auburn angel wings are permanent.

Nico: That's it for Dr. Bumby forever!

Me: Good riddance forever!

Lincoln: But, now we know who did the deed in creating him. Well, that settles it, the next jerk that's going to die is Bradley Uppercrust III.

Max Goof: I've got a few surprises in store for him once he makes his move, and despite the radiation poisoning Cuprosklodowskite gave him, the curse you gave him will keep him alive just enough for us to kick the tar out of him.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: This will be good.

Me: Yep.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah.

Alice then went over to her mom and dad and hugged them and her sister for the first time in 10 years.

Nico: Are you happy, Alice?

Alice Liddell: Yes. I am.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: Yeah. Arthur I'm sorry about everything that Bumby did.

Arthur Liddell: It's all right J.D. He got what he deserved.

Lizzie Liddell: I can never forgive him.

Camie: Neither can we.

Nico: Nice job Mega Venusaur!

Mega Venusaur: Thanks Nico and it was awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Qin: It sure was.

Poromon: Want a beer?

Mega Venusaur: No thanks. I don't drink.

Poromon: Okay then.

Poliwag: (Does Puppy eyes) Pwetty Pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Qin: Now we've seen the last of Bumby

Nico: Qin, none of us ever asked if you mutter in Chinese when you're angry.

Qin: Sorry. I didn't mention it.

Me: No worries. But Qin I didn't know that you were capable of doing that.

Qin: It's an ancient power that is passed on in my family to the first child of every 10th generation.

Me: So it only comes once every 200 to 300 years? Wow!

Qin: Yep. It's called the Atavism of the Elemental Maiden.

Nicole: The Elemental Maiden? I've heard of this kind of power. Legends say that over 3,000 years ago in the Shang Dynasty, the first elemental Maiden was En Ying Xiao and she was the bringer of peace and can master all the powers of the creatures of the elements and the Elemental Forces themselves.

Qin: That's right.

Nico: Wow!

Me: That's incredible.

Qin: Yes and this power is part of my family. It's a very powerful ancient secret. And the power showed itself in my ancestor The Dragon Emperor.

WE GASPED!

Me: WOW!

Nico: So the Dragon Emperor, Emperor Han has this power too!?

Xenia: Wow!

Laney: That's incredible!

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Deadpool: That muttering in Chinese thing was brought up in a different universe

Qin: Oh.

Me: Yeah.

Deadpool: Don't ask which universe.

Me: We won't Wade.

Nico: Tell us more about this Qin?

Qin: Sure. I have the powers over the Fires of the Phoenix, the Waters of the Mermaid, the Lightning the Thunderbird, The Winds of the Sylph, The Earth of the Golem, The Light of the Fairies and the Darkness of the Shadow Wisps.

Me: Wow so every element governs a creature of myth.

Qin: Yeah.

Sheila: You seem to prefer using fire though.

Qin: Yeah I do.

Me: That is cool though.

Lola: Yeah I'll say.

Qin: Yep.

Juran: You guys fought Han before, right?

Me: Yes we did.

Carly Atlas: I was there when it happened and it was amazing.

Me: Yep.

Qin: That was an awesome battle.

Nico: I don't think he demonstrated those abilities when we fought him

Qin: No he didn't. After death those abilities are gone for good.

Nico: Wow.

Camie: Transmigration.

Qin: Yep.

Patrick: Transmigration?

Me: Where it moves from one person to another.

Patrick: Oh.

Qin: Yeah that's how it works.

Horsea: So, Alice. What do you plan to do with your family back?

Alice Liddell: I got a lot of catching up to do.

Qin: I can tell.

Lola: Me too.

Poliwag: Cammy, we have a surprise for you later

Cammy Bolton: Looking forward to it.

Poliwag; Awesome.

Nico: Now it's time for the Anothers.

Xenia: Okay.

Me: Lets see what we got.

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another Destiny HERO Diamond Dude, Dreadmaster, Dogma, Fear Monger, Evil Bounce Man (Mega Man) and Dread Servant

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: This will be interesting.

Lola: Yep. So Alice, Pooh, Christopher Robin, Piglet, Tigger and Rabbit for this one.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: And I sense that the 5 Anothers minus Diamond Dude are 5 people.

Me: 1 each. Wow.

Nico: There they are!

We saw THE ANOTHERS! It was Another Dreadmaster, Dogma, Fear Monger, Evil Bounce Man (Mega Man) and Dread Servant

Me: WHOA!

Lola: This will be good.

Another Diamond Dude: (In a girls voice) It sure will be fun.

Another Dogma: (In a girls voice) Yeah.

Nico: (GASP) Those voices.

They reverted back and were the gene-slammers of Ornismon, D'Arcmon, Hippogriffomon, Gryphonmon and Phoenixmon!

Nico: (GASP) Olivia Ornis, Jeanne D'Arc, Hallia Hippogriff, Gabriella Gryphon and Halinor Honou!

Olivia Ornis: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Jeanne D'Arc: Yeah you're looking good.

Nico: Thanks.

Me: Now this brings back memories. The gene-slammers of Ornismon, D'arcmon and Hippogriffomon. Wow. I went to an island that was in the middle of a battle between Human and Beast Digimon.

Takuya: I remember that! That whole war was planned by an evil Digimon.

Me: Yep. His name was Murmukusmon and he was disguising himself as D'arcmon and Hippogriffomon and playing both sides for fucking fools! He got them to battle each other so he could revive Ornismon and take over the Digital World!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: That is crazy!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: I killed Murmukusmon and destroyed Ornismon too.

Xenia: That is amazing!

Nico: WOW!

Me: Tell us more about yourselves though.

Olivia Ornis: Sure. I'm one of Nico's friends from space camp and we discovered lots of planets.

Jeanne D'Arc: I'm one of Nico's church buddies and I am also one of the descendants of Joan of Arc.

Marinette: Wow! So we're cousins in a way?

Jeanne D'Arc: Since we don't know the full extent of the family tree lets go with that.

Hallia Hippogriff: I'm Nico's friend from Iraq in history class. We studied about the history of Iraq.

Gabriella Gryphon: (British Accent) I'm Nico's friend from England and I went to Hogwarts. Wizard of Ravenclaw.

Halinor Honou: And I'm Nico's friend from Martial Arts classes and I am a master of fire.

Me: Wow! That is cool!

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: By the way is the Another Diamond Dude friendly or hostile?

Olivia Ornis: Friendly and she is a cool one.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They all glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: That was awesome!

May: And now, we wait.

But then a woodpecker flew in and it landed on Nico's head and pecked him hard like a jackhammer.

JACKHAMMER DRILLING!

Nico: HEY! OW!

Me: Wait Vikka?

I held out my finger and she perched on it.

Me: Awesome to see you.

I pulled out some bird seed. She ate it.

Woody Woodpecker: You know a fellow woodpecker. Cool.

Me: Yep. If Vikka is here then.

We saw Another Diamond Dude!

Nico: Another Diamond Dude!

Qin: Ooh pretty.

Another Diamond Dude: (In a girls voice) Nice to see that Vikka remembers you J.D.

Me: I knew it was you Winry.

She reverted back and it was the Embodiment of the Woodpecker Dopant, Winry Woodpecker.

Winry Woodpecker: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Winry is the Embodiment of the Woodpecker Dopant and she is a master of woodpeckers. She can even use powers to peck through solid diamond.

Diamond Dude: Wow! That is one awesome power on diamonds.

Nico: It sure is.

Woody Woodpecker: Awesome to meet the embodiment of us woodpeckers.

Winry Woodpecker: Same here Woody.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Winry Woodpecker: No he didn't. We found out that he has a terrible phobia of woodpeckers.

Me: WHOA! That's unusual.

Laney: He had what's called Yafflephobia! That's the Fear of Woodpeckers.

Me: I've never heard of anyone that's afraid of woodpeckers.

Winry Woodpecker: Yeah it's not very common.

Me: No kidding.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

Me: Lets get him!

Nico: (Gets out Diamond Dude's ridewatch) Shine like diamonds!

May: (Gets out Dogma's ridewatch) Fear the Dogma!

Maria: (Gets out Evil Bounce Man's Ridewatch) BOUNCY BOUNCY BOUNCY!

Pooh: (Gets out Dreadmaster's Ridewatch) This is ones destiny.

They used the powers of Destiny HERO Diamond Dude, Dreadmaster, Dogma, Fear Monger, Evil Bounce Man (Mega Man) and Dread Servant and blasted the Another.

Nico: YEAH!

Then Another Ex-Aid, Etherious Natsu Dragneel, Universe 666 Doomsday (Justice League Unlimited), Flip (Little Nemo), Toilet Mandy and Fighting Flea came.

Me: COOL!

Nico: Nice team Another Ex-Aid!

Another Ex-Aid: Thanks Nico.

Sougo: So we're going to fight an Another version of Another Ex Aid

Me: Yeah. Sounds a little redundant doesn't it?

Qin: Yeah.

?: Boy howdy that is crazy.

Kokatorimon came!

Me: Whoa Kokatorimon!

Nico: Wow!

Ed: CHICKEN!

He hugged it.

Ed: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

Ed hugged it tightly.

Ed: PET THE CHICKEN! PET THE CHICKEN! PET THE CHICKEN!

Kokatorimon: (In a girls voice) Okay Ed I know I'm a big chicken but can you let me go?

Nico: Kira Kokatoria? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair, purple eyes, red angel wings and red clothes and had Kokatorimon on her forehead and on her overalls and had a Giant Egg Magisword in her hand.

Kira Kokatoria: Awesome to see you Nico. I can tell Ed loves chickens.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Yeah he does.

Kira Kokatoria: I got this. (ECHOING) PETRIFIER!

She fired a blast of green energy and it hit the Another and turned him to stone!

Me: WHOA! Nice garden ornament!

I jumped and smashed the another to dust!

I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Ed: Turn into a chicken again!

She turned into Kokatorimon.

Kokatorimon: How's this?

He hugged her again.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) You make Lumpy happy.

Ed: Hug a chicken! Hug a Chicken! Hug a Chicken! Hug a Chicken!

Pooh: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

She reverted back.

Kira Kokatoria: I sure do. When me and Nico were on my family's farm and we made a lot of eggs. Piles and piles of them.

Nico: Yep. And it was awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Nico and Kira hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Kira Kokatoria: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie

Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Alice, Winnie the Pooh, Christopher Robin, Piglet, Tigger and Rabbit are heading to the park of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to destroy Ryomen Sukuna, The King of Curses, from the anime/manga series, Jujutsu Kaisen.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in the Gotham Royal York park, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to destroy Ryomen Sukuna, The King of Curses, from the anime/manga series, Jujutsu Kaisen.

Nicole: So, we're going after the powerful Jujutsu Sorcerer from 1,000 years ago. Be careful with him, Lincoln, this isn't like The Disaster Curses whom you'd face off against, Sukuna is a very powerful sorcerer from 1,000 years ago and he's a very skilled combatant.

Lincoln: I know. But, we can't let him run loose any longer.

Me: That's right.

Nico: Taking down the most powerful Curse User is going to be quite a huge challenge, but we dealt with a lot worse.

Alice (Disney): I just hope that no one has been hurt by him.

Lincoln: Which is why we need to stop him and fast.

(CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS)

Suddenly, we saw a coyote made of green flame pass through the skies.

Lincoln: The coyote made of green flames, she's here.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair with green streaks and green headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful orange angel wings, she has on a necklace with a red gem pendant, she's dressed in a sleeveless green crop top, white bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, green fire, green flames, coyotes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Coyote King, holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and red pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Anala Luhuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Coyote.

Anala Luhuo: That's right, and I got the girls away from that evil sorcerer, and he's inside the body of Yuji Itadori. Lincoln, you need to remove Sukuna from him at once.

?: You will all die!

We then saw our target, Ryomen Sukuna, The King of Curses, in the body of Yuji Itadori, and he's heading right for us. Then, Lincoln fired a beam of light that separated Yuji from Sukuna who changed back into his true form.

Sylvester: So, all we got to do is take this monster down.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: And then, I'm going to take his powers and drain him dry of all his energy. Let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God

Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander Knight and Brawler-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic

Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial

Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Alice and her team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic

Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Ryomen Sukuna, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Ryomen Sukuna's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Ryomen Sukuna into his body as he and all of us assimilated his Genius-level intellect, Cursed energy manipulation,, Immense cursed energy, Immortality, Supernatural strength, Immense agility, Immense reflexes, Charisma, Regenerative abilities, Metamorphosis, Combat expertise, Possession, Shikigami-summoning, Slicing and dismantle, Flame manipulation, and Domain expansion creation, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Ryomen Sukuna, and he banished the Curse User to The Black Abyss. We cheered as we holster our weapons and powered down, and Lincoln sent Yuji Itadori to our infirmary to heal.

Lincoln: Your 1,000 year genocide spree ends here, you sadist. (To Anala Luhuo) And it's so good to see you again, Anala.

Anala Luhuo: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Anala Luhuo perched her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and she lifted herself up to Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach. When Anala Luhuo were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Anala Luhuo: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Anala Luhuo and hugged her, and Anala Luhuo is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and even more massive white angel wings and larger medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Anala Luhuo: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 9'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and ten-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard ten-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Arpina Huoqiang: And so do we, this is Anala Luhuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Coyote, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of green fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Coyote, along with having green angel wings along with having intense green fire powers. She's known as The Genius of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, and she has superhuman intelligence and she's capable of outsmarting musclebound thugs who use only brute force and she's even capable of outsmarting even intelligent and extremely devious evil criminal masterminds. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of green fire and she also helped in getting him even smarter by taking him to the libraries all over the world where he read every book there along with helping him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Anala hates Lisa with a blazing passion because of her immoral experiments on living people, her emotionless nature, and viewing people as her test subjects, and that also included her black-hearted hatred towards Lincoln, and in one incident, Lincoln was almost subjected to all sorts of very horrible psychological pain and horror by Lisa in yet another experiment that she had formed in order to kill Lincoln again, and the sight of what she put Lincoln through filled her with inhuman rage, Anala outsmarted Lisa, freed Lincoln, and beat Lisa up super badly and sent her to the hospital in a full-body cast for a month, and even though Lincoln was okay physically, he was suffering emotionally and psychologically and Anala healed Lincoln emotionally by staying with him because he'd suffered from so many horrible nightmares.

Nico: I was quite stunned that she took you the libraries all over the world and you read all those books, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I know, right? But, it worked, reading all those books all over the United States and the world expanded my knowledge.

Arpina Huoqiang: We were really stunned. Next time, we'll get you to read the libraries of the many planets all over the universe.

Me: Oh boy.

Me 2: (Through the Ebonwu Crest) If that happens, his brain's knowledge will expand even more, and I think I can help out with that one.

Lincoln: We'll see what you got for me, and now that you're here, Anala.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Anala Luhuo's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Anala Luhuo: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Anala Luhuo with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and white crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Anala Luhuo: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Anala Luhuo.

Anala Luhuo had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Anala Luhuo's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, and with her hands still on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Anala Luhuo had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was pounding like a drum. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Aina Sorimachi, Christina Goldlay, Kunon Namiki, Misaki Takashima, and Sae Myorenji from Colorful Education.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Aina Sorimachi, Christina Goldlay, Kunon Namiki, Misaki Takashima, and Sae Myorenji from Colorful Education.

Nicole: So, those were the girls who were here. Anala did great getting them away.

Lincoln: She did. Are you girls okay?

Aina Sorimachi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Aina Sorimachi and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Ryomen Sukuna, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 9'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, ten-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his arms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of

Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links and jade beads from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armor and gold finger dragon claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Aina Sorimachi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Aina Sorimachi: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aina Sorimachi, Christina Goldlay, Kunon Namiki, Misaki Takashima, and Sae Myorenji with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the enemy we went after was Ryomen Sukuna, The King of Curses, from the anime/manga series, Jujutsu Kaisen.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did first by freeing Yuji Itadori from Ryomen Sukuna and all of us beating him down and Lincoln absorbing him and assimilating his powers and abilities and sending him to The Black Abyss, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Anala Luhuo have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Man, I can't believe you guys faced off against that bastard, Sukuna. And Yuji's doing okay in the infirmary.

Lincoln: That's good to hear.

Nico: Lincoln fought that bastard and won easily, and he did a good thing freeing Yuji from that bastard first. But, it'll take time for Yuji to recover after what Sukuna put him through.

Me: That's true, we just need to give him time.

---

After Lincoln freed Yuji Itadori from Ryomen Sukuna and all of us beat Sukuna down and Lincoln absorbed him and sent him to The Black Abyss, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Anala Luhuo saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Anala Luhuo: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 9'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his ten-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for

a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Anala, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and larger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Anala Luhuo: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Anala Luhuo: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Me 2: (Through the Ebonwu Crest on my forehead) Oh, before you show the memory Anala had with Lincoln, Panda, I've got something to give to Lincoln.

My Ebonwu crest on my forehead fired a beam of rainbow light, and we saw a glass bottle shaped like a phoenix and inside it was a powerful rainbow liquid.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Ebonwu Crest on Lincoln's forehead) I know what that is. That's The Liquid Ambrosia of Knowledge, it's a very powerful rainbow liquid that's filled with all of the knowledge of all the books throughout the universe. J.D., you still had that?

Me 2: (Through the Ebonwu Crest on my forehead) You know it. Okay, Lincoln, just take one drop of it, it's very powerful.

Lincoln: Okay.

Lincoln made a tear dropper, he dipped it into the bottle, squeezed the dropper, and filled up the tear dropper. Then, he administered one drop into his mouth, and then, he felt his mind and brain expand even more as he gained a massive knowledge boost.

Lincoln: WHOA! I feel like all of the knowledge from the many libraries in the universe from ages past are in my brain.

Me: Holy cow!

Nico: Damn, that stuff's really powerful.

Then, the bottle vanished.

Panda Faye Ling: I knew Arpina had to say that. Okay, now I've got a memory that Anala had with Lincoln while he was training with her, and it led to Lisa getting beaten to a pulp by her brother.

Panda Faye Ling put up a video on the big screen, and it showed Anala Luhuo training with Lincoln at the gym, Anala Luhuo was in a crimson red sports bra, crimson red shorts, and red knee-high boots, and Lincoln was only in crimson red gym shorts and he also had on black knee-high boots, and they were sparring with one another which ended with Lincoln taking her down with a leg sweep causing her to lose her balance and land on the mat, and he pinned her down. He got off, and he helped her up, and they really worked up a sweat.

Past Anala Luhuo: Phew, that was one intense sparring. You've really been improving a lot and practicing on the side without letting that cold-hearted emotionless psychopathic monster finding out, Lincoln.

Past Lincoln: Thanks, Anala. But, I don't know how long it'll be before Lisa finds out.

?: YOU HAIRLESS APES! I WILL DESTROY ALL OF YOU!

Suddenly, the alarm sounded and the rest of The Guardian Angels came, and to their disgust, Lisa showed up with an army of robots.

Past Becky Long: Again, Lynn?! That's it, I'm gonna beat you down and throw you in a hospital!

Past Hailey Timaeus: And turn your robots into scrap metal!

Past Lincoln: No, Becky, Hailey, I'm taking her down, it's payback time for what she did with that miserable experiment!

Lincoln flew out of the gym, and he fired lightning blasts at Lisa's robots and they exploded and turned into scrap metal, and then, he proceeded to trash Lisa with his martial arts moves as he punched and kicked her all over the place. Lisa let out another shriek of rage and ran at Lincoln with a scalpel, but he dodged her and kicked her in the stomach and she fell down like a ton of bricks. Then, he grabbed her and threw her into the air as she was sent flying back to the house where she was chained up by me and Varie, and she wound up thrown in a cage again.

Past Anala Luhuo: That was really impressive, Lincoln! You took her down hard, you were like a fierce tiger, and that heartless madwoman stood no chance.

Past Lincoln: She unfortunately made me even stronger, and that really led to her getting a nasty dose of karma.

Then, Lincoln wrapped his massive muscular arms around Anala Luhuo and he leaned his head down to her face and they kissed as the video ended.

Nico: Whoa! That was really awesome, Lincoln!

Nicole: I still remembered that incident all too well, but Lisa was basically asking for trouble.

Luna: It found her big time, and Hailey and Becky were that mad at her, they wanted to beat her down and throw her in a hospital. Lincoln stopped them from doing so, but Lisa was on permanent thin ice with her and all of the Guardian Angels who hated her.

Anna Anyanova: This was the very thing many of us Guardian Angels swore to do to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they dared to go after Linky one more time.

Lynn Sr.: We knew Lisa was at it again when Lincoln sent her flying back to home, she crashed in through the door and saw her robots completely in pieces.

Me: And Lincoln decided to keep the scrap metal pieces and use them for his forge.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Medusa, Universe 666 Arachne Gorgon, and Universe 666 Shaula Gorgon are heading to an Italian restaurant.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 9'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was in a large black tuxedo that really showed off his massive upper and lower body muscles and dress shoes, he had on Thunderbird Juniper cologne, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Medusa, Universe 666 Arachne Gorgon, and Universe 666 Shaula Gorgon were dressed in fancy dresses The Musiqidandi Sisters and Zoey Tsukino made for them and dress shoes, perfume, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Medusa, Universe 666 Arachne Gorgon, and Universe 666 Shaula Gorgon all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Universe 666 Medusa: Wow, this place is truly fancy and amazing.

Lincoln: It sure is, Universe 666 Medusa, I've been here before on many dates, and the place is really amazing. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Medusa, Universe 666 Arachne Gorgon, and Universe 666 Shaula Gorgon went to a table, and they placed their order with the waiter. Then, a few minutes later, their meal arrived, but Lincoln caught a weird scent, and he found out that it was poison!

Lincoln: That stupid mutant!

Suddenly, they saw saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Eventually, they got fresh meals, and they enjoyed their food and paid as the waiter and owner both apologized, but they soon found out it wasn't the chef who did it, one of Flip's musclebound goons murdered the chef and he took his place. The police were called in, and more of Flip's thugs were arrested, but they refused to be taken in as they went after Lincoln again, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Medusa, Universe 666 Arachne Gorgon, and Universe 666 Shaula Gorgon came back home.

Nico: Lincoln, are you Universe 666 Medusa, Universe 666 Arachne Gorgon, and Universe 666 Shaula Gorgon okay? We just heard from Sheila that… !

Lincoln: We know, Nico, and we're okay. I can't believe Flip tried to poison me and Universe 666 Medusa, Universe 666 Arachne Gorgon, and Universe 666 Shaula Gorgon, but he knows I'm immune to poison, but Universe 666 Medusa, Universe 666 Arachne Gorgon, and Universe 666 Shaula Gorgon weren't.

Me: That fucking mutant's really pissing me off.

Lincoln: Same here. Now, to finish off the final part of our date.

Suddenly, Lincoln changed back to his original outfit, and then, he made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Medusa, Universe 666 Arachne Gorgon, and Universe 666 Shaula Gorgon and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Universe 666 Medusa, Universe 666 Arachne Gorgon, and Universe 666 Shaula Gorgon placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Universe 666 Medusa, Universe 666 Arachne Gorgon, and Universe 666 Shaula Gorgon and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Universe 666 Shaula Gorgon: (In Heaven) What… a… hunk of a man!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Medusa, Universe 666 Arachne Gorgon, and Universe 666 Shaula Gorgon on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Universe 666 Medusa, Universe 666 Arachne Gorgon, and Universe 666 Shaula Gorgon are in your harem, Linky.

Universe 666 Medusa, Universe 666 Arachne Gorgon, and Universe 666 Shaula Gorgon showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Medusa, Universe 666 Arachne Gorgon, and Universe 666 Shaula Gorgon with that stunt, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do face him and kill him. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: Next is Snow Kingdom for round 1

Me: Ooh! Better bundle up. It's gonna be cold.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Good idea.

Maximum Ride: Me and Hawkgirl will go next.

Nico: Okay.

They went and got their fur parkas.

Then they went into the simulator and it activated and they were in SNOW KINGDOM!

---

The Snow Kingdom is a region featured in Super Mario Odyssey, and can either be the ninth or tenth location visited, depending on if the player selects to go here or to the Seaside Kingdom after leaving the Metro Kingdom. It is the greater location of Shiveria, a snowy area containing a small town under the surface. When Mario first visits this kingdom, there is a blizzard occurring outside the town area, and the entrance to the Bound Bowl Grand Prix race area is blocked off by four barriers. Mario must help the Shiverians open the entrance to the race area by collecting the four Power Moons located in the rooms around the race area's entrance. Once Mario collects all four of these Power Moons, the race area opens up, allowing Mario and the Shiverians to enter. Upon entering the race area, the player discovers that one of the racers is still in the waiting room. Mario goes to find the racer and captures him, allowing the player themselves to participate in the Bound Bowl Grand Prix race. If Mario successfully gets first place in the race, he will receive a Multi Moon, which (when collected) restores the Snow Kingdom to its former glory, getting rid of the blizzard outside the town, allowing the Shiverians to race on their race course peacefully and granting access to more Power Moons. Once Mario collects enough Power Moons, he can access the next kingdom - either the Seaside Kingdom (if the player has not visited it yet) or the Luncheon Kingdom (if both the Seaside and Snow Kingdoms have been visited).

This location is based off of Russia, specifically the icy cold areas of Siberia. This is evidenced by the name (Shiveria), the nesting dolls on sale at the local Crazy Cap, and by the locals performing the Hopak. The town of Shiveria also seems to draw inspiration from Scandinavia, as the locals here resemble harp seals in knitwear and live in wooden Scandinavian-style housing.

Nico: WHOA! Snow Kingdom!

Maximum Ride: Man is it cold!

Hawkgirl: It sure is.

Nico: Good thing J.D. told us to bundle up.

Maximum Ride: No kidding.

Pinkie Pie and Rango came.

Rango: I'm coming too!

Pinkie Pie: Me too!

Nico: Okay.

Nicole: You know it's funny because Rango you are going to like who you're going to face there for round one.

Rango: Really?

Nicole: Yep. Head for that tower up there.

Nico: Okay then.

They went to the tallest ice pillar and they saw RANGO OF MARIO!

Nico: Rango of the Broodals again!?

Nicole: Yep for another round.

Rango (Broodals): Howdy lookalike!

Rango: Well howdy there amigo!

Me: Boy that is awesome. They both share the exact same name. Except one is a bunny and the other is a chameleon.

Nicole: That is awesome huh?

Nico: Yep.

Rango: And I have a gun.

Rango (Broodals): Too bad I don't. But that's okay y'all.

Nico: Yeah.

Pinkie Pie: Ooh this is gonna be amazing!

Nico: Yep. Shall we dance the Square Dance Jig?

Rango (Broodals): (Confused) What?

Nico: Just a little Squaredancing humor.

Nicole: Okay just do what you did before in round one.

Nico: All right then.

Rango: How about we just fight right now?

Nico: Lets get it on then!

Maximum Ride: Time to spread our wings!

Hawkgirl: Yeah lets do it!

Hawkgirl got out her mace and smashed Rango's face in!

KRABLANG!

Rango of the Broodals really felt that one!

?: (ECHOING) VOLCANIC FLARE!

Scorching hot flames blasted Rango of the Broodals all over.

Then Volcanicdramon and a girl with purple hair and yellow eyes and purple clothes and purple wings and a tiara with Neon Tiger on it came.

Nira Tiger: Nira Tiger, Embodiment of Neon Tiger at your service.

Maximum Ride: Nira! Wow!

Hawkgirl: Looking good.

Nira Tiger: You too Max and Shayera. Been a while.

Volcanicdramon: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be fun.

Nico: Nyamuragira Volcanicdra. Wow!

Nico: (gets out Quadraxis and Diamond Dude's Ridewatches) Time for this drone to shoot diamonds!

He activated them and fired waves of energy and diamonds and blasted Rango of the Broodals.

Rango fired and blasted his Name double all over.

Max and Hawkgirl kicked him and Pickie blasted him with her confetti cannons.

Nira Tiger slashed him all over.

Pinkie Shoved a cupcake in his mouth.

And then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

IT EXPLODED! Covering him with soot and ash!

Nico: Exploding cupcakes. Nice!

Pinkie Pie: The secret is in the frosting. But I can't tell you all that silly. (Exaggerated Whisper) It's a secret.

Nyamuragira reverted back and was a girl with red hair, red eyes and fire clothes and had fire angel wings and Volcanicdramon on her forehead and skirt and had a lava sword.

Nyamuragira Volcanicdra: Eat lava! VOLCANIC FLARE!

She fired more flare blasts and the blasts hit Rango and sent him flying!

Nico: OH YEAH!

They got 30 power moons as a result of their victory!

Nico: Take that!

They all high five.

Nico: How did you meet Hawkgirl and Max?

Nira Tiger: I met Hawkgirl when she and Wonder Woman were fighting Arisia who was tryiing to poison the world and kill all the men. We killed her and stopped her.

Nico: WOW! That is amazing.

Nira Tiger: Yep. And I met Max when she and the flock were battling the School members and I killed all the School members.

Nico: WHOA! That is cool.

Pinkie Pie: Amazing!

Rango: (To Nyamuragira) What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nyamuragira Volcanicdra: Mine is where me and Nico were over in the Congo and we went into my namesake volcano and found an awesome lava sword.

Nico: Yep. It was awesome.

Nyamuragira Volcanicdra: Yep.

Nico and Nyamuragira hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Nyamuragira Volcanicdra: Same here.

Nico: Would you two like to join us?

Nira Tiger: We woule be honored.

They left and we cheered wildly.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission against the next cursed jerks starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Lance Loud: Honestly, Lynnie, I'm still that surprised that Lincoln's attracted a ton of girls.

Lynn Sr.: Even Rita and I were stunned, and after hearing all of the trouble he's been through because of Chase Young's Dark Side turning Principal Huggins, Chandler, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into those monsters from years ago, they wanted to protect him and make them pay.

Rita: But, in the end, those Dark Sides finally got The Black Gates and they'd since healed and repaired things with Lincoln.

Then after we got done with our workouts everyone was getting ready for the surprise for Cammy.

Nico: Awesome. J.D. you want to help us?

Me: Oh sorry Nico I can't.

I showed my Cutie Mark glowing.

Nico: (GASP) Friendship problem. Okay then. Good luck.

Me: Won't need it.

I went to the map.

Later Nico and Varie and everyone was taking Cammy and Ragna on a special surprise.

Max Goof: You two are going to love this

Ragna: Looking forward to it.

Varie: It's gonna be awesome.

They arrived at the movie theater.

Poromon: Here we are.

They took off their blindfolds and saw that they were at the theater.

Cammy Bolton: Awesome!

They saw each other and gasped!

Ragna: Cammy!

Cammy: Ragna!

Both: YOU'RE MY BLIND DATE!?

Poromon: Yep.

Chi Lan Xing: You'll love this movie.

Nico: Tickets for Wish please.

They were all going to see the movie Wish from 2023.

They got tickets and got snacks and went to the theater and got seated.

Cammy: This will be fun.

The movie started.

***SPOILER ALERT***

---

King Magnifico and his wife Queen Amaya establish the kingdom of Rosas on an island in the Mediterranean Sea. Having studied sorcery, Magnifico is able to grant the greatest desires of his subjects; each of them give up the memory of their wishes to be sealed and protected by the king until he can grant them. Once a month, as a ceremonial event, Magnifico chooses one wish to be granted.

17-year-old Asha prepares to interview for the job of Magnifico's apprentice on the day of her grandfather Sabino's 100th birthday, hoping that Magnifico will grant Sabino's wish to inspire people. The interview goes well until Asha requests for Sabino's wish to be granted, which Magnifico declines, seeing the wish's elusiveness as a potential threat to his power. Asha realizes Magnifico never intends to return the ungranted wishes to their owners, and when she questions his methods, Magnifico refuses to accept her apprenticeship or grant any of her family members' wishes.

Asha tries but fails to convince Sabino and her mother Sakina that Magnifico is deceiving them. Distraught, she makes her own wish on a star. To her surprise, the star descends from the sky in the form of an anthropomorphic ball of light, which Asha names Star. Star's magic gives the forest animals, including Asha's pet goat Valentino, the ability to talk, prompting Asha to enlist Star's help in retrieving her family's wishes. Everyone in the kingdom senses Star's presence, and Magnifico feels threatened by it. Despite Amaya's pleas, he turns to forbidden dark magic to maintain his position of power as his subjects begin to doubt his way of ruling.

Asha retrieves Sabino's wish and he is overjoyed to be able to remember it, but Magnifico arrives to arrest them, having been informed that Asha was responsible for Star's summoning. Corrupted by the dark magic, Magnifico intends to use Star's magic and Rosas' wishes to increase his own power, forcing Sabino and Sakina to flee to a nearby island while Asha, Star, and Valentino stay behind to free the citizens' wishes. One of Asha's friends, Simon, is revealed to be the one who sold Asha out to Magnifico in hopes that his wish to become a knight would be granted. Magnifico grants the wish, but additionally bewitches Simon into being his henchman in capturing Asha.

Asha rallies her other friends Dahlia, Bazeema, Dario, Gabo, Hal, and Safi. Amaya also joins them, having discovered Magnifico's corruption. While her friends infiltrate Magnifico's study and open up the ceiling to free the wishes, Asha tries to distract Magnifico, only to be tricked by a disguised Simon, whom she defeats with the animals' help. Magnifico ascends the castle's tower, absorbing the power of every wish and trapping Star. Asha attempts to stop him but is easily overpowered as Magnifico blocks out the sky and immobilizes the citizens, preventing them from wishing on stars.

Unwilling to give up, Asha encourages the citizens to make a wish about changing Rosas' future. The strength of their collective desire eventually overpowers Magnifico, whose magic turns against him by trapping him inside his staff's mirror, while the citizens regain their sealed wishes with a newfound appreciation of pursuing them.

Amaya becomes the sole ruler of Rosas, helping the citizens make their wishes come true on their own. A regretful Simon is forgiven by Asha and her friends. Star gifts Asha with a magic wand so that she can inspire people to keep dreaming before returning to the sky among the other stars.

---

When the movie was done it was a really awesome performance!

Nico: ENCORE! ENCORE!

Cammy Bolton: What a movie!

Ragna: That was fun!

Xenia: And we were talking about this yesterday.

Nico: We sure were.

Cammy: Awesome movie! Thanks Poromon. Anytime.

The mascots used the transporter to teleport out

Poromon: See ya!

ZAP!

They teleported.

Nico: And the chase begins!

Eli: (Concentrates) They are on Petropia.

Nico: Diamondhead's home planet! Wow!

Lola: Lets go then.

(BENNY HILL CHASE MUSIC PLAYS)

On Petropia, the mascots were hiding in a house.

Tetrax: Hey what are you doing here.

Poromon: Hey, Tetrax!

Tetrax: Another blind date chase?

Poliwag: Yep.

Everyone arrived.

Camie: Wow! So this is Petropia!

Rarity: This is an amazing place! It's full of gems! All for me!

Tetrax: They're right here!

Nico: Gotcha!

Poromon: BYE!

The mascots teleported to Ghostly Galaxy

Eli: They went to Ghostly Galaxy!

Brittney: Ooh I know that place!

Nico: Lets go then!

They teleported.

Poliwag: This place never stops being spooky!

Poromon: No it doesn't!

Manaphy: Scary!

GHOSTLY WAILING!

THEY SCREAMED!

THEN NUMEROUS RED EYES APPEARED AROUND THEM! Then…

Everyone: BOO!

They scared the mascots and they teleported!

BOY THAT WAS QUITE A JUMPSCARE!

Eli: They went to Perim in Underworld City.

Kaz: Wow! A place I'm familiar with.

Nico: Yep. Lets go!

They teleported there.

Now, they were at Underworld City.

Ooloo: Hey, guys!

Manaphy: Hey Ooloo!

Poromon: Awesome to see you.

Ooloo: Why are you guys hiding?

Poromon: Well…

Ooloo: Let me guess… Blind date chase?

Poromon: Yep.

Everyone came.

Eli: There!

Ooloo: Hey guys! They are hiding here.

Manaphy: HEY!

Nico: GOTCHA NOW!

They teleported away again

Nico: OH COME ON!

Eli: They went to Arendelle now.

Nico: Anna and Elsa's home. Nice.

Eli: Lets go.

They teleported.

Everyone arrived.

Nico: Wow!

They looked and saw Earth from there.

Nico: Wow! The view of Earth is amazing from here.

Eli: It sure is.

They went into the castle.

Elsa: It's only a matter of time before you're spotted

Laney: Like right now!

Poromon: NOT AGAIN!

Elsa: Better run guys!

Poromon: ON IT!

ZAP!

Elsa: Hey guys.

Nico: Hey Elsa. How do you and all the worlds like being in orbit around Earth?

Elsa: It's amazing. The view of the planet is amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

Kickback: Where'd they go now?!

Eli: (CONCENTRATES) OH NO! They went to a Marzipan City.

Nico: In Mung's neck of the woods. Nice. Lets get moving! See you soon for the fall of Xehanort Elsa.

Elsa: You got it.

They teleported back to Marzipan City.

Chowder was getting piles of food for a snack.

Chowder: (Humming)

He saw the mascots hiding by the fridge.

Chowder: Hey, guys!

Poromon: Hiya Chowder.

Chowder: I was just getting a snack.

Poliwag: You are always hungry Chowder.

Chowder: I know.

Nico: Hey Chowder.

Chowder: Hey guys!

Poromon: WHY CAN'T WE LOSE THEM!?

They teleported away again!

Kickback: Where'd they go this time?!

Eli: (CONCENTRATES) OH NO! They went to a drug house in the slums of the city!

THEY GASPED!

Nico: Lets get moving! Sorry to interrupt your lunch Chowder.

Chowder: No worries. Go get those guys!

Nico: With pleasure!

They teleported again!

I finished my friendship problem.

Me: That was too easy. Boy not every day we have one in the Leaf. (SENSES SOMETHING) UH OH! The Mascots are in trouble!

I went to where they were.

Horsea: Wait. Where are we now?

Poromon: Beats me. I just set it to random!

Horsea: (looks around) Wait. Are we in a drug house?!

They saw drug dealers making drugs like cocaine as well as a bunch of hookers.

Hooker: Look! Stuffed toys!

One of the hookers hopped on Manaphy.

Manaphy: NOT THIS TIME YOU WHORE!

KICK!

She kicked her in her face and knocked her down.

Me: HIYAH!

I kicked the door down.

Me: Someone call for a hero?

Poromon: J.D.!

Me: WHOA! I've been after these guys for a while!

I kicked and bashed the drug makers all over.

KICK KROW BASH SMASH!

I punched and bashed them.

I punched a Drug maker off of Poromon and kicked one in the face.

Poromon got squeezed in between a hooker's boobs

Poromon: Take this you bimbo!

He bashed her face in.

I grabbed a drug maker and threw him.

Poliwag: YEAH!

Then Nico and everyone came.

A hooker puked on Poliwag.

Poliwag: OH YUCK! You need stomach flu medicine!

I kicked the hooker and threw her into a drug maker.

Poliwag slapped a bunch of drug makers with his tail.

Nico: Looks like you got here just in time J.D.

Me: Yeah I was in the area.

I headbutt a hooker and threw her to Nico and he kicked her down.

Hooker: I need to pee.

The hooker peed on Horsea.

But Horsea dodged her and kicked her down.

Me: Hey bathroom's over there bitch!

I kicked her and we tied up the gang of hookers and drug makers.

Sheila: Well I'll be! We've been trying to find all these guys for a while. Now you all are going to the stony lonesome.

Nico: Yeah!

American Dad Roger Smith: Yay! Cocaine!

He started tasting the cocaine bricks.

But I substituted the cocaine bricks with soap and he was burping out bubbles.

Me: Nice try Roger.

We put all the stuff in bags to be destroyed.

Cliffjumper: We still caught up to you guys!

We tickled all 4 of them!

They laughed hysterically.

Nico: How did the friendship problem go?

Me: Went really well. It was over in the Hidden Leaf. Turns out Ichiraku Ramen and a Fruit Ramen dessert restaurant that was built across the street from them were having problems being friends. So I told them that the best way for them to work is to work together and that they can make a difference working with each other and not against each other.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow J.D. good work. And that's a first having a friendship problem in the Leaf.

Me: Not every day we have a problem in a shinobi village.

Rin Nohara: Boy no kidding there.

Me: Sorry I missed the movie and the chase.

Laney: No worries. We watched the movie Wish and we had the chase on Petropia, Ghostly Galaxy, Underworld City, Arendelle, Marzipan City and now here.

Me: Boy looks like I finished just in time to help round up these clods here.

Qin: You sure did.

Nico: Yep.

The mascots were being tickled all over.

Nico: Say Uncle!

Mascots: (LAUGHING) NEVER!

Nico: SAY IT!

Mascots: (LAUGHING) NEVER!

Me: FOR GODS SAKE! IN THE NAME OF HUMANITY SAY IT ALREADY!

Horsea: UNCLE!

Mascots: UNCLE! UNCLE! UNCLE!

Tyrone: SAY WHAT!?

Mascots: UNCLE! UNCLE! UNCLE!

Nico: Very good.

They stopped.

Me: That was funny. But these clods are looking at hard time in the slammer.

Lola: That is for sure!

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Glad you guys all had fun though.

Gru: Do you 4 need a shower?

Poromon: Yes! Badly!

Me: Lets get moving.

We went back home and they went into the shower immediately.

Nico: Boy that was a crazy chase!

Qin: No kidding.

Me: Yeah.

Cammy: But I had fun on my first date. Just like Chloe.

Nico: You sure did.

Me: Glad you had fun.

The mascots came back later squeaky clean.

Camie: Feel better?

Poromon: Yes we do.

Xenia: Aweome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than our old enemy, Bradley Uppercrust III, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: So, you've finally made your move, Brad.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're in for one brutal fight: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next jerk are none other than our old enemy, Bradley Uppercrust III, and he's causing havoc.

WE GASPED!

Savannah Nephthys: That bastard prick whom you all met when you met Max and his friends?! Too bad none of us have a claim to his life.

Max Goof: But, I do. Brad's lived for far too long and caused us nothing but trouble, I think it's time we end this once and for all.

Nico: After everything that fucking prick has done in the past, it's high-time we got rid of him once and for all.

Max Goof: And I called his parents, they're coming over along with Brad's younger brother, Seymour, and they're going to disown him in front of the entire school.

Eli: Wait, how did you meet his parents?

---

Max Goof: (Narrating) It was after we trounced Brad and sent him back to Lynn's Table during our missions against Slappy and the other Goosebumps monsters, after you guys headed home, I along with P.J. Bobby, Tank, Roxanne, Jessica, Sora, Riku, Kairi, Dad, Ventus, Terra, Aqua, Lea, Xion, Elena, and all of Team Light Key headed to their mansion and we met them, and they're wealthy and good people, and when we told them of everything that Brad had done from when we first met to now, they were horrified to know what kind of monster their former son has become, and they swore if he's not repented, they're going to come and disown him in front of the entire school.

Goofy: (Narrating) But, after what happened, he hadn't repented at all, and Brad's younger brother, Seymour, knew of what kind of person his older brother's become, and when he found out from our conversation concerning that Brad's not changed at all.

P.J.: (Narrating) And when he found out that he was also a pervert, he was even more disgusted by him.

FLASHBACK ENDS!

Nico: So, before you transform, Brad's parents and younger brother are coming over to disown him in front of the school. That's the perfect final nail in his coffin. Where's he at, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Scans show he's at Max's college!

Max Goof: Where it all began.

Me: Perfect. Just like we anticipated. And where it'll all end once and for all.

Nico: And if there are Militia waiting for us there, we'll deal with them. Alright, team, let's load up and get going, the time to slay Bradley Uppercrust III has finally come.

Lincoln: After everything that prick has done, he deserves to die.

The previous group came.

Marluxia: Can me, Xigbar, White Lightning, Dodgeball Wizard, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Fireor, Chillyfish, Whirlin, Titania and Grodd go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Xigbar: We saw the chase. Are you all okay?

Poromon: We're okay.

Xigbar: Good.

Me: Brad Uppercrust III has made his move.

Fireor: This will be good.

Larry Koopa: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Tyrannomon next.

Qin: Prehistoric.

Xenia: Nice.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec

glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and a vision orb formed in our left hands, and we saw who the figures were in the vision: the figures are none other than Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord from World of Warcraft, and they're coming to get revenge on Lincoln for the deaths of their masters, The Old Gods. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest. The figures we sensed belongs to Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord from World of Warcraft, and they're coming to get revenge on me for the deaths of their masters, The Old Gods.

Lola: So, Ragnaros and Al'Akir were the ones who sent Lord Rhyolith, Baron Geddon, Majordomo Staghelm, Majordomo Executus, Shannox, Riplimb and Rageface, and Baron Charr after us yesterday. Those two evil elementals are going to get it.

Ausra Valencia: More than that, they're going to be absorbed by Lincoln.

Lincoln: Right, Ausra.

Nico: So, things just got even more hotter and intense, huh? Well, all we have to say is bring it on. Alright, team, let's go, we're off to Max's college to slay Bradley Uppercrust III.

Lincoln: The crimes you've committed will never be forgiven, and for that, you will answer for all of them as we bring unto you your eternal damnation, Brad, and once we get done with him, you're next, Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord.

Ausra Valencia: You and Al'Akir spent many eons trying to destroy Azeroth by trying to burn everything to the ground and serve the parasitic Old Gods, but that ends here and now, none of you will leave here alive.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us went out to Max's college to slay Bradley Uppercrust III, and once we got done with him, Lincoln and Ausra Valencia along with me are going to destroy Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord.

We were off to Spoonerville University!

---

We arrived.

Qin: Here we are.

We saw a party going on at the ΓMM frat house.

Nico: Are Tank and the others having a party?

Xigbar: They're in a fraternity. What did you expect?

We arrived at the house and went in.

Tank: HEY GUYS! Come on in! Welcome to the party.

Me: Hey Tank! Rockin party dude!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Hello Ladies!

Ladies: HI J.D.

I gave them a wink.

Tank: Yeah, I know Brad's coming. But we might as welll have fun while waiting.

Majar: I like it!

Borth: (sighs) Can't argue with that logic

Nico: Me too.

Xenia: But you guys are having a lot of fun.

Nico: Better than what we saw in the college fraternity universe.

Poromon: After what happened earlier, me and the mascots could go for a little partying.

White Lightning: Maybe even drink some beer

Tank: We got root beer! Help yourselves.

Me: Thanks.

We had some.

Me: Ahh.

Tank: How come you aren't in college J.D.?

Me: Oh I take online college classes. With going to college being unaffordable this day and age it's hard. But online college is easy.

Camie: It sure is.

Me: I use shadow clones to take my online college courses and do superhero duties all together.

Lori: I literally do the same thing. I use my golf classes at home in the simulator and online.

Nico: That's very smart thinking.

Tank: It sure is.

Max: I'll say.

May: There was also the school shootings

Tank: Oh yeah! Those have been causing tons of problems.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Yeah.

Tank: I'll stand outside to keep watch in case something happens

Me: Okay.

Girl 1: By the way what was that Frat universe like?

Me: I wasn't there when it happened.

Nico: But the rest of us were. It was a crazy hellhole. It was total anarchy.

He told everyone what happened during part one of 2021's Ridonculous Race with the Frat Universe

Girl 1: That is crazy!

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) It was like a scene from an anarchy movie.

Girl 1: That universe must've been crazy!

Nico: It was. But I'm glad we made it out.

Me: Yeah that was nuts.

As the party went on, the mascots got drunk because of a drinking contest.

Overbite: Well, that's one way to forget about almost being used as sex toys

Nico: Oh boy.

Poromon: (Slurred Speech) Hey baby watch this. (BURPING) ABCDEFGHIJKLMNOPQRSTUVWXYZ!

WE LAUGHED!

Tank: (LAUGHS) Good burp!

Poliwag: (Slurred speech) Oh yeah? Watch this! (FARTS SMOKE THAT LOOKS LIKE THE ABC'S!)

WE LAUGHED!

Me: Okay that's new but hilarious!

Xenia: YEAH!

Manaphy: (Slurred speech) Lets make out baby!

Horsea: (Slurred speech) Yeah.

They made out with Poromon and Poliwag!

Xenia: YEAH!

Dodgeball Wizard: Lena Mack and the Bolton Girls are drunk too!

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: Can't have them drunk. Especially because they have first dates coming up.

I snapped my fingers and they were back to normal.

Lena Mack: (Groans) THat hurt.

Me: Sorry girls. Don't want to have you drunk.

Nico: Yeah.

May: Stacy, Cammy and Chloe are still drunk though!

Me: Oh boy.

Stacy Bolton and Roy were making out.

Cammy and Chloe were making out with their dates too.

Tanks: Militia incoming guys!

Me: Uh oh! Okay guys makeout time is over! Battle time now!

Android 21: Did you all have a drunken good time?

Stacy Bolton: Yeah we did.

Cammy: Yeah.

Chloe: It was good.

Nico: Good. We got work to do.

Me: Lets prepare for battle!

We went and faced the Militia!

Me: Lets get them!

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: GET OVER HERE!

He threw his whip and pulled them over and we slashed and bashed and cut and mangled up numerous militia.

Kumiko: My turn!

She kicked and smashed and bashed them.

Lola: Take this!

She fired blasts of fire and blasted them.

Camie fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Lola: YEAH!

Fireor: Things are about to get hot in here!

He fired waves of fire and melted the militia.

Qin: Take this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted them.

Xenia: YEAH!

Lola: Oh yeah!

Pirate Man: Time for ye to walk the plank!

He slashed and blasted the Militia all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Camie fired energy waves and I fired energy blasts and Lola and Lana fired ice and fire blasts.

Varie fired waves of water and they shorted out.

Nico fired energy waves and blasted them.

Chillyfish: Chill out!

He fired ice blasts and they froze and shattered.

Xenia: YEAH!

Eli: That's the lat of them.

Me: You sure?

Eli: Yes the Force confirms it.

Xenia: Great.

Edward: Should we tell Brad's parents about this?

Me: They already know. Max said they already know and are on their way now.

Edward: Oh then nevermind.

Xenia: They must be really mad.

Me: Understatement. They are pissed.

Xenia: Yeah.

Whirlin: Can you blame them?

Me: Not at all.

Eli: I sense Brad is 750 yards ahead on the football field.

Me: Lets get him.

Marie: Wanna come with us, Tank?

Tank: You bet! I got a score to settle with Brad.

Me: Lets go get him!

Xenia: Yeah!

Qin: Lets get him!

We went to the football field. We then saw our target.

Me: Target sighted.

Titania: Is he alone?

Eli sensed for anyone.

Eli: Nope. Just him.

Me: Perfect.

Nico: Entrance time!

We went at him.

Brad was infuriated.

Then the spirits of colleges came and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a Phoenix Cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Brad Uppercrust III you are EXPELLED!

Ground Man: You're in for a pounding!

Brad: YOU MADE A TOTAL FOOL OF ME!

Max Goof: You did all that yourself. You cheated and lied to everyone and made everyone fools to get what you want!

POW!

Tank punched him square in the face and knocked him down.

Grodd: And you were even willing to sacrifice your own teammates for victory!

Brad: I don't care! EVERYONE IN THIS WORLD IS BENEATH ME! I ALWAYS GET WHAT I WANT!

Me: Not anymore.

Xenia: You're nothing but a loser now!

Layla Williams charged at him And kicked him in his face.

Layla: You are a disgrace to the world of skateboarding!

Otto Rocket: YEAH! Lets show you real skateboarding!

Stacy Bolton: That is for sure!

Layla, Otto and Stacy: LEGACY OF SKATEBOARDING DEATHBLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him down

Erza charged at him and slashed him all over.

Reggie Rocket: Time to show you some skateboarding honor!

Erza and Reggie: SWORDS OF SKATEBOARDING POWER!

They formed swords and slashed him all over.

Camie: YEAH!

Frosta charged at him and fired waves of ice and blasted him.

Max Goof: People like you give skateboarding everywhere a bad name!

Frosta and Max: ICE BOARD BLAST!

They fired waves of ice and energy and blasted him all over.

Lola: YEAH!

Dan charged at him and kicked him down.

Drago: Take this.

He fired a wave of fire and blasted him.

Runo: YEAH! Lets get him!

Julie: Time for the Bakugan Battle Brawlers to show no mercy!

Alice: YEAH!

Dan, Drago, Runo, Tigrerra, Marucho, Preyas, Julie, Hammer Gorem, Shun, Skyress, Alice and Alpha Hydranoid: BAKUGAN BATTLE BRAWLER ELEMENTAL BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and blasted Brad all over.

Me: Wow! A 12 Way Combo and fitting too.

Xenia: Yeah!

Lincoln: Way to go guys!

Julie: Thanks Linky!

Flare Corona charged at him and blasted him with fire.

Gajeel Redfox: Lets show no mercy!

Flare Corona and Gajeel Redfox: MOLTEN RAIN FIRESTORM!

They fired massive fireballs of molten rain and blasted him all over.

Camie: Take that!

Wheeler charged at him and blasted him with fire.

Xenia: Yeah!

Flannery: Lets bring the fire!

Wheeler and Flannery: FIRESTORM VOLCANIC LAVASTORM!

They fired waves of fire and lava and blasted Brad all over.

Xenia: YEAH!

Gi charged at him and fired waves of water and blasted him.

Leina Vance: Lets make him suffer!

Leina and Gi: WATERS OF BEAUTIFUL DOOM!

They fired waves of water and energy and blasted him all over!

Xenia: Take that!

Linka charged at him and fired waves of wind and blasted him all over.

Hurricail: Lets blow him away!

Linka and Hurricail: WINDS OF THE VORTEX BLAST!

They fired waves of wind and blew him all over.

Me: OH YEAH!

Fabia charged at him and she blasted him all over.

Roger Rabbit: Lets make this fun!

Fabia and Roger: COMEDY LAUGH LIGHT STORM!

They fired waves of light and blasted him.

Donkey Kong charged at him and fired coconuts and bashed Brad all over.

BASH BASH BASH BASH!

Patrick: DAHAHAHA! THAT GUY GOT HIT IN THE HEAD WITH 4 COCONUTS!

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: Funny!

Lincoln: This is the part where you do a combo, DK!

Donkey Kong: Sorry! But yeah!

Coconut Cream: Lets bring the coconuts!

Donkey Kong and Coconut Cream: COCONUT CREAM PIE BASHERS!

They fired waves of energy and coconuts and pies and blasted him all over!

Xenia: Take that!

Nico: That one shot of you looking like the devil fits you!

Brad: (GROWLS) I WILL BLOW YOU TO PIECES FOR SAYING THAT!

Nico: FUCK YOU ASSHOLE!

Me: Naruto, Konohamaru, unleash Harem Formation Alpha 11.

Naruto: Right!

Konohamaru: Lets do it!

I put on my blind man glasses.

Naruto and Konohamaru: HAREM FLOOD FURY!

POOF!

THEN NUMEROUS GIRLS WITH SMOKE COVERING THEMSELVES APPEARED AND THEY WERE DOING SEDUCTIVE POSES!

Brad then did lots of funny wild takes as they covered him all over and then…

SQUIRT!

HE GOT LAUNCHED INTO THE AIR WITH A HUGE NOSEBLEED AND WENT FLYING AND HE CRASHED INTO THE FOOTBALL GOALPOST AND SMASHED DOWN ONTO THE GROUND! HE WAS HAVING A SEIZURE!

Nico: Nicole, please don't kill them. This was all for the sake of hurting Brad.

Nicole: Don't worry I know it was. But you got to admit it did show a pervy side of Brad.

Nico: Yep.

Then Iceage, Killer Croc, Gator Ghoul, Biowulf, Juggernaut, Scorpion, Count Vertigo, Doctor Octopus, Sportsmaster and Pied Piper came.

Nico: Iceage, Killer Croc, Gator Ghoul, Biowulf, Juggernaut, Scorpion, Count Vertigo, Doctor Octopus, Sportsmaster and Pied Piper.

Iceage: Too bad the Bolton Girls getting drunk didn't last long.

Gator Ghoul: Except for Stacy, Chloe, and Cammy.

Nico: Hey, when the rest get boyfriends, they can get wasted as much as they want.

Biowulf: Can't argue with that statement.

Me: I agree. Oh god.

Juggernaut: (to Nico) We heard you kill Bumby.

Nico: We sure did and we resurrected Alice's family.

Me: Thanks to me.

Killer Croc: (to Keiko) You should take care of the Mega Venusaur.

Keiko: Oh I will.

?: Awesome.

A figure came out and it was GENERAL GUT from the movie CLASH OF THE RED RANGERS!

---

He was a Nighlok general who was one of Master Xandred's best warriors. After Sharkjaw's attack, Master Xandred prepares to have General Gut lead his largest army of Moogers to attack the city. After Professor Cog sends the other Samurai Rangers into his time, Master Xandred tells General Gut to prepare his army of Moogers for invasion. Following Sergeant Tread and Professor Cog's defeat, General Gut and his army attacked the Samurai Rangers and Scott Truman.

The Samurai Rangers called in their War Horses to fight General Gut's Mooger army. While the others fight the Moogers, Jayden ends up dueling General Gut. When General Gut managed to knock down Jayden and move in to finish him off, Jayden makes a combat effort and changes his Spin Sword to the Shark Sword and himself into Shark Attack Mode which also takes out the entire Mooger army.

The Rangers used their Spin Swords to defeat General Gut. General Gut then grows and the Rangers form the Battlewing Megazord which does its sky attack on them. General Gut then assumes his second form and breaks the Battlewing Megazord back into the

Samurai Megazord. Jayden then summons the SharkZord which destroys General Gut's Super Serpent. The Samurai Megazord and the SharkZord form the Samurai Shark Megazord which uses it's SharkZord Slash to defeat General Gut.

---

Jayden: General Gut!

General Gut: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! Xandred had you lead a massive army of Moogers to destroy the city.

General Gut: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Thanks. Nice to use an American monster from the movies for a change.

General Gut: Good thing I was one of the few to get adapted from a movie.

Deadpool: Because you appeared in the RPM teamup.

Scott Truman: I remember that! That was so awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: I remember that too. That was so cool!

Nico: Yep. LETS GET IT ON!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Samus Aran, Wildmutt, Rita the Cat, Gentaro Kisaragi, Ana (Overwatch), Winnie the Wolf, Kolin, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Gru, and Megamind VS Iceage, Chikyuuki, Doc Duodenum, Fault Zone, Stained Glass Scarlet, Werewolf at Night, and Rocketear - Nico's rescue in the park and we battled a clone of

Dr. Bumby. Did J.D. resurrect Alice's family?

---

Iceage was first.

Iceage (to Samus): Nico's rescue was in the park where he battled a clone of Dr. Bumby. Did J.D. resurrect Alice's family?

Samus: He sure did! After everything that Alice went through at the hands of that heartless madman she more than needed to have her family back as well heal.

Wildmutt snorted.

Rita: Yeah she needed it too. It was a fresh start for her.

Rainbow Dash: No kidding there too.

Scootaloo: Now Bumby is in the Black Abyss for good.

Whirlwind: Good riddance.

Iceage: Good riddance is right. Lets do it!

Samus turned into a Hunter Metroid and she was called HUNTROIS!

Samus: HUNTROIS!

She fired an energy blast and used the core medals for Iceage, Meteor and Stingrage and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Keiko Yukimura, Diamondhead, Honoka, Emu, Bianca Mantodea, Margaret Gilroy, Erin Fay, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylandrs, Larry Koopa, and Morton Koopa VS Killer Croc, Kaizokuki, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Plumeria, U.A. Deadpool, Poodles Galore, and Universe 666 Eddie Quist - Another Destiny HERO Diamond Dude, Dreadmaster, Dogma, Fear Monger, Evil Bounce

Man (Mega Man) and Dread Servant who are the gene-slammers of Ornismon, D'arcmon, Hippogryphomon, Gryphonmon and Phoenixmon and the Embodiment of Woodpecker

---

Killer Croc was next.

Killer Croc (to Keiko): Nico, Alice's team, Diamond Dude's team, and the others did good battling Another Destiny HERO Diamond Dude, Dreadmaster, Dogma, Fear Monger, Evil Bounce Man (Mega Man) and Dread Servant. They are the gene-slammers of Ornismon, D'arcmon, Hippogryphomon, Gryphonmon and Phoenixmon and the Embodiment of Woodpecker

Keiko: They sure did and it was really awesome. Man it was cool. Takuya and Zoe said that they were the gene-slammers of some of the Digimon they met on the Lost Island.

Diamondhead: Yeah that was an amazing story.

Honoka: J.D. said it brought back lots of memories back then.

Killer Croc: Really?

Fluttershy: That's right and it was an amazing battle too.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Yeah that was intense. It was a war on that island between Beast and Human Digimon. But that was all a ploy.

Stealth Elf: J.D. said that a Digimon named Murmukusmon was behind it all and he was playing both sides of the war for fools so that he can revived Ornismon and take the Digital World.

Killer Croc: That Digimon fucking played them for fools! Did J.D. kill him?

Stealth Elf: Yeah he sure did. Grizzmon and Dinohyumon were devastated about that. Murmukusmon played them all for a bunch of patsies!

Killer Croc: I'm glad J.D. killed him. Lets do it!

Keiko turned into a Lillymon and her name is Bloomflight!

Keiko: BLOOMFLIGHT!

She used the core medals of Killer Croc, Penguin and Evil Clayface and they fired waves of energy, flowers, fruit, leaves, grass, wood and pine needles and smashed them down.

---

Becca Chang, XLR8, Elizabeth Swann, Bulla, Valese, ChiChi, Jade Chan, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Barath Beyond, and Borth Majar VS Gator Ghoul, Kousokuki, Yost Pyro, Kasumi Clone, Dragonfly, Snapdragon, and Yost Trapster - Lincoln's rescue was in the city and they destroyed Ryomen Sukuna, The King of Curses

---

Gator Ghoul was next.

Gator Ghoul: (to Becca) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the city. He destroyed Ryomen Sukuna, The King of Curses

Becca: Yeah that was really awesome to see.

XLR8: It sure was.

Elizabeth Swann: (British Accent) It sure was and Lincoln did a great job.

Applejack: Yeah it sure was.

Apple Bloom: Everyone had fun there.

Flashwing: They sure did.

Gator: Wow! Lets do it!

Becca turned into Wildvine!

Becca: WILDVINE!

She used the core medals for Gator Ghoul, Steam Demon and Noface Zombie and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and energy and smashed them down.

---

Jake Long, Volt Kraken, Yumi, Tabitha Welkington, Bonnie, Lucy, Sabrina, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Overbite and Seawing VS Biowulf, Gekisouki, Ludo, Sweetcheeks, Wood Ninja, Esper, and Nightmare (Metroid Other M) - Snow Kingdom for Round 1

---

Biowulf was next.

Biowulf (to Jake): Today was Snow Kingdom for Round 1. Who was fought there?

Jake: They fought Rango of the Broodals for round 2 and Pinkie Pie and Rango the Chameleon went to help too.

Volt Kraken: That was so awesome that those two share the same name.

Yumi: Yeah that is cool.

Twilight Sparkle: No kidding there.

Starshine Sparkle: That was cool to see that.

Spyro: I agree there.

Biowulf: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Jake turned into Ampfibian!

Jake Long: AMPFIBIAN!

He used the Core Medals for Biowulf, Skalamander and Evil Breach and they fired waves of magic and lightning and smashed them down..

---

Cameron, Grey Matter, Fasha, Heather Riley, Pure Terra Dragon, Pure Sea Dragon, Pure Nature Dragon, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Android 21 and Suzumebachi VS Juggernaut, Kyoryuki, Yost Rhino, Dennis, Flonk, Mr. Sucker Punch, and Orb Bot - The mascots took Cammy and Ragna to the theater

---

Juggernaut was next.

Juggernaut (to Cameron): The mascots took Cammy and Ragna to the theater. What did they watch?

Cameron: We watched the movie Wish from earlier this year and man was it awesome.

Grey Matter: Yeah that was cool and awesome.

Fasha: That was a great movie.

Pinkie Pie: I won't spoil it but it was really amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a fun movie.

Featherweight: Yeah that was fun.

Sprocket: Yeah it sure was.

Juggernaut: I loved that movie Wish. It was awesome. Lets do it!

Cameron turned into NRG!

Cameron: (Russian Accent) NRG!

He used the Core Medals for Juggernaut, Yost Juggernaut and Lego Juggernaut and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and fire and smashed them down.

---

Duncan, Eye Guy, Scorp, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron (Dragon), Universe 666 Armada Megatron, Universe 666 Energon Megatron, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Kumiko and Future Maria VS Scorpion, Engineki, Black Scorpion, Bin Banki, Switchbeast, Defector, and Hachouchin Scarlet, Pirate Man - the chase for the mascots was awesome

---

Scorpion was next.

Scorpion (to Duncan): The chase for the mascots was awesome. What locations did they teleport to?

Duncan: They went to Petropia, Ghostly Galaxy, Underworld City, Arendelle, Marzipan City and in a drug house and it was a crazy chase.

Eye Guy: Yeah it sure was! J.D. wasn't with us unfortunately. He was doing a friendship problem in the Leaf.

Scorp: Yeah Ichiraku Ramen and a ramen street across the street from it were having disagreements. J.D. helped them and got them to work together.

Sunset Shimmer: That was really cool though. It's not every day that we have a problem in the Hidden Leaf.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was cool though. But it was a really funny chase.

Sunburn: Yeah it sure was.

Scorpion: Wow that was an eventful time for you all. Lets do it!

Duncan turned into a Armodrillo!

Duncan: ARMODRILLO!

He used the Core Medals for Scorpion, Yost Scorpion and Spiderverse Scorpion and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Scarlet, Kickin Hawk, Sailor Valmorg, Sailor Neptune, Sailor Uranus, Sailor Pluto, Sailor Venus, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Pirate Man and June VS Doc Ock, Goseiki, Iron Maiden, Phantom of Milo Booth, Ghost of General Juan Carlos, Psycho Rangers, and Underbite - Brad Uppercrust III Next

---

Doctor Octopus was next.

Doctor Octopus (to Scarlet): Brad Uppercrust III is Next. You guys partied first, right?

Scarlet: We sure did and it was much better than what we saw in the Frat Universe a while back.

Kickin Hawk: Yeah that was awful. But this was much better.

Sailor Valmorg: It sure was. All the kids here were cool.

Rarity: Everyone had fun too darlings. The mascots, Stacy, Cammy and Chloe got drunk and it was funny.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah Poromon belched the ABC's and Poliwag farted smoke that looked like the ABC's!

They laughed!

Gill Grunt: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Doctor Octopus: (LAUGHS) That is awesome! Lets do it!

Scarlet turned into ULTIMATE GREY MATTER!

Scarlet: ULTIMATE GREY MATTER!

She used the Core Medals for Doctor Octopus, Yost Doctor Octopus and 2099 Doctor Octopus and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down

---

Courtney, Beetlemon, Froze, Gwen Lancelot XXXVII, Nicholette Tesla, Luna Spencer, Rachel Lilly, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Edward and Mandarin VS Count Vertigo, Ninpuki, Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts), Blandy, Bat Imagin, 3 Multiviolas, and Wild Gigazelles - Battling Brad in front of Max's whole college

---

Count Vertigo was next.

Count Vertigo (to Courtney): You guys are Battling Brad in front of Max's whole college. Is Tank helping too?

Courtney: He sure is and let me tell you that it's really awesome and cool.

Beetlemon: Yeah you got that right.

Froze: It sure is.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure is. Tank is getting in on some really awesome payback on Brad.

Cozy Glow: He sure is.

Hex: Yeah that is for sure.

Count Vertigo: You got that right. Lets do it!

Courtney turned into Buzzshock!

Courtney: BUZZSHOCK!

She used the Core Medals for Count Vertigo, Evil Ra's Al Ghul and Universe 666 Supergiant and they fired waves of energy, magic, skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, lightning and stars and smashed them

down.

Lightning, Kumamon, Ramulus, Nigel Planter, Velma Green, Sailcat, Deshiko (Rosario Vampire), Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Helga Sinclair and Marie Kanker Loud VS Sportsmaster, Samuraiki, Thunderhoof, Universe 666 Caliber, Dark Decade, Universe 666 Arc, and Universe 666 Legend Arc - Lincoln and the Keybladers called in Brad's parents and boy are they pissed!

Sportsmaster was next.

Sportsmaster (to Lightning): Lincoln and the Keybladers called in Brad's parents. And boy are they pissed!

Lightning: Boy that is an understatement!

Kumamon: Yeah but it's cool that we're going to see them get really mad at Brad.

Ramulus: Really fitting for this.

Princess Luna: And it's going to be awesome.

Moondust: You got that right.

Snowdrop: I agree there.

Gari: Yeah that is for sure.

Blackout: And it will be awesome to see them tear him apart.

Sportsmaster: I agree there. Lets do it!

Lightning turned into Spitter!

Lightning: SPITTER!

He used the Core Medals for Sportsmaster, Sportsman and Dr.

Blizzard and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down

---

Gwen, Metal Shark Player, Sissi Delmas, Sumae Mizuno, Shijimi Chouno, and Tonko Oniyama, The Bimbettes, Flora, Fauna and Merriweather, Huey, Dewey and Louie, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Ra's Al Ghul and Ground Man VS Pied Piper, Denjiki, Scooby Snax Monster, Student Body Presidents Lizardmen, Universe 666 Banno, Universe 666 Ginga, and Julio - Brad is gonna be in for a world of pain and the Black Abyss

---

Pied Piper was next.

Pied Piper (to Gwen): Brad is gonna be in for a world of pain. As well as the Black Abyss!

Gwen: That is for sure there and it will be sweet justice.

Metal Shark Player: That is for sure and it will be awesome and cool.

Sissi: You got that right.

Princess Celestia: Yeah no kidding.

King Solar: I'm ready for some action.

Solar Eclipsa: You got that right.

Amber Morning: No kidding.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Pied Piper: No kidding. Lets do it!

Gwen turned into Shadowman!

Gwen: SHADOWMAN!

She used the Core Medals for Pied Piper, Flute Org and Baron Mordo and they fired waves of darkness and light and smashed them down.

---

## Samurai Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Decade Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS General Gut

---

General Gut was next.

General Gut: Boy that Brad kid is going to pay big time.

Nico: He sure is.

May: Yeah no kidding.

General Gut: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Brad Uppercrust III, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that prick!

Nico teleported back with them.

Samurai Rangers: SAMURAIZER! GO GO SAMURAI!

Antonio: SAMURAI MORPHER! GOLD POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

Decade Riders: HENSHIN!

They all transformed and were ready.

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him.

Jayden: FIRE BUSTER! CANNON MODE!

He readied the Fire Buster and they powered it with their disks.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Gut and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! General Gut you have failed this city.

Jayden: Samurai Rangers Victory is Ours.

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Just then, Max fired chains of light and chained Brad Uppercrust III and prevented him from attacking even more.

Me: I'd suggest not moving any longer, prick.

Max Goof: Because there's a few people who have more than a few words to say to you.

Suddenly, we saw a limo arrive at Max's college, and then, we saw two adults come out, one was a man with the same brown hair as Brad and he was dressed in a business suit, the man's name was Brad Uppercrust II, Brad's father, and the other was a woman with long lighter brown hair and in a navy blue dress and high-heels, it was Carmen Uppercrust, Brad's mother, and another person came out, he was younger than Brad, but he was well-built and more muscular than him, it was his younger brother, Seymour.

Brad Uppercrust II: I cannot believe you. So, everything Max and the others told us was true, and what we heard from the Dean, that was also…?! I can't believe you're even my son!

Carmen Uppercrust: You have no idea of how disgusted we all were after everything we'd heard from Max and the others!

Seymour Uppercrust: I always knew you were nothing but scum, Brad, you've always been a cheat, and everyone at school told me of what you've done, and you've also done some pretty low things in the past. I wasn't made into an outcast neither has Mom and Dad, they knew us for the people we are, and they despised your guts. Plus, to also find out you're also a disgusting pervert after everything you did peeking at Lincoln's Guardian Angels and future wives, you disgust me, you pig!

Brad Uppercrust II: Your mother and I tried to raise you right, but it looks like we were wrong, you were born evil, and as years passed, you just became worse and worse. Plus, to also find out you've done some truly irredeemable and horrendous acts that almost cost innocent people their lives and all for your own sick desire for glory, you will never be forgiven!

Carmen Uppercrust: I agree, honey. Bradley Uppercrust III, we are hereby disowning you and cutting all ties with you forever, our money and our estate will be passed down to Seymour.

Seymour Uppercrust: And don't you dare blame me for it, I worked harder than you in school and had more talent, but I didn't act like a show-off like you, nor used underhanded tactics. Plus, I've already gotten a girlfriend all on my own, I'm achieving success on my own just like Mom and Dad, while you, heh, you've fallen down into Loserville, and soon, you're going to die from the curse.

Brad Uppercrust III: (GROWLS) You! You bastards! You can't do this to me!

Max Goof: They did, and now, your time is up.

Suddenly, Max Goof's deep blue eyes turned neon deep blue and he was surrounded by a white, gold, and red energy aura with stars, crosses, angels, swords, light, keys, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back, and as he approached Brad Uppercrust III, he left white, gold, and red energy, stars, crosses, angels, swords, light, keys, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Max Goof: This has been a long time coming. For too long, you've caused me and my friends nothing but trouble, Brad, but it's not just me, but you've caused trouble for Lincoln and his Guardian Angels in Michigan and tried to kill them in your stupid desire for glory, this has gone on for far too long, today, this is the day you die once and for all, and with your ties cut from your family and disowned forever, now no one's going to mourn your death, not even your benefactor, Xehanort.

Suddenly, Max Goof was surrounded by a massive vortex of white, gold, and red energy with swords, light, crosses, stars, and keys surrounding the vortex, there's a massive army of archangels, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a gold phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Brad Uppercrust III: the red eyes of eternal death, as lights shined down from the Heavens and a divine choir of Angels sang.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Oh man! Heaven's Rage has been unleashed!

Then, as the vortex faded, Max Goof emerged, but he was changed forever.

Max Goof grew from 8'5" to 9'3" in height, his massive and powerful muscles grew much bigger and he now has ten-pack abs, he has large gold metal braces on his massive biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large white, gold, and red planets orbiting around his legs, he has red highlights in the bangs of his long black hair and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon deep blue eyes and a white, gold, and red energy aura with stars, crosses, angels, swords, light, keys, Keyblades, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense rainbow protective aura with the elements swirling around it, he has an Angel holding a Keyblade in its right hand and the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its left hand surrounded by a phoenix and angel emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with deep blue iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems embedded in the gold sun links and deep blue crystal links and a red angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the angel-shaped Element of Harmony is an Angel with deep blue gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and he has on a white and gold-accented choker on his neck, Max Goof has on a crimson red shirt with gold phoenix on it, long dark blue jeans, black knee-high boots, white gloves with gold armor on the joints and gold dragon claws on the fingers, and long long-sleeved white trenchcoat with stars, crosses, angels, swords, light, keys, Keyblades, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back of the coat is The Disney Castle and above one of the towers is an Archangel with a Keyblade in its right hand and sword in left hand surrounded by Keyblades and above the Archangel is a Hidden Mickey icon, Crown pendant, Keyblade, and the symbol of Kingdom Hearts and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a crimson red gem with neon crimson red lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Max Goof felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive white angel wings with golden tips on the large white feathers grew much larger for his new body and medium sized white angel wings with golden tips grew and sprouted out underneath his massive white angel wings, Max Goof has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large deep red gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand and smaller planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Max Goof's massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white, gold, and red energy, stars, crosses, angels, swords, light, keys, Keyblades, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Harmony

Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive Keyblade with embedded colored gems and the Hidden Mickey icon, Sora's Crown pendant, Keyblade, Archangel, and the symbol of Kingdom Hearts etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel wings for the Keyblade's guard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and blue cat's eye pupils and large red gems on top of the blue cat's eye pupils embedded in the forehead and surrounding the white angel faces are The Elements of Harmony and The Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads with deep blue gems for eyes and large white angel head with red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, the Three Wayfinders of Terra, Aqua, and Ventus surrounded by silver angel wings for the keychain links, and the keychain's token the silhouettes of Mickey, Donald, and Goofy, he has on his brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on his arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on his left gold Bracer, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Mickey head with blue gems for eyes for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip. There's a gold kanji with stars and suns in between the kanji below Disney Castle that said, "Max Goof, Champion of The College Xtreme Games, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Only Son of Goofy, Childhood Friend of Pete Junior and Bobby Zimmeruski, Friend to Many, Loving Boyfriend of Roxanne, Ally and Partner of Leon Belmont, Humiliator of Bradley Uppercrust The Third, Destroyer of Walter Bernhard, Brave and Powerful Next Generation Knight of King Mickey's Court, Emissary and Champion of Gabriel The Archangel and The Archangels, Wielder of The Sword of Gabriel and Chosen Wielder of The Keyblade, Member of Team Light Key, Archenemy of The Headless Skateboarder, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, True Immortal Hero, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Talented Skateboarder, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, The Keyblade, Phoenixes, Angels, and the Angels and Archangels"

マックス・グーフ、カレッジ・エクストリーム・ゲームのチャンピオン、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、グーフィーの愛する一人息子、ピート・ジュニアとボビー・ジンメルスキーの幼なじみ、多くの友人、ロクサーヌの愛するボーイフレンド、レオン・ベルモントの同盟者でありパートナー、ブラッドリー・アッパークラスト三世の屈辱者、ウォルター・ベルンハルトの破壊者、ミッキー王の宮廷の勇敢で強力な次世代騎士、ガブリエルの使者およびチャンピオンである大天使と大天使、ガブリエルの剣の使い手およびキーブレードの選ばれし使い手、のメンバーチーム・ライト・キー、首なしスケートボーダーの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素の達人、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、真の不滅のヒーロー、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、才能のあるスケートボーダー、数多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてマスター・オブ・ライト、キーブレード、フェニックス、エンジェル、そして天使と大天使

Max Goof has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DISNEY KNIGHT-ARCHANGEL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE HEAVENLY LIGHT SWORD STORM ARCHANGEL KEYBLADE

PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC HEAVENLY LIGHT SWORD STORM ARCHANGEL KEYBLADE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HEAVENLY LIGHT SWORD STORM ARCHANGEL KEYBLADE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Max Goof's Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Roxanne saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding, but when Brad Uppercrust III saw it, he tried to break out of the chains, but Max Goof fired a massive barrage of white, gold, and red energy, stars, crosses, angels, swords, light, keys, Keyblades, phoenixes, and angels which hits Brad and sent him flying into a tree, he got back up, but he was so pissed off, his eyes turned yellow, and he was enveloped in darkness, and he transformed into a demonic skateboarding Heartless called THE INFERNAL SKATEBOARDER OF PRIDE AND MALICE!

Max Goof: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Angelic Disney Knight Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Angelic Disney Knight Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope) So, Xehanort infected you with his darkness, and you transformed into a Heartless that matches your true self. But, you are only prolonging the inevitable.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God

Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've had this coming for a very long time, Brad, and now, it's time for you to pay for everything you've done!

Lincoln and Max Goof went after The Infernal Skateboarder of Pride and Malice, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white, gold, and red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Infernal Skateboarder of Pride and Malice, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated dragon claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well, and he and Max Goof attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving The Infernal Skateboarder of Pride and Malice mad.

The Infernal Skateboarder of Pride and Malice fired blasts of fire and negative energy and darkness at us, but we absorbed the blasts, and it was making us even stronger than ever. Then, Lincoln fired many energy beams from the tips of his fingers and the planets orbiting around his fingers, and they shatter The Dark Orb in the chest of The Infernal Skateboarder of Pride and Malice and it shattered and we gained a massive power boost and our rainbow auras protected us from the fragments which also shattered, and it caused The Infernal Skateboarder of Pride and Malice to change back into Brad Uppercrust III.

Brad Uppercrust III: DAMN YOU ALL, I HOPE THE MILITIA TEARS YOU ALL APART!

POW!

LINCOLN PUNCHES BRAD UPPERCRUST III IN THE FACE AND GIVES HIM A BLACK EYE!

Nico: Shut up already! You're already getting the punishment you all deserve! Go to Hell!

Me: He's already getting a painful thrashing, now all that's left is to deal the fatal blow to him.

Emma: Time for pink power!

Tsukasa: Fitting considering what happened just several minutes ago.

Kamen Ride: Forever Pink!

Tsukasa turned into the Pink Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Pink Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER PINK!

They turned into the Pink Rangers from Mighty Morphin, Zeo, Turbo, In Space, Lost Galaxy and Lightspeed Rescue.

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him and show no mercy!

We went at him and smashed and bashed and blasted and pulverized and slashed him all over.

Xenia: Take this!

She fired arrows and blasted him all over.

Chi Lan Xing, Max Goof, Kickback and Cliffjumper used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Chi and Max's powers and Kickback and Cliffjumper's weapons 100-fold.

Chi Lan Xing and Kickback: ELEMENTAL MACHINE GUN BLAST!

Cliffjumper and Max Goof: EXTREME GLASS BLAST!

Layla Williams of Flowers and Marluxia: FLOWERS OF DARKNESS

BLAST!

Erza of the Sword and Xigbar: STAR SWORD BLAST!

Frosta of Ice and White Lightning: LIGHTNING ICE THUNDERSTRIKE!

Dan Kuso of Pyrus and Dodgeball Wizard: FIREBALLS OF PYRUS!

Flare Corona the Voluptuous Flame Hair and Mortal Kombat Scorpion: FIRESTORM HAIR BLAST!

Wheeler of Fire and Fireor: FIRE OF EARTH BLAST!

Gi of Water and Chillyfish: WATER OF EARTH BLAST!

Linka of Wind and Whirlin: WIND OF EARTH BLAST!

Fabia of Haos and Titania: HAOS BLADES BLAST!

Donkey Kong of Coconuts and Grodd: COCONUTS OF HEADSMASHING!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Max Goof, Roxanne and Lincoln and Ronnie Anne: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF THE GOOF BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We've had it up to hear with you running loose, Brad, now disappear forever. LIGHT ELEMENT STYLE: SHINING LIGHT SHURIKENS!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a massive barrage of shining light shurikens which slashed Brad Uppercrust III!

Mai Shiranui: LIGHT FIRE STYLE: SHINING FIREBALLS!

Mai fired waves of fire and light that turned into shining fireballs that hit Brad Uppercrust III and he got burned bad.

Yuna Kamihara: LIGHT WATER STYLE: LASER TRIDENT!

Yuna Kamihara fired waves of water and light that turned into a trident and it hit Brad right in the stomach.

Toph: LIGHT EARTH STYLE: LIGHT STONE HIPPOS!

Toph fired waves of stones and light that formed into light stone hippos.

Brad Uppercrust III: HIPPOS!

THE HIPPOS STAMPEDED AND TRAMPLED THE PRICK!

Chie Satonaka: LIGHT WIND STYLE: SHINING WIND PIANO!

Chie Satonaka fired waves of wind and light into the air that formed into a shining wind piano above Brad's head, and it crashed down on him, and when he came out, he had piano keys for teeth.

Me: My favorite note, B-Flat.

Sari Sumdac: LIGHT LIGHTNING STYLE: SHOCK LASER!

Sari Sumdac fired waves of lightning and light that formed into a shock laser that hit Brad and he got electrocuted.

R. Mika: LIGHT STYLE: SHINING KINNIKU BUSTER!

R. Mika performed a light-infused Kinniku Buster, and Brad seriously got hurt bad!

Juri Han: LIGHT DARK STYLE: TWILIGHT KNEE NUTSHOT!

Juri Han performed a light and dark-infused knee Nutshot, and she kneed Brad hard right in the crotch! OUCH!

Shantae: LIGHT MAGIC STYLE: SHINING MAGIC RHINOS!

Shantae fired waves of light and magic that formed into a pack of rhinos that stampeded all over Brad!

Akko: LIGHT STAR STYLE: SHINING ASTRO CRUSH!

Akko fired waves of light and stars that formed into huge stars and the smashed into Brad hard!

Lilithmon: Time for your punishment. LIGHT DARK STYLE: TWILIGHT CASTRATION!

Lilithmon infused light and dark energy into her claws, and then… !

SHE PERFORMED A VERY BRUTAL CASTRATION SLASHING

OFF BRAD'S CROTCH! WE WINCED IN HORROR AS THE MALES COVERED THEIR CROTCHES!

Nicole: YEAH! THAT'LL TEACH THAT FUCKING PERVERT!

Lincoln and his harem: LIGHT FINAL SMASH: SHINING LASER BLAST!

Lincoln and his harem fired a shining laser blast at Bradley Uppercrust III which explodes on contact as it hit him.

Tank: Just checking. Sebastion already did his rant, right?

Scorpion: Of course.

Count Vertigo: Just a few minutes ago.

Tank: Good. (grabs Brad):

Doctor Octopus: What are you doing?!

Tank: Ending this like the first time. Throwing Brad somewhere!

Tank threw Brad into a gasoline truck, which exploded and killed him.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: WHOA!

Nico: WOW!

Sportsmaster: Nice throw!

Lynn: That was awesome!

Pied Piper:… well, that's one way to kill someone.

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: That was awesome!

His spirit then came.

Brad Uppercrust III: YOU LOWLIFE LOSERS! I'M NOT DONE YET! I'LL DESTROY YOU ALL IF IT'S THE LAST THING I DO!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done forever.

Brad Uppercrust III: (MEGA ENRAGED) WHAT?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious

United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) YOUR TIME IS UP!

Suddenly, the timer on Brad Uppercrust III's arm finally reached zero, and the bell of judgement rang as he was suddenly confronted by the spirits of his victims who grab him.

Spirits: GUILTY!

They found them guilty, and then, the kanji Black Abyss 黒深淵 appeared on his forehead, and he was suddenly being consumed by the black flames of The Black Abyss: he was finally being erased from existence!

Brad Uppercrust III: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL! (LETS OUT ONE LAST ENRAGED SCREAM BEFORE HE FADES AWAY FOREVER!)

GOOD RIDDANCE FOREVER, YOU DISGUSTING PILE OF GARBAGE, AND NEVER COME BACK!

Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Max Goof's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, smaller planets orbiting around his fingers, large twelve white, gold, and red planets orbiting around his legs, Third Eye, and massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath are permanent.

Max Goof: Good riddance forever, Brad. Now, you're nothing more than a forgotten memory.

Nico and me: GOOD RIDDANCE YOU DISGUSTING PILE OF

GARBAGE, AND NEVER EVER COME BACK!

Lincoln: And now, we are finally rid of Brad Uppercrust III. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord.

?: YOU WILL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO OUR MASTERS!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around

TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our large gold halos with four orbiting large gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from blasts of fire and lightning and air and the barrier really stood strong against them and we absorbed the massive blasts of fire and lightning and air and they made us even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of fire from anywhere, come out now, Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord, or we will force you out.

Two massive figures of fire and air came out, they were none other than Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord.

Lincoln: So, you've finally come at long last, Ragnaros and Al'Akir.

Ausra Valencia: But, now, your lives are about to come to a brutal end.

Suddenly, Ausra Valencia's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, plants, leaves, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord, she left green energy, stars, plants, leaves, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Asura Valencia: Your crimes have gone unanswered for eons, Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord, you two have caused nothing but pain and suffering to too many innocent people in your never ending quest to consume the world in everlasting flame and serve those parasitic Old Gods. You disgust me to no end, as The Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Asar and member of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, I hereby sentence you to death for everything you've done.

Suddenly, Ausra Valencia was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, plants, leaves, and light surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, angels, and Hieratic Dragon of Asar flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord have angered Ausra Valencia, and now, the rage of Hieratic Dragon of Asar is about to be unleashed.

Then, as the vortex faded, Ausra Valencia emerged, but she was changed forever.

Ausra Valencia grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long green hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a green energy aura with stars, plants, leaves, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Hieratic Dragon of Asar emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Nature, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Hieratic Dragon of Asar with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Nature, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and green gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Ausra Valencia has on a sleeveless green crop top, green skirt, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, plants, leaves, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Hieratic Dragon of Asar, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by leaves, plants, and light and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Ausra Valencia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings with red tips on the large green feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized green angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive green angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Ausra Valencia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Ausra Valencia's massive nature greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, plants, leaves, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ausra Valencia's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Hieratic Nature Fury Light Hieratic Dragon of Asar Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Hieratic Nature Fury Light Hieratic Dragon of Asar Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and Hieratic Dragon of Asar and hieroglyphs etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads with green gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Ausra Valencia has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hieratic Dragon of Asar's head with red gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a greens kanji with leaves in between the kanji below Hieratic of Asar, phoenix, and angel that said, "Ausra Valencia, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Asar, Member of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Nature and Light, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Despiser and Destroyer of Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial

Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Nature, Light, The Powers of Hieratic Dragon of Asar, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

アウスラ・バレンシア、アサルのヒエラティック・ドラゴンのアバターおよびジーン・スラマー、ヒエラティック・エジプト・デュエル・モンスター教団のメンバー、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、自然と光のマスター、真の不滅で全能の強力な戦士ユニバース、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、ダーク・ルアン、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・チャンドラー、キルジョイ・ハギンズ、そして残りのリンカーンの敵たち、ゾーク・ネクロフェイデスの軽蔑者であり破壊者、ダークバクラとヤミ・マリク、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力の達人そして、エレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして自然のマスター、光、力アサールの聖なるドラゴン、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使

Ausra Valencia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HIERATIC DRAGON OF ASAR AVATAR-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN SOLAR NATURE FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF ASAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN SOLAR NATURE FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF ASAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN SOLAR NATURE

FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF ASAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Ausra Valencia's Super Angel-Hieratic Dragon of Asar Avatar-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord saw it, they went ballistic and fired blasts of fire, wind, and lightning at her to kill her, but Lincoln absorbed them and it made him even stronger, and she fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, plants, leaves, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord and sent them flying into another wall, they got back up, but now, they were enraged.

Me: No way, did Ausra just transform?

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord apart and make them pay for everything.

Ausra Valencia: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Solar Nature Fury Hieratic Dragon of Asar Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Solar Nature Fury Hieratic Dragon of Asar Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, let's get them, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo

Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Ausra Valencia.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and

Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to take you down.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, and now, it's high-time for you to pay for all of your crimes, you monstrous elementals.

Ausra Valencia, Lincoln, and I went after Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord, who continued firing blasts of fire, wind, and lightning at us, but we continued absorbing them and we continued growing even stronger, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated dragon claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire and elemental blasts at them as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated dragon claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Ausra Valencia also did the same by firing green energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Ausra Valencia, and I attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and it made Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord even more madder than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord into his body as he and all of us assimilated Ragnaros' Godlike strength, Godlike durability, Pyromancy, Immortality, Vast armies, Minion creation, and Corrupting Influence and Al'Akir's total control over the sky, air, and storms, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord, and he banished Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord to The Black Abyss. Everyone cheered wildly for what Ausra Valencia, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Ausra Valencia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long green wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive green angel wings and medium sized green angel wings underneath are permanent.

Ausra Valencia: Reap what you have sown, you evil primordial elementals. Thanks for helping me take down Ragnaros the Firelord and Al'Akir the Windlord, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Ausra.

Me: My pleasure, Ausra.

Suddenly, Ausra Valencia wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his ten-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Ausra Valencia's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Demon, and Hieratic Dragon of Asar flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and light and plants and leaves behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Ausra Valencia sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and light and plants and leaves and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Ausra Valencia and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught those monstrous fire elementals a lesson.

Luan: And Lincoln absorbed them and acquired all of their powers and abilities.

Me: And sent their black souls to The Black Abyss. So, Lincoln, who's the next girl we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

(CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS)

Suddenly, we saw a cardinal made of light blue and red fire pass through the sky.

Panda Faye Ling: Was that…?

Lincoln: It is, Panda, I think I know who we're meeting tomorrow: Ashley Huoyan, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Cardinal.

We gasped.

Selene Arcangela: I knew it was her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Ashley Huoyan is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of light blue and red fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Cardinal, along with having red angel wings along with having intense light blue and red fire powers. She's known as The Leisurely of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, and she's known to be very calm and cool under pressure. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of light blue and red fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Ashley hates Luan with a blazing passion, because of all of the brutal pranks that she's pulled on Lincoln in the past and for all of her April Fools Day rampages, and in one incident on one April Fools Day years ago, she and Lincoln teamed up and they cut down all of Luan's pranks, and then, Ashley beat Luan up and that prankster was grounded for two months, and Luan earned

Ashley's hatred.

Nico: Oh boy, using pranks on a trained martial artist, that was a fatal mistake.

Me: Oh, I still remembered that. Ashley really despised Luan for what she put Lincoln through with all of her pranks.

Nicholette Torrington: What Luan did really angered all of us big time, and we were almost that close to going down and killing Luan.

Nico: Yeesh.

Lincoln: Luan got beaten to a pulp by Ashley and we hoped that she learned her lesson, but apparently not. Because of Dark Luan's desire for revenge, she didn't stay clear of them, and she'd always get beaten up into a pulp and had to spend a month in the hospital.

Eli: Ouch.

Me: No kidding.

Nico: Yeah. Great job today everyone.

Max Goof: (To the viewers) This was such an awesome adventure.

Me: Yeah it was.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

PART 10 DONE

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Hiryuu Tsurugi, Aura Stag Flame, Aura Borealis, Nala Nal, Hannah Knightly and Mulan Zhengyldoushi As well as Another Ex-Aid, Etherious Natsu Dragneel, Universe 666 Doomsday (Justice League Unlimited), Flip (Little Nemo), Toilet Mandy and Fighting Flea and we're going to the park for rest. And we're going to battle an old enemy of May and Manaphy. Her name is Laura Phantas and she HATES THEM with a vengeance. The reason? She lost to May and Manaphy in the past and she vowed revenge. She doesn't want to kill May and Manaphy but rather have a Pokemon battle. We'll battle her in a Pokemon battle. Also we're going to battle Another Ex-Aid, Etherious Natsu Dragneel, Universe 666 Doomsday (Justice League Unlimited), Flip (Little Nemo), Toilet Mandy and Fighting Flea and they are the gene-slammers of GrandGeneramon, Dorbickmon, NeoMyotismon, Zamielmon, Splashmon, Olegmon, Gravimon, Apollomon, Lillithmon, Mermaidmon and Volcdramon and the embodiment of the Willow Dopant. Also we're going to meet a Tyrannomon Gene-slammer and her name is Tina Tyranno.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Alina Anwar, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Eset, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Herrscher of the Ocean from Guns Girl Z.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Mathias Ravenclaw's home in New York, but we got bad news: an old enemy of his past has returned, a dangerous dark wizard by the name of Matthew Shadowthorn, and Mathias Ravenclaw despised him for all of the murderous rampages he'd gone on, and he'd killed a lot of people. That couldn't go on, so we're going to destroy him for good and send him to The Black Gates, and we're going to meet the next of the Gene-Slammers and Avatars of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist Duel Monsters, her name is Ashley Huoyan, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Cardinal, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of light blue and red fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Cardinal, along with having red angel wings along with having intense light blue and red fire powers. She's known as The Leisurely of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, and she's known to be very calm and cool under pressure. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of light blue and red fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Ashley hates Luan with a blazing passion, because of all of the brutal pranks that she's pulled on Lincoln in the past and for all of her April Fools Day rampages, and in one incident on one April Fools Day years ago, she and Lincoln teamed up and they cut down all of Luan's pranks, and then, Ashley beat Luan up and that prankster was grounded for two months, and Luan earned Ashley's hatred.

Now for part 11 we're going to kill Flip and we have TONS of nasty surprises in store for him.

see you next time.

# ENDGAME OF XEHANORT PART 11

LYNN'S TABLE - Flip

---

Relaxing in the park was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Hiryuu Tsurugi, Aura Stag Flame, Aura Borealis, Nala Nal, Hannah Knightly and Mulan Zhengyldoushi As well as Another Ex-Aid, Etherious Natsu Dragneel, Universe 666 Doomsday (Justice League Unlimited), Flip (Little Nemo), Toilet Mandy and Fighting Flea and we were there for some rest after a good mission.

Me: Ahh nothing like some fun and rest and relaxation.

Nico: You said it.

Camie: Yeah I agree.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: That is for sure.

Qin: No kidding.

Me: Yeah I agree.

Nico: Yep. Hiryuu, I want to thank you, Another Ex Aid, and your teams for coming.

Hiryuu: No problem Nico. This is gonna be awesome.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Aura, remember when we first met?

Aura: How can I forget. It was when I went with you guys on that field trip camping in the Sawtooth Wolf Sanctuary in Idaho.

Nico: Yeah that was fun.

Me: That is cool that you got to go there. Wolves are my favorites because it's not only my spirit animal but also they are so beautiful.

Zarya: Yeah they sure are.

Sakura Knudson: I agree there.

Aura: Yeah. Wolves are awesome. But I'm more a deer person myself.

Xenia: That's cool.

Nico: Yeah. But that was still fun.

Maria: Wow that is cool.

Nico: We even took pictures.

He showed us pictures on his phone of what that was like. We saw them with wolves, their classmates sleeping in Yurts like those in Kazakhstan and having fun making s'mores and more.

Me: Boy you guys had a lot of fun.

Camie: I'll say.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Qin: Good times there.

Lola: Wow.

Me: Yeah. Man yesterday was cool though.

Varie: It sure was.

Nico: Yep. And we've seen the last of Brad Uppercrust III.

Eddy: (laughs) I like what Naruto did!

Nicole: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was funny.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: That was funny!

Nicole: No harm using pervert jutsus like that on bad guys.

Nico: True. But that was awesome.

Fu: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah.

Nicole: Besides we already knew about Brad being a pervert anyway and that was used to our advantage.

Nico: It sure was. Thank goodness Jiraiya wasn't there.

Maria: Before that we partied hard.

Me: We sure did. Colleges are known for having some of the most wildest parties.

Nico: That is true. Especially with the Fraternity and Sorority houses.

Qin: Yeah. And those can get nasty.

Me: But the houses the Frat clubs live in are cool.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: They sure are.

Camie: Yeah. But it was funny seeing the mascots get drunk there.

May: (LAUGHS) Yeah and how Poliwag farted smoke.

WE LAUGHED!

Qin: Yeah that was funny.

Nico: The Bolton girls got drunk too

Me: They sure did.

Lola: Boy no kidding.

Me: But the Fraternity and Sorority houses don't have wild parties like they did back in the old days. Now you can get in big trouble for parties like that.

Nico: Really? What did they do?

Me: Pretty much like what you saw in the Frat Universe. Drugs, beer, alcohol, pretty much anything. Now we don't do that anymore.

Nico: Good.

Me: Thank goodness I am doing my college courses online.

Lisa Loud: Indeed.

Xenia: It's much safer and cheaper.

Nico: Yep. Thank goodness.

Maria: What do you guys wanna eat?

Nico: Oh I'm having Lincoln make barbecue.

Lincoln was cooking at the barbecue in the park and he was making burgers, hot dogs and barbecue chicken.

Lola: Awesome.

Lincoln: Almost ready guys.

Camie: Okay.

Qin: Yeah.

May: I can't wait to eat them.

Nico: I know.

Lola: It'll be awesome.

Qin: It sure will.

Me: By the way Qin that is so cool that you are the next Elemental Maiden. We never even heard about this kind of power.

Nico: Yeah that is awesome.

Qin: It sure is. You'll see more of it in action soon.

Me: Looking forward to it.

Nicole: It's really amazing.

Xenia: Wow.

Lincoln: It's ready!

We got burgers, sandwiches and hot dogs.

Me: (Eating hot dogs) Mmm! Delicious Lincoln.

Nico: (eating Burgers) Mmm! Yummy! Good job Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks Nico.

May ate some

May: (Eating Chicken Sandwiches) Mmm! Yummy.

Lola: (Eating Burgers) Yummy.

Twilight Sparkle: (Eating Burgers) Delicious Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks guys. This was fun.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: (Eating Hot dogs) Yummy and good.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria ate some.

Maria: (eating) Lincoln did a great job.

Nico: He sure did.

Me: Yep. Don't give him a swollen head guys.

Nico: Sorry.

May: Let's give these to the mascots.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: I agree.

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves an emergency that we are absolutely not going to like in the slightest: May, Manaphy, are you familiar with someone by the name of Laura Phantas?

May and Manaphy gasped in shock!

May: LAURA PHANTAS?! Oh no, not that vengeful madwoman!

Manaphy: She's back?!

Nico: Oh man. May, who is she?

May: Someone I thought I'd never see again. Laura Phantas is a Pokemon trainer like me, and she hates us with a vengeance. The reason is she lost to me and Manaphy in the past and she vowed revenge.

WE GASPED!

Nico: WHAT?! Oh, if that bitch thinks she's going to hurt you and Manaphy, she's got another thing coming! If she's here to kill you, I'm gonna make her… !

May: Whoa, take it easy, honey. She's not here to kill me, she wants a Pokemon battle.

Me: OOH! This will be interesting.

Nico: (Cools down) Oh, well, that's different. But, she's still way too dangerous and obsessed with getting revenge on you, after we defeat her in a Pokemon battle, we're slapping the cuffs on her and throwing her in The Uranus Prison in Solitary Confinement where she'll spend eternity there.

Me: Good idea.

Lincoln: Too bad for her we all came prepared with our Pokemon.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: So, instead of our usual beatdown and thrashing, it's going to be a Pokemon battle, but we got to still stay alert with the Heartless loose along with any Militia troops.

Lincoln: We'll keep an eye out for them, and I also picked up on some leftover grunts of Team Rocket still out to destroy us, so they're definitely going to be absorbed.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: Been a while since we battled Team Rocket Grunts.

Me: Looks like more of them came out.

Varie: They sure did.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Laura Phantas) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Laura Phantas, she's 20 yards away, and she's heading towards May and Manaphy in a fit of rage.

Nico: Oh shit. Let's head there right now and teach her a lesson!

Lincoln: We'll be sure to leave our mark on her after we defeat her. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Laura Phantas.

Captain Marvel heard a Pokémon cry

Captain Marvel: Hey guys look!

We saw a Mega Aurorus!

Me: WHOA! A Mega Aurorus!

Xenia: Beautiful.

Me: Oh and the poor thing is hungry.

Captain Marvel: Yeah.

We gave it some apples.

Mega Aurorus: Thank you so much.

She ate them.

Me: Wow she was hungry.

Nico: Yeah. Feel better.

She nodded.

Captain Marvel: Good. Want to come with us?

Mega Aurorus: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome.

Captain Marvel: You won't regret it.

Me: Luckily I came prepared for this. Watch.

I pressed a button on a remote and the park opened and out came a POKEMON BATTLE ARENA!

Xenia: WHOA!

Nico: You installed a Pokemon Battle arena for this!?

Me: Yep. I've had a lot of free time lately. This will come in handy for this.

Nico: Nice.

Eddy: We're still doing combos.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Only after the battle is done.

Ash: Boy just like old times huh?

May: It sure is. Nico would you like to be referee?

Nico: I would be honored.

Laura came out and she was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and black clothes.

Lincoln: There's Laura Phantas. (Sees Heartless emerging) Oh boy, and now, we got Heartless crashing the fight. Better take care of them.

Lincoln summoned a massive horde of Keyblades made of light and he sent them right at The Heartless army, and all of them were slain by them and we absorbed their negative energy and gained a massive power boost, and when Laura Phantas saw May and Manaphy with us, she let out a scream of rage as we landed.

May: Laura. I should've known you'd show up, I almost thought that you were a forgotten memory.

Manaphy: But, your hatred towards me and Mama is still as dangerous as ever.

Laura Phantas: And I swore I would get my revenge on the both of you!

Me: So you are Laura Phantas.

Laura Phantas: That's right. An honor to meet you J.D.

Me: Same here. What kind of Pokemon do you like to use?

Laura Phantas: I'm a Ghost Pokemon master.

Me: Wow.

Xenia: This is gonna be a challenge.

Sebastian Mendez: How petty and pathetic. Just because you lost against them, you desired revenge on them and hated them with a vengeance, you're just a damn sore loser bitch! (Midnight blue eyes turn demonic red)

Laura Phantas: YOU LITTLE!

Sebastian summoned an army of ghosts from the darkness and that got her to back off.

May: I already know how we're going to settle it: a Pokemon battle just like before, but we're not the same back then.

Manaphy: That's right, we'd continued to grow stronger. Oh, and if you even think of trying to use any dirty tactics, Sebastian will send much worse after you, and he takes no prisoners!

Poromon: And he never ever shows mercy to people like you.

Laura Phantas: (GROWLS)

Suddenly, an army of Team Rocket grunts came out to attack us, and Sebastian charged out with his dark greatsword in hand and slain every last one of them as he cut them all down and wound up drenched in blood.

Qin: That was just to prove Poromon and Manaphy's warning, bitch.

Me: Okay lets get it on.

May and Laura got ready.

Me: Ash this is gonna be cool.

Ash: It sure is.

May: Beautifly I chose you!

She called out Beautifly!

Laura: Now this! DHELMISE!

She called out Dhelmise!

Me: Whoa she called out a Dhelmise! Nice.

Admiral Eleanor Logan: Aye matey. Good choice for the lass.

Mega Aurorus Charged at her. But then grunts came. Mega Aurorus blasted them.

Me: Can't have the grunts get in the way.

Nico: AND BEGIN!

May: Beautifly SOLAR BEAM!

She fired a Solar Beam blast and blasted down!

IT'S SUPER EFFECTIVE!

Dhelmise fainted!

Nico: DHELMISE IS UNABLE TO BATTLE! BEAUTIFLY WINS!

Me: Way to go May!

Nico: YEAH!

May sent out Glaceon next!

May: GLACEON I CHOOSE YOU!

Glaceon was ready!

Glaceon: I'm ready now!

Laura: Wait all Pokemon can talk?

May: Only those with us now.

Me: Turns out Meowth on Team Rocket is now not the only Pokemon that can talk.

Meowth: He's right. Now many of us can talk. As you can see Manaphy can too.

Laura: Wow. GENGAR I CHOOSE YOU!

She called out GENGAR!

Me: WHOA! Gengar now!

Selena Vega: This one is gonna be a challenge.

Glaceon: Bring it on!

Nico: GENGAR VS GLACEON BEGIN!

Laura: GENGAR USE SHADOW BALL!

He formed a ball of darkness and fired it!

May: Dodge and use FREEZE TACKLE!

Glaceon ran fast and was enveloped in a vortex of ice and she ran and smashed Gengar down with devastating force!

IT'S SUPER EFFECTIVE!

GENGAR FAINTED!

Me: WHOA! That's a new move!

Nico: GENGAR IS UNABLE TO BATTLE! GLACEON WINS!

Me: WAY TO GO MAY!

Nico: Freeze Tackle? That's new.

Glaceon: I learned that move a while back.

Nico: Wow!

Laura: Impressive. But how about this one. TREVENANT!

She called out TREVENANT!

Me: WHOA! Trevenant!

Abigail Arborea: This is gonna be cool!

Qin: YEAH!

May: BLAZIKEN LETS GO!

She called out her Blaziken!

Blaziken: I'm ready!

Nico: BLAZIKEN VS TREVENANT BEGIN!

May: Time for the grand finale!

She flared up a red aura and activated her Z-CRYSTAL!

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! What power!

FIRE!

May: INFERNO OVERDRIVE!

She and Blaziken fired a massive fireball and it hit Trevenant and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Trevenant was down and out!

Me: WHOA! WAS THAT A Z-MOVE!?

Ash: Yeah it sure was!

Qin: WOW! That was powerful!

Nico: TREVENANT IS UNABLE TO BATTLE! MAY WINS!

WE CHEERED FOR HER!

Eddy: Is it done?

May: Yeah it is!

Me: Wow! That was incredible!

Nico: Awesome job May!

May and Manaphy won the battle and Laura Phantas was defeated.

May: It's over, Laura, you've lost again.

Laura Phantas: I don't care, I will have my revenge on you!

?: (New York Accent) (Nasally Voice) Ah, go stick your head in a bucket full of glue!

Lincoln: Uh oh, I'd recognize that voice from anywhere!

Suddenly, we saw a girl with long crimson red hair, red eyes, massive red angel wings with red aura surrounding her, she has the Changeman symbol on her forehead and red sleeveless dress, and she's dressed in red clothes and has a light greatsword in hand.

Lincoln: Fran Anderson, Avatar of The Changeman, I knew it was you. Now, then, you've lost fair and square, Laura.

Laura Phantas: Damn it, I hope Flip, his brother, and his cousin tear you all apart! I still will make sure you all pay! Time for a fist fight!

Me: Now that is something we can do!

Xenia: Lets get her!

Mega Aurorus charged at her and fired an Aurora Beam.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Take that.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Lincoln: Aha, I knew we'd be facing that mutant cheapskate, his brother, and his cousin! Well, we've got a few surprises for that mutant, and as for you.

Manaphy: Lets get her!

May: Right! Top this!

FAIRY!

She flared up a pink aura.

May: TWINKLE TACKLE!

She had Manaphy charge and smash LAURA WITH A POWERFUL HEADBUTT!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: That was amazing!

Lola: YEAH!

Samus turned into Huntrois.

Samus: HUNTROIS!

Shanan: Wow! She turned into a Hunter Metroid!

Janeen Aran: That is awesome!

Huntrois fired an energy blast and blasted her down.

She used the Core Medals for Iceage, Meteor and Stingrage.

Ghor: Lets bring the plasma pain!

Huntrois and Ghor: PLASMA METROID BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and fire and blasted her down.

Samus turned into Huntrois.

Samus: HUNTROIS!

Shanan: Wow! She turned into a Hunter Metroid!

Janeen Aran: That is awesome!

Huntrois fired an energy blast and blasted her down.

She used the Core Medals for Iceage, Meteor and Stingrage.

Ghor: Lets bring the plasma pain!

Huntrois and Ghor: PLASMA METROID BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and fire and blasted her down.

Keiko turned into Bloomflight!

Keiko: BLOOMFLIGHT!

Qin: WHOA! She turned into a Lillymon!

Rachel Lilly: That is cool! And there is a planet of Lillymon after all.

Me: True.

Bloomflight: (ECHOING) FLOWER CANNON!

She fired an energy blast from her flower and blasted her.

Then she used the core medals for Killer Croc, Lego Killer Croc and Killer Croc (The Batman)

Mimi Tachikawa: Lets show them fun.

Lillymon: You got it!

Miranda Mureau: Lets get him!

Miranda Mureau, Bloomflight, Lillymon and Mimi Tachikawa: LILLYMON JUSTICE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Becca turned into Wildvine

Becca: WILDVINE!

She fired pod bombs and blasted her all over and used the Core Medals for Gator Ghoul, Lake Placid Crocodile and Sobek (Scooby Doo)

Sobek Crocodile: (Australian Accent) Lets make this a fun battle of the crocs mates!

Wildvine and Sobek: CROCODILE DEATHRAY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Jake tunred into Ampfibian

Jake Long: AMPFIBIAN!

He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her all over.

He used the Core Medals for Biowulf, Noface and Skalamander.

Cynder: VOLTS AND LIGHTNING!

Ampfibian and Cynder: LIGHTNING SKULL BURST!

They fired waves of energy and lightning and blasted her down.

Cameron turned into NRG

Cameron: (Russian Accent) NRG!

He fired blasts of fire and energy and blasted her all over.

He used the Core Medals for Juggernaut, Yost Juggernaut and Lego Juggernaut!

Tweety: Lets get this girl!

NRG and Tweety: BAD OLD PUTTY TAT BLAST STORM!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her.

Duncan turned into Armodrillo!

Duncan: ARMODRILLO!

He smashed her all over.

He used the core medals for Scorpion, Yost Scorpion and Lego

Scorpion.

Granny (Looney Tunes): Lets get this girl!

Armodrillo and Granny: WARTIME SCORPION BLAST!

They fired energy blasts and blasted her all over.

Scarlet turned into Ultimate Grey Matter

Scarlet: ULTIMATE GREY MATTER!

She fired waves of lasers and smashed her all over.

She used the Core Medals for Doc Ock, Yost Doc Ock and Lego Doc Ock.

Aura Flame Stag: Lets bring the deer power!

Ultimate Grey Matter and Aura: FLAMING STAG BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and fire and blasted her all over.

Courtney turned into Buzzshock!

Courtney: BUZZSHOCK!

She fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her.

She used the core medals for Count Vertigo, Clock King and Evil Ra's Al Ghul.

Merryn: (Scottish Accent) Lets make this fun.

Buzzshock and Merryn: LIGHTNING MAELSTROM SWORD BLAST!

They fired waves of lightning and blasted her all over.

Xenia: YEAH!

Lightning turned into Spitter

Lightning: SPITTER!

He fired a massive deluge of water and smashed her.

Lightning used the Core Medals for Sportsmaster, Sportsman and Burning Godzilla.

Saya (Kiramagers): Lets bring the power.

Spitter and Saya: GREEN DELUGE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and water and blasted her.

Gwen turned into Shadowman!

Gwen: SHADOWMAN!

She fired waves of darkness and smashed her all over.

She used the Core Medals for Pied Piper, Mother India (Looney Tunes) and Rip Van Winkle (Looney Tunes).

Kida: Lets do it!

Shadowman and Kida: ATLANTIS DARK BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Manaphy went at her And bashed her face.

Manaphy: Take that!

Qin: But that was an amazing battle.

Laura: Glad you all liked it.

Camie: We didn't expect May to use fire and fairy Z-Moves.

Me: Those are amazing.

Manaphy latched onto her face!

Laura: (MUFFLED) HEY!

She wouldn't let go of her!

Manaphy: I'm clingy!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Funny!

Ed: Yeah!

Ed grabbed Laura and threw her high into the air and then she landed on a wooden post that I put there and then…

KRACRUNCH!

SHE LANDED ON IT SQUARE IN BETWEEN HER LEGS!

WE WINCED!

Me: OOH MAN!

Qin: OUCH!

Lola: AY YI YI!

Xenia: That's gonna hurt!

Camie: YIKES!

Me: That's what I would have done to Billy. But I never got the chance.

Manaphy was still on her face.

Manaphy: Had enough?

She fell to the ground with Manaphy still on her face.

Lincoln slapped handcuffs on Laura Phantas' wrists and beamed her to The Uranus Prison and to her cell in Solitary Confinement, and Lincoln even used a heated branding iron and branded the word, Loser, on her forehead: symbol of her eternal damnation.

Nico: That'll teach her. So, Lincoln, you going to introduce us?

Lincoln: Sure. Everyone, this is Fran Anderson, Avatar of The Changeman, she's my Guardian Angel from the neighborhood of Flushing in Queens, New York, she's a street smart young girl who's an amazing fashionista and she's also an expert in cosmetics, and she comes from a very huge family and she gets into trouble with whatever shenanigans arise. But, she's also a master of light and auras, and when some punk tries to cause trouble, she knocks them down and out. She and her family moved to Royal Woods and she met me, and immediately, it was love at first sight. I met her family and extended family, and even i was stunned at just huge her family was, it was just like my family, and whenever she's not getting out of trouble from whatever shenanigans arise, she's spending time with me and training me on how to use the auras and mastering the power of light.

Nico: Wow!

Lincoln: And I made her a light greatsword, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, but that of course, didn't go unnoticed by her mother who blabbed to the entire family, and I promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, Fran's also really good friends with Leni and they worked together when it comes to fashion, and she should know because before Fran moved to Royal Woods, she worked at a clothing store in New York, and Fran really hates Lori with a blazing passion because of her heartlessness, her attitude, and her hatred towards me, and Fran's used her loud voice and big mouth to drive Lori away and send her running for the hills!

Qin: Yikes!

Me: Mess with a girl from Queens, New York, and you won't like what's going to happen to you!

Nicole: She's sent Lori running for the hills, or in this case, running back to her room.

Fran Anderson: Honey, when I raise my voice, I send the moron running for the hills. Oh, that reminds me, now that I'm back, Ma's going to tell the rest of the family, so you all might want to get the place ready.

Nico: It's like she's got a built in radar to find out if you're back in town.

Lincoln: I've seen it for myself, and it's so good to see you again, Fran.

Fran wraps her arms around Lincoln's neck and she gave him a long kiss on the lips which he returns as he wraps his arms around her.

Luna: Well, that's one way to say, "You too", to Lincoln.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: No transformations this time?

Me: Nope. We only do that when there's a major threat.

Nico: Okay then.

Qin: Yeah but it was cool though.

May: It sure was. Just like old times huh Ash?

Ash: You said it May.

Pikachu: Pika!

Nico: Nice job Mega Aurorus!

Mega Aurorus: Thanks Nico. It was fun.

Lola: Yeah!

Poromon: Want some beer?

Mega Aurorus: Oh no thanks I don't drink.

Poromon: Okay then.

Poliwag: (Does puppy eyes.) Pwetty Pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Mega Aurorus: Besides the Puppy Eyes don't work on me pipsqueak.

Poliwag: HEY!

Nico: She's just being friendly.

Qin: Yeah.

Bebe: I should've spent more time drunk yesterday

Nico: That was a fun party though.

Lola: Yeah.

Joan: Not that I'm complaining but we should've been drunk longer

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: But that was a good time.

Lola: It was.

Nico: Yeah.

Bebe: Can you remind me why we couldn't be drunk for long?

Nico: Because of our powers.

Bebe: Oh right.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Most of the time it's J.D. snapping his fingers.

I whistled innocently and I had a halo over my head.

Joan: You're right.

Nico: There was also the fact that you girls don't have boyfriends yet.

Bebe: You're right on that.

Joan: That is true.

Stacy: Too true.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yep. (LOUD FART) Oops sorry.

Qin: Nico you silly.

Maria: Not you, Stacy. You have Roy as a boyfriend

Stacy: I know. Just adding to the fun.

Maria: Oh.

Nico: Okay.

Me: We'll find them boyfriends later.

Eli: Yep. Now for the fun part.

Me: The Anothers.

Nico: Another Ex-Aid?

Eli: Yep. (Concentrates) Whoa not just him but also Etherious Natsu Dragneel, Universe 666 Doomsday (Justice League Unlimited), Flip (Little Nemo), Toilet Mandy and Fighting Flea

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: So Hiryuu Tsurugi, Aura Stag Flame, Aura Borealis, Nala Nal, Hannah Knightly and Mulan Zhengyldoushi are up.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: And I sense that the anothers minus Another Ex-Aid are one person. But the Another Ex-Aid is actually 11 PEOPLE!

WE GASPED!

Me: 11 people in 1 Another!?

Nico: That is REALLY Unhealthy!

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Nico: There they are!

Out came ANOTHER Etherious Natsu Dragneel, Universe 666 Doomsday (Justice League Unlimited), Flip (Little Nemo), Toilet Mandy and Fighting Flea!

Me: This will be awesome.

Another Flip: (In a girls voice) It sure will.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with green hair, green eyes, green clothes and green wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Willow Dopant on it and on her skirt and a wood sword in her hand.

Me: Winona Willow! Awesome!

Winona Willow: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Boy normally the Dopant Embodiment appears last. But not this time.

Winona Willow: I know. But this time is different.

Nico: I can tell.

Maria: Because there are 11 people

Winona Willow: That's right. And you're going to be in for a surprise seeing them.

Nico: Are they friendly or hostile?

Winona Willow: Friendly and you're going to be really amazed.

Nico: Wow.

Qin: This will be interesting.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: That was awesome!

Maria: Time for backup. (TURNS DIAL) DESTINY BRIGADE 6!

She summoned Destiny HERO Diamond Dude, Dreadmaster, Dogma, Fear Monger, Evil Bounce Man (Mega Man) and Dread Servant.

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER EX-AID 2!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: This is gonna be good.

Another Ex-Aid 2: (In 11 Girls voices) It sure will be.

Nico: (GASP) THOSE VOICES!

They split into 11 people and they were the gene-slammers of THE DARK GENERALS OF THE BAGRA ARMY!

Nico: (GASP!) Geneva Grand Genera, Diana Dorbick, Nadia Neo Myotis, Sallia Splash, Olga Oleg, Zahlia Zamiel, Gianna Gravi, Adara Apollo, Layla Lilith, Marle Mermaid, and Kilauea Volcdra!

Me: WHOA! The gene-slammers of GrandGeneramon, Dorbickmon, NeoMyotismon, Splashmon, Olegmon, Zamielmon, Gravimon, Apollomon, Lilithmon, Mermaidmon and Volcdramon. Volcdramon is not part of them though.

Geneva Grand Genera: That's true. But Nico it's awesome to see you again.

Diana Dorbick: It sure is.

Nico: Boy you girls are looking great.

Nadia Neo Myotis: You too Nico.

Me: This is amazing. And we battled each of the Dark Generals in the Digital World during Piper's missions in 2021.

Piper Willowbrook: Yeah it was part of a strategy we had before we faced MegaDarknessBagramon.

Nico: Yeah.

Sallia Splash: We heard all about that and that was very amazingly well planned.

Zahlia Zamiel: It sure was. Well done.

Piper: Thanks. It was awesome.

Me: Can you girls tell us more about yourselves?

Geneva Grand Genera: Sure. I'm Nico's friend from history class and we studied a lot on various topics.

Diana Dorbick: I'm Nico's friend from Augusta, Maine and a great lobster chef.

Me: Maine is known for having awesome seaside lobsters to eat.

Nadia Neo Myotis: I'm Nico's friend from Bowling Club and a good bowler.

Sallia Splash: I met Nico in a waterpark and we have a lot of fun.

Olga Oleg: I'm Nico's friend that's a great treasure hunter.

Nicole: Welcome to the Treasure hunting party.

Zahlia Zamiel: I'm Nico's friend that's an Archaeologist and I know a lot about the forest and history of the world.

Gianna Gravi: I'm Nico's friend from space camp that knows about the gravity of planets.

Adara Apollo: I'm Nico's friend from Science class and I know a lot about the sun.

Layla Lilith: I'm Nico's friend from chess club and I'm a goth girl.

Brittney: You would make an awesome addition to the Goths of Darkness.

Marle Mermaid: I'm an undersea treasure hunter and know a lot about fish in marine biology.

Kilauea Volcdra: And I'm Nico's friend from Hawaii and a master of Earth Science.

Me: Wow! You all have amazing fields in all that.

Xenia: Yeah.

Geneva Grand Genera: We sure do. We're also experienced in Digimon Video Games.

Nicole: Awesome! Welcome to the video game club too.

Nico: Yep.

Me: I wonder if there's a gene-slammer of MegaDarknessBagramon himself.

Nico: Don't jinx it.

Me: Sorry.

Maxxine Smythe: You know what's cool is that GrandGeneramon is my archenemy and that is awesome.

Geneva Grand Genera: That is awesome.

Kaito: (gets out Go Busters' gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gokaiger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Beast X Blaster and Zocks got a Super Megaforce Cannon.

Zahlia Zamiel: No he didn't. Because he was really scared of all of us.

Kilauea Volcdra: Yeah because we were the gene-slammers of the Dark Generals he knew that the gene-slammer of MegaDarknessBagramon was not far behind. So he let us go.

Nico: Yikes.

Me: I'm not surprised.

Mikey Kudo: Yeah MegaDarknessBagramon gave me and the fusion fighters a nightmarish challenge.

Me: With the power of 20 Super Ultimate Level Digimon it was incomprehensible and impossible for him to top that. Minus our power.

Marle Mermaid: That is too true.

Sougo: (Gets out Beast Morphers' Ridewatch) Those missions were one of the best ones JD and the others went on.

Geiz: (Gets out Super Megaforce Ridewatch) And me and Sougo didn't even join the team back then.

Sougo got RedBeastMorpherArmor while Geiz got SuperMegaforceRedArmor.

Me: Yeah and it was all done on Christmas of that year. That was so much fun.

Kilauea Volcdra: That must've been fun for you all.

Zahlia Zamiel: We also heard about how Officer X was giving the mascots a REALLY hard time too. We're sorry you guys had to go through all that.

Poromon: It's all right Zahlia.

Poliwag: But now he's locked up in the Saturn Nuthouse.

Geneva Grand Genera: Good he can stay there.

Piper: No kidding.

Lincoln: Lets separate you girls first.

Lincoln did so.

Me: Time to face Another Ex-Aid 2!

Qin: YEAH!

Maxxine: Lets get him bro!

Maxxine and the Zi-O Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: (gets out Another Ex Aid's Ridewatch) I'll clear this with no continues!

Nicole: With the power of the help of the goddess of Video Gaming.

Kopaka: Lets make this icy and fun!

May: (Gets out Universe 666 Doomsday (JLU) Ridewatch) I'm here to kill you. Is this a bad time?

Maria: (Gets out Toilet Mandy's ridewatch) I may not be a potty mouth but this is fucked up crazy!

Aura Flame Stag: (Gets out Etherious Natsu Dragneel's Ridewatch) Time to burn!

They used the powers of Another Ex-Aid, Etherious Natsu Dragneel, Universe 666 Doomsday (Justice League Unlimited), Flip (Little Nemo), Toilet Mandy and Fighting Flea and blasted the Another.

Then Lorelai, Thunderclap, Garudostorm, The Monolith Monsters, Mantis Malgam and Gynakamakil came.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Nice team Lorelai.

Lorelai: Thanks Nico.

Me: Mai Valentine and her team are next.

Lorelai: They sure are.

Mai Valentine: Looking forward to it

Me: Awesome.

Gynakamakil: Yep and I chose Zuzu as my archenemy.

Luan: Hey wow! Looks like Zuzu is getting her legend items early.

Me: She sure is.

?: Awesome

Then Tyrannomon came!

Me: WHOA! Tyrannomon!

Nico: Wow!

Tyrannomon: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be hot.

Nico: Tina Tyranno!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair, red eyes and had red clothes and red fire angel wings and had Tyrannomon on her forehead and skirt and a lava sword.

Tina Tyranno: It's awesome to see you again Nico. Lets finish this Ex-Aid imposter!

Maxxine: You got it!

The Zi-O riders slashed him!

Tina Tyranno: (ECHOING) BLAZE BLAST!

She fired a massive blast of fire and blasted the Another and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead! I caught the ridewatch and it shattered into a million pieces.

Me: Well that's okay we already have an Another Ex-Aid ridewatch.

Nico: Yeah. I'll fix that.

Nico did so and I purified it.

Me: Thanks.

Qin: That was awesome!

Xenia: It sure was!

Lola: Yeah! Tina do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Tina Tyranno: I sure do. I'm a paleontologist and my favorite memory is when me and Nico dug up this.

She showed a photo of a small dinosaur.

Nicole: WHOA! That's a Meraxes gigas! This lived in Cretaceous Patagonia, Argentina back over 95 million years ago.

Me: I've never seen a dinosaur like that before.

Tina Tyranno: It's a fairly new fossil. But yeah.

Nico: That was cool.

Lola: I'll say.

Nico and Tina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Tina Tyranno: Same here.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis

Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Aura Stag Flame, Aura Borealis, and Nala Nal are heading to Mathias Ravenclaw's home in New York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we got bad news: an old enemy of his past has returned, a dangerous dark wizard by the name of Matthew Shadowthorn, and Mathias Ravenclaw despised him for all of the murderous rampages he'd gone on, and he'd killed a lot of people. That couldn't go on, so we're going to destroy him for good and send him to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in New York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we got bad news. Mathias, would you explain?

Mathias Ravenclaw: Right. It appears that another old enemy of my past has returned, a dangerous dark wizard by the name of Matthew Shadowthorn, and he's just as dangerous as Alecto Slytherin, but he's not a follower of that racist or his racist ancestor, Salazar Slytherin.

Me: If not, then, why is he that dangerous?

Mathias Ravenclaw: He's the most dangerous and bloodthirsty serial killer in New York and the world of wizards and witches, he killed a lot of people during his murderous rampages that he went on and I despised him big time.

We gasped.

Nico: So, we're going to kill him and make him pay for everything he's done, right?

Mathias Ravenclaw: That's right.

Hiryyu Tsurugi: We better find him and fast before he kills again.

(CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS)

Suddenly, we saw a cardinal made of light blue and red flame pass through the skies.

Lincoln: The cardinal made of light blue and red flames, she's here.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair with light blue streaks and light blue headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings, she has on a necklace with a red gem pendant, she's dressed in a sleeveless light blue crop top, white bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, light blue stockings, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, light blue fire, red flames, cardinals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Cardinal, holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and red pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the eight girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Ashley Huoyan, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Cardinal.

Ashley Huoyan: That's right, and I got the girls away from Matthew Shadowthorn before he could kill them, but he's heading here right now.

?: YOU BITCH, HOW DARE YOU RUIN MY LATEST MASTERPIECE!

We then saw our target: a man with black hair, red eyes of hate, and dressed in a black version of Mathias Ravenclaw's clothes, it was Matthew Shadowthorn, Mathias Ravenclaw's hated old enemy.

Mathias Ravenclaw: You stupid bastard, I should've known you'd come back! Time to die!

Mathias Ravenclaw jumped Matthew Shadowthorn, and almost immediately, Mathias threw a ton of punches and kicks, and it led to them being enveloped in a massive fight cloud. Then, Mathias kicked him out of the fight cloud, and into a tree, and that got him pissed.

Sylvester: Okay, we better take care of this loser before Mathias tries to pummel him again!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: That wouldn't be any fun for the rest of us if he hogged all the action. Let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander Knight and Brawler-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine

Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive

Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Hiryyu Tsurugi's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal

Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Matthew Shadowthorn, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Mathias Ravenclaw: I've had it up to hear with you! PETRIFICUS TOTALIS!

Mathias Ravenclaw fired a beam of magic from his staff that hit Matthew Shadowthorn and froze him stiff as a board, but then, Lincoln grabbed him by the face and he sucked out all of his energy and magic, and that caused him to turn to dust and he was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's one less dark wizard running loose and another enemy from your past taken care of, Mathias. (To Ashley Huoyan) And it's so good to see you again, Ashley.

Ashley Huoyan: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Ashley Huoyan perched her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and she lifted herself up to Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach. When Ashley Huoyan were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Ashley Huoyan: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Ashley Huoyan and hugged her, and Ashley Huoyan is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and even more massive white angel wings and larger medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you

were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ashley Huoyan: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 9'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and ten-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard ten-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Arpina Huoqiang: And so do we, this is Ashley Huoyan, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Cardinal, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of light blue and red fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of

Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Cardinal, along with having red angel wings along with having intense light blue and red fire powers. She's known as The Leisurely of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, and she's known to be very calm and cool under pressure. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of light blue and red fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Ashley hates Luan with a blazing passion, because of all of the brutal pranks that she's pulled on Lincoln in the past and for all of her April Fools Day rampages, and in one incident on one April Fools Day years ago, she and Lincoln teamed up and they cut down all of Luan's pranks, and then, Ashley beat Luan up and that prankster was grounded for two months, and Luan earned Ashley's hatred.

Nico: Sheesh, so Luan's dangerous prank pulling got her beaten up by Ashley after you guys put an end to her pranks.

Fran Anderson: Along with getting grounded, but Mrs. Loud didn't hand her a punishment, I consulted The High Priestess of Punishment for that clown.

Lincoln: Fran told her mom, and she decided on a more cruel and unusual punishment for Luan, she was sent to the retirement home to spend time with her Grandma Greta, and when she came home, Luan got to her knees and apologized.

Eli: Yikes!

Me: I was still stunned myself.

Lincoln: Luan didn't expect Fran to consult her mom in terms of her punishment, and now that you're here, Ashley.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Ashley Huoyan's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Ashley Huoyan: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Ashley Huoyan with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and white crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Ashley Huoyan: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ashley Huoyan.

Ashley Huoyan had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Ashley Huoyan's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, and with her hands still on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Ashley Huoyan had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was pounding like a drum. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Rinka Nonomiya, Sora Nonomiya, Ayaka Nonomiya, Minori Nonomiya, Himari Nonomiya, and Momoko from Sister Lesson and the Simulator versions of Emma Sano and Hinata Tachibana from Tokyo Revengers.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Rinka Nonomiya, Sora Nonomiya, Ayaka Nonomiya, Minori Nonomiya, Himari Nonomiya, and Momoko from Sister Lesson and the Simulator versions of Emma Sano and Hinata Tachibana from Tokyo Revengers.

Nicole: So, those were the girls who were here. Ashley did great getting them away.

Lincoln: She did. Are you girls okay?

Rinka Nonomiya: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Rinka Nonomiya and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Matthew Shadowthorn, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 9'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, ten-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon

Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his arms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links and jade beads from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armor on the joints and gold finger dragon claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Rinka Nonomiya: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Rinka Nonomiya: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Rinka Nonomiya, Sora Nonomiya, Ayaka Nonomiya, Minori Nonomiya, Himari Nonomiya, Momoko, and the Simulator versions of Emma Sano and Hinata Tachibana with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the enemy we went after was another of Mathias Ravenclaw's dangerous enemies, a dangerous dark wizard by the name of Matthew Shadowthorn.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in viciously beating that dark wizard down and Lincoln grabbing him by the face and sucking out all his energy and magic and sent him to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Ashley Huoyan have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Yeesh, so you had to deal with another dangerous dark wizard from Mathias' past, just how many enemies did Renee's brother make?

Lincoln: We probably don't want to know.

Nico: If anything, I think he's made a lot of enemies that don't compare to the number of enemies you, J.D., or I have, Lincoln.

Me: He's right, the enemies we have are numerous, but they're just as dangerous and really insane.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat Matthew Shadowthorn down and Lincoln sucked out his energy and magic and sent him to The Black Gates, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Ashley Huoyan saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Ashley Huoyan: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 9'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his ten-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ashley, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and larger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ashley Huoyan: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Ashley Huoyan: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Panda Faye Ling: Now, I've got a memory that Ashley had with Lincoln while he was training with her, and it led to Luan's pranks getting foiled and getting beaten to a pulp by her brother.

Panda Faye Ling put up a video on the big screen, and it showed Ashley Huoyan training with Lincoln at the gym, Ashley Huoyan was in a crimson red sports bra, crimson red shorts, and red knee-high boots, and Lincoln was only in crimson red gym shorts and he also had on black knee-high boots, and they were sparring with one another which ended with Lincoln taking her down with a leg sweep causing her to lose her balance and land on the mat, and he pinned her down. He got off, and he helped her up, and they really worked up a sweat.

Past Ashley Huoyan: Phew, that was one intense sparring. You've really been improving a lot and practicing on the side without letting that deranged homicidal prankster clown finding out, Lincoln.

Past Lincoln: Thanks, Anala. But, I don't know how long it'll be before Luan finds out.

?: YOU ARE ALL GOING TO DIE LAUGHING! (LAUGHING LIKE A PSYCHOPATHIC MADMAN)

Suddenly, the alarm sounded and the rest of The Guardian Angels came, and to their disgust, Luan showed up and littered the entire outside area of the gym with lethal pranks!

Past Emily Lane: Again, Luan?! That's it, I'm gonna beat you down and have you hanging with your panties tied to a tree branch again!

Past Lincoln: No, Emily, I'm taking her down, it's payback time for what she did for all her pranks that April Fools Day!

Lincoln flew out to the roof of the gym, and he fired energy blasts that dismantled all of Luan's pranks, and then, he proceeded to trash Luan with his martial arts moves as he punched and kicked her all over the place. Luan let out another insane laugh and ran at Lincoln with a knife, but he dodged her and punched her in the stomach and she fell down like a ton of bricks. Then, he grabbed her and threw her into the air as she was sent flying back to the house where she was chained up by me and Varie, and she wound up thrown in a cage again.

Past Ashley Huoyan: That was really impressive, Lincoln! You dismantled all of her pranks on the roof, and then, you swooped in and took her down hard, you were like a fierce tiger, and that heartless madwoman stood no chance.

Past Lincoln: She unfortunately made me even stronger, and that really led to her getting a nasty dose of karma.

Then, Lincoln wrapped his massive muscular arms around Ashley Huoyan and he leaned his head down to her face and they kissed as the video ended.

Nico: Whoa! That was really awesome, Lincoln!

Nicole: I still remembered that incident all too well, but Luan was basically asking for trouble.

Luna: It found her big time, and Emily was that mad at her, she wanted to beat her down and have her hanging by her panties tied to a tree branch again. Lincoln stopped her from doing so, but Luan was on permanent thin ice with her and all of the Guardian Angels who hated her.

Anna Anyanova: This was the very thing many of us Guardian Angels swore to do to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they dared to go after Linky one more time.

Lynn Sr.: We knew Luan was at it again when Lincoln sent her flying back to home, she came flying in through the open door and we saw the remains of her ruined pranks.

Me: Lincoln underwent training with Laney on how to ruin her pranks one by one, and that succeeded in every way imaginable.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Daki, Universe 666 Nakime, and Universe 666 Sedusa are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 9'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Daki, Universe 666 Nakime, and Universe 666 Sedusa are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters and Zoey Tsukino made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Daki, Universe 666 Nakime, and Universe 666 Sedusa all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Universe 666 Daki: Wow, so this is Lake Lamode. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Universe 666 Daki, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Daki, Universe 666 Nakime, and Universe 666 Sedusa dived into the water and they had a fun time swimming in the ocean and they saw the marine life that lived there, then they went back to the beach and they had a fun game of volleyball, and Universe 666 Daki, Universe 666 Nakime, and Universe 666 Sedusa got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking

Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Daki, Universe 666 Nakime, and Universe 666 Sedusa and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Universe 666 Daki, Universe 666 Nakime, and Universe 666 Sedusa placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Universe 666 Daki, Universe 666 Nakime, and Universe 666 Sedusa and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Lake Lamode, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Daki, Universe 666 Nakime, and Universe 666 Sedusa on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Universe 666 Daki, Universe 666 Nakime, and Universe 666 Sedusa are in your harem, Linky.

Universe 666 Daki, Universe 666 Nakime, and Universe 666 Sedusa showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Daki, Universe 666 Nakime, and Universe 666 Sedusa, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do face him and kill him. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for Luan, Camie and Kairi's second mission.

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Camie, Luan, and Kairi? Besides Troy, Tyler Bowman, and Tahu?

Pyrrha: I'll go.

Radioactive Man: So will I.

Nico: All right.

Me: Anyone else?

Lincoln: Me and my siblings will go too.

Nico: Okay then.

Me: And don't forget Cheese?

Cheese: Yes.

Nico: Right can't forget our favorite idiotic Imaginary friend.

Me: Yep.

We were off.

---

We arrived.

Yuya: Hey guys!

Brittney: Hey Yuya.

Luan: Guys, meet Troy, Tyler Bowman, and Tahu.

Troy: Awesome to meet you. Troy Burrows, leader of the Megaforce Rangers.

Tyler Bowman: I'm Tyler Bowman, leader of the Superdudes.

Tahu: And I'm Tahu, Toa of Fire.

Yuya: Wow! Awesome and an honor to meet you.

Pyrrha: Awesome to meet you Yuya. I'm Pyrrha Nikos.

Radioactive Man: And I'm Chen Lu, but everyone calls me Radioactive Man. I know I sound like the hero for Bart Simpson and everyone but that's me.

Yuya: I know.

Luan: And guys this is my brother and my siblings. Zuzu knows Lincoln.

Zuzu: Yep and Linky it's great you're here.

Lincoln: Same here. Yuya it's awesome to meet you. I'm Lincoln Loud and these are my siblings.

Lori: Literally awesome to meet you. I'm Lori.

Leni: I'm Leni.

Luna: Sup dude. I'm Luna.

Lynn: What up? I'm Lynn Loud Jr.

Linka: I'm Linka.

Lyra: Lyra.

Lee: Lee.

Liberty: Liberty.

Lucille: (Scottish Accent) I'm Lucille Loud.

Laney: I'm Laney.

Lana: I'm Lana.

Lola: I'm Lola.

Lisa Loud: Greetings. I'm Lisa.

Lily: And I'm Lily.

Eli: And this little guy here is Leo.

Leo: Uwa.

Yuya: Wow! Awesome to meet you all.

Me: Yeah and their mom and dad all thought it would be cute if their names all started with the Letter L.

Yuya: Boy Luan you have a lot of siblings.

Luan: I know.

Me: (Whispers to Yuya) Their family has never believed in condoms either.

He snickered.

Nico: Actually, Tyler, an alternative title for your team is Supernoobs.

Tyler: Yeah I know.

Nico: Okay.

Cheese: I like cereal.

Me: Oh and this little guy is Cheese.

Yuya: The idiotic imaginary friend?

Me: Yeah and he is really funny.

Nico: Yep.

Cheese tried to grab a few Duel Monster cards.

Cheese: I use the things! I use the things!

Yuya: Don't take this the wrong way. But I don't think you can duel.

Me: (LAUGHS) No Cheese doesn't know how to do anything. He has a brain the size of an amoeba. But he does know how to drive the bad guys bonkers.

Zuzu: (LAUGHS) Yeah he sure does. And it's so funny.

Lola: Yeah we get a good laugh out of him.

Camie: We sure do.

Zuzu: I've seen him do all kinds of crazy things when I'm with the team from time to time and it's funny.

Yuya: That is amazing. By the way guys I heard you all have been killing the jerks because of Xehanort.

Me: Yeah they have been running around and we were either sending them back to Lynn's Table, sending them to prison or killing them off with the Black Abyss.

Lincoln: The Black Abyss is worse than the Black Gates and it's only reserved for the most evil and irredeemable of souls.

Me: Yeah.

Zuzu: I've seen it in action and it's amazing.

Yuya: Tyler, what enemies did you and your team fight in the past?

Tyler: Would you believe it was a virus?

Me: It's actually a virus from another planet. It was made by an alien monster.

Yuya: What did it look like?

Nico: Well we have no idea. All we could make out was that it had 3 pairs of evil glowing red eyes and that's it.

Yuya: Wow.

Me: We blew the creator of the virus into oblivion with the superlaser enhanced with a tachyon particle cannon. It was in another universe.

Yuya: That is complex.

Me: Very.

Nico: Yeah.

Tyler: The monsters the virus turned people into were ugly. Especially that jerk Jock Jockerson.

Me: I heard one time he was turned into a living pile of mashed potatoes.

Yuya: So, have you guys decided if we're gonna make our first move in that other dimension?

Me: Actually yes. We're going to strike now.

Nico: Yep.

Me: My spell is ready and we're going to attack.

The Dark Signers then came.

Roman Goodwin: We're ready too.

Carly Atlas: Count us in too.

Devack: Yeah.

Yuya: So you guys are the rest of the Dark Signers?

Roman Goodwin: That's right. I'm Roman Goodwin, Dark Signer of the Spider.

Bertrand: He's my archenemy.

Devack: I'm Devack, Dark Signer of the Monkey.

Dante: He is my archenemy.

Kalin: Name's Kalin Kessler, Dark Signer of the Giant.

Morpheus: He's my archenemy.

Greiger: I'm Greiger, Dark Signer of the Whale.

Boris: He's my archenemy.

Rex: And I'm Rex Goodwin, Dark Signer of the Condor.

Brittney: Rex is my Archenemy and you already met Misty and Carly earlier.

Yuya: We sure did and it's awesome to meet you all.

Devack: Same here.

Carly Atlas: Sorry we're late. We had to talk about some stuff earlier.

Me: Okay no worries.

Yuya: What kind of stuff?

Carly Atlas: Personal stuff. I won't bore you with the details.

Yuya: Okay.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get ready shall we?

Kairi: Let me get my jumpsuit on

Yuya: Okay?

She snapped her fingers and then was in a pink and green jumpsuit.

Yuya: That's a nice jumpsuit. But why do you need that?

Me: She's a gene-slammer too.

Yuya: Really? For what?

Me: Rayquaza.

Yuya: Cool!

Nico: You'll see soon.

Me: Yep.

Camie: Wait. How do we get there?

Brittney: Allow me.

She formed a scythe and cut open a portal and it lead to Neo Domino City in the Fusion Dimension!

Me: Nice!

Nico: Here we go!

We went through the portal and we were in THE FUSION DIMENSION!

Brittney: Welcome to the Fusion Dimension everyone.

Me: Looks like Neo Domino City back home.

Brittney: It may look the same but it's different.

Pyrrha: VERY different.

Brittney: And I know who we're going to face here. The Spirits of the Netherworld told me that we're going after this guy.

She pulled out a wanted poster of SERGEY VOLKOV!

Sergey Volkov (in Japanese: セルゲイ・ヴォルコフ, Serugei Vorukofu) is an antagonist in the second season of the Yu-Gi-Oh! ARC-V anime series. He is an infamous criminal known as The Duelist Crusher who was cybernetically enhanced as one of Jean-Michel Roger's key enforcers and pawns in his takeover of the City, essentially functioning as his right-hand man in the words of the Executive Council.

As a part of his final mission for Jean-Michel Roger's ultimate overturn of power, Sergey dueled Jack Atlas where his former personality regained control and he lost, going out with a bang and his humanity intact as he fell from the platform. Once below he was attacked by the rioting commons eliminating him as a pawn and Jean Michel Roger's most valuable servant.

---

Me: Sergey Volkov! Whoa! I've heard of this guy! He is one rotten to the core son of a bitch!

Yuya: Yeah he sure is!

Nico: SHIT!

Lola: This guy sounds like he is bad news!

Kalin: Reminds me of how crazy I was before

Me: Except he's 10,000 times worse. You weren't cybernetically enhanced Kalin.

Kalin: True.

Me: Lets show him no mercy Duel Runner Style.

Nico: I like it.

Me: He's definitely getting the black gates for his crimes.

Lincoln: Yeah what a jerk.

Me: I got this too.

I used my spell and released a massive blue fire shockwave and it spread out over the Dimensions and revealed their hearts.

Nico: Nice!

Some Students saw us!

Student: KILL THEM!

Me: Their hearts are black!

Nico: TAKE NO PRISONERS!

We went at them and I slashed them and knocked them down.

Me: At least my spell works.

Nico: It sure does!

They summoned their monsters and they were Dark Grepher, Geminize Lord Golknight and Zubaba Knight!

Me: Dark Grepher, Geminize Lord Golknight and Zubaba Knight. Awesome monster choices.

Carly fired waves of orange fire and blasted them and banished them to the Fires of Hell! All that was left of them were their clothes and duel disks and decks.

I picked their cards up and collected them.

I found cards with prisoners in them.

Nico: Prisoners.

I released them.

Me: Carly lets bring the path.

Carly Atlas: Coming right up.

She summoned the Duel Track and it was in the shape of the Hummingbird Nazca Line and we went up and had our Duel

Runners ready and I whistled and my Rapidash came and we were running along the track.

Kairi concentrated and groaned as her legs started to move together.

She growled and her clothes ripped and turned into RAYQUAZA!

Nico: YEAH!

Yuya: WOW! That is cool!

Then our target came and we saw SERGEY VOLKOV!

Me: Sergey Volkov!

Nico: You heartless son of a fucking bitch! Time for you to die!

Sergey Volkov: (Russian Accent) I'll kill you all first!

Kairi growled.

Me: I don't think so!

I fired a blast of energy and it hit him and exploded all over.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Sergey Volkov: YOU MONSTER! I summon my monsters!

He summoned Earthbound Prisoner Stone Sweeper, Earthbound Prisoner Ground Keeper, Earthbound Prisoner Line Walker. Earthbound Servant Geo Grasha, Earthbound Servant Geo Gremlina, Earthbound Servant Geo Kraken, Earthbound Servant Geo Gremlin and Earthbound Servant Geo Gryphon!

Me: WHOA!

Carly Atlas: You have Earthbound Immortals too!?

Sergey Volkov: These are Earthbound Servants.

Me: Much different. He's not a dark signer though.

Kalin: That is interesting.

Me: The Satellites didn't find Nazca Lines for these monsters unfortunately.

Nico: That's a shame! It would be cool if they did!

Eli: Yeah.

Sergey Volkov: All 7 of you are supposed to be in cards. That being said, I can't leave you alive, can I?

Me: Go ahead and try jerkwad!

Carly Atlas: So you killed the seven of us! Well news flash for you pal, we're not going to die that easily. The only one going into the fires of Hell is you!

Misty Tredwell: That's right!

Roman Goodwin: I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL URU!

Carly Atlas: I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL ASLLA PISCU!

Devack: I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CUSILLU!

Misty Tredwell: I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CCARAYHUA!

Kalin: I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CCAPAC APU!

Greiger: I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CHACU CHALLHUA!

Rex Goodwin: And I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL WIRAQOCHA RASCA!

They summoned all seven of their EARTHBOUND IMMORTALS!

Me: Now you face the real Dark Signers!

Eli: That's right!

Me: We're going to show you no mercy pal!

Sergey: You fool! You talk of mercy, but tell me this: What if I don't want it? What if I don't need it? What if it's you who's in danger? Sure, I may be injured, and yes down on life points too. But that's just how I like it.

Zuzu: Say what?

Sergey: Mercy, worry, concern, all signs of weakness and like all who are weak… THEY MUST BE DESTROYED!

Me: (SMIRKS) You're the one that's weak! You gave up your humanity to become this monster!

Nico: Now you're going to die like the rest!

Sergey Volkov: I said your counterparts were already captured in cards, not killed. But if you kill me, you'll never find out where they are!

Me: Oh we don't have to kill you.

Lincoln teleported and put his hand on his head and probed his mind.

Lincoln: AHA!

Lincoln grabbed the back containing their counterparts in cards and teleported and gave them to me.

Me: Thanks Lincoln.

Sergey Volkov: YOU BRAT! What did you do!?

Lincoln: I probed your mind and got the cards from you.

Nico: Nice work Lincoln!

Zuzu: Way to go Linky!

Luan: YAY BRO!

Laney: That's our brother!

I used my power and released their counterparts.

Me: There!

Sergey Volkov: NO!

Me: Now you're next!

Nico: Time to taste the fire of hell!

Kairi growled at him and fired a blast of energy and blasted his arm off!

HE SCREAMED IN PAIN!

Yuya: That must've hurt!

Zuzu: Ouch!

Me: That's some of the pain you dealt to your victims!

Sergey: WHY YOU!

?: YOU'LL WHAT!

A figure flew in and blasted his monsters.

We saw that it was a girl with neon orange hair and had red eyes and black clothes and black angel wings and a tiara with NRG on it.

Me: (GASP!) Sonia Prypiat!

Nico: The embodiment of NRG!? Whoa!

Sonia Prypiat: (Russian Accent) (GRUNTS) I got this guys.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted Sergey and his cards went flying and I caught them.

Me: WHOA! Nice one Sonia!

I looked at them.

Me: Wow! Makes me wonder if there are ANY Nazca Lines for these hidden somewhere.

Sonia lost control and fired Radiation at Radioactive Man

He deflected the blasts and they hit Sergey.

I fired an electron beam and it injected the antidote.

Troy Burrows: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

He turned into the red ranger!

Me: Oh Zuzu! Your legend items!

I gave them to her.

Zuzu: Thanks J.D.

Troy got out his Gaia Memory For Blizzard!

BLIZZARD!

He fired waves of ice and blasted Sergey all over!

Zuzu: Lets see what this can do.

GYNAKAMAKIL!

She fired Mantis energy and blasted down Sergey!

Pyrrha charged at Sonia

She kicked her down.

Pyrrha: Time to go atomic!

She got out Radioactive Man's Gaia Memory.

RADIOACTIVE MAN!

She fired atomic blasts and blasted Sergey and Sonia down.

Circe reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes, blue angel wings and had Calamaramon on her forehead and skirt and the Water Spirit Kanji on her arm and had a cool trident.

Circe Calamara: Lets show some water power!

She fired a wave of water and blasted down Sonia and she was cured as the Antidote took effect.

Sonia Prypiat: (GROANS) What happened?

Eli: Ugly story.

Tyler Bowman got out his Gaia Memory

Tyler Bowman: Lets make this cybernetically fun!

TOUCH AND GO!

He fired energy blasts and blasted Sergey all over.

Tahu got out his Gaia Memory.

Tahu: I'm radioactive too brothers!

P'ANDOR!

He fired waves of fire and blasted Sergey!

Nico: Lets finish this monster!

Circe Calamara: Allow me Nico. ACID INK!

She fired a wave of acidic ink and it hit him and was MELTING HIM!

Sergey: I'M MELTING! I'M MELTING! OH WHAT A WORLD! OH WHAT A WORLD!

Tahu: Let me add to that!

He fired waves of fire and burned him.

Then he fell through the track and then acidic ink landed on more duelist students and melted them too leaving only their severed arms and duel disks.

Me: YUCK!

Eli: Gross!

We went down and landed and I picked up their cards.

Me: Laval, Ice Barrier and Gusto monsters. Very cool.

Nico: I hope those were evil students?

Me: They were. The spell shows that their hearts were black as night.

Nico: Good.

We banished Sergey to the black gates.

Kairi came down and reverted back and was in her clothes too.

Kairi: Those were accidental kills.

Me: Well still they were evil students regardless.

Laney: Yeah.

Yuya: That was funny though. I'd like to see Jean-Michel Roger try to put him back together after that.

Brittney: Good luck trying to put together a pile of poison slop.

Misty Tredwell: I agree there.

Circe Calamara: Yeah no kidding.

Me: By the way Circe do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Circe Calamara: I sure do. When me and Nico were in Seattle and we were fishing for crabs on my boat and we caught a treasure chest full of diamonds. Made me and my family rich.

Nico: That was awesome and fun.

Camie: Boy that is cool.

Me: Yeah.

Nico and Circe hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Circe Calamara: Same here.

Me: On the plus side that's one of Yuya's enemies down and more counterparts free.

Carly Atlas: That is true.

---

We later came back home.

May: How did it go guys?

Me: REALLY awesome!

We told everyone what happened.

May: WHOA! That is cool!

Xenia: No kidding!

Nico: Next time, Vypra, Yodo, Dr. Light, Tyson, Eli Shane, and Nuju should come with

Me: Awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Xenia: That will be awesome.

Camie: Yeah!

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission against the next cursed jerks starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Lance Loud: Honestly, Lynnie, I'm still that surprised that Lincoln's attracted a ton of girls.

Lynn Sr.: Even Rita and I were stunned, and after hearing all of the trouble he's been through because of Chase Young's Dark Side turning Principal Huggins, Chandler, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into those monsters from years ago, they wanted to protect him and make them pay.

Rita: But, in the end, those Dark Sides finally got The Black Gates and they'd since healed and repaired things with Lincoln.

Me: Yep.

We were watching TV and then we saw the news.

Natasha Crogon: Wonder what's on the news.

Me: Lets find out.

We saw A MASSIVE ANGRY MOB DESTROYING ALL THE PLACES THAT FLIP HAS TOUCHED!

Me: Look at this!

Qin: GEEZ!

Xenia: That angry mob is REALLY tearing the places Flip went to apart.

Lincoln: No kidding and that means only one thing. So, you and your no account relatives have finally made your move, you mutant.

Nico: He's finally on the move, took that mutant long enough!

Me: Finally, now we can finally go after his mutated butt and end him!

Savannah Nephthys: That mutant's finally made his move! Finally, at long last, now I can get finally get revenge on him for what he did in murdering Selena. Where's he at, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Scans show he's at an old hideout in the north of the city, and he's got Flop and Slip with him. And he's soon going to be heading for Lynn's Table.

Me: Then, that's where he will take his final breath.

Lincoln: Right, but first.

Lincoln contacted Katherine Mulligan and the cameras were rolling.

Katherine Mulligan: Good afternoon, Gotham Royal York, this is Katherine Mulligan, we're here with Lincoln Loud, and he's got something to tell us. Lincoln?

Lincoln: Thanks, Katherine. Citizens of Gotham Royal York, we've got news that local pariah and hated mutant cheapskate, Phillip "Flip" Phillipini along with his equally cheapskate brother, Flop, and his cheapskate cousin, Slip, have finally made their move. For years, we've suffered at the hands of that mutant, he's conned and cheated the people of our town of all their money and many of them were made homeless and many have either gone insane and got locked up in a nuthouse forever or killed themselves out of depression, he even tried to kill my family and our friends in his attempts at revenge numerous times, and he even did many things that warranted him getting called a traitor to the US and all for his stupid greed, but even worse, he took the lives of Carly Chronomaly and Selene Nephthys, the sisters of my Guardian Angels, Caylee Chronomaly and Savannah Nephthys. I ask you this, are we going to let that mutant get away once again?!

Citizens: NO!

Lincoln: The time has come, everyone. Grab some pitchforks and torches and makeshift weapons and meet us at The World Tree Estate, for tonight, we hunt down Flip, Flop, and Slip, and by the time the sun sets on the city, Phillip "Flip" Phillipini shall be no more!

THE CITIZENS CHEERED AS THEY WENT OUT TO GRAB PITCHFORKS AND TORCHES!

Then, Lincoln came back home!

Nico: Dude, you got the citizens really riled up and ready! Take a look!

We then saw an ANGRY MOB OF ALL OF GOTHAM ROYAL YORK'S CITIZENS GETTING THEIR TORCHES AND PITCHFORKS READY AND OUTSIDE THE WORLD TREE ESTATE WAITING FOR US!

Me: WOW! What an Angry Mob!

Homer: That's much bigger than the one in the Trappuchino incident times 100,000.

Me: This is why you're known as The Man With a Plan, awesome work, Lincoln. Gang, grab some weapons from the weapons room!

We grabbed weapons from the weapons room and we were all ready for battle against that mutant cheapskate!

We got ready.

Me: We still got time to wait before we head out.

Xenia: Yeah.

Sally Arachnas: When was the mob formed?!

Me: According to this over the course of the last few days when Xehanort released the jerks.

Nico: Wow! They must've had a lot of time to prepare for this.

Xenia: I agree.

Exhaust: They were very busy!

Me: They sure were.

Lola: Wow! No kidding!

?: I'll say!

We saw a girl with purple hair, purple eyes, blue clothes, brown angel wings and had a tiara with Storm Owl on it.

Olivia Storm Owl: Olivia Storm Owl, Embodiment of Storm Owl.

Beast Boy: Wow Olivia looking great.

Kevin Reynolds: You sure are.

Olivia Storm Owl: Thanks Beast Boy and you too Kevin. Been a while.

Trailbreaker: How did you meet Beast Boy and Kevin?

Olivia Storm Owl: I met Beast Boy when he and the Titans were battling the HIVE in Titans East and I helped them defeat Brother Blood.

Me: Cool! We killed Brother Blood long ago.

Olivia Storm Owl: I know. And I met Kevin when he and the Supernoobs were battling Jock as a Mashed Potatoes monster.

Me: That's funny! We were talking about that just a few minutes ago.

Nico: Yeah.

Olivia Storm Owl: Wow.

Me: Yeah. Would you like to join us?

Olivia Storm Owl: I would be honored.

Komba: I got a bazooka from the weapons vault!

Harpus: Don't blow your own head off with that, Komba.

Komba: I won't.

Nico: We're going to need LOTS of weapons for this.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: This is gonna be good.

Me: We got an angry mob ready to strike.

Nico: Alright, everyone, let's go, the time to punish Flip and his no good brother and cousin has come at last!

Lincoln: Finally, you've asking for death for a very very long time, Flip, now your angels of death have come to take your pathetic life at long last!

Me: Yeah!

The Previous Group came.

Gator Ghoul: Can me, Iceage, Killer Croc, Biowulf, Juggernaut, Scorpion, Count Vertigo, Doctor Octopus, Sportsmaster and Pied Piper go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Iceage: We saw a huge angry mob outside. So the time has come for us to kill that cheapskate.

Xenia: Yep.

Qin: Good.

Camie: Yeah this will be good!

Octopunch: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Piximon next.

Qin: Ooh cool!

Me: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow

fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and a vision orb formed in our left hands, and we saw who the figure were in the vision: the figure is none other than Herrscher of the Ocean from Guns Girl Z, and she's coming to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Herrscher of the Ocean from Guns Girl Z, and she's coming to destroy us

Nicole: Not good, she needs to be destroyed here and now.

Alina Anwar: More than that, she's going to be absorbed by Lincoln.

Lincoln: Right, Alina.

Nico: She won't survive for much longer. Alright, team, let's go, the time to slay Flip and make him suffer for everything he's done has finally arrived!

Lincoln: The crimes you've committed so long ago will never ever be forgiven, you've already set yourself on a road to eternal damnation, you mutant, and soon, the world will finally be rid of you once and for all, and once we get done with him, you're next, Herrscher of the Ocean.

Alina Anwar: You spent eons trying to turn all living beings in the universe into insane organisms, expand her image to the entire Earth to crush the concept of sanity, and rewrite Earth to make it in her own image, but that ends here and now, you will be destroyed once we get rid of that stupid mutant cheapskate and hogtie his no account brother and cousin and send them back to Lynn's Table.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us went outside followed by the angry citizens of Gotham Royal York as we head out to finally slay Flip and make him pay for everything he's done, and once we got rid of that mutant cheapskate once and for all, Lincoln and Alina Anwar along with me are going to destroy Herrscher of the Ocean.

We were off to Lynn's Table.

---

We arrived at Lynn's Table.

Iceage: Here we are at Lynn's table!

Nico: Yep. Perfect place for our trap.

Qin: And fitting too.

Lola: We're going to rip that jerk apart!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Okay here's my plan. We're going to lure him in here with a fake bag of money made by Yakumo's genjutsu and we're going to ambush him and beat the living shit out of him.

Nico: I like it. His greed will be and always will be his downfall.

G1 Venom: How about we use some rotten cheese for the trap?

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: Perfect.

I brought out a huge bag of rotten cheese.

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Nico: OH GOOD GOD!

Me: I know. But it's perfect. Because it sticks and smells as bad as his heart and his three-cheeked butt

Juggernaut: Where did you get that?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Juggernaut: Oh.

Spinister: All we can do now is wait.

Me: It'll be at least of couple of hours.

Eli: I sense him coming though. It'll be 1 hour and a half.

Xenia: Okay.

Nico: Might as well set everything up and get some food in our systems.

Xenia: Good idea.

Count Vertigo: Can I have some burgers?

Me: Sure.

Lynn Sr.: I'll go get us your usuals.

Me: Okay.

Nico: Lets go set up everything.

We got the trap ready.

We got to eating later.

Kaede (Elfen Lied): (Eating Ramen) Mmm! Delicious.

Me: It sure is Kaede.

Nico: Yeah. (Eating burgers)

Kaede: (Slurp) Mmm! Oh guys I need your help with something on Christmas Eve.

Nico: What is it Kaede?

Kaede: For the next rescue on Christmas Eve I need you guys to help me destroy the organization that wanted to turn me into a weapon.

Me: Now that we can do.

Bludgeon: They never should've experimented on you.

Nico: I agree.

Me: Yeah they all need to pay.

Eli: We'll gladly kill ALL of them.

Kaede: Thank you guys. Thank you.

Nico: Anytime.

Me: We'll leave NONE of them alive.

Sportsmaster: Can we have a location?

Kaede: Sure.

She pulled out her phone and on a map she showed an island off the coast of Kamakura.

Me: I know where that is. That's the Diclonius Research Institute. It's very secretive and they do all kinds of inhumane experiments.

Nico: Yeah I know that place too. That is a place I've been after for years.

Kaede: Yes. They need to be destroyed.

Nico: Okay. Vince I need you to tell the world leaders about everything they did.

Vince: On it.

Vince went to the President to do so.

Me: We'll pull the plug on them and then kill them all.

We finished our meal.

Poromon fell asleep

Me: Aww he's sleeping.

Vince came back.

Vince: I told the world leaders. They destroyed their funding.

Me: Excellent. Good job partner.

Nico: Well we got 36 hours to kill them.

Me: Good.

Nico bopped Poromon on the head, waking him up.

BOP!

Poromon: HUH WHAT!? I'm awake!

Nico: Stay awake, Poromon! We have a mutant to kill!

Poromon: Okay okay. Sorry.

Eli: He's not far away. 10 minutes and closing. His cousin and brother are close too.

Me: Time to set out the bait.

We did so.

Poromon was about to fall asleep again but Nico once again bopped him.

BOP!

Poromon: OUCH!

Sid Arkale: I think there's something we have to deal with first.

Nico: Like what?

Rubanoid: Like those Militia tanks heading towards us!

Me: Don't worry. Watch.

We saw them go over something and then we saw the militia all get sucked into a black hole!

Nico: WHOA!

It vanished and all the militia was gone!

Nico: What was that!?

Me: A black hole bomb. Lisa made it for this.

Pied Piper: Aw! Now how are we gonna keep ourselves busy while waiting?!

Me: We could play some board games.

Pied Piper: That works.

I brought out The Flying Dutchman's Treasure Hunt.

SpongeBob: Ooh this is my favorite.

Me: Mine too.

Qin: Nice.

Me: Here we go. (Rolls dice) 6.

I pushed my piece and drew a card.

Me: (Reading) "Pirates booty ahoy. Ye found 10 gold doubloons." All right!

Xenia: YEAH!

Patrick: My turn. [rolls the dice] 5. [makes a raspberry noise while moving piece, then reads a card] One of your shipmates has been a bad pirate! Send him to the brig! Hmmm. [SpongeBob turns his eyes toward Mr. Krabs] It's off to jail for you, Mr. Krabs.

Mr. Krabs: Patrick, you're fired!

Patrick: But I don't even work at the Krusty Krab!

Mr. Krabs: Would you like a job, startin' now? [puts a hat on Patrick's head]

Patrick: Boy, would I?!

Mr. Krabs: [takes the hat off Patrick's head] You're fired!

SpongeBob: My turn. [rolls the dice] 1, 2, 3, 4. [picks up the card and reads it] Look for the Deacon's Goose thru the fork in the old tree and head that way. [looks through the hole in the tree] Well, I see Mr. Krabs' zipper is undone.

Mr. Krabs: [gasps] Shiver me timbers!

WE LAUGHED!

SpongeBob: [laughs] Just kidding, Mr. Krabs. I'm almost to the treasure. Your turn again, Mr. Krabs.

Mr. Krabs: [rolls the dice] Ooh, fish eyes. 1, 2.

SpongeBob: [picks up card and reads it] You are a real pirate. Go straight to the "X" that marks the spot. You get to dig for treasure, Mr. Krabs!

Mr. Krabs: Treasure? [digs with a small toy shovel and a mini plastic treasure chest appears] There it is! It's the Flying Dutchman's Treasure! Gold, gold, gold! Mine, mine, mine, mine, mine! [starts sweating profusely]

SpongeBob: Hey, Mr. Krabs is getting all sweaty again.

Me: (LAUGHS) Good job Mr. Krabs.

Mr. Krabs: Thanks lad.

Nico: Okay that killed some time. Lets do it.

We got ready.

Billy Gilbert: Flip's STILL not here!

Cycloid: Let's play Eels and escalators while waiting

Me: Patience guys. But okay.

Patrick: Oh, boy, my favorite! [flops his arms up and down like a seal]

Me: Hey this is like Chutes and Ladders.

SpongeBob: It sure feels like it. Come on, Gary needs a new pair of shoes. [rolls the dice]

Nico: Okay I get it. Eels are bad and Escalators are good.

SpongeBob: Yeah.

Patrick: Oh, eels. Too bad, SpongeBob. You gotta ride the eel.

SpongeBob: Darn. [moves his game piece to an eel]

Patrick: My turn! [rolls the dice] Hooray! Escalators! [laughs excitedly] Up, up, up!

Me: Okay that is funny.

SpongeBob: Come on, escalators, escalators, escalators. [rolls the dice and sighs] Eels again.

Xenia: Drat.

Patrick: My turn! [rolls the dice] Escalators!

SpongeBob: Escalators, Escalators, Escalators! [throws the dice] Eels?

Me: Boy SpongeBob this is not your lucky day isn't it.

Patrick: [rolls the dice] Es-skee-lators! [moves to the escalators] Well, this is your last chance, SpongeBob, or if you get eels again, you lose!

SpongeBob: [gets frustrated while rolling the dice] Escalators, escalators, escalators! [the dice is thrown and lands on escalators] Ha! Escalators! [the dice later turn over to eels]

Patrick: Eels…

Me: Okay how did the dice do that?

SpongeBob: DAH TARTAR SAUCE!

Me: At least he didn't say Number 11

Poromon: How about me and the other mascots play it ourselves?

Doctor Octopus: I see nothing wrong with that.

Me: Go for it. I'll play too.

Poromon: Sure.

We got to playing.

Poromon: Come on Manaphy needs a new pair of shoes. [rolls the dice]

It landed on Eels.

Me: Oh tartarsauce. Eels.

Poromon: Aw man.

Me: Okay lets see.

I rolled and it landed on Escalators!

Me: HEY ESCALATORS!

I went up.

Manaphy: Come on, escalators, escalators, escalators. [rolls the dice and sighs] Eels again.

Xenia: Drat.

Me: My turn! [rolls the dice] Escalators!

Horsea: Escalators, Escalators, Escalators! [throws the dice] Eels?

Patrick: Told you this game was fun.

Me: It sure is.[rolls the dice] Es-skee-lators! [moves to the escalators] Well, this is your last chance, mascots, or if you get eels again, you lose!

Poliwag: [gets frustrated while rolling the dice] Escalators, escalators, escalators! [the dice is thrown and lands on escalators] Ha! Escalators! [the dice later turn over to eels]

Me: Eels…

Mascots: AW BARNACLES!

Flywheels: Okay, what's up with those dice?

Me: Hmm.

I looked.

Me: Hmm. I don't see anything.

Qin: Still funny though.

Eli: He's here.

Me: Oh time for battle.

Scorpion: Let me look at those dice

He checked them out.

Scorpion: Aha!

He pulled out gremlins on them.

Scorpion: Little loser gremlins.

Brittney: I've read about them. They are the gremlins that make people lose.

Nico: Jerks.

SpongeBob: That's why I was losing all the time.

Nico: Geez no kidding.

Me: Lets focus guys.

Biowulf: There they are!

Me: Shhh.

Nico: Here they come.

We saw them come in and they went for the bait.

Flip: OOH! MONEY MONEY MONEY MONEY!

They went for it.

Nico: Now!

We went at them.

Flip: MAKE ME RICH!

Then the spirits of justice flew in and swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Flip: YOU!

Me: That's right Flip!

POW!

Lincoln punched Flop in his face!

Flop: OUCH! What was that for!?

Lincoln: FOR MAKING ME WORK 43 DAYS STRAIGHT WITHOUT SLEEP YOU TURD!

I punched Flip in his face and kicked him in his crotch and stabbed him in his arm!

Tae Kwon Krow: You know how long we waited for you?!

Flip: I DON'T CARE! YOU ALL RUINED ME!

Me: GOOD! Because that's the least of your worries!

?: KABONG!

KRABLANG!

EL KABONG SWOOPED IN AND BASHED FLIP ON THE HEAD WITH A GUITAR!

I then bashed Flip with a huge club!

KRABAM!

His teeth were knocked out!

Nico: El Kabong?!

El Kabong: Gawrsh sorry I missed you all these last couple of years. I forgot.

Me: Ah no worries. Lets just kick their butts!

I punched Flip in his face!

Popeye: Time to teach this palooka some manners!

He pulled out a can of spinach and popped it open and ate it and then..

GULP! DING! BONG!

HE FLEXED HIS MUSCLES AND ATOMIC EXPLOSIONS FORMED IN THEM!

He went and pulverized and smashed Flip all over!

BOP BIFF WHAM BIFF KROW WHAM WHOMP SMASH BAM WHAM!

He was bashing Flip left and right all over!

Killer Croc: And that's not even real money!

Flip: WHAT!?

He saw that it was really a BIG BAG FULL OF ROTTEN CHEESH!

Flip: OH THAT IS GROSS!

Me: Like you're one to talk you cheapskate that washes his socks in nacho cheese sauce!

I punched him in his nose and kicked him in his stomach and he threw up all over.

Me: Have some chum!

I shoved a big bucket of chum down his throat!

THEN HE THREW UP ALL OVER SLIP AND FLOP!

PROJECTILE VOMITOSIS!

Samus charged at all three and kicked their faces.

Rundas: Lets make these monsters pay!

Samus and Rundas: ICE FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of ice and energy and blasted them.

Keiko charged at them and blasted them with flowers.

Juri: Lets show them flower power.

Keiko and Juri: FLOWER FISH BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and energy and blasted them.

Me: Sniff on this fartzillas!

I shoved all three of their faces into my butt and then…

LOUD NASTY FART!

The smell was so bad that it made them cough and gag and vomit!

Becca charged at them and fired energy and summoned gators and they chomped them on their crotches.

Scotsman: (Scottish Accent) Now lets get them wee lass!

Becca and Scotsman: SCOTTISH GATOR BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted the three all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Jake charged at them and fired waves of fire and burned them.

Draco (Dragonheart): Lets bring the fire.

Jake and Draco: FIRESTORM OF THE DRAGON!

They fired waves of fire and blasted them.

Lola: Take that!

Cameron charged at them and blasted them.

Wind Up: ALL WOUND UP!

Cameron and Wind Up: FIREDARTS OF THE BLAST!

They fired waves of darts and energy blasts and blasted them.

Duncan charged at them and kicked their faces.

Francis: Lets burn them!

Duncan and Francis: FIRESTORM BURN BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and energy and blasted them all over.

Courtney charged at them and blasted them with fire.

Chris McLean: Time for some awesome pain!

Courtney and Chris: TOTAL DRAMA DEATH RAY!

They fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Scarlett charged at them and fired laser blasts!

Stewie: How positively delightful!

Scarlett and Stewie: GENIUS LASER STORM!

They fired lasers and blasted the three of them!

Lightning charged at them and kicked all three of them and bashed them with a club!

El Kabong: Lets show some kabonging!

Lightning and El Kabong: KABONG!

KRASMASH!

THEY BASHED ALL THREE OF THEIR HEADS WITH DEVASTATING FORCE WITH A GUITAR AND A CLUB!

WE WINCED!

Me: OOOH! JEEZ THAT'S GONNA LEAVE A MARK!

Gwen charged at them and kicked their faces.

Gwen: That's what I would have done to Heather.

Valerie Grey: Lets rip them apart.

Gwen and Valerie: GHOST OF DARKNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Nico: YEAH!

Lincoln punched Flip!

POW!

Lincoln: That was for stranding us on that island!

KROW!

LINCOLN SMASHED HIS FOOT INTO HIS FACE WITH A DEADLY KICK!

Lincoln: That was for trying to kill us MANY TIMES!

Lincoln: My Guardian Angels want to have a word with you!

Me: Get him girls!

Lincoln's Guardian Angels: WE WOULD LIKE A WORD WITH YOU FLIP!

They jumped him and smashed and pulverized and mercilessly thrashed him and his brother and Slip into pulp!

MERCILESS FIGHTING!

IT WAS A NASTY FIGHT CLOUD!

Nico: I knew they would do this.

Me: Me too.

Lola: They are really going apeshit all over him!

Xenia: He had this coming for a long time.

Qin: Yeah.

Squidward punched him!

POW!

Squidward: You are an even worse moron than Mr. Krabs! (To Mr. Krabs) No offense sir.

Mr. Krabs: None taken Mr. Squidward. But yes I see what you mean!

POW!

Mr. Krabs punched Flip and then used his claws and bit off his nose!

FLIP SCREAMED IN PAIN!

Me: You thought that was painful, top this! NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: RAMPAGE OF THE TORTURED ONE!

I fired a wave of darkness and it formed into THE TORTURED ONE! He mauled and ripped apart Flip all over.

Nico: IT'S THE TORTURED ONE!

It mauled him all over and roared like Godzilla 2014.

Squidward: Oh, and THIS is for trying to blow me up!

He put a C4 bomb on Flip's back and then ran back and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

It exploded and blasted his back open and exposed his spine out to the open!

Mr. Krabs: Even at my worst, I would NEVER do what you did.

Flip: Oh please. You like money just as I do.

Mr. Krabs: But I have me mother and Ms. Puff as loved ones. Who do you have?!

Me: You have nothing! You're nothing more than a spineless, heartless, golddigging, bootlegging, conman and a criminal! Literal now on that spineless part.

Nico: Yeah!

Nico got out some beans!

Nico: How about this?

Nico ate them and swallowed.

Nico: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

Nico shoved Flip's face into his butt and then…

EXPLOSIVE DIARRHEA FART!

Xenia: HOOWEE!

Horsea squirted ink at him and blinded him.

Maria held Horsea like a gun.

Maria: OKAY YOU MOTHERFUCKING PISSPOT! TIME TO LET YOU HAVE SOME PAIN!

MARIA ROARED AND HORSEA FIRED ENERGY BEAMS AND INK BLASTS AND BLASTED FLIP, FLOP AND SLIP ALL OVER!

Stewie: TAKE THAT YOU BASTARDS!

Maria: Sorry if I'm holding you too hard, Horsea.

Horsea: No worries. That is always fun.

Bonnie then pulled out a machine gun and was blasting Flop and Slip all over!

Bonnie Swanson: (ROARING)

SHE BLASTED THEM AND TURNED THEM INTO SWISS CHEESE!

Joe Swanson: Damn, Bonnie!

Me: Yeah!

Joe Swanson: Yeah that is for sure.

Qin: Yeah!

Joe Swanson: Only fair that I join in now

He fired energy and bullets all over and blasted the 3.

I then chopped off Flip's arms and legs with a hatchet!

HE SCREAMED IN PAIN!

Nico: YEAH!

Then Grizzly, Gearhead, Top, Abra Kadabra, Trapster, Swordsman, Batroc the Leaper, Shade, Ragdoll and Trumbipular came.

Nico: Grizzly, Gearhead, Top, Abra Kadabra, Trapster, Swordsman, Batroc the Leaper, Shade, Ragdoll and Trumbipular

Grizzly: After so many years, Flip's finally getting his just desserts.

Gearhead: Damn right he is!

Top: It's been a long time coming!

Me: You got that right.

Abra Kadabra: (to Nico) We heard you fought an old enemy of May and Manaphy.

Nico: We sure did. In a Pokemon battle and it was fun.

Swordsman: (to Captain Marvel) You should take care of the Mega Aurorus

Captain Marvel: I will.

?: She sure will.

A figure came out and it was GYÕTEN'Ø OF THE SUPERNOVA from the Goseigers movie Epic on the movie!

---

Gyoten'o attacks The landick Siblings. The Goseigers transform, but are powerless against Gyōten'ō as Deinbaruto throws the stone from Rasil and unseals the Horn of Ragnarok (ラグナロクの角笛 Ragunaroku no Tsunobue) from the two stones before the Warstar aliens take their leave.

Later, Gyōten'ō & Deinbaruto are greeted by Buredoran who assumes his Warstar guise and offers his services before Gyōten'ō gives Deinbaruto the Horn to begin the end of the world. Assuring Rasil that he and the other Gosei Angels will stop it, Alata is joined his allies before they all ambushed by revived phantoms of Warstar aliens who subject them through a series of illusions before Gosei knight arrives and defeats the phantoms.

The Gosei Angels arrive to where Gyōten'ō & Deinbaruto are, transforming into their Goseiger forms to fight them and Buredoran after Gyōten'ō swallows the Horn of Ragnarok. Fighting in both his Warstar and Yummajuu guises, Buredoran uses his Bibi bugs to enlarge Gyōten'ō after Deinbaruto is destroyed. But with the Dragon header damaged during the fight, Gosei Red is unable to form Gosei great. However, Rasil's praying gives the Goseigers the Gosei Wonder Card. Summoning Gosei Wonder, they form Wonder Gosei Great to fight Gyōten'ō. With Rasil backing them up, the Goseigers manage to kill Gyoten'o and destroy the Horn of Ragnarok with Wonder Strike.

---

Eli: Gyõten-õ of the Supernova! I remember you! You were one of the last members of the Warstar and were a tough one too.

Gyõten-õ: Yep. Good memory Eli.

Eli: Thanks.

Gyõten-õ of the Supernova: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

William: You would've been one of Vrak's more powerful generals

Me: Yeah that would have presented an amazing challenge.

Qin: I agree.

Nico: LETS GET IT ON!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Iron Man, Cut Man, Korra, Stella Copernicus, Infectious Lass, Selena Shub-Niggurath, Sailor Dwarf Woodlands, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Komba O Charlie and Needlenose VS Grizzly, Vypra, Grizzaka, Y2K Bug, Lord Peel, Manfish, and Sir Pantsalot of Dropseat Manor - Nico's rescue in the park and May battling an old enemy in a Pokemon Battle

---

Grizzly was first

Grizzly (to Iron Man): Nico's rescue was in the park. There, May battled an old enemy in a Pokemon Battle

Iron Man: She sure did and it was awesome. It was just like old times May said.

Cut: That was fun to watch.

Korra: It sure was.

Rarity: It was amazing and Rarity had a couple of legendary Pokemon help her too.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah and Nico was also referee for that. He said he always wanted to be referee. May even used an amazing Z-Move too for Manaphy.

Gill Grunt: That was so epic to see.

Grizzly: And she won?

Iron Man: She sure did and man it was awesome!

Grizzly: Wow! Congratulations to her. Lets do it!

Iron Man turned into FASTTRACK!

Iron Man: FASTTRACK!

He used the Core Medals for Grizzly, Ironmonger and Yost Living Laser and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and blasted them down.

---

Ant Man, Guts Man, Andrea Davenport, Lindsey Hollywood, Syrus, Bastion, Atticus Rhodes, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Octopunch and Radeeder VS Top, Loki,, Lord Stratosfear, Hot Dog Monster (Adventure Time), Magmoor, Paradox Brothers, and Red-Eyes Darkness Drago - Us Battling Another Ex-Aid, Etherious Natsu Dragneel, Universe 666 Doomsday (Justice League Unlimited), Flip (Little Nemo), Toilet Mandy and Fighting Flea and they are the gene-slammers of GrandGeneramon, Dorbickmon, NeoMyotismon, Zamielmon, Splashmon, Olegmon, Gravimon, Apollomon, Lillithmon, Mermaidmon and Volcdramon and the embodiment of the Willow Dopant.

---

Top was next.

Top (to Ant Man): Nico, Hiryuu's team, Another Ex Aid's team, and the others did good Battling Another Ex-Aid, Etherious Natsu Dragneel, Universe 666 Doomsday (Justice League Unlimited), Flip (Little Nemo), Toilet Mandy and Fighting Flea. They are the gene-slammers of GrandGeneramon, Dorbickmon, NeoMyotismon, Zamielmon, Splashmon, Olegmon, Gravimon, Apollomon, Lillithmon, Mermaidmon and Volcdramon and the embodiment of the Willow Dopant. WOW! All the gene-slammers of the Dark Generals. That is cool.

Ant Man: Boy it sure was and now all the Dark Generals all have gene-slammers.

Guts Man: Boy that would be awesome if there was a gene-slammer of MegaDarknessBagramon too!

Andrea: Don't jinx it but yeah that would be awesome.

Fluttershy: That would be interesting to see too.

Tornado Bolt: I agree and he gave the Fusion Fighters an amazing challenge back then.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja and lets not forget on Piper's Ambassador Mission too.

Stealth Elf: He sure did.

Top: That would be awesome to see though. I'm really amazed about how that strategy really paid off. Lets do it!

Ant Man turned into Stinkfly!

Ant Man: STINKFLY!

He used the Core Medals for Top, Evil Top Man and Evil Spring Man and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit, wood and energy and smashed them down.

* * *

Thor, Bomb Man, Uta, Meadow Evans, The Muses, Elastika, Z Strap, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Chop Shop, and G1 Venom VS Gearhead, Diabolico, Frictor, Leila Draco, Evil Discord, Rubber Bandit, and Terminator (Terminator Dark Fate) - Lincoln's rescue at Mathias Ravenclaw's home in New York

* * *

Gearhead was next.

Gearhead (to Thor): I heard Lincoln's rescue was at Mathias

Ravenclaw's home in New York. And what vehicles can I use here?

Thor: Not very vehicles here in Lynn's Table for thou. But yes Lincoln did a most amazing job.

Bomb Man: Yeah that was awesome.

Uta: It sure was.

Rainbow Dash: Lincoln was awesome there.

Scootaloo: That is for sure.

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Gearhead: Indeed. Lets do it!

Thor turned into Buzzshock!

Thor: BUZZSHOCK!

He used the Core Medals for Gearhead, Lego Loki and Evil Elec Man and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Hawkeye, Fire Man, Kevin (Samurai), Hitoshi, Blazewing Butterfly, Ellie the Elephant, Jesse Glenn, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Spinister and Julio Santana VS Abra Kadabra, Don Murasame, Queen of the Black Puddle, Angry Chicken Wing, Scorch Woman, Water Galboros, and Whispy Woods - Luan, Camie and Kairi's second mission

---

Abra Kadabra was next.

Abra Kadabra (to Hawkeye): Today was Luan, Camie and Kairi's second mission. Who was fought there?

Hawkeye: They fought Sergey Volkov there and let me tell you he was a tough one. He used an Earthbound Servant Deck and it was something the Dark Signers were proud of.

Fire Man: Yeah this guy was no pushover! He was really out to kill anyone that got in his way.

Kevin: It was brutal! But they gave him what was coming to him. They used Duel Runners and raced along the Spider Nazca Line and battled it out with him on it.

Abra Kadabra: WOW! That is cool! You guys haven't done that in a while.

Hawkeye: I know.

Pinkie Pie: That was really amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was amazing to see.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was.

Sprocket: I'll say.

Abra Kadabra: WOW! This guy must've been one dangerous son of a bitch! What was his fate?

Hawkeye: They banished him to the Black Gates. He was really dangerous.

Abra Kadabra: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Hawkeye turned into Kickin Hawk!

Hawkeye: KICKIN HAWK!

He used the Core Medals for Abra Kadabra, Yost Living Laser and Living Laser and they fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Rocket Raccoon, Air Man, Jasmine, Gloria Andrukhovych, Super Android 18, Maria Cranberry the Cyclone Dopant, Reika the Heat Dopant, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Bludgeon and

Bitstream VS Trapster, Artillica, Yost X 23, Yost Graviton, Ferocious Fins, Grim Reaper, and Bruiser Unversed - The news showing ANGRY MOBS destroying EVERYTHING FLIP DID!

---

Trapster was next.

Trapster (to Rocket Raccoon): The news was showing ANGRY MOBS destroying EVERYTHING FLIP DID! When did they have time to formulate?!

Rocket Raccoon: I don't really know. Probably these last few days. I guess when all the jerks were released by Xehanort. They must've rallied together and came up with a plan to destroy everything that Flip was.

Air Man: Yeah and that was a heartless sociopathic monster.

Jasmine: Who only cares about himself.

Applejack: Yeah that is for sure. Now the time has come for the city to wipe out EVERYTHING that Flip did and was known for doing.

Apple Bloom: Yeah no kidding! He has gotten away with everything for far too long!

Flashwing: Today is his last day alive.

Trapster: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Rocket Raccoon turned into Blitzwolfer!

Rocket: BLITZWOLFER!

He used the Core Medals for Trapster, Cluemaster (The Batman) and Spymaster and they fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Captain Marvel, Quick Man, Cora Billingston, Enolas Wendy

Marvell, Enolas Lucy Heartfilia, Universe 666 Opaline, Kayara, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sid Arkale and Sunstorm VS Swordsman, Helicos, Spatula Girl, Universe 666 Blight, Universe 666 Aresia, Universe 666 Ultimate Carnage, and Spider Carnage - Lincoln got a MASSIVE ANGRY MOB together to kill Flip!? WHOA!

---

Swordsman was next.

Swordsman (to Captain Marvel): Lincoln got a MASSIVE ANGRY MOB together to kill Flip!? WHOA!

Captain Marvel: He sure did and he's not called the Man with The Plan for nothing. When news about this got out we immediately knew that it was time for us to battle Flip and end his reign of terror for good.

Quick Man: Yeah everyone in the city armed themselves with torches, pitchforks and weapons of all kinds to unleash all hell on Flip! Homer said it was like the Trappucino incident times 100,000.

Cora: Except everyone isn't locked in a huge dome. But this is awesome. They will be here in a few minutes to really destroy Flip for everything they did.

Twilight Sparkle: That is for sure. Man this is gonna be brutal.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding there.

Spyro: We're looking forward to seeing this.

Swordsman: Boy Flip is gonna be tarred and feathered and worse by the time they and you guys get through with him! Lets do it!

CAptain Marvel turned into PESKY DUST!

Captain Marvel: PESKY DUST!

She used the Core Medals for Swordsman, Cavalier and Darkblade and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

## Captain America, Needle Man, Hannah Montgomery, Gaku Hoshikawa, Terramar, Queen Serenity, Sailor Io, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Billy Gilbert and Acid Storm VS Batroc the Leaper, Vase Org, Cyborg Rangers, Thumbskull, Evil Stormy Weather, Yost Blob, and Nereida de Danann - The time has come to kill Flip

Batroc was next.

Batroc (to Cap): The time has come to kill Flip. The Louds must be very happy about this.

Captain America: Oh they are and so are all of Lincoln's guardian angels and they have been looking forward to this day for a long time.

Needle Man: And that is the day where Flip finally dies!

Hannah Montgomery: Yeah! After everything he did I would say he had this coming since the day he was born!

Sunset Shimmer: We looked up his history from then and found out that he was in more trouble than anyone else but never got arrested for it! He has a LENGTHY CRIMINAL RECORD that goes back to when he was 6! He was ALWAYS getting in trouble since then.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) His past crimes including all those that we were told by Lincoln's guardian angels make him a heartless and dangerous monster to the entire planet.

Sunburn: Yeah that is for sure!

Batroc: SACRE BLEU! Flip is a monster to the 100th power! Lets do it!

Captain America turned into Fourarms!

Captain America: FOURARMS!

He used the Core Medals for Batroc, Crimson Dynamo and Yost Living Laser and they fired waves of energy and fire and smashed them down.

---

Black Widow, Magnet Man, Owl, Sento Kiryu, Falke, Evil HERO Inferno Wing, Honest, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Flywheels and Stranglehold VS Shade, Glasses Org, Owl (Stellaluna), Professor Brainstorm, Ephemeral, Blazing Skull, and Elaine Belloc - Flip is heading right for Lynn's Table. Perfect trap for him

---

Shade was next.

Shade (to Black Widow): Flip was heading right for Lynn's Table. Perfect trap for him

Black Widow: Yes it sure was and we used a bag of rotten cheese with Yakumo disguising it with a Genjutsu to make it look like money.

Magnet Man: And once he was inside we caught him and let him have it!

Owl: I say we sure did.

Starlight Glimmer: That was a genius trap too.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding.

Hex: It sure was.

Shade: That was clever! Lets do it!

Black Widow turned into ULTIMATE SPIDERMONKEY!

Black Widow: ULTIMATE SPIDERMONKEY!

She used the core medals for Shade, Evil Livewire and Lego

Livewire and they fired waves of lightning, magic, stars, skulls, bones, ghosts and blood and smashed them down.

---

War Machine, Gemini Man, Thumbelina, Shirou Gou, Sapphire Constantine, Shino Sosaki, Mahoro Shimano, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Ren Krawler and Klaus Von Herzon VS Ragdoll, Tombstone Org, Indigestible Wad, Fire Kong, Fleurina, Xu·Galme·Re, and Xu·Vazuu·Ba - NOW FLIP IS GONNA DIE!

---

Ragdoll was next.

Ragdoll (to War Machine): NOW FLIP IS GONNA DIE! About time!

War Machine: That is for sure there and Flip has had this coming for a long time.

Gemini Man: Yeah it sure is!

Thumbelina: Flip brought all this on himself.

Princess Luna: He is an absolute menace to society and deserves this.

Moondust: Big time.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding.

Gari: His heart is as black as night.

Blackout: Maybe worse.

Ragdoll: No kidding there! Lets do it!

War Machine turned into ULTIMATE HUMONGOUSAUR!

War Machine: ULTIMATE HUMONGOUSAUR!

He used the core medals for Ragdoll, Lego Bane and Two-Face and they fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

She-Hulk, Top Man, Anya Rodriguez, Lila Slate, Anna Antedeluvian, Bunnyx, Vina Lexington, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Tae Kwon Crow and Chomp Chest VS Trumbipular, Vacuum Cleaner Org, Sindbad, Zurg, Universe 666 Mizuki, Mole King, and Carnage Cosmic - Flip is DEFINITELY going to the Black Abyss for his crimes.

---

Trumbipular was next.

Trumbipular (to She Hulk): Flip is DEFINITELY going to the Black Abyss for his crimes. For everything he did!

She-Hulk: All that and more times INFINITY! He is REALLY going to get the Black Abyss for everything he did especially to Lincoln, his family and his guardian angels.

Top Man: YEAH! Flip is a monster.

Anya Rodriguez: Everything he touches he destroys!

Princess Celestia: And he has been nothing but an absolute menace to society!

King Solar: Yeah no kidding.

Solar Eclipsa: He's done it all! Every single crime in the book including ones outlawed by the Geneva Convention.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

Trumbipular: That is for sure! Lets do it!

She-Hulk turned into Ultimate Fourarms!

She-Hulk: ULTIMATE FOURARMS!

She used the Core Medals for Trumbipular, Argit and the Vreedle Brothers and they fired waves of energy and light and smashed them down.

## Megaforce Rangers, W Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Gyõten-õ of the Supernova

Gyoten-o of the Supernova was next.

Gyoten-o: Boy I can tell that you guys have been looking forward to this day for a long time.

Nico: All that and more. The City of Gotham Royal York and everyone in America want Flip dead ever since day one.

May: Yeah what a jerk!

Gyoten-o: I definitely know that Flip is going to pay for everything he did. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Flip, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

W Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake Holling: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia Moran: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready for action!

Philip: Time to count up your sins!

Nico: OH YEAH! Lets get him!

Troy Burrows: LETS BRING THEM TOGETHER!

They formed the Megaforce Blaster!

All: MEGAFORCE BLASTER!

Troy and Emma: SKY POWER! ENERGIZE!

Jake and Gia: LAND POWER! ENERGIZE!

Noah and Lillith: SEA POWER! ENERGIZE!

It was charged up!

Nico: FIRE!

Rangers: DYNAMIC VICTORY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Gyoten-o of the Supernova you have failed this city!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: How do you like us now you douchebag!?

Flip: (GROANS IN PAIN!)

Lincoln fired chains of golden light that chained up Flop and Slip before they could try to run.

Lincoln: It's over, Flip, you, your no account brother, and your no account cousin have nowhere left to run!

Flip: (BELLOWING ANGRILY) THIS WON'T STOP ME! AFTER I KILL ALL OF YOU, I'LL SCAM ALL OF THE SUCKERS IN THE TOWN AND BE RICH!

Lincoln: Like Hell am I or the rest of the team are going to let that happen! Everyone, tear him apart!

Suddenly, the ANGRY MOB OF ALL OF GOTHAM ROYAL YORK'S CITIZENS came charging in and they tore Flip apart! They and all of us began to stab him and rip him apart all over with weapons and burn him all over after drenching him with rocket fuel and kerosene! Then, Lincoln threw a fireball at him which exploded!

Citizen: BURN IN HELL, YOU FUCKING MUTANT!

Suddenly, Flip came out of the flames, and he was brutally mutilated but he survived!

Nico: Damn, he's tough as a cockroach!

Flip: (ENRAGED BELLOW) YOU'VE RUINED EVERYTHING FOR ME, YOU PUT ME OUT OF BUSINESS, TURN ME INTO A PARIAH, AND GET ME SENT TO PRISON, AND I WIND UP GETTING TURNED INTO A DUMMY FOR ALL OF YOU TO BEAT

UP ON! IF NONE OF YOU HADN'T GOTTEN IN MY WAY, I'D HAVE FINALLY BEEN RICH AND FINALLY SENT ALL OF YOU INTO THE GRAVE! I HATE ALL OF YOU!

OUR ENERGY AURAS FLARED UP EXTREMELY FROM HIS HATRED AND WE GAINED A VERY MASSIVE POWER BOOST! BUT, WE SAW A SMIRK ON SAVANNAH NEPHTHYS' FACE FORM AS SHE WAS SURROUNDED BY A ORANGE, RED, AND YELLOW ENERGY AURA WITH STARS, FIRE, FLAMES, PHOENIXES, AND ANGELS!

Savannah Nephthys: (Smirks) And there it is: your final words, you murderous fucked up mutant cheapskate, and now, you're about to receive your rightful sentence: death! This is for what you did in killing Selena and Carly Chronomaly, and for pissing everyone off!

Suddenly, Savannah Nephthys was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange, red, and yellow energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys on its stomach and red eyes glaring at Flip: the red eyes of eternal death!

Nico: WHAT THE?!

Me: SHE REALLY MEANT IT, RIGHT?!

Lincoln: SHE DID! SHE REALLY DID! NOW, IT'S HIGH-TIME THAT MISERABLE MUTANT CHEAPSKATE RECEIVE HIS WELL-DESERVED DEATH SENTENCE!

Then, as the vortexes faded, Savannah Nephthys emerged, but she was changed forever, and now, the flames of judgement are about to burn Flip.

(CODA BY HANS ZIMMER PLAYS AT 3:25 TO 4:24)

Savannah Nephthys grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large orange, crimson red, and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has crimson red and yellow highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair with orange streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon orange eyes and a crimson red, orange, and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the Sigil of Nephthys and the Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys and a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and crimson red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Savannah Nephthys has on a sleeveless orange vest, crimson red sleeveless crop top, yellow skirt with the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys on it and the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys on her right arm was glowing, orange pants, crimson red knee-high high-heels, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys and the Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a crimson red gem with neon glowing crimson red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Savannah Nephthys felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive fire angel wings with red tips on the large feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized fire angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive fire angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Savannah Nephthys has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless bridal gloves and gold armor on her finger joints and gold armored dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Savannah Nephthys' massive fire greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange, red, and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Savannah Nephthys' Cosmic Eternal Harmony Sacred Inferno Firestorm Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Sacred Inferno Firestorm Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Savannah Nephthys has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji with flames in between the kanji below the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of

Nephthys and Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys, a phoenix, and angel that said, "Savannah Nephthys, Gene-Slammer of Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys, Leader of The Sacred Order of The Flames of the Phoenix of Nephthys, Loving Younger Sister of Selena Nephthys, Powerful Master of Fire, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of Phillip "Flip" Phillipini, Archenemy of Black Hawk, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Fire, Flames, Stars, Phoenixes, Angels, and Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys"

サバンナ・ネフティス、ネフティスの聖なる不死鳥のジーン・スラマー、ネフティスの不死鳥の炎の神聖教団の指導者、セレナ・ネフティスの愛する妹、強力な炎のマスター、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、愛する守護者リンカーン・ラウドの天使であり未来の妻、フィリップ・「フリップ」・フィリピーニの軽蔑者であり破壊者、ブラックホークの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙の守護者、擁護者、救世主、そしてビヨンド、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして強力な生徒の驚くべき生徒強力な教師、真の不滅の英雄、そして火、炎、星、フェニックス、天使、そしてネフティスの聖なる不死鳥のマスター

Savannah Nephthys has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SACRED PHOENIX OF NEPHTHYS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED

FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SACRED PHOENIX FLAME INFERNO FIRESTORM SACRED PHOENIX OF NEPHTHYS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SACRED PHOENIX FLAME INFERNO FIRESTORM SACRED PHOENIX OF NEPHTHYS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SACRED PHOENIX FLAME INFERNO FIRESTORM SACRED PHOENIX OF NEPHTHYS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Savannah Nephthys Super Angel-Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Flip saw it, he went absolutely ballistic and got out a knife and ran at her to kill her, but Savannah Nephthys fired a massive barrage of orange, red, and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit Flip, melted his knife, and sent him, Flop, and Slip flying into a wall, Flip got back up, but that was the final straw for him!

Suddenly, we saw Flip's eyes turn yellow and was shrouded by darkness, and he transformed into a monstrous money-themed Heartless THE INFERNAL GREED MONSTER OF MURDEROUS GREED!

Savannah Nephthys: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Sacred Phoenix Flame Inferno Firestorm Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Sacred Phoenix Flame Inferno Firestorm Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys Phoenix God Angel Love) So, Xehanort infected you with darkness after he freed you, and you've transformed into a Heartless that fits you well, but that will not save you or your damn relatives, Flop and Slip.

Lincoln: That's right, Savannah, and we'll let Flop and Slip see the death of Flip, and we'll be keeping them alive, just to brag to them of what we did to him.

Adara Nephthys: He deserves to die, and Flop and Slip will be kept alive so we can brag about it to them.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Savannah Nephthys.

Then, Adara Nephthys, Aithne Nephthys, Anala Nephthys, Calida Nephthys, and Enya Nephthys transformed and joined Lincoln and Savannah Nephthys, same went with Alinta Nephthys and Aalish Nephthys.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and

Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've had this coming for so many years, Flip, we've absolutely had it up to hear with you for the final time. For years, you conned and cheated a lot of people out of all their money and many of them were made homeless and many have either gone insane and got locked up in a nuthouse forever or killed themselves out of depression, you also tried to us and our friends in your attempts at revenge, and you even did many things that warranted you getting called a traitor to the US and all for your stupid greed, but what you also did in killing Selena Nephthys and Carly Chronomaly, that is the final straw that broke the camel's back.

Lincoln, Savannah Nephthys, Adara Nephthys, Aithne Nephthys, Alinta Nephthys, Anala Nephthys, Calida Nephthys, Aalish Nephthys, and Enya Nephthys: Prepare yourself, Phillip "Flip" Phillipini, death is coming for you, you greedy bastard!

Suddenly, a huge phoenix of pure fire flew high above the Earth as a huge ball of fire and it is a signal that The Fire of the Sacred Phoenix is coming: to take Flip's life, and the bravery and determination of Lincoln and The Sacred Order of the Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys caused The Infernal Greed Monster of Murderous Greed to let out a distorted bellow of rage.

Lincoln, Savannah Nephthys, Adara Nephthys, Aithne Nephthys, Alinta Nephthys, Anala Nephthys, Calida Nephthys, Aalish Nephthys, and Enya Nephthys went after The Infernal Greed Monster of Murderous Greed, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange, red, and yellow energy, crimson red and yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Infernal Greed Monster of Murderous Greed, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated dragon claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and Savannah Nephthys, Adara Nephthys, Aithne Nephthys, Alinta Nephthys, Anala Nephthys, Calida Nephthys, Aalish Nephthys, and Enya Nephthys also did the same by firing orange, red, and yellow energy slashes from their massive greatswords, and he, Savannah Nephthys, Adara Nephthys, Aithne Nephthys, Alinta Nephthys, Anala Nephthys, Calida Nephthys, Aalish Nephthys, and Enya Nephthys attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving The Infernal Greed Monster of Murderous Greed mad.

The The Infernal Greed Monster of Murderous Greed fired blasts of fire and negative energy and darkness at us, but we absorbed the blasts, and it was making us even stronger than ever. Then, Lincoln fired many energy beams from the tips of his fingers and the planets orbiting around his fingers, and they hit the Dark Orb in the chest of The Infernal Greed Monster of Murderous Greed and it shattered and we gained a massive power boost and our rainbow auras protected us from the fragments which also shattered, and it caused The Infernal Greed Monster of Murderous Greed to change back into Flip.

Flip: (ENRAGED BELLOW) DAMN YOU ALL, I HOPE XEHANORT TEARS YOU ALL APART!

POW!

LINCOLN PUNCHES FLIP IN THE FACE AND GIVES THEM A BLACK EYE!

Nico: Shut up already, you three butt cheeked mutant! You're already getting the punishment you deserve! Go to Hell, Flip!

Me: That mutant's already getting the thrashing from Lincoln, Savannah Nephthys, Adara Nephthys, Aithne Nephthys, Alinta Nephthys, Anala Nephthys, Calida Nephthys, Aalish Nephthys, and Enya Nephthys, and it's already getting ugly, now all that's left is for them to deliver the final blow on Flip.

Tsukasa: It's over, Flip!

Troy: Considering what we just used it, it's only fair we use this now!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Red!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Blue!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Green!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Pink!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Silver!

Tsukasa turned into Super Megaforce Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Super Megaforce Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They went Super Megaforce!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) AETHER DARKNESS 6!

She summoned Quadraxis, Infernotron, Bugbear, Cerberus (MLP), Ghost Bride and Riff Raff Sam!

Nico: Lets get them!

We went at them and bashed and smashed and pulverized and ripped the three of them apart and really thrashed them

Exhaust, Trailbreaker, Sally and Natasha used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Exhaust and Trailbreaker's weapons and Sally and Natasha's powers 100-fold.

Exhaust and Sally Arachnas: SPIDER SMOKE BLAST!

Trailbreaker and Natasha Crogan: BAT LASER STAR STORM!

Samus of Metroid and Iceage: METROID ICE AGE BLAST!

Keiko of the Flower and Killer Croc: CROCODILE FLOWER BLAST!

Becca of the Gators and Gator Ghoul: GATOR CAJUN BURST!

Jake Long of the Dragon and Biowulf: WOLF DRAGON BLAST!

Cameron of the Iron and Juggernaut: SMASHING IRON BLAST!

Duncan of the Punks and Scorpion: STING SCORPION BLAST!

Courtney of the Fire and Count Vertigo: FIRE VERTIGO BLAST!

Scarlett of the Brains and Doctor Octopus: OCTOPUS BRAINS BLAST!

Lightning of the Thunder and Sportsmaster: LIGHTNING SPORTS STORM!

Gwen of the Darkness and Pied Piper: GERMAN DARKNESS BURST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Grimlock the Wyvern, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie

Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Loud House Kids, Lincoln's Guardian Angels, Mane 10, me, Nico, Eli and Lynn Sr. And Rita: RETRIBUTION OF THE LOUDS BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We've had it up to hear with you running loose for the final time. Time to die, Flip! DARK ELEMENT STYLE: SHADOW SHURIKENS!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a massive barrage of shadow shurikens that slashed at Flip!

Jessica Kaios: DARK FIRE STYLE: INFERNAL DARK FIREBALL!

Jessica Kaios fired waves of fire and darkness that formed into infernal dark fireballs that hit Flip and he got burned bad!

Nanami Simpson: DARK WATER STYLE: SHADOW SHARKS!

Nanami Simpson fired waves of water and darkness that turned into shadow sharks that mauled Flip!

Julie Makimoto: DARK EARTH STYLE: DARK ROCK HAMMER SMASH!

Julie Makimoto formed a huge hammer made of earth and darkness and she smashed Flip on the head!

Makoto Nanaya: DARK WIND STYLE: SHADOW BLADE TORNADO!

Makoto Nanaya fired blasts of wind and darkness that formed into a shadow blade tornado that shredded Flip!

Sari Sumdac: DARK LIGHTNING STYLE: DARK THUNDERSTORM TRIDENTS!

Sari Sumdac fired waves of lightning and darkness that formed into dark thunderstorm tridents that pierced Flip all over the place!

Princess Allura (Voltron: Legendary Defender): DARK LIGHT STYLE: TWILIGHT LASER!

Princess Allura fired waves of light and darkness that transformed into a twilight laser that hit Flip and exploded!

Bayonetta: DARK STYLE: SHADOW BULLET HELL MADNESS!

Bayonetta fired dark energy infernal bullets from her guns and the infernal bullets hit Flip all over the place!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty,

Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is where you die and be forgotten forever, Flip! THIS IS FOR EVERYTHING YOU'VE DONE TO SO MANY PEOPLE ALL OVER THE WORLD!

Lincoln and his harem: DARK FINAL SMASH: BLACK HELLFIRE ABYSS!

Lincoln and his harem fired a massive black fireball at Flip which explodes on contact, and Flip really really got burned by the flames!

Flip: (ENRAGED BELLOW) I'M NOT DONE YET! I'LL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU STUPID HEROES IF IT'S THE LAST THING I DO!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic

Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done forever, Flip!

Flip: (ENRAGED BELLOWING SCREAM) WHAT?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) YOUR TIME IS UP, YOU MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the timer on Flip's arm finally reached zero, and the bell of judgement rang as he was suddenly confronted by the spirits of his victims who grab him.

Spirits: GUILTY!

They found them guilty, and then, the kanji Black Abyss 黒深淵 appeared on his forehead, and he was suddenly being consumed by the black flames of The Black Abyss: he was finally being erased from existence!

Flip: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL! (LETS OUT ONE LAST ENRAGED SCREAM BEFORE HE FADES AWAY FOREVER!)

GOODBYE AND GOOD RIDDANCE FOREVER, YOU DISGUSTING MUTATED CHEAPSKATE PILE OF GARBAGE, AND NEVER EVER COME BACK!

Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Savannah Nephthys' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large red, orange, and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive fire angel wings and medium sized fire angel wings underneath are permanent.

Lincoln: Good riddance forever, Flip.

Flop and Slip saw what happened to Flip, and they pissed their pants badly, but they went apeshit ballistic and started swearing at up like crazy, but Lincoln snapped his fingers and Flop and Slip were beamed back to Lynn's Table forever.

Nico and me: TAKE THAT, YOU STUPID MUTANT CHEAPSKATE! DON'T YOU DARE COME BACK!

Lincoln: Finally, the plague of Flip has finally gone forever. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Herrscher of the Ocean.

?: All of mankind shall drown in the waves of eternal madness and the Earth will be mine!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbing around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our large gold halos with four orbiting large gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from blasts of wind and the barrier really stood strong against them and we absorbed the massive blasts of wind and they made us even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come out now, Herrscher of the Ocean, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Herrscher of the Ocean.

Lincoln: So, you've finally come at long last, Herrscher of the Ocean.

Alina Anwar: Only to die at our hands.

Suddenly, Alina Anwar's dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with stars, suns, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Herrscher of the Ocean, she left purple energy, stars, suns, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Alina Anwar: Your crimes have gone unanswered for eons, Herrscher of the Ocean, you've caused nothing but pain and suffering to too many innocent people in your never ending quest to turn all living beings in the universe into insane organisms, expand her image to the entire Earth to crush the concept of sanity, and rewrite Earth to make it in her own image. You disgust me to no end, as The Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Eset and member of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, I hereby sentence you to death for everything you've done.

Suddenly, Alina Anwar was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars, suns, and light surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, angels, and Hieratic Dragon of Eset flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Herrscher of the Ocean: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: Herrscher of The Ocean has angered Alina Anwar, and now, the rage of Hieratic Dragon of Eset is about to be unleashed.

Then, as the vortex faded, Alina Anwar emerged, but she was changed forever.

Alina Anwar grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large purple planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark purple eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, suns, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Hieratic Dragon of Eset emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on dragon earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Sun, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Hieratic Dragon of Eset with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Sun, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and purple gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented

Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Alina Anwar has on a sleeveless purple crop top, purple skirt, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, suns, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Hieratic Dragon of Eset, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by suns, stars, and light and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a purple gem with neon glowing purple lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Alina Anwar felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with yellow tips on the large purple feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized purple angel wings with yellow tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive purple angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Alina Anwar has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Alina Anwar's massive nature greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, suns, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Alina Anwar's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Hieratic Solar Fury Light Hieratic Dragon of Eset Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Hieratic Solar Fury Light Hieratic Dragon of Eset Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Hieratic Dragon of Eset and hieroglyphs etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads with purple gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with purple gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Alina Anwar has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hieratic Dragon of Eset's head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with suns in between the kanji below Hieratic of Eset, phoenix, and angel that said, "Alina Anwar, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Eset, Member of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Suns and Light, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Despiser and Destroyer of Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of The Sun, Light, The Powers of Hieratic Dragon of Eset, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

アリナ・アンワル、エセットのヒエラティック・ドラゴンのアバターおよびジーン・スラマー、ヒエラティック・エジプト・デュエ

ル・モンスター教団のメンバー、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、太陽と光のマスター、真の不滅で全能の強力な戦士ユニバース、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、ダーク・ルアン、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・チャンドラー、キルジョイ・ハギンズ、そして残りのリンカーンの敵たち、ゾーク・ネクロフェイデスの軽蔑者であり破壊者、ダークバクラとヤミ・マリク、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力の達人そして、エレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして太陽、光、力のマスターエセットの聖なるドラゴン、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使の

Alina Anwar has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HIERATIC DRAGON OF ESET AVATAR-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN SOLAR LIGHT SUN FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF ESET DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN SOLAR LIGHT SUN FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF ESET DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN SOLAR LIGHT SUN FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF ESET DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Alina Anwar's Super Angel-Hieratic Dragon of Eset Avatar-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Herrscher of The Ocean saw it, she fired blasts of wind at her to kill her, but Lincoln absorbed them and it made him even stronger, and she fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, suns, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Herrscher of The Ocean and sent her flying into another wall, she got back up, but now, she was enraged.

Me: No way, did Alina just transform?

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear Herrscher of The Ocean apart and make them pay for everything.

Alina Anwar: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Solar Light Sun Fury Hieratic Dragon of Eset Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Solar Light Sun Fury Hieratic Dragon of Eset Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, let's get them, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Alina Anwar.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-

Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, Herrscher of The Ocean, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to take you down.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love,

Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, and now, it's high-time for you to pay for all of your crimes, you cataclysmic deity.

Alina Anwar, Lincoln, and I went after Herrscher of the Ocean, who continued firing blasts of wind at us, but we continued absorbing them and we continued growing even stronger, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs,

Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Herrscher of the Ocean, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated dragon claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire and elemental blasts at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated dragon claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Alina Anwar also did the same by firing purple energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Alina Anwar, and I attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and it made Herrscher of the Ocean even more madder than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Herrscher of the Ocean, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Herrscher of the Ocean into his body as he and all of us assimilated Herrscher of the Ocean's Immortality, Nigh-Omnipotence, Madness inducement, Shapeshifting, Aerokinesis, Reality-warping, Brainwashing, Telepathy, Telekinesis, and Teleportation, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Herrscher of the Ocean, and he banished Herrscher of the Ocean to The Black Abyss. Everyone cheered wildly for what Alina Anwar, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Alina Anwar's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large purple planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive purple angel wings and medium sized purple angel wings underneath are permanent.

Alina Anwar: Reap what you have sown, you deity of madness. Thanks for helping me take down Herrscher of the Ocean, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Alina.

Me: My pleasure, Alina.

Suddenly, Alina Anwar wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his ten-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Alina Anwar's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Demon, and Hieratic Dragon of Eset flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and light behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Alina Anwar sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and light and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Alina Anwar and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught that mad queen a lesson.

Luan: And Lincoln absorbed her and acquired all of her powers and abilities.

Me: And sent her black soul to The Black Abyss. So, Lincoln, who's the next girl we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

(CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS)

Suddenly, we saw a gorilla made of red fire pass through the sky.

Panda Faye Ling: Was that…?

Lincoln: It is, Panda, I think I know who we're meeting tomorrow: Bedelia Honghuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Gorilla.

We gasped.

Selene Arcangela: I knew it was her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Bedelia Honghuo is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of red fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Gorilla, along with having red angel wings along with having intense red fire powers. She's known as The Courageous Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, and she's considered the bravest of the group and she charges into a fight and beats the morons up. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of red fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Bedelia hates Chandler with a blazing passion, because of him being a coward and a bastard to everyone in his path and she despised him badly for trying to kill Lincoln, and in one incident, she and Lincoln exposed that bastard's plan to kill Lincoln again and kill everyone in the school and blow it up, and after he was exposed, he was then beaten up by Bedelia and tossed into a police car that took him to prison for a month.

Nico: Man, talk about some serious bravery.

Me: I remembered that day all too well. Bedelia was really a brave warrior and she and Lincoln exposed that sewage slop's plan and not only did he get exposed, but he also got beaten up and taken to prison for a month.

Lincoln: Served him right. But, that didn't stop him not in the slightest.

Varie: So, we kept an eye out in case he tried anything to get revenge.

Nico: Yeah.

Trapster: There. It's done.

Batroc the Leaper: Flip's finally finished for good!

Me: Good riddance to bad fucking rubbish!

Shade: It was a long time coming.

Lincoln: Oh, you think?!

Ragdoll: But now, we've seen the last of him.

Lincoln: Good fucking riddance!

Trumbipular: Lincoln, you know we still have to kill Xehanort tomorrow.

Lincoln: Who cares about that? Me and my family have finally seen the last of Flip after everything he's done to us. So right now, I'm fucking happy!

Me: We all are.

Lori: We literally are.

Lynn Sr.: That monster had it coming.

Nico: Good riddance.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Great job today everyone!

Lincoln: (To the viewers) Flip is now a forgotten memory. Everyone all over the city is happy now that Flip is gone. That menace is never going to hurt me or my guardian angels ever again.

Xenia: That is for sure.

I went over and looked out the window and saw the Keyblade Graveyard in orbit around the Earth. And I knew instantly that's where Xehanort will be fought.

Me: I killed you before Xehanort and now I'm going to finish it. I've waited 7 years for this. (Eyes glow red) You better be ready Xehanort, because it's time to end this. ONCE AND FOR ALL! I'm coming for you Xehanort!

With that we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE FINAL BATTLE BEGINS NEXT TIME!

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

PART 11 DONE

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer,

Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Mai Valentine, Rio Kastle, Vivian Wong, Kisara, Teana, and Zuzu as well as Lorelai, Thunderclap, Garudostorm, The Monolith Monsters, Mantis Malgam and Gynakamakil and we're going to Battle City and we're going to battle a clone of Yami Marik and that one is gonna be explosive! Moondancer, Mai Valentine, Serenity Wheeler, Rebecca Hawkins and Vivian Wong will transform against him and it's going to be explosive and epic! It's payback time on Marik! Especially for Mai because of how he tortured her! Also we're going to battle Another Lorelai, Thunderclap, Garudostorm, The Monolith Monsters, Mantis Malgam and Gynakamakil who are the gene-slammers of Brachiomon and the embodiment of Khorne from Warhammer 40,000 and we're going to meet a gene-slammer of Piximon and her name is Penny Pixie and she is a fairy Nico knows.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Avani Acadia, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Dul'Mephistos, better known as Mephisto, one of the main antagonists in the Diablo franchise

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Metropolis, and we're going to destroy Last Sun, an antagonist in DC Comics and an evil counterpart to Superman made by The Batman Who Laughs, and we're going to meet the next of the Gene-Slammers and Avatars of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist Duel Monsters, her name is Bedelia Honghuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Gorilla, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of red fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Gorilla, along with having red angel wings along with having intense red fire powers. She's known as The Courageous Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, and she's considered the bravest of the group and she charges into a fight and beats the morons up. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of red fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Bedelia hates Chandler with a blazing passion, because of him being a coward and a bastard to everyone in his path and she despised him badly for trying to kill Lincoln, and in one incident, she and Lincoln exposed that bastard's plan to kill Lincoln again and kill everyone in the school and blow it up, and after he was exposed, he was then beaten up by Bedelia and tossed into a police car that took him to prison for a month.

GET READY BECAUSE IT'S THE BATTLE YOU HAVE WAITED SEVEN YEARS FOR! XEHANORT IS NEXT AND IT'S TIME TO SILENCE THAT MONSTER ONCE AND FOR ALL!

See you all next time.

# ENDGAME OF XEHANORT PART 12 - FINALE

KEYBLADE GRAVEYARD - XEHANORT

---

Walking through Battle City was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Mai Valentine & Harpie Lady, Rio Kastle & Number 21: Frozen Lady Justice, Vivian Wong & Lady Ninja Yae, Kisara & Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Teana & Dark Magician Girl and Zuzu & Sonata the Melodius Diva as well as Lorelai, Thunderclap, Garudostorm, The Monolith Monsters, Mantis Malgam and Gynakamakil and we were therefor an awesome rescue.

Camie: Battle City is looking great.

Qin: It sure is.

Lola: I'll say.

Eli: It sure is doing great.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Lets hope no renegade duelists are running amok.

Zuzu: I agree. I get more than enough of those already.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Mai, I want to thank you, Lorelai, and your teams for coming

Mai Valentine: It's no problem Nico. It's going to be awesome helping you guys.

Camie: It sure is.

Rio Kastle: I'm ready for this too.

Number 21: Frozen Justice: Same here.

Nico: Rio, remember when we met you and your brother back in 2020?

Rio: I sure do and you guys were starting in finding the Numbers.

Eli: Yeah that was cool. And I was starting out on the team too.

Twilight Sparkle: Many of us were.

Nico: Yep.

Rio: That was so cool and fun.

Camie: Wow that must've been fun.

Me: It was.

Nico: But when we first met your brother, he was stalking us!

Qin: Yeah he was!

Rio: And I apologize for that that.

Me: Number 17 did that to him.

Lola: Yeah.

Number 21: ANd I apologize for that.

Me: No worries. Besides we saved him and many of our friends from the Numbers. And destroyed Don Thousand later on.

Xenia: Yep.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Lincoln are you nnow OFFICIALLY happy that Flip is dead?

Lincoln: YOU BET I AM!

Nico: You should be.

Me: ALL OF US are.

Anna Anyanova: All of us including Gotham Royal York were.

Camie: Good riddance.

Me: Yeah good riddance to bad fucking rubbish.

Laney: That mutant cheepskate had it coming! Especially for all the crimes he did!

Nico: How hard did you party about that?

Lincoln: BRUTALLY! We partied well into the night at Gus's Games and Grub.

Camie: Whoa.

Laney: Yeah EVERYONE was glad Flip kicked the bucket.

Lana: Good riddance.

Lola: Yeah! That buttfaced mule chewer had it coming!

Me: Boy we REALLY WENT apeshit all over that fucksack

Nico: Well, that kept most of us awake all night

Me: Nico Gus's Games and Grub is on the surface.

Nico: Oh right. Sorry.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Besides that's one less jerk we have to worry about.

Camie: Good riddance.

Lola: Yep.

Lincoln: Yep.

Nico: And his businesses are gone for good

Me: Yep. All that's left of them are dust in the wind.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: That jerk deserved it.

Camie: He sure did.

Maria: I wonder what good restaurants are around here

Me: There's many kinds.

Eli: Yep. Pizza, burgers, everything.

Camie: Ooh.

We went to the pizza restaurant and ordered a bunch of really awesome pizzas.

We had good pizza.

Me: (Eating) Mmm. Good pizza.

May ate some.

May: (Eating) Delicious.

Qin: I'll say.

Maria: (Eating pizza) Yummy.

Nico ate some.

Nico: (Eating) Mmm! So good.

Qin: You said it.

Eli: (Eating) Mmm!

Maria ate some more.

Maria: (Eating) Mmm! Man I just love this pizza.

Me: It's good isn't it.

Jaden: It sure is guys.

Zuzu: I haven't had pizza this good in a while.

Vivian Wong: I know. Some of the best ever.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Zuzu.

Zuzu: No problem Nico. It's awesome being part of a team.

Sonata the Melodius Diva: It sure is. I think this is awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Brittney: We're glad you can come with us on this.

Zuzu; Wouldn't miss it for anything.

Nico: Sorry you have to be away from Yuya and the others.

Zuzu: No duelists have been spotted around us so he let me go be with you guys to help you all.

Nico: That was nice of him.

Luan: I'm glad you could come.

Zuzu: Thanks Luan.

Me: But this is awesome though.

Zuzu: I'll say.

Nico: You think he'll be okay with you gone?

Zuzu: He'll be fine. Beside, we've been apart a few times before.

Brittney: Trust us on this Nico.

Nico: Okay.

Qin: Good.

we finished our pizza and paid for it and walked around.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves an emergency that we are absolutely not going to like in the slightest: we just got word that a clone of Yami Marik has been sighted here in Domino City!

WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Me and Eli: WHAT?!

Nico: What the Hell?!

?: We already know one person behind it.

Suddenly, we saw five girls arrive: the first girl has long green hair, green eyes, dark blue clothes, angel wings, she has the symbol of Superman on her forehead and skirt, and she has a Keyblade in her right hand and Kryptonite spear in her left hand, the second girl has long purple hair, green eyes, purple clothes, green and purple angel wings, she has the symbol of Brainiac on her forehead and skirt, and she has a Keyblade in her right hand, the third girl has golden yellow hair, golden yellow eyes, rainbow angel wings, golden yellow clothes, she has the symbol of the Lightsworn on her forehead and skirt, and she has a rapier in hand, the fourth girl has golden yellow hair, pink eyes, rainbow angel wings, rainbow clothes, and she has a Keyblade in hand, and the fifth girl has long red hair, red eyes, rainbow angel wings, red short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless blue crop top, red skirt, yellow headband, green stockings, and black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles and she has a light greatsword.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Hor-El Krypton, Keyblade Knight of Krypton, Cali Colu, Keyblade Knight of Colu, Neria Lightsworn, Avatar of The Lightsworn, Melanie Mertens, Keyblade Knight of The Land of Ooo, and Maria Ying Xiao, Ambassador of The Eight Demon Sorcerers and Descendant of En Ying Xiao.

Me: Whoa, The Keyblade Knights of Krypton, Colu, and The Land of Ooo?!

Nico: And The Avatar of The Lightsworn?!

Qin: And did you say there's another Ambassador of The Eight Demon Sorcerers and she's the descendant of En Ying Xiao?!

Maria Ying Xiao: That's correct, and we came to tell you that the clone of Yami Marik was created by Xehanort. He's already lost it big time.

Lincoln: So, our systematic takedown of the non-cursed jerks and the slaying of the cursed jerks has finally caused Xehanort to finally lose it. Perfect, but now, we know whom we're going to face today.

Me: The time has finally come, Xehanort's time is finally up.

Nico: By the time the sun sets, his reign of terror finally comes to an end for good. Let's take down that clone of Yami Marik and make that fucker pay.

Me: Yeah!

Xenia: This will be good.

Camie: Yeah this will be fun!

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for the Yami Marik clone) AHA! Gotcha, you bastard. I just spotted the clone of Yami Marik, he's 20 yards away and he's already on his rampage.

Nico: Let's tear that fucker apart and piss Xehanort off even more.

Lincoln: This should be good. (Sensed massive armies of musclebound thugs) Uh oh, heads up, I've spotted massive armies of musclebound thugs heading for us, and you're not going to like this bit of news: these thugs were hired by some old enemies of mine.

Me: WHAT?!

Nico: Even though Flip's finally out of the picture, there's always some dumb ass still wanting to kill us.

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of one massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the other massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the other massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the Yami Marik clone.

Lisa Simpson heard a Pokemon cry.

Lisa Simpson: Wow look here!

We saw a Mega Celebi!

Me: Whoa a Mega Celebi!

Qin: Wow!

Mega Celebi: Yeah and man I'm hungry.

Me: Oh here. We gave it apples.

Nico: There you go.

She was eating them.

Mega Celebi: Thank you.

Me: Feel better?

Mega Celebi: I sure am.

Lisa Simpson: Do you want to come with us?

Mega Celebi: Sure!

Me: Awesome.

Lisa Simpson: You won't regret it.

Nico: With Flip dead, his thugs are probably extinct by now

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: They will soon stop coming.

Xenia: Lets go get that monster.

We were flying around, and there we saw our target: the clone of Yami Marik attacking people and laughing malevolently.

Lincoln: Laugh while you still can, you psycho. (Sees Heartless emerging) Oh boy, and now, we got Heartless crashing the fight. Better take care of them.

Lincoln summoned a massive horde of Keyblades made of light and he sent them right at The Heartless army, and all of them were slain by them and we absorbed their negative energy and gained a massive power boost, and when the Yami Marik clone saw us, he let out a scream of rage as we landed.

Me: Of all the low down stunts Xehanort pulled on this, his last day alive, creating you is by far the lowest.

Nico: I thought we wouldn't have to see your face here again, well, no skin off our noses, if you want to go another round, fine by us.

Yami Marik: YOU… ARROGANT APE! I WILL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU!

Me: NOT IF I KILL YOU FIRST!

Suddenly, an army of Rare Hunters came charging out at us.

Alastor: Oh dear. I think it's time I remind everyone why I am (Red Eyes turn into radio dials) here.

Then, the skies turned blood red.

Alastor: A reminder to all. (Deer horns grew larger and black tentacles sprouted out) Not to mess with (Demonic Voice) The Radio Demon.

Then, the black tentacles skewered the Rare Hunters as Alastor was laughing malevolently and many of them were violently being torn apart limb from limb.

Nico: Damn!

Then, Alastor transformed into his full demon form, and that's where it really got ugly as he then butchered every last one of them, and he turned back and this horrified the Yami Marik clone, and Lincoln took their souls and made them his prisoners in his massive white angel wings.

Eli: Okay, now that was just plain terrifying.

Lincoln: But, that was indeed a wonderful performance, Alastor.

We all gave a round of applause.

Alastor: (Bows) Thank you.

Then, we turned our attention to the Yami Marik clone.

Moondancer: Now, you have nowhere left to run, Yami Marik, your minions are all dead, and you're all alone.

Mai Valentine, Serenity Wheeler, Rebecca Hawkins, and Vivian Wong: IT'S PAYBACK TIME!

Me: Lets get him!

I went at him and kicked him in his face and smashed him in his chest and kicked him in his chin.

He went at me and I punched him in his face and sent him flying into the sky.

Nico: YEAH!

I flew after him and punched him all over the place with incredible force!

(RAGE - NARUTO SHIPPUDEN MOVIE 2 OST PLAYS AT 2:18 TO 2:56)

We were falling to the ground.

Me: THIS CITY ISN'T BIG ENOUGH FOR THE BOTH OF US!

Yami Marik: I agree!

WE FIRED ENERGY AND LASER BLASTS AT EACH OTHER!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS BLASTED OFF ALL OVER US!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: WHOA!

We got closer and closer and closer and closer.

Nico: UH OH! HIT THE DIRT!

We crashed into the ground and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion detonated in the middle of the city square and a massive wall of fire exploded out and lit everything on fire.

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: That was intense!

Me: Had enough?

Yami Marik: Never!

Me: That was just for starters!

Yami Marik: (sees Zuzu) Ah, and you brought another new duelist. Pity she came here just to die!

Zuzu: You're the one that's going to die!

She fired an energy beam and it hit his leg and blasted it.

Nico: Nice shot.

I punched him in his face and legswept him and kicked him in his back and jumped and dealt a powerful spinning axe kick and bashed him into the ground.

Nico: YEAH! Take that!

Me: You are nothing more than a bloodthirsty monster Marik! You only kill and torture and maim! You just want to kill as many people as you can and see people suffer!

Yami Marik: Yes and I am glad too! I should have killed that pathetic Mai and Joey back then!

Me: You're going to pay for that back then!

I punched him in his face and kicked him in the face and knocked him down!

Me: I'm going to torture you slowly and painfully and make you suffer before I kill you and leave you here to die!

Zuzu: I know I'm not Yuya. But I'll defeat you all the same!

I grabbed Yami Marik and grabbed his arm and broke it like a twig and he screamed and I punched him in his face and broke his nose and then I kneed him in his chin and punched him in his chest!

I knocked him down.

Me: That was for turning Tea and Joey into your little fucktoy puppets!

I grabbed his head and headbutt him!

KROW!

He screamed in pain!

Me: You motherfucking pissant douchebag! That was for trying to kill Tea by squishing her with a metal crate!

Seto Kaiba: I remember that. That was evil!

I kneed him in the face.

Me: That was for using Bandit Keith to cheat and you almost burned Yugi and everyone in that warehouse!

Nico: HE DID WHAT!?

I punched him in his face and kicked him in his crotch and in his neck!

Nico: (WINCES) OOOH!

Me: That was for playing with Arkana's feelings with the promise of bringing him back together with his girlfriend. I just figured out something! You killed his girlfriend didn't you! YOU MURDERED

HER and made it look like she was alive! You messed with his mind and almost killed him too! YOU DON'T GIVE A FLYING FUCK ABOUT ANYONE!

I punched him!

Nico: OKAY THAT DOES IT! I'm going to rip this motherfucker apart!

Nico went at him and kneed him in his back and punched him in the back of the head!

Mega Celebi charged at him and blasted him with an energy blast.

Me: You make me fucking sick Marik! Using people as nothing but pawns to do your dirty work! You treat life like it's nothing but a fucking game! All you do is use people and then kill them when you're finished! How many people died by your hands!? How many people suffered because of you!? You don't care!

I kicked him in his face!

Yami Marik belched up a huge amount of blood!

Yami Marik: YOU ASSHOLE!

Me: YOU'RE THE ASSHOLE!

Nico: You only care about making people suffer!

Xenia: Good thing we separated you from your good half when we did!

Number 21: Frozen Justice: Someone as coldhearted as you can never understand love and compassion!

Nico: Because you don't care about anyone but yourself!

Iron Man turned into Fasttrack

Iron Man: FASTTRACK!

ZOOM!

He ran fast and bashed Yami Marik all over!

He used the Core Medals for Grizzly, Mor'Du and Grizzly Bear (Balto)

Mai Valentine: This is for making me lose my memories of my friends!

Fasttrack and Mai Valentine and Harpie Lady: HARPIE SPEEDING SWIPE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blades and blasted him all over!

I punched him in the face and kicked him!

Me: And those were just for starters!

All the citizens of Domino City came and they saw our fight and even were recording it. They even heard about all the terrible things he did that I said and we are saying now!

Fasttrack: And that was for starters!

Harpie Queen: This will hurt too!

Fasttrack and Harpie Queen: HARPIE FURY BLADE DANCE!

They fired waves of blades of energy and blasted him all over.

Fasttrack: And that was for starters!

Harpie Queen: This will hurt too!

Fasttrack and Harpie Queen: HARPIE FURY BLADE DANCE!

They fired waves of blades of energy and blasted him all over.

Ant Man turned into Stinkfly!

Ant Man: STINKFLY!

He fired slime and drenched him!

He used the Core Medals for Top, Evil Top Man and Evil Spring Man.

Tea Gardner: You made me into a puppet and that is something I can never forgive!

Dark Magician Girl: I agree there!

Teana: This is retribution!

Stinkfly, Tea, Teana and Dark Magician Girl: DARK MAGIC RETRIBUTION BLAST!

They fired waves of magic and energy and blasted him all over.

Thor turned into Buzzshock!

Thor: BUZZSHOCK!

He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him.

He used the core medals for Gearhead, Evil Metal Man and Evil Magnet Man.

Joey Wheeler: This is for everything you did to me and my friends!

Joey, Rocket Warrior, Little Winguard, Red-Eyes Black Dragon, Gilford the Lightning and Buzzshock: RED EYES FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of Inferno Fire and blasted him all over.

Xenia: Nice!

Hawkeye turned into Kickin Hawk!

Hawkeye: KICKIN HAWK!

He fired energy blasts and smashed him all over.

He used the core medals for Abra Kadabra, Chicken from Outer Space and Son of the Chicken from Outer Space.

Alexis Rhodes: This is for everything that you did!

Kickin Hawk, WHite Night Dragon, Alexis and Jaden: WHITE NIGHT FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of ice and energy and blasted him all over.

Rocket Raccoon turned into Blitzwolfer!

Rocket Raccoon: BLITZWOLFER!

He fired a wave of sonic energu and blasted Yami Marik.

He used the Core Medals for Trapster, Cluemaster (The Batman) and Spymaster.

Chumley: Lets make this fun and cool!

Blitzwolfer, Chumley and Des Koala: AUSTRALIAN WOLF BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted Yami Marik.

Captain Marvel turned into Pesky Dust

Captain Marvel: PESKY DUST!

She fired energy waves and blasted him.

She used the Core Medals for Swordsman, Evil Sword Man and Evil Knight Man.

Syrus: This is gonna be the end of you!

UFOroid: Yeah you turd!

Pesky Dust, Syrus and UFOroid: UFO FAIRY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Yami Mark all over.

Captain America turned into Fourarms!

Captain America: FOURARMS!

He punched and smashed him all over.

He used the Core Medals for Batroc, Leapfrog and Yost Living Laser.

Zane Truesdale: People like you give duelists everywhere a bad name!

Cyber End Dragon roared in agreement.

Four Arms, Zane and Cyber End Dragon: SUPER STRIDENT SHOCKWAVE BURST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Black Widow turned into Ultimate Spidermonkey!

Black Widow: ULTIMATE SPIDERMONKEY!

She fired webs and tied up Yami Marik.

She used the Core Medals for Shade, Evil Volcana and Evil Livewire.

Mindy (GX): This guy makes me sick!

Rescue Cat: He sure does!

Mindy, Rescue Cat and Ultimate Spidermonkey: SPIDERCAT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Yami Marik.

War Machine turned into Ultimate Humongousaur

War Machine: ULTIMATE HUMONGOUSAUR!

He fired missiles and blasted him.

He used the Core Medals for Ragdoll, Tankmon and Mekanorimon.

Bastian Misawa: Time for the formula for success!

Water Dragon roared.

Ultimate Humongousaur, Bastian and Water Dragon: FORMULA OF MISSILES BLAST STORM!

They fired waves of water and missiles and blasted Yami Marik all over.

She Hulk turned into Ultimate Four Arms

She-Hulk: ULTIMATE FOURARMS!

She bashed and smashed him.

She used the Core Medals for Trumbipular, Elestomp and Elephantmon.

Leo (5D's): Lets bring the power.

Life Stream Dragon: Lets get him!

Ultmate Fourarms, Leo and Life Stream Dragon: DRAGON ULTRA BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him.

Nico punched Yami Marik!

KRABLAM!

Nico punched him hard in his face!

Nico: You're nothing but a heartless wretch!

Horsea began poking a puma.

Horsea: Here kitty kitty.

The puma roared and went after Horsea and she jumped and the Puma jumped Yami Marik and mauled him.

Poromon got in a tank.

Poromon: Time to turn him into roadkill!

He drove it and ran over him!

Poromon activated the tanks weapons and blasted him.

KRABOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Yami MArik was REALLY BLASTED!

Nico: YEAH!

Poliwag rolled a bunch of grenades like bowling balls.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Nico: Take that!

Manaphy was juggling dynamite.

Manaphy: Catch!

She threw them and blasted Yami Marik!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

They exploded!

Tentacool used a bunch of chickens as arrows and fired them and them hit Yami Marik and eggs exploded out of his mouth!

Jirachi put bullseyes on him and the people blasted him and it was funny!

DING! DING! DING DING DING DING!

Xenia: Take that!

Ed got out a beehive

Ed: FEEL THE STING!

He threw it and it got onto Yami Marik's head and HE SCREAMED AND RAN AROUND LIKE A CHICKEN WITH ITS HEAD CUT OFF!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) GOOD ONE LUMPY!

A sea bear appeared and mauled Yami Marik.

Nico: Nice!

Then a Sea Rhinoceros came and trampled him. They went back to the ocean

Poromon: You wanna see something scary then you?

Yami Marik: Oh yeah? What!?

They showed the trailer!

Poromon: HERE! (SHOWS THE TRAILER FOR BLOOD AND HONEY) LOOK AT IT! IT'S HORRIBLE ISN'T IT! YOU LOOK AT IT!

Yami Marik: WHAT IS THAT HORRIBLE MOVIE!?

Poliwag: YOU LOOK AT IT!

Yami Marik: WHAT HORROR!

Manaphy: LOOK AT IT!

Horsea: LOOK AT IT!

Jirachi: LOOK AT IT!

Tentacool: LOOK AT IT!

Mevya: LOOK AT IT!

Hoppip: LOOK AT IT!

Gatomon: LOOK AT IT!

Mascots: WE WANT YOU TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

HE SCREAMED LIKE A LITTLE GIRL IN FRIGHT!

Nico: It never gets old!

Me: No it doesn't!

Qin: YEAH!

Poromon: We are unashamed

Nico: Yeah!

Kari: Gatomon, I'm still unsure about you participating in this.

Gatomon: I know. But it's fun.

Qin: Lets make sure he pays.

Suddenly, the eyes of Moondancer, Mai Valentine, Serenity Wheeler, Rebecca Hawkins, and Vivian Wong turned neon and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with stars, elemental forces, mythical animals, animals, phoenixes, and angels, and as they approached the Yami Marik clone, they left colored energy, stars, elemental forces, mythical animals, animals, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Suddenly, Moondancer, Mai Valentine, Serenity Wheeler, Rebecca Hawkins, and Vivian Wong were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with stars and elemental forces surrounding the vortexes, there are mythical animals, animals, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at the Yami Marik clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh man, I knew payback was coming for that despicable clone, but this is payback times infinity.

Lincoln: After what Yami Marik had done, I believe this is a case of well-deserved payback.

Then, as the vortexes fade, Moondancer, Mai Valentine, Serenity Wheeler, Rebecca Hawkins, and Vivian Wong emerge, but they were changed forever.

(SIREN'S CALL BY GABRIEL SHADID & TOBIAS MARBERGER PLAYS)

Moondancer grew from 7'9" to 8'3" in height, she has metal gold braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing reddish-pink hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon light violet eyes and a red and purple energy aura with stars, magic, moonlight, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has an Alicorn along with her cutie mark and the moon on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with light violet iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with light violet gems for eyes and the Star, Moon, Magic, Miracle, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with light violet gems for eyes and holding the Star, Moon, Magic, Miracle, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on the bottom of her light violet Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with light violet crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and light violet gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Moondancer has on a sleeveless open black vest, sleeveless pink sparkling top, sparkling pink and black skirt, dark blue pants, pink knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, magic, and moons on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is the full moon. Suddenly, Moondancer felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive reddish-pink angel wings with purple tips on the large reddish-pink feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized reddish-pink angel wings with purple tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive reddish-pink angel wings and her white horn grew longer and red and violet streaked tail grew larger and longer for her new body. Moondancer has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large reddish-pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on black fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings..

Suddenly, Moondancer's massive Moondancer's Equestrian Moonlight Fire Friendship Greatsword of True Magical Moon Miracles and Lunar Magic Alicorn Justice and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of reddish-pink energy, stars, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, the sword is transformed into Moondancer's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Equestrian Starlight Magic Moonlight Fire Friendship True Magical Moon Miracles Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Equestrian Starlight Magic Moonlight Fire Friendship True Magical Moon Miracles Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded reddish-pink gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and large gold unicorn head with red gems for eyes and large reddish-pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with reddish-pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large reddish-pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a reddish-pink kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Moondancer, Alicorn Princess of Miracles, Twilight Sparkle's Friend from Canterlot, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Many Children, Destroyer of Queen Opaline Arcana and The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Member of The Canterlot Five, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Loving Sister of Garrett and the Extreme Ghostbusters, Archenemy of Dr. Screwloose, Destroyer of The Vathek, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of The Powers of The Moon, Miracles, Stars, Magic, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ムーンダンサー、奇跡のアリコーンプリンセス、カンタロットのトワイライトスパークルの友人、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、多くの子供たちの愛情深い母親、オパリン・アルカナ女王の破壊者と終末二十三、のメンバーキャンタロット・ファイブ、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップ・テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、ギャレットとエクストリーム・ゴーストバスターズの愛する姉妹、スクリュールース博士の宿敵、ヴァテークの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして殺戮者邪悪で、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教

師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして月、奇跡、星、魔法、アリコーン、フェニックス、天使の力の達人

Moondancer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MIRACLE ALICORN PRINCESS-ALICORN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EQUESTRIAN MOONLIGHT MOON FIRE MIRACLE STAR MAGIC FIRESTORM ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EQUESTRIAN MOONLIGHT MOON FIRE MIRACLE STAR MAGIC FIRESTORM ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EQUESTRIAN MOONLIGHT MOON FIRE MIRACLE STAR MAGIC FIRESTORM ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

(GREEK DANCE MUSIC PLAYS)

Mai Valentine grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large purple planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a purple and green energy aura with stars, winds, harpies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the Harpie Ladies emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on harpy earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has The Harpie Ladies with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands on the bottom of her green harpy-shaped Element of Harmony with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Mai Valentine has on her signature outfit and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, winds, harpies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are The Harpie Ladies and surrounded by stars and winds and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Mai Valentine felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with purple tips on the large blonde feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized blonde angel wings with purple tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blonde angel wings and she now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corp ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand and she has on black fingerless gloves with gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Mai Valentine's greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and green energy, stars, winds, harpies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Mai Valentine's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Hurricane Magic Duelist Harpie Lady Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Hurricane Magic Duelist Harpie Lady Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and The Harpie Ladies etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold harpy heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large purple gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are The Elements of Harmony and The Unity Stones on top of The Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold harpy heads with green gems for eyes and below the large gold harpy heads is a large white angel head with green gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Mai Valentine has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left large gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold harpy head with green gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious

Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with wind gusts in between the kanji below The Harpy Ladies that said, "Mai Valentine, Duelist of Domino City, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Girlfriend of Joey Wheeler, Friend of Yugi Muto, Tea Gardner, Tristan Taylor, Bakura, Marik Ishtar, Seto Kaiba, and Many, Archenemy of Lorelai, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Winds, Stars, Magic, Harpies, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ドミノシティの決闘者、マイ・バレンタイン、宇宙の真の不滅にして全能の強力な戦士、ジョーイ・ウィーラーの愛するガールフレンド、武藤遊戯の友人、ティー・ガードナー、トリスタン・テイラー、バクラ、マリク・イシュタル、海馬瀬人、そしてローレライの宿敵である多くの者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大さ、優しさ、無私、勇気、そしてトラスト、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして風、星、魔法、ハーピー、フェニックス、天使の達人

Mai Valentine has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HARPIE LADY DUELIST-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC

ETERNAL HARMONY HURRICANE WIND STORM FURY HARPIE LADY DUELIST PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY HURRICANE WIND STORM FURY HARPIE LADY DUELIST PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY HURRICANE WIND STORM FURY HARPIE LADY DUELIST PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

(MEDIEVAL LUTE MUSIC PLAYS)

Serenity Wheeler grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large spring green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon brown eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, chakras, magic, light, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a fairy, phoenix, and angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brown iris, she has fairy earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a fairy with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink fairy-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and purple gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Serenity Wheeler has on a pink short-sleeved shirt, blue shorts, blue heels, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, magic, light, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a fairy, phoenix, and angel surrounded by magic and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding a pink gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Serenity Wheeler felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with pink tips on the large brown feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized brown angel wings with pink tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive brown angel wings, and she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with pink tips and pink markings, Serenity Wheeler has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and wedding ring on her left pinkie finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on spring green fingerless gloves with gold-plated armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers.

Suddenly, Serenity Wheeler's greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, magic, light, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Serenity Wheeler's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Fury Magic Fairy Phoenix God Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Fury Magic Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'7" in length with a massive pink orb mounted on four large gold phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes and large pink orb surrounded by a gold ring and gold dragon coiled around one end of the long midnight black handle and on the other end are four small gold phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes on top of a large gold ring and on the bottom of the gold ring is a large gold crescent with pink gem on it for the pommel, Serenity Wheeler has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and pink gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with stars in between the kanji below the fairy, phoenix, and angel that said, "Serenity Wheeler, Duelist of Domino City, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Powerful Master of Magic and Fairies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln

Loud, Younger Sister of Joey Wheeler, Friend of Yugi Muto, Tea Gardner, Tristan Taylor, Bakura, Marik Ishtar, Seto Kaiba, and Many, Archenemy of Mr. Wink and Mr. Fibb and Kusuna, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Magic, Fairies, Phoenixes, and Angels"

セレニティ・ウィーラー、ドミノシティの決闘者、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、魔法と妖精の強力なマスター、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ジョーイ・ウィーラーの妹、武藤遊戯の友人、ティー・ガードナー、トリスタン・テイラー、バクラ、マリク・イシュタル、海馬瀬人、そして多数、ミスター・ウィンクとミスター・フィブとクスナの宿敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやりの真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、真の不滅の英雄、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師、そして星、魔法、妖精、フェニックス、天使の達人

Serenity Wheeler has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY DUELIST-FAIRY-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SOLAR LIGHT MAGIC MASTER FURY FAIRY DUELIST PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SOLAR LIGHT MAGIC MASTER FURY FAIRY DUELIST PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND

DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SOLAR LIGHT MAGIC MASTER FURY FAIRY DUELIST PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

(CELTIC MUSIC PLAYS)

Rebecca Hawkins grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large pink planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, light, magic, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix and angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on phoenix earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her pink angel-shaped Element of Harmony with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Rebecca Hawkins has on her signature outfit and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, light, magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and angel and they're surrounded by stars and lights and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a pink gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Rebecca Hawkins felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with pink tips on the large blonde feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized blonde angel wings with pink tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blonde angel wings and she now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with pink tips and pink markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand and she has on pink fingerless gloves with gold armor on her fingers with gold dragon claws over her fingertips and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Rebecca Hawkins' greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, light, magic, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rebecca Hawkins' Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Fury Duelist Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Fury Duelist Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and a phoenix and angel etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large pink gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are The Elements of Harmony and The Unity Stones on top of The Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes and below the large gold phoenix heads is a large white angel head with pink gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Rebecca Hawkins has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left large gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with green gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with stars in between the kanji below the phoenix and angel that said, "Rebecca Hawkins, Duelist of Domino City, True Immortal and Omnipotent Champion of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Archenemy of Señor Cayenne, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of

Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Stars, Magic, Light, Phoenixes, and Angels"

マキシン・スマイス、『グレート・リヴァイアサン』のジーン・スラマー、ホラー映画とホラー全般のマスター、闇、黒魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術の強力なマスター、ドラクス・ハイドラックスの友人、グランドジジェネラモンの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックスの素晴らしいメンバー嵐、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、破壊者、そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして剣、星、悪魔、闇、ホラー、黒魔術、黒魔術、そして悪魔の魔術の達人、リヴァイアサン、フェニックス、エンジェル、そしてグレート・リヴァイアサン

Rebecca Hawkins has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DUELIST-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SOLAR LIGHT FURY MAGIC DUELIST PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SOLAR LIGHT FURY MAGIC DUELIST PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SOLAR LIGHT FURY MAGIC DUELIST PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

(CHINESE DANCE MUSIC PLAYS)

And Vivian Wong grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon brown eyes and a green and yellow energy aura with stars, nature, plants, leaves, winds, ninjas, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a ninja, phoenix, and angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on angel earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Nature, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a ninja with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Nature, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her green angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Vivian Wong has on her signature outfit and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, nature, plants, leaves, winds, ninjas, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are her Ninja Duel Monsters surrounded by stars and wind and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Vivian Wong felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with yellow tips on the large black feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized black angel wings with yellow tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive black angel wings and her eleven massive and long black wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings grew larger and longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand and she has on black fingerless gloves with gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Vivian Wong's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green and yellow energy, stars, nature, plants, leaves, winds, ninjas, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Vivian Wong's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Wind Storm Nature Fury Ninja Duelist Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Wind Storm Nature Fury Ninja Duelist Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and a ninja, phoenix, and angel etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large yellow gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are The Elements of Harmony and The Unity Stones on top of The Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and below the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with yellow gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Vivian Wong has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left large gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with wind gusts and leaves in between the kanji below the Ninja Duel Monsters that said, "Vivian Wong, Duelist of Domino City, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of the Universe, Friend of Yugi Muto, Tea Gardner, Tristan Taylor, Bakura, Marik Ishtar, Seto Kaiba, and Many, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Mantis Malgam, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Stars, Winds, Nature, Leaves, Plants, Ninjas, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ビビアン・ウォン、ドミノシティの決闘者、真の不滅にして全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、武藤遊戯の友人、ティー・ガードナー、トリスタン・テイラー、バクラ、マリク・イシュタル、海馬瀬人、そして多くの、マンティスの大敵、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻マルガム、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素の達人、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大さ、優しさ、無私、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪のスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして星、風、自然、葉、植物、忍者のマスター、フェニックス、エンジェル

Vivian Wong has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-NINJA DUELIST-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY HURRICANE WIND NATURE STORM FURY NINJA DUELIST PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY HURRICANE WIND NATURE STORM FURY NINJA DUELIST PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY HURRICANE WIND NATURE STORM FURY NINJA DUELIST PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed at the transformations of Moondancer, Mai Valentine, Serenity Wheeler, Rebecca Hawkins, and Vivian Wong, but when the Yami Marik clone saw it, he cruelly fired a blast of darkness at them to kill them with sadistic madness, but they deflected it, and they fired massive barrages of colored energy, stars, elemental forces, mythical animals, animals, phoenixes, and angels at the Yami Marik clone which sent him flying into a wall, he got back up, but now, he was beyond pissed off.

Moondancer: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Moonlight Moon Fire Miracle Star Magic Firestorm Alicorn Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Moonlight Moon Fire Miracle Star Magic Firestorm Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Love) I shouldn't be so surprised that you tried to do that sort of attack on us, you piece of crap.

Mai Valentine: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Hurricane Wind Storm Fury Harpie Lady Duelist Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Hurricane Wind Storm Fury Harpie Lady Duelist Phoenix God Angel Love) You're just as vile and psychotic as the one we despise.

Serenity Wheeler: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Magic Master Fury Fairy Duelist Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Magic Master Fury Fairy Duelist Phoenix God Angel Love) But, something's off, he's not turning into a Heartless like the others.

Rebecca Hawkins: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Magic Master Fury Fairy Duelist Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Magic Master Fury Fairy Duelist Phoenix God Angel Love) Xehanort's power has been taking a huge nosedive since we'd been destroying the Dark Orbs the cursed jerks were infected with.

Vivian Wong: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Hurricane Wind Storm Nature Fury Ninja Duelist Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Hurricane Wind Storm Nature Fury Ninja Duelist Phoenix God Angel Love) But, either way, we've been waiting for this for a long time. You've got a lot to answer for, you psychopath.

Lincoln: And many more.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal

Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I shouldn't be so surprised to know this is the last trick of Xehanort before the final showdown that'll be his permanent undoing.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, before then, we'd better get rid of you first.

Lincoln, Moondancer, Mai Valentine, Serenity Wheeler, Rebecca Hawkins, Vivian Wong, and I went after the Yami Marik clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, reddish-pink energy, purple and yellow energy, pink energy, yellow and green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at the clone of Yami Marik and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at them as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Moondancer, Mai Valentine, Serenity Wheeler, Rebecca Hawkins, Vivian Wong, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the clone of Yami Marik even more madder than ever and he exploded even more with extreme rage.

Yami Marik Clone: You… ! You! I don't care how powerful all of you are, or that you're immortal and invincible, I will destroy you all if it's the last thing I ever do.

Sebastian Mendez: Oh, it is going to be the last thing you ever do.

Sebastian ran up to and grabbed the clone of Yami Marik and was choking him with such utter malice and madness.

Sebastian Mendez: (Demonic Voice) Time to die!

Lincoln knew this had to end: the clone of Yami Marik was already struggling to fight back against someone who had utter malice and madness and was absolutely murderous towards bastards like him, he charged out with incredible superhuman speed, and Sebastian turned as he glared at Lincoln and snarled. Then… !

POW! SHEEN!

LINCOLN PUNCHED SEBASTIAN HARD IN THE STOMACH AND FORCED OFF THE CLONE OF YAMI MARIK WHO WOUND UP GETTING CUT DOWN BY LINCOLN AND HE EXPLODED IN A VORTEX OF RAINBOW FIRE AND HIS SPIRIT WAS SENT TO THE BLACK ABYSS FOR GOOD! GOOD RIDDANCE!

Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, jewelry, eleven massive and long wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpacks, Third Eyes, Longer reddish-pink tail and eleven massive and long wolf tails, large gold halos with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind their heads, twelve large planets orbiting around their legs, smaller planets orbiting around their fingers, and massive angel wings and medium angel wings of Moondancer, Mai Valentine, Serenity Wheeler, Rebecca Hawkins, and Vivian Wong are permanent.

Nico: Whoa! Lincoln, that was one awesome finisher!

Eli: No fooling, that clone of Yami Marik exploded in a vortex of rainbow fire after he cut him down after punching Sebastian in the stomach and forced him off.

Me: You said it. (Thinking) I just know Sebastian's going to try and swipe the detonator from Lori and trigger it on Nico, we better restrain him before he does so.

Lincoln: (Thinking) I was just thinking the same thing, J.D.

Nico: (Thinking) Same here. But, we better keep it a secret, can't have that monster knowing about it. (Out Loud) So, Lincoln, you going to introduce us?

Lincoln: Sure. Everyone, this is Hor-El Krypton, Keyblade Knight of Krypton, she's my Guardian Angel from Krypton and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Krypton, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and she's a powerful force of good and she has ALL of Superman's powers and more and she is intensely powerful and she's immune to Kryptonite. She is the Keyblade Knight of Krypton, and she's the younger sister of Kal-El A.K.A. Superman, and she got along with all of her older brother's friends. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of Kryptonians, and she's an amazing crimefighter like Superman. Her Earth name is Hayley Kent, but her Krypton name is Hor-El, and she hates Lynn with a vengeance.

Me: Lynn tried to hurt Lincoln, but she wound up getting frozen in ice by Hor-El's ice breath.

Nico: Cold justice, nice.

Lincoln: The second girl is Cali Colu, Keyblade Knight of Colu, she's my Guardian Angel from Colu and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Colu, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and she's a powerful force of good and she is as smart as Brainiac times 100,000. She is the

Keyblade Knight of Colu, and she's as powerful as Brainiac times 10,000,000. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of the race of Colu, and she hates Lisa with a vengeance.

Nico: Let me guess, she compared her to Brainiac?

Lincoln: You guessed it.

Me: We had to restrain her before she got too wild.

Lincoln: For the third girl, we know the story about the Lightsworn, but legends say there is an Avatar that is home to all the powers of the Lightsworn, and that person is Neria Lightsworn, Avatar of The Lightsworn, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and a close powerful friend of Kira Gutierrez, Hayley Gutierrez, Natalie Gutierrez, Joan Gutierrez, Naomi Gutierrez, Luna Gutierrez, Gina Gutierrez, Reggie Gutierrez, Janet Gutierrez, Celeste Gutierrez, Tammy Gutierrez, Violet Gutierrez, and Rachel Gutierrez, and she is the strongest out of all of the Lightsworn Monsters. The Lightsworn view her as the all-powerful god of The Lightsworn and she's a mighty force of light. She came to Royal Woods and she met me and not only did she fall in love with me, but she swore to protect me with all her might, and she also heard of what Kira and her sisters who were not only born with light powers, but they also Gene-Slammed themselves into The Lightsworn Monsters on purpose to help me out, and were also chosen to be their champions. I made her a powerful light rapier, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and as a result, I promised that when I came of age, I'll marry her along with the rest of my harem, and she loathes and despises Flip with a vengeance.

Neria Lightsworn: And I heard of what you did in gathering an angry mob on that mutant yesterday, Lincoln, that was really impressive.

Me: Now, that mutant's a forgotten memory.

Lincoln: Now, for the fourth girl, you're going to be in for a shock, this is Melanie Mertens, Keyblade Knight of The Land of Ooo, she's my Guardian Angel from the Land of Ooo and a powerful warrior of love and honor. After the nuclear holocaust destroyed much of the human race, she was frozen in crystal and laid dormant for over 1,000 years. But, then, after the events of the Elemental Crisis, she was released from her crystal slumber. However, after the world was reverted back, she got imbued with the powers of Candy, Slime, Fire and Ice times 500,000,000 and even gained rainbow Angel Wings. And here's the ultimate shocker: she's also the biological elder sister of Finn Mertens and she hates the Lich and all of Finn's enemies with a vengeance. But, she's also very good friends with the Princesses and strongly supports Finn and Flame Princess being a couple regardless of her instability, and she also doesn't like her father the Flame King, and she also hates ALL of my enemies with a vengeance!

WE GASPED!

Nico: What the?! You're Finn's biological elder sister?!

Finn: Hey, what's with the. (Sees Melanie) M-Melanie?

Melanie Mertins: Finn?

Finn and Melanie hugged each other.

Finn: Mel, is what Lincoln said true?

Melanie Mertins: It is.

Jake: Looks like you've got 1,000 years of catching up to do.

Lincoln: And then some. And the fifth girl is Maria Ying Xiao, Ambassador of The Eight Demon Sorcerers and Descendant of En

Ying Xiao, she's my Guardian Angel from China and the eldest of nine sisters as her eight sisters happen to be separate Ambassadors of the Eight Demon Sorcerers, and she's also a very powerful master over the forces of light and dark chi and she was also born the eight powers of the Demon Sorcerers, Shendu, Dai Gui, Po Kong, Tso Lan, Hsi Wu, Bai Tza, and Tchang Zu, along with rainbow angel wings, and she also has full fledge mastery over the powers of Fire, Earth, Moon, Sky, Water, Mountain, Thunder and Wind. Plus, she's the descendant of En Ying Xiao, the first Elemental Maiden from 3,000 years ago during the Shang Dynasty in China, and like Qin and her ancestor, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, she's also the master of the Atavism of The Elemental Maiden and she also has mastery of all the powers of the creatures of the elements and the Elemental Forces themselves: The Fires of The Phoenix, The Waters of The Mermaid, The Lightning of The Thunderbird, The Winds of The Sylph, The Earth of The Golem, The Light of The Fairies, and The Darkness of The Shadow Wisps.

Qin: Whoa! That's really awesome!

Lincoln: She moved to Royal Woods from China and she met me, and it was love at first sight. She heard from me of what we did in defeating Shendu, Dai Gui, Po Kong, Tso Lan, Hsi Wu, and Tchang Zu and Girl Jordan redeemed Bai Tza, and she was amazed, and she began to teach me how to master the powers of Fire, Earth, Moon, Sky, Water, Mountain, Thunder, and Wind, and after I got stabbed by Lisa when she went ballistic, Maria punched Lisa hard in the face and she cut her hand and placed it on my wound on my chest and she let her blood to enter my body and I gained the same powers as her along with becoming a master of The Fires of The Phoenix, The Waters of The Mermaid, The Lightning of The Thunderbird, The Winds of The Sylph, The Earth of The Golem, The Light of The Fairies, and The Darkness of The Shadow Wisps, and I wound up getting tattoos of The Phoenix, Mermaid, Golem, Fairy, Thunderbird, and Shadow Wisp on the back of my left forearm. Take a look.

Lincoln showed the tattoos of The Phoenix, Mermaid, Golem, Fairy, Thunderbird, and Shadow Wisp on the back his left forearm.

Qin: Wow.

Lincoln: And I made her a light greatsword, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and as a result, when I come of age, I'll marry her along with the rest of my harem, and because of the incident, she hated Lisa with a passion.

Nico: And I remembered that incident all too well, it was a week after we took down Dark Lori and Dark Lola, Lori and Lola grabbed Lisa and pried her off and tied her up.

Me: Lisa got a severe punishment of getting grounded for a month due to it.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's so good to see you all again.

Maria Ying Xiao: You too, Lincoln, and whoa, you've really really grown into quite the man.

Lincoln then marked Hor-El Krypton, Cali Colu, Neria Lightsworn, Melanie Mertens, and Maria Ying Xiao by slowly biting them on the right trapezius and he fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Then, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hor-El Krypton, Cali Colu, Neria Lightsworn, Melanie Mertens, and Maria Ying Xiao with colored gems on the gold lightning bolt links with colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and six white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on their necks.

Hor-El Krypton, Cali Colu, Neria Lightsworn, Melanie Mertens, and Maria Ying Xiao saw them and they knew they became part of his harem and are among his many future wives, and they kissed him on his pecs and lips.

Nico: Lets get his cards.

Me: Already got them. Got them before we banished his ass to the Black Abyss.

I showed the deck he had.

Me: To quote Burt Gummer, Broke into The Wrong Goddamn City didn't you, you bastard!?

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: Nice!

Nico: Boy that was cool. But man J.D. you were REALLY PISSED with him. How did you learn about all the stuff he did?

Me: Yugi, Joey and Tea and Mai told me everything he did and how it really affected them. It REALLY pissed me off to the Nth degree. It's why I HATE him. Yami Marik doing all that really makes my BLOOD BOIL!

Qin: I don't blame you!

Nico: Nice job, Mega Celebi!

Mega Celebi: Thanks Nico! It was fun.

Lisa Simpson: Boy that was cool!

Poromon: Want a beer?

Mega Celebi: Oh no thanks. I don't drink.

Poromon: Okay.

Poliwag: (Does Puppy Eyes) Pwetty Pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Mega Celebi: Nice try pipsqueak but the puppy eyes don't work on me.

Poliwag: HEY! I drink milk!

Nico: Poliwag, she was just kidding.

Poliwag: Oh.

Zuzu: I still can't believe I'm in the ACTUAL Domino city.

Nico: I know.

Qin: It's an amazing place too.

Me: This was also where the legendary battles with Marik and the Battle City Finals took place too.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: Really amazing story.

Zuzu: It sure is.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: You did a good job against Marik, Zuzu.

Zuzu: That was awesome.

Lola: Yeah it was.

Zuzu: I just can't believe that Marik was that ruthless! He did all those terrible things to so many people like J.D. said?

Me: I'm not shitting you there Zuzu. What he did really makes me want too. (GROWLS)

POW!

I punched Nico in his face!

Me: (GASP) Oh my god! Sorry Nico!

Nico: OUCH!

Me: Oh man! Sorry guys. I'm just pissed about Marik. Also we have Xehanort to face today so I'm also pissed off about him too.

Laney: I don't blame you J.D.

Qin: Yeah he really pissed you all off since uhh… when exactly?

Me: I think it was 2018 or 17 but I'm not sure.

Zuzu: I can tell that he did a lot of terrible things to you all.

Me: That's an understatement. But you did great against Marik.

Nico: You should be proud of yourself. Marik isn't a pushover.

Me: No he isn't. He used a Torture Device Deck.

Nico: Yeah.

Zuzu: GEEZ!

Zuzu: If there's anything I can do to help…

Nico: Help by staying with Yuya and the others. I already have an idea for backup should we need it

Zuzu: Okay. I will.

Lola: Okay.

Poromon: Can we have some of that pizza too?

Maria: Sure. I bought us extras just in case.

Poromon: YAY!

They got to eating.

Kisara: I just can't believe that Marik did all that to you.

Joey Wheeler: Yeah he did a number on us.

Tristan: What he did landed most of us in the hospital and on death's door.

Serenity Wheeler: I was there when it happened. It was awful.

Me: Wait Serenity didn't you have an eye operation before the Battle City tournament began?

Serenity Wheeler: I sure did.

Nico: Yeah I remember that.

Joey Wheeler: That was a tough time for me and Serenity.

Lola: But at least you made it through.

Serenity Wheeler: I had a friend in the hospital tell me what was going on as my eyes were healing.

Me: Wow.

Poromon: Speaking of which. Later, the four of us are gonna visit someone.

Nico: Okay. Who is it?

Poromon: Someone who is having problems.

Me: Okay.

Nico: OUCH! GEEZ! J.D. did you have to hit me so hard!?

Me: I said sorry Nico. I didn't know it was that strong!

Nico: Wait. Could it be?

Me: I think we're going to ascend Nico. We'll find out.

Maria: What kind of problems?

Horsea: Maria, it's very serious. You'll have to find out later, okay?

Me: Must be serious.

Xenia: Yeah.

Horsea: It is.

Nico: Also, is it possible for there to be Fullbottles of us?

Me: Hmm. Now that you mention it… Sento what do you think?

Sento: It's definitely possible.

Nico: Sorry if it sounds like a stupid question.

Sento: No worries. But that is an awesome idea though.

Nico: Good.

Me: Eli if Yami Marik was really the spirit of a Tomb Keeper, what do you think Pharaoh would have done to him back then should his crimes come to light?

Eli: Father would have him executed for his crimes.

Nico: That is a good assumption.

Me: The punishment for murder back 5,000 years ago being mummified alive.

Nico: Any other punishments back then?

Me: Well Exile into the Sahara desert for one.

Nico: Ooh.

Me: Beheading too.

Lola: Yikes!

We then saw two men

Man 1: You got the stuff?

Man 2: Yeah I got it, where's the money, huh? I want to see the money!

Man 1: No, no, no, you don't see the money till I see the stuff!

Me: Wonder what they are after.

I went over.

Me: Hey you two! What stuff are you after huh? I would suggest you hand over the goods now!

The second man sighed and revealed a wire

Me: Oh you're wearing a wire.

I teleported and grabbed the first man.

Me: Okay you ignoramus lets see what you're hiding!

I grabbed the case he had.

I had him tied up with my octopus tentacles.

I opened the case and in it was a bunch of stuff. It was new ULTRAMAN LEGEND ITEMS!

Me: Whoa look at this guys!

Nico: Whoa! Ultraman Legend Items!?

Me: Ultraman weapons imbued with the powers of the M.O.E.! Where did you get these!?

Man 1: I don't know. I was just delivering them!

Me: For who?

Man 1: I don't know!

Me: Ino?

Ino then went over and probed his mind and she found out that they were being given to Reggie Mandell.

Ino: He was going to give these to a man named Reggie Mandell!

Me: Reggie Mandell? Hey Ollie, isn't he one of your enemies?

Green Arrow: Yep. But he's a pushover

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up his info.

---

Reggie Mandell is a crime boss and an enemy of Green Arrow. He is the second person on the left side of the Green Arrow comic book since that is the only known image of him.

Reggie Mandell is the leader of a criminal organization called the Warhogs. In the sixth issue of the second volume in the Green Arrow comics, Reggie arrived in Seattle where his associate Kebo was running things for him. Business was booming, with recruitment, drugs, prostitution, and protection all doing well. Reggie provided his people with cocaine, but he abstained because it gave him an edge over them.

Suddenly, an arrow shoots through the couch beside, and a surprised Reggie finds that Green Arrow had his bow trained on him. Oliver revealed that Kebo has been drawing negative attention to the Warhogs by coordinating the recent attacks against homosexuals. Oliver added that Kebo had a personal vendetta against homosexuals because he was twice a victim of gang rape while in prison. Despite this, Reggie stated that Oliver won't have earned the right to be heard until he himself went through the Warhogs' initiation process.

Oliver agreed, taking a heavy beating, and eventually having to drag himself to the end of the line. While successful, he was badly hurt. When asked what he wanted, Oliver explained that it was only a matter of time before the police follow the same trail he did to find Kebo. With the pressure on, a desperate Kebo revealed that he developed AIDS as a result of his rape, which he felt justified the murder of homosexuals. Reggie killed Kebo and claimed that the Warhogs take care of their own. Before leaving, Oliver stated that he ws going to make himself a problem for the Warhogs in Seattle.

Me: WHOA! The Warhogs gang. I remember them.

Green Arrow: Yeah but like I said. He's a pushover.

Me: He must not be worth our time.

Nico: We'll deal with him in the future

Eli: But he has Ultraman Orb Orbcalibur Swords imbued with the powers of the M.O.E Members in here. Must've been trying to sell them onto the black market.

Me: Maybe.

The cops came and we arrested him.

Me: That's it for him. But you know these could be very useful.

Qin: I agree. It'll be cool to see what they can do.

Me: Yeah.

Ophelia Orb: Now we all have Orbcalibur swords. This will be awesome.

Nico: Yep. It'll be interesting to see.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: That is an awesome bonus to this rescue.

Lola: Now we have not just legend items of the Kamen Riders and Power Rangers and Super Sentai teams.

Lana: But now we have Ultraman legend items.

Lynn: It's going to be cool showing these to the Orb Team.

Nico: We'll have to wait and see

Luan: Yeah and they are next after my missions are done.

Zuzu: They must be amazing.

Me: They are Zuzu. Ultraman Orb is 2016's series and they were made to commemorate 50 years of Ultraman.

Zuzu: Wow! That is amazing.

Me: It sure is. Ultraman has been for over 57 years now.

Nico: Wow.

Kit Taylor: Wow! That's 5 years longer than Kamen Rider in Japan.

Me: Yeah I know.

Ben: Way Big is based off of them.

Me: That is true. Toku'Stars do look like Ultraman. Which is real cool.

Xenia: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah that is awesome.

Me: Yeah it sure is. I have a feeling there's many more of these Ultraman Legend Items out there.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Well we'll find them. Now for the next part of our rescue.

Qin: The Anothers.

Me: Yep.

Eli: (CONCENTRATES) Whoa! We got Lorelai, Thunderclap, Garudostorm, The Monolith Monsters, Mantis Malgam and

Gynakamakil.

Qin: Wow!

Lola: This will be interesting.

Camie: Yeah. So Mai Valentine & Harpie Lady, Rio Kastle & Number 21: Frozen Lady Justice, Vivian Wong & Lady Ninja Yae, Kisara & Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Teana & Dark Magician Girl and Zuzu & Sonata the Melodius Diva are up.

Me: Bingo.

Lola: Wow.

Eli: And I sense that the anothers minus Lorelai are 1 person.

Me: Neat.

Eli: Yep.

Qin: But wait now that Yami Marik is dead, what will become of the Rare Hunters?

Me: Well now they are pretty much lost sheep. Without a leader they have no one to lead them. But most of them are dead. We'll worry about them later though.

Nico: Okay. And there they are!

We saw Another Thunderclap, Garudostorm, The Monolith Monsters, Mantis Malgam and Gynakamakil.

Qin: WHOA!

Me: This will be good.

Lana: Yeah!

Another Thunderclap: It sure will.

Nico: (GASP) That voice!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with orange hair, blue eyes, orange clothes, brown angel wings and had Brachiomon on her forehead and skirt and had an earth sword.

Nico: Brianna Brachio!

Brianna Brachio: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Me: Can you tell us more about yourself?

Brianna Brachio: I sure can. I'm a Paleontologist and I specialize in the study of the Tendaguru Formation.

Me: That's one of the most famous dinosaur graveyards in all of Africa.

Brianna Brachio: Yep. Me and Nico unearthed lots of new dinosaurs there.

Camie: Wow!

Nico: Yeah that was fun.

Me: Yeah. By the way is the Another Lorelai friendly or hostile?

Brianna Brachio: Friendly and hostile at the same time. She has a very powerful and dangerous power.

Me: WHOA! This will be interesting to see.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: That was awesome!

Maria: And now, we wait.

Me: Yep. Whoa we don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER LORELAI!

Nico: Another Lorelai!

Eli: I'm sensing lots of anger and rage.

Another Lorelai: And it's because I am hating everything!

Me: (GASP) That voice! Katniss Khorne!?

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair, red eyes, red clothes, fire angel wings and had the emblem of Khorne the Chaos God of Rage on her skirt, arm, shirt and in the middle of her forehead and had a Hellblade sword in her hand.

Katniss Khorne: It's good to see you J.D. Hope you got any bad guys later on for me to splatter their blood and guts all over and rip their intestines out.

Me: Oh there will be plenty of bloodshed later. Katniss is the Avatar and Embodiment of Khorne, the Chaos God of Rage and she is one girl you should NEVER Piss off.

Nico: Why?

Me: Because she killed and mercilessly slaughtered and butchered an entire factory full of methamphetimine makers and mobsters running it and dismembered all of them alive. She's that merciless.

Nico: (GULPS)

Me: And she is a master of the songs of fire.

Nico: Nice.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Katniss Khorne: No he didn't because he was scared of me.

Me: The powers of the Chaos Gods are something never to be trifled with.

Hunter: (German Accent) Ja they sure are.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

Nico: Lets get it on.

We faced the Another Lorelai!

Nico: (Gets out Lorelai's ridewatch) This is a song that packs a punch.

May: (Gets out Garudostorm's ridewatch) This lion is ready for you.

Maria: (Gets out Mantis Malgam's ridewatch) This mantis will strike.

Rio Kastle: (Gets out Thunderclap's ridewatch) I strike with lightning.

They used the powers of Lorelai, Thunderclap, Garudostorm, The Monolith Monsters, Mantis Malgam and Gynakamakil and blasted the another.

Then Melissa Bergman, Evil Galaxy Man, Hanako, Jack Frost (Marvel), Evil Crystal Man and Velvet Vick then came.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Nice team Melissa!

Melissa Bergman: Thanks Nico. This is gonna be fun.

Nico: Is that Velvet Vick?

Velvet Vick: Groovy-o daddyo.

Francesca: Yeah it sure is. Grandpa Eustace loves him and his music. We found a record of his music and he was trapped inside that record somehow.

Nico: That is amazing.

Me: Wow! That is something.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Lets see. Lets see what this can do. LORD DRAKKON ORBCALIBUR!

I spun my Orbcalibur and it formed a green energy blade and I fired waves of green energy and blasted the Another!

Me: COOL!

Xenia: Wow! That is cool!

Nico: NICE!

Me: Yeah!

?: I'll say!

Piximon came!

Me: Whoa Pixiemon!

Maria: Aww that one is so cute!

Piximon: (In a girls voice) I know. I sure look cute.

Nico: Penny Pixie! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair, pink eyes, pink clothes and had pink butterfly wings and had Piximon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had a spear of nature.

Penny Pixie: Awesome to see you Nico. I got this. (Echoing) PIT BOMB!

She fired a ball of energy and it hit the Another and obliterated it and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Nice job!

Penny Pixie: Thanks. That was awesome.

Me: It sure was.

Rio Kastle: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Penny Pixie: I sure do. When me and Nico were at my Fairy Kingdom and we defended it from pixies that sounded like Ben Stein.

Me: You mean the Pixies of Pixie Land? That is amazing.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: That is funny too. They all sounded so much like famous actor and Economic Commentator Ben Stein.

Penny Pixie: Yeah they sure did.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Penny hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Penny Pixie: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms.

Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Mai Valentine, Rio Kastle, Kisara, and Teana are heading to Metropolis, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the fifteen girls here, but we're going to take down Last Sun, an antagonist in DC Comics and an evil counterpart to Superman made by The Batman Who Laughs.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Metropolis, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the fifteen girls here, but we're going to take down Last Sun, an antagonist in DC Comics and an evil counterpart to Superman made by The Batman Who Laughs.

Nico: I've heard of him, he is an evil counterpart to Superman made by The Batman Who Laughs. Supposedly, when this version of Kal-

El's home planet blew up, his ship got lost and ended up flying through a thousand suns, which corrupted him into an energy-draining monster.

Me: Like a pyrokinetic version of Parasite.

Lincoln: Of course, I'm not going to let him get out of this alive, I'm going to drain him of all his energy and suck out all his powers and abilities and make them mine and throw him in The Masters of Evil's prison.

Mai Valentine: A perfect fate for someone like him, now we better get going and find him.

(CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS)

Suddenly, we saw a gorilla made of red flame pass through the skies.

Lincoln: The gorilla made of red flames, she's here.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair with red streaks and red headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she has on a necklace with a red gem pendant, she's dressed in a sleeveless crimson red crop top, crimson red bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, light blue stockings, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, red fire, red flames, gorillas, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Gorilla, holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and red pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the fifteen girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Bedelia Honghuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Gorilla.

Bedelia Honghuo: That's right, and I got the girls away from that pyrokinetic energy sucking parasite.

?: You ruined my feast!

We then saw our target, Last Sun, and he was speeding towards us in rage.

Sylvester: Well, we better take care of that parasite at once.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: And then, I can drain him of his energy and suck out all his powers and abilities and make them my own, let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf

Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander Knight and Brawler-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-

Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog

Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Mai Valentine and her team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Last Sun, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln grabbed him by the neck and he began draining Last Sun dry of all the energy he drained from his victims and he also sucked out Last Sun's Energy draining, Superhuman strength, Superhuman durability, Superhuman speed, Superhuman reflexes, Invulnerability, Pyrokinesis, and Flight, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, Last Sun was literally drained and depowered to the point of not being able to do anything, and he threw him into a portal that led to his new cell inside the Master of Evil's Prison. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Enjoy eternity in The Masters of Evil's prison, you parasite. (To Bedelia Honghuo) And it's so good to see you again, Bedelia.

Bedelia Honghuo: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Bedelia Honghuo perched her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and she lifted herself up to Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach. When Bedelia Honghuo were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Bedelia Honghuo: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Bedelia Honghuo and hugged her, and Bedelia Honghuo is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and even more massive white angel wings and larger medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Bedelia Honghuo: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 9'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and ten-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard ten-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Arpina Huoqiang: And so do we, this is Bedelia Honghuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Gorilla, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of red fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Gorilla, along with having red angel wings along with having intense red fire powers. She's known as The Courageous Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, and she's considered the bravest of the group and she charges into a fight and beats the morons up. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of red fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Bedelia hates Chandler with a blazing passion, because of him being a coward and a bastard to everyone in his path and she despised him badly for trying to kill Lincoln, and in one incident, she and Lincoln exposed that bastard's plan to kill Lincoln again and kill everyone in the school and blow it up, and after he was exposed, he was then beaten up by Bedelia and tossed into a police car that took him to prison for a month.

Me: I was really impressed by her courage when she took Chandler down.

Nico: For her to take down the worst of the worst, she really is brave and courageous.

Lincoln: Yep, and she's always the first to charge out into battle, and now that you're here, Bedelia.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Bedelia Honghuo's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Bedelia Honghuo: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Bedelia Honghuo with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Bedelia Honghuo: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Bedelia Honghuo.

Bedelia Honghuo had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Bedelia Honghuo's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, and with her hands still on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Bedelia Honghuo had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was pounding like a drum. Then, we went up to the fifteen girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The fifteen girls are Himari Aozora and Mitsuki Hoshikawa from Himitsu no AiPri, Akira Shinonome, Reimi Kuga, Nadeshiko Hoshi, and Shizuru Chikura from Shuumatsu Train Doko e Iku?, Otoha from Eversoul, and Charles Richelieu, Leina de Medeshis, Maiko Kawasaki, Mayu Minami, Miyabi Fujikura, Sarah Tefal, Wakasa Tanegashima, and Yuuna de Medicis from Gun Knight Cutie Bullet.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Himari Aozora and Mitsuki Hoshikawa from Himitsu no AiPri, Akira Shinonome, Reimi Kuga, Nadeshiko Hoshi, and Shizuru Chikura from Shuumatsu Train Doko e Iku?, Otoha from Eversoul, and Charles Richelieu, Leina de Medeshis, Maiko Kawasaki, Mayu Minami, Miyabi Fujikura, Sarah Tefal, Wakasa Tanegashima, and Yuuna de Medicis from Gun Knight Cutie Bullet.

Nicole: Thank God Bedelia got them away from that energy draining pyrokinetic parasite.

Lincoln: She sure did. Are you girls okay?

Himari Aozora: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Himari Aozora and the other fourteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Last Sun, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 9'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, ten-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his

hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable

Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his arms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice,

Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links and jade beads from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armor on the joints and gold finger dragon claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Himari Aozora: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made fourteen clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Himari Aozora: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, fifteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Himari Aozora, Mitsuki Hoshikawa, Akira Shinonome, Reimi Kuga, Nadeshiko Hoshi, Shizuru Chikura, Otoha, Charles Richelieu, Leina de Medeshis, Maiko Kawasaki, Mayu Minami, Miyabi Fujikura, Sarah Tefal, Wakasa Tanegashima, and Yuuna de Medicis with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the enemy we went after was Last Sun, an antagonist in DC Comics and an evil counterpart to Superman made by The Batman Who Laughs.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating that monster down and Lincoln grabbing him by the neck and draining him of his energy and the energy he'd drained from his victims in the past along with sucking out his Energy draining, Superhuman strength, Superhuman durability, Superhuman speed, Superhuman reflexes, Invulnerability, Pyrokinesis, and Flight and made them his own and threw him into the Masters of Evil's prison, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Bedelia Honghuo have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: My God, you guys survived a fight against Last Sun, he was one dangerous energy draining parasite.

Lincoln: He sure was, but I used my own energy draining power against him and drained him of his energy and sucked out his powers and abilities and made them my own.

Nico: Now, he'll be closely monitored by Vypra.

Me: And make sure he never tries to break out.

Here's the second scene

After Lincoln and all of us beat Last Sun down and Lincoln sucked out his energy and powers and abilities and threw him in The Masters of Evil's HQ, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Bedelia Honghuo saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Bedelia Honghuo: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 9'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his ten-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Bedelia, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and larger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Bedelia Honghuo: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Bedelia Honghuo: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Panda Faye Ling: Now, I've got a memory that Bedelia had with Lincoln while he was training with her, and it led to Chandler getting beaten to a pulp by Lincoln.

Panda Faye Ling put up a video on the big screen, and it showed Bedelia Honghuo training with Lincoln at the gym, Bedelia Honghuo was in a crimson red sports bra, crimson red shorts, and red knee-high boots, and Lincoln was only in crimson red gym shorts and he also had on black knee-high boots, and they were sparring with one another which ended with Lincoln taking her down with a leg sweep causing her to lose her balance and land on the mat, and he pinned her down. He got off, and he helped her up, and they really worked up a sweat.

Past Bedelia Honghuo: Phew, that was one intense sparring. You've really been improving a lot and practicing on the side without letting that sewage slop finding out, Lincoln.

Past Lincoln: Thanks, Bedelia. But, I don't know how long it'll be before Chandler finds out.

?: YOU ARE ALL GOING TO DIE FOR THIS, LOUD!

Suddenly, the alarm sounded and the rest of The Guardian Angels came, and to their disgust, Chandler showed up along with Artie and Trent to kill Lincoln and his Guardian Angels.

Past Anna Anyanova: Again, Sewage Slop?! That's it, I'm gonna beat you three down and throw you into a cesspool!

Past Lincoln: No, Anna, I'm taking then down.

Lincoln flew out to the roof of the gym, and he proceeded to trash Chandler, Artie, and Trent with his martial arts moves as he punched and kicked them all over the place. Chandler, Artie, and Trent let out another loud yell and ran at Lincoln with a knife, but he dodged them and punched them in the stomach and they fell down like a ton of bricks. Then, he grabbed them and threw them into the air as they were sent flying into a prison cell in the Royal Woods Police Department.

Past Bedelia Honghuo: That was really impressive, Lincoln! You swooped in and took that pile of sewage and his asshole friends down hard, you were like a fierce tiger, and that heartless asshole stood no chance.

Past Lincoln: He unfortunately made me even stronger, and that really led to him and his minions getting a nasty dose of karma.

Then, Lincoln wrapped his massive muscular arms around Bedelia Honghuo and he leaned his head down to her face and they kissed as the video ended.

Nico: Whoa! That was really awesome, Lincoln!

Nicole: I still remembered that incident all too well, but Chandler, Artie, and Trent was basically asking for trouble.

Luna: It found her big time, and Anna was that mad at him, she wanted to end them for good. Lincoln stopped her from doing so, but Chandler, Artie, and Trent were already on permanent thin ice with her and all of the Guardian Angels who hated them.

Anna Anyanova: This was the very thing many of us Guardian Angels swore to do if he dared to go after Linky one more time.

Lynn Sr.: We knew Chandler, Artie, and Trent were at it again when Lincoln sent them flying to the police, we saw the stink lines coming off of them.

Me: It was still disgusting to this very day.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Janet Smith, Simulator Shirley Lane, Simulator Cath Ronary, and Simulator Bunny Higgins are heading to Aquatic Ruin Zone.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 9'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Janet Smith, Simulator Shirley Lane, Simulator Cath Ronary, and Simulator Bunny Higgins are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters and Zoey Tsukino made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them. Plus, we found out Simulator Janet Smith, Simulator Shirley Lane, Simulator Cath Ronary, and Simulator Bunny Higgins all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that more muscle-bound thugs are coming.

Simulator Janet Smith: Wow, so this is Aquatic Ruin Zone. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Janet, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Janet Smith, Simulator Shirley Lane, Simulator Cath Ronary, and Simulator Bunny Higgins dived into the water and they had a fun time swimming in the ocean and they saw the marine life that lived there, then they went back to the beach and they had a fun game of volleyball, and Simulator Janet Smith, Simulator Shirley Lane, Simulator Cath Ronary, and Simulator Bunny Higgins got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you thugs!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Janet Smith, Simulator Shirley Lane, Simulator Cath Ronary, and Simulator Bunny Higgins and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Simulator Janet Smith, Simulator Shirley Lane, Simulator Cath Ronary, and Simulator Bunny Higgins placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Simulator Janet Smith, Simulator Shirley Lane, Simulator Cath Ronary, and Simulator Bunny Higgins and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Aquatic Ruin Zone, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Janet Smith, Simulator Shirley Lane, Simulator Cath Ronary, and Simulator Bunny Higgins on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Simulator Janet Smith, Simulator Shirley Lane, Simulator Cath Ronary, and Simulator Bunny Higgins are in your harem, Linky.

Simulator Janet Smith, Simulator Shirley Lane, Simulator Cath Ronary, and Simulator Bunny Higgins showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And those musclebound thugs had some nerve trying to kill them.

Serena Logan: They're just trying to make things worse.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Janet Smith, Simulator Shirley

Lane, Simulator Cath Ronary, and Simulator Bunny Higgins, they're going to get a nasty case of karma.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs that came out to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates.

Maria: Too bad Flip's kicked the bucket, now I can't give him the finger anymore.

Nico: You know we made a clone of that mutant.

Lincoln: He's right, along with clones of Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Dark Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Margie, and Brad Uppercrust III to join Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, NO MA'AM, and Mindy who are still imprisoned at Lynn's Table.

Eli: That's right.

Maria: Oh right, I forgot. Well, let 'em have it.

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in the Flip clone's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, the Flip clone's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

The Flip clone farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: Even though Flip's gone, I can still do that to his clone.

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: And you're right, you can still do that to his clone, but don't forget to do that to the other jerks.

Nico: Connor's right, we still got the clones of Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Dark Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Margie, Brad Uppercrust III, along with Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, NO MA'AM, Mandy, and Mindy who didn't get cursed to get that treatment.

Me: And it won't be long before we catch The Wet Bandits and throw them back in Lynn's Table and give Margie The Black Abyss.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: It's Snow Kingdom for Round 2.

Me: Ooh better bundle up for that one.

Zoe Orimoto: Me and Skyla will go.

Skyla: Yeah this will be cool.

Lola: Go get them.

Nico: Lets go then.

They got on their parkas and went in and the simulator activated and they were at SNOW KINGDOM!

Skyla: Wow this is amazing.

Zoe: Boy it sure is cold.

Nico: I know.

Nicole: You guys are going to love the next bad guy for this one.

Nico: I guess no more bosses these next 2 levels.

Nicole: Nope.

Nico: Who are the bad guys?

Nicole: They're at the place where you battled Rango before.

Nico: Lets go then.

They were off.

Zoe: It's cold out here!

Nico: Well it's the Snow Kingdom. What did you expect.

Zoe: Good point.

They got to the spot and they saw ROCKY & MUGSY!

Nico: Rocky and Mugsy!

They landed.

Nico: Well well if it isn't our resident gangsters.

Rocky: That's right and now we're going to blast you good.

Mugsy: Yeah we sure will!

He punched Mugsy in the stomach!

Rocky: Shaddap.

Nico pointed his blaster at them.

Nico: Lets find out which is better. Lasers or bullets.

Rocky: I prefer bullets.

ZAP!

Nico fired a laser blast and blasted Rocky's gun out of his hand.

Nico holstered his blaster.

Nico: You also cold out here?

Mugsy: Yeah it's cold!

POW!

Mugsy got socked in his face by Rocky.

Rocky: Shaddap!

Nico: He is cold you know.

Rocky: The only here that's gonna be cold is you when I let ya have it.

Nico: We'll see about that. And another thing? I don't die easily.

Rocky: We'll see about that!

Nico: Don't count on it.

Skyla: That's right.

Nico: And another thing you clods, I did not appreciate what you did to my friend Mandee back then.

Rocky: Well you are about to join her soon.

Nico: We'll see about that.

?: (ECHOING) HURRICANE GALE!

A massive tornado of wind blasted the 2 gangsters around in it.

Out came Kazemon and a girl with green hair and green eyes and green clothes and green wings and had a tiara with Jet Stingray on it.

Jenna Stingray: Jenna Stingray is here.

Zoe: Jenna! Wow!

Skyla: You're looking great!

Jenna Stingray: You too Zoe and Skyla. Been a while.

Kazemon: This is gonna be fun.

Nico: Iris Kaze? Wow.

Skyla: Lets get these two!

Zoe: EXECUTE! BEAST SPIRIT EVOLUTION!

She turned into ZEPHYRMON!

Zephyrmon: ZEPHYRMON!

She went at them and kicked them all over.

Nico: (gets out Lorelei and Another Ex Aid's Ridewatch) Time to sing with no continues!

He activated them and fired waves of energy and blasted the two.

Zephyrmon: (ECHOING) HURRICANE GALE!

She fired a massive blast of wind.

Skyla fired waves of wind and Jenna fired blasts of wind too.

Iris reverted back and was a girl with purple hair, purple eyes, pink clothes, purple butterfly wings and had Kazemon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and the Wind Spirit Kanji on her arm and had a wind sword.

Iris Kaze: I am the wind!

She fired waves of wind and blasted the two. They were down and tied up by Nico.

Nico: That did it!

They got 30 moons.

Nico: YEAH!

They high five!

Nico: How did you meet Zoe and Skyla?

Jenna Stingray: I met Zoe when she and I were in cooking class and we made an awesome Italian feast for the teachers.

Zoe: She's a great Italian chef.

Nico: Nice.

Jenna: And I met Skyla in flight camp and we did all kinds of airplane moves.

Nico: Cool.

Jenna: Yeah good times.

Zoe: Iris do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Iris Kaze: I sure do. When me and Nico found this city floating high in the clouds and we found this sword for me. It was called the Sword of The Wind Elementals.

Nico: Yep. That was fun.

Nico and Iris hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Iris Kaze: Same here.

Nico: Would you two like to join us?

Jenna: We would be honored.

They left and we cheered for them.

---

We were walking to the hospital.

Alicia Lantera: Where are we going again?

Poromon: To the hospital.

Me: Why? Is there someone that needs help?

Poromon: Yeah you could say that.

We arrived and went in.

We then saw a kid with blond hair and blue eyes and she was in a wheelchair.

Girl: Hey guys!

Poromon: Hey Alicia!

They hopped into her lap.

Scratch: Who is this?

Poliwag: This is Alicia Morgenson.

Me: Pleasure to meet you Alicia.

Alicia Morgenson: Same here and it's an honor to meet you all.

Me: You too.

Full Tilt: Oh no. You're like Joe, aren't you?

Alicia Morgenson: Well actually I have Gangrenous Necrotizing Osteomyelitis.

Isabel: (GASP) You got what I have.

She went over.

Isabel: Alicia I completely understand what you are going through. I had the same disease myself.

She showed her scar on her back.

Alicia Morgenson: You have the same scar I do?

Isabel: Yes. I got this scar because of it. I had to have my entire spine replaced with an artificial one. I couldn't walk for a long time because of it. But it's how I got the power to find out the animal spirits.

Alicia Morgenson: Wow.

Poromon: But at least you're going to get better.

Alicia Morgenson: I know.

Brawn: Hey, even if you're in a wheelchair, you can still do amazing stuff

Alicia Morgenson: That is true. But Isabel I can see spirits of animals like you can.

Isabel: You're a shaman too. Wow. Alicia how would you like to be my student?

Alicia Morgenson: I would be honored Isabel.

Nico: That is awesome.

Later at the police stationo Tom was working.

Tom Lair heard a knock on the police station door.

Tom Lair: Wonder who that could be.

He opened the door to reveal Xehanort.

Xehanort: Mr. Lair.

Tom Lair: Xehanort?!

BAM!

Before he could react, Xehanort knocked him out with his metal hand.

Xehanort: Oh, rest assured I'm not going to kill you just yet. You'll be bait to draw out my true target.

UH OH!

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission and final showdown against Xehanort starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Lance Loud: Honestly, Lynnie, I'm still that surprised that Lincoln's attracted a ton of girls.

Lynn Sr.: Even Rita and I were stunned, and after hearing all of the trouble he's been through because of Chase Young's Dark Side turning Principal Huggins, Chandler, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into those monsters from years ago, they wanted to protect him and make them pay.

Rita: But, in the end, those Dark Sides finally got The Black Gates and they'd since healed and repaired things with Lincoln.

Sheila came in frantic!

Sheila: Guys, I just got word that Tom was kidnapped.

WE GASPED!

Irma: DADDY NO!

Nico: Oh fuck. I think I know who took him.

As if on cue, Xehanort's face appeared on the monitors.

WE GASPED AGAIN!

Nico: Xehanort!

Me: XEHANORT!

Xehanort: Lose someone important, Nico?

Nico: You son of a bitch. If you've hurt him-

Me: I WILL KILL YOU, YOU SON OF A FUCKING BITCH!

Xehanort: He's unharmed for now. If you want him, you'll go to where this all began. In the Keyblade Graveyard.

Me: OH WE'LL BE THERE YOU MOTHERFUCKER!

Noco: I'll be there with 5 of my friends!

Xehanort: (laughs) Bring as many friends as you like. It won't make a difference.

Me: Ha! Your arrogance will be your undoing! I've waited 7 years for this!

The transmission cut off.

Maria: Who are you bringing?

Nico: Um… I already decided on Sora, Mickey, Ven, and Roxas. Any idea for number 5?

Irma: I'll go too.

Me: Irma-

Irma: No, J.D. With all due respect, I don't care if you and Nico are going to transform. That was my father he kidnapped!

I looked at me as Nico shrugged helpessly.

Me: Okay then.

Nico: Fair enough.

Me: Also I'm going too. I started this battle with him and I'm going to finish it!

Nico: No J.D. you're not…

Me: Don't try to stop me Nico! I've started this all back in 2018 when we spread all those dark orbs all over the universe. It's time to end this once and for all! I'm going whether you like it or not! Xehanort is my responsibility and I'm going to make sure he dies!

Broccoli Guy: Well, if you go, who's gonna lead the rest of the team to follow you guys after the usual battles are done?

Nico: He's got a point.

Me: We'll have Shadow clones back.

Nico: Good idea.

Eli: That works.

Broccoli Guy: Okay.

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're in for one brutal-

Chill Bill: You know what, Lincoln? Sometimes, your premonitions have poor timing!

Me: We already got the memo. Xehanort is on the move.

Qin: And he's lost it too.

Me: He's finally fucking lost it! (LAUGHS)

Nico: Now, hold on, J.D., we shouldn't laugh. We'll do that after we finally give that fucker The Black Abyss forever, and when that happens, The Dark Orbs will finally vanish forever, and we'll be rid of him forever. Where's he at, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Scans show he's at The Keyblade Graveyard.

Carolina Keyblada: Where it all began long ago.

Me: Just like he said. And that's where it will all end for good.

Nico: Yeah! You got that right. Alright, everyone, let's go, the final battle has begun, and the time to slay Xehanort has finally come!

Lincoln: This nightmare began because of you, Xehanort, and now, your judgement day has finally arrived.

Nico: That's right! Okay you guys stay back and have the usual battles. We'll go and meet you all there when you're done.

Eli: Right!

Nico: When all of us get there, it'll be the biggest battle ever. Probably more bigger then the one against Thanos. I'm not promising a ride home, but if you guys are with me, me and J.D. could use you guys.

Eye Scream: If it's all the same to you, I can find my own ride home.

Nico: Okay.

Me: This is it guys! We fight to the death! The Final Battle. Him or us. All or nothing. The universe is now hanging in the balance. Failure is not an option. If we lose this we have no future!

Grave Clobber: Also, Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Datamon next.

Me: Good choice.

Qin: Be careful guys.

Me: We will.

Nico: J.D. I just want you to know that if we die today, then its been a truly great honor fighting alongside you

Me: Same here Nico.

Nico: LETS ROLL!

Swift Foot: Wait. Shouldn't we wait for the MOE members?

Grizzly: We're already here!

We saw the previous group.

Gearhead: It's obvious that me, Grizzly, Top, Abra Kadabra, Trapster, Swordsman, Batroc the Leaper, Shade, Ragdoll and Trumbipular are going with you guys. But what vehicles can I use?

Nico: Plenty of tanks and stuff.

Gearhead: Good.

Nico: Ready J.D.?

Me: Always. I've waited for this day for a long time.

Grizzly: Be careful guys.

Me: We will.

Nico: Lets roll!

We were off!

Camie: Good luck guys.

Eli: Be careful bro.

May: They'll be okay, right?

Top: Don't worry, May. You know your husband. He and the rest will be fine.

May: I know he will.

Abra Kadabra: Well, while waiting for the usual battles, we might as well get ready.

Qin: Right!

Xenia: Lets do it.

They got ready.

POOF!

Shadow clones of me and Nico appeared.

Clone me: Okay lets get ready.

Batroc: Hey, Poromon. Do you and the mascots want some beer? It might be the last time you'll get a chance to do so

Poromon: Might as well.

Xenia: Okay.

We got them some.

Everyone got weapons ready.

Trumbipular: I'm eating as much peanuts as I can!

Clone Nico: Good. You'll need it.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: This may be the final battle guys.

Eli: But we'll be ready for this.

Lola: Yeah! No way are we letting everything that we did go to waste!

Laney: Yeah! We came too far to stop now!

Varie: That is for sure!

Masker Mind: Shouldn't the members for the usual battles be here already?

Then Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Unicorn, Hsi Wu, Killer Shrike, Mummy, Shendu, Captain Cold, Cantwell and Wiggum came.

Nico Clone: Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Unicorn, Hsi Wu, Killer Shrike, Mummy, Shendu, Captain Cold, Cantwell and Wiggum.

Trap Jaw: Sorry we're late.

Clone of me: You made it just in time.

Trap Jaw: You guys just let Nico and the others go ahead of you guys?!

Lincoln: It was their decision.

Beast Man: One that might lead them into a trap!

Unicorn: I'm sorry, guys. But after the usual battles, we need to find them!

Qin: Yeah.

Hsi Wu: (to Maria) We heard you guys fought Yamji Marik.

Maria: We sure did and man did everyone go APESHIT on him! Mostly J.D.

Cantwell: (to Lisa Simpson) You should take care of that Mega Celebi.

Lisa Simpson: I will.

?: Good.

A figure came out and it was LOS DARK from the Gokaigers movie THE GHOST SHIP!

---

He lures various greedy individuals into the ghost ship in order to absorb their life force, building up enough life force to bring himself back to life. He pilots an imitation of GokaiOh, a fake GokaiOh (にせゴーカイオー Nise Gōkaiō) in order to lure the Gokaigers into his vessel. The five Gokaigers would be all he needed to fill up on life force. Once he's through he'd be alive once more and able to use the God Eye to conquer the universe. He throws the Gokaigers into a pocket dimension inside the ship to go up against an army of destroyed grunts who were previously allied to villains that past Super Sentai have battled. He intended for them to be trapped there forever while he drained their life force. However, Captain Marvelous makes it out alive, seemingly having left behind his crew. After a duel, Marvelous distracts Los Dark with an explosive Final Wave, in the cover of which he grabs the God Eye and uses its one wish to return the other Gokaigers to him, shattering forever Los Dark's dreams of using the Eye to conquer the universe. In revenge, Los Dark reveals once again the fake GokaiOh and battles the Gokaigers' GokaiOh.

After a lengthy duel which destroys his ship, he is destroyed by the Gokaigers when they summon Variblune, Pat Striker, Dragon Headder, MagiDragon and GekiTiger. With the Fake GokaiOh falling into the burning Ghost Ship, Los Dark is consumed and killed in the explosion

* * *

Eli: Los Dark! I remember you! You were to lure greedy people onto your ship and steal their life force and also use the God Eye to conquer the universe.

Los Dark: Good memory there Eli.

Eli: Thanks

Los Dark: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

Jake: It would've been nice to have fight an evil copy of our Megazord!

Eli: That would have been so cool!

Qin: It sure would!

Xenia: Yeah!

May: Lets get it on!

Camie: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

They got the battles underway!

We were flying.

Nico: Okay, J.D. Since you insisted on coming, I'm calling another person for backup.

Nico got out his phone and dialed a number.

Nico: Yeah, it's me. I need a favor from you.

Me: (In my head) I have a feeling it's going to be good.

We were almost there

---

## Sydney Burlington, Snake Man, Anko, Storm Shadow, Snake Eyes, Viper, Lady Hiss, Spike the Dragon, Michelangelo 2003, Dawn, Manaphy, Zoey, Ella, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Bone Chompy and Broccoli Guy VS Trap Jaw, Carnisoar, Barnyard Dawg, Henery Hawk, Hyde Tweety, Hyde Sylvester, Yosemite Sam, Elmer Fudd, Roulette, Zombie Chicken, Butch and Cassidy, Talking Burrito, and Evil Brownies - Nico's rescue in Battle City and battling a Clone of Yami Marik

---

Trap Jaw was first.

Trap Jaw (to Sydney): Nico's rescue was in Battle City. He battled a Clone of Yami Marik

Sydney: It was really awesome and epic. Zuzu had a great time there too.

Snake Man: She sure did and it was cool.

Mikey 2003: Yeah that was fun.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy no kidding! J.D. really let all hell loose on him.

Cozy Glow: Yeah he did all kinds of horrible crimes!

Hex: It was brutal!

Trap Jaw: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

Sydney turned into CRASHHOPPER!

Sydney: CRASHHOPPER!

She used the Core Medals for Trap Jaw, Two-Bad and Count Marzo and they fired waves of magic, lightning, stars, skulls, blood, bones and ghosts and smashed them down.

---

Nanette Allbright, Drill Man, Ground Man, Earth Man, Stone Man, Impact Man, Guts Man, Dust Man, Ryo, Francine Lorrington, Unikitty, Puppycorn, Azari Firedancer, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Chill Bill and Chompy VS Beast Man, Grizzaka, Mor'Du, Grizzly (Balto), Bear (Fox & The Hound), Crescent Grizzly, Avalanche Yeti, Zeru, Tinkerer, Anti Jorgen, Anti Tooth Fairy, and Heat Thing - Us Battling Another Lorelai, Thunderclap, Garudostorm, The Monolith Monsters, Mantis Malgam and Gynakamakil who are the gene-slammers of Brachiomon and the embodiment of Khorne from Warhammer 40,000

---

Beast Man was next.

Beast Man (to Nanette): Nico, Mai's tean, Lorelai's team, and the others did good Battling Another Lorelai, Thunderclap, Garudostorm, The Monolith Monsters, Mantis Malgam and Gynakamakil. They are the gene-slammers of Brachiomon and the embodiment of Khorne from Warhammer 40,000

Nanette: Yeah that was really cool there.

Drill Man: It sure was and it was fun.

Ryo: Yeah it sure was.

Fluttershy: That was a really fun adventure.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja everyone had fun.

Stealth Elf: They sure did.

Beast Man: That is cool! Lets do it!

Nanette turned into ULTIMATE WILDMUTT!

Nanette: ULTIMATE WILDMUTT!

She used the Core Medals for Beast Man, Two Bad and Whiplash and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and wood and smashed them down.

---

Sheila Castille, Dust Man, Junk Man, Ring Man, Jewel Man, Crystal Man, Metal Man, Magnet Man, Meilin, Selene Long, Nunnally, Nami, Brock, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Eye Five and Eye Scream VS Unicorn, Mantor, Evil Hornet Man, Gravity Beetle, Boomer Kuwagata, Sting Chameleon, Blast Hornet, Morph Moth, Capricorn Zodiarts, Big Bad Wolf (Super Mario Show), Raven the Split Personality Alicorn, Evil Ninja Storm Rangers, and Stone Head - Lincoln's rescue in Metropolis and they Destroyed the Last Sun

---

Unicorn was next.

Unicorn (to Sheila): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Metropolis. He Destroyed the Last Sun there

Sheila: He sure did and it was awesome.

Dust Man: Yeah that was cool.

Meilin: You got that right.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it was awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Whirlwind: Yeah it was!

Unicorn: Yeah. Lets do it!

Sheila turned in to ULTIMATE SPIDERMONKEY!

Sheila: ULTIMATE SPIDERMONKEY!

She used the core medals for Unicorn, Yost Living Laser and Yost Crimson Dynamo and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Rice Fitzgerald, Gravity Man, Galaxy Man, Star Man, Flash Man, Astro Man, Metal Man, Solar Man, Haruko Kamio, Misuzu Kamio, Chan Lee, Sailor Cosmos, Sailor Moon, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Gulper and Grave Clobber VS Killer Shrike, Mog, Blizzard Buffalo, Blizzard Wolffang, Crescent Grizzly, Storm Hawk, Chill Penguin, Flame Mammoth, Lanhua, Sugar Rush Trio, TTG Kitten, Dancing Rats, and Phantom Puppeteer - Snow Kingdom Round 2

---

Killer Shrike was next.

Killer Shrike (to Rice): Today was Snow Kingdom for Round 2. Who was fought there?

Rice: Mugsy and Rocky and it was cool.

Gravity Man: Yeah it sure was.

Haruko: Yeah and awesome too.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there too and it was fun.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it was fun.

Sunburn: I agree there.

Killer Shrike: Boy that is awesome. Lets do it!

Rice turned into CRABDOZER!

Rice: CRABDOZER!

She used the Core Medals for Killer Shrike, Shriek (Batman Beyond) and the Powerpunk Girls and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Maxxine Stennson, Stone Man, Drill Man, Guts Man, Bomb Man, Ground Man, Earth Man, Impact Man, Mokunai XI, Avian, Burstinatrix, Sparkman, Bubbleman, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Shield Shredder and Swift Foot VS Mummy, Crocovile, Wheel Gator, Gator Ghoul, Brutus & Nero, Lake Placid Crocodile, Killer Croc, Killer Croc (The Batman), Mummy of Ankh-ha, Komodo Dragons, Tahnok-Kal, Minotaur (Hero 108), and Chameleons (Hero 108) - The Mascots made a kid in a wheelchair happy

---

Mummy was next.

Mummy (to Maxxine): The Mascots made a kid in a wheelchair happy. Aww, that was sweet of them.

Maxxine: Yeah it sure was.

Stone Man: It sure was and we're proud of the mascots.

Mokunai XI: I agree and we're proud of the mascots for that too.

Rarity: They did a great deed darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah they sure did.

Gill Grunt: Yeah.

Mummy: That is cool. Lets do it!

Maxxine turned into Buglizard!

Maxxine: BUGLIZARD!

She used the Core Medals for Mummy, Mummy of Ankha and Mummy of King Scamses and they fired waves of energy, water, jewels and ice and smashed them down.

---

Kendra Armstrong, Charge Man, Junk Man, Turbo Man, Quick Man, Nitro Man, Flash Man, Shadow Man, Yost Spiderman, Sarah Tinsley, Heather Huffington, Vega Halinora, Camille Dace, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Masker Mind and Koichi VS Shendu, Fox Rinshi, Fox (Looney Tunes - Fox Terror), Barnyard Dawg, Henery Hawk, Daffy Duck, Elmer Fudd, Yosemite Sam, Evil Butane Man, Moltor, Lance (Balan Wonderworld), Despair Rantaro Amami, and Starfinger - That kid was happy to meet the mascots

---

Shendu the Demon Sorcerer of Fire was next.

Shendu (to Kendra): That kid was happy to meet the mascots. What was his name?

Kendra: Her name actually. Her name is Alicia Morgenson and coincidentally she suffered from the same disease that Isabel got which lead to her spine being replaced.

Charge Man: Yeah and she now has the same shaman like powers Isabel has and she is now going to be under Isabel's tutelage.

Yost Spiderman: Yeah that is amazing.

Shendu: Wow that is amazing that she and Isabel have so much in common and have the same powers now.

Applejack: Yeah that is amazing.

Apple Bloom: No kidding.

Flashwing: I agree.

Shendu: She's going to learn a lot after she gets better. Lets do it!

Kendra turned into Heatblast!

Kendra: HEATBLAST!

She used the core medals for Shendu, Evil Bai Tza and Evil Tso Lan and they fired waves of fire, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Georgina Montgomery, Napalm Man, Trinitro Man, Bomb Man, Commando Man, Search Man, Comet Woman, Fuse Man, Spyro, Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Natalie Kendall, Eleanor Collins, Sophia Presley, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Slobber Trap and Alternate Chrysalis VS Hsi Wu, Rantipede, Crimson Centipede, Megapede (Dungeons & Dragon), Magna Centipede, Pot Centipede, Elder Centipede, Voracious Centipede (Alice) Fenghuang, Slaughterjack, Barbos, Mandilok, and Moltar (Space Ghost) - XEHANORT KIDNAPPED IRMA'S DAD!?

---

Hsi Wu the Demon Sorcerer of the Sky was next.

Hsi Wu (to Georgina): XEHANORT KIDNAPPED IRMA'S DAD!? (growls) I knew he would try something like this!

Georgina: I had that same feeling too!

Napalm Man: He is pure evil too!

Spyro: Yeah no kidding!

Twilight Sparkle: What a heartless monster!

Starshine Sparkle: No kidding!

Hsi Wu: Yeah he sure is a heartless monster! Lets do it!

Georgina turned into Rocks!

Georgina: ROCKS!

She used the core medals for Hsi Wu, Evil Bai Tza and Evil Tso Lan and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

Qin, Crystal Man, Jewel Man, Ring Man, Metal Man, Junk Man, Dust Man, Bright Man, Vixen, Theo Martin, Lily Chillman, R.J., Dominic, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Volcana and Torch Man VS Captain Cold, Toady, Sir Raleigh, Muggshot, Mz. Ruby, Mask of Dark Earth, Don Octavio, General Tsao, Evil Blizzard Man, Mophead (Sailor Moon), Boba Fett, Praxina, and Mephisto - NOW IT'S TIME TO END XEHANORT ONCE AND FOR ALL!

---

Captain Cold was next.

Captain Cold (to Qin): NOW IT'S TIME TO END XEHANORT ONCE AND FOR ALL! After the battles are done, of course.

Qin: I agree there. I've waited for this day for a long time ever since I heard about everything and more.

Crystal Man: Yeah no kidding there.

Vixen: Yeah he had it coming!

Pinkie Pie: What a big time party pooper!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That is for sure.

Featherweight: I agree there.

Sprocket: Me too.

Captain Cold: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Qin turned into Ultimate Big Chill!

Qin: ULTIMATE BIG CHILL!

She used the Core Medals for Captain Cold, Lego Captain Cold and Superfriends Captain Cold and they fired waves of endothermic fire, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down

---

Lisa Simpson, Freeze Man, Chill Man, Freeze Man, Cold Man, Ice Man, Blizzard Man, Tundra Man, Chloe Terryington, Elita Karlsson, Gaia, Firebird Dragon, Monstrous Dragon, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Sideshow Bob and Jack Spicer VS Cantwell, Bai Lai, Fenghuang, Universe 666 Clockwerk, Grand Duke, Grand Duke's Minions, Storm Owl, Allomere, Quirrel, Kevin 11, Porcina, Old Man Old Man, and Glory - FOR SEVEN YEARS WE HAD TO BATTLE XEHANORT AND HIS EVIL DARK ORBS AND MORE

---

Cantwell was next.

Cantwell (to Lisa): EVER SINCE 2018, YOU GUYS HAD TO BATTLE XEHANORT AND HIS EVIL DARK ORBS AND MORE! Now, it's time to finish him and move onto more dangerous villains.

Lisa Simpson: That is for sure!

Freeze Man: Yeah time to end this madness once and for all.

Chloe Terryington: That is for sure.

Princess Luna: Yes there are more dangerous prey out there still.

Moondust: But we're ready for them too.

Snowdrop: Yeah we sure are.

Gari: Yep.

Blackout: Yeah.

Cantwell: I agree there. Lets do it!

Lisa turned into Chromastone!

Lisa Simpson: CHROMASTONE!

She used the Core Medals for Cantwell, Universe 666 Sideshow Bob and Chalmers and they fired waves of darkness and rainbows and smashed them down

---

Homer Simpson, Shade Man, Dark Man, Magic Man, Shadow Man, Search Man, Commando Man, Junk Man, Cuprosklodowskite, Lenny, Carl, Moe, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Notacon and Dash VS Wiggum, Carden, General Tsao, Captain LeFwee, El Jefe, Toothpick, The Grizz, Ms. Decibel, Proper Patrol, Flame Chomp, Live Action Sideways, Rip Van Fish, and Fireball Snake - Xehanort will never terrorize the universe again!

---

Wiggum was next.

Wiggum (to Homer): Xehanort will never terrorize the universe again! Good thing Nico and the others went ahead to fuck him up.

Homer: (LAUGHS) Yeah you got that right.

Shade Man: That is for sure.

Cuprosklodowskite: I agree there too.

Princess Celestia: Yeah no kidding.

King Solar: Xehanort is going to pay dearly for his crimes.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree too.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding too.

Spotlight: Yeah.

Wiggum: I know you guys will rip him to pieces. Lets do it!

Homer turned into ATOMIX!

Homer: ATOMIX!

He used the Core Medals for Wiggum, Toxic Horror and Radioactive Man and they fired waves of atomic energy and light and smashed them down.

## Super Megaforce Rangers, OOO Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Los Dark

Los Dark was next.

Los Dark: So the day has finally come.

Eli: It sure has.

Nunnally: Yeah.

Los Dark: Good. I hope you guys make him pay. Lets do it!

Eli teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Xehanort, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters along with Keyblades that'll really put the hurt on that megalomaniacal Keyblader of Darkness.

Eli teleported back with them.

Super Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

OOO Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Eli: Lets get him!

Troy: Super Megaforce Cannon!

They summoned the cannon and charged it up with their keys and locked it on target.

Eli: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they blasted Los Dark and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Eli: Los Dark you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

We were flying.

Nico: Okay, J.D. Since you insisted on coming, I'm calling another person for backup.

Nico got out his phone and dialed a number.

Nico: Yeah, it's me. I need a favor from you.

Me: (In my head) I have a feeling it's going to be good.

We were almost there

---

Ragdoll: Now that the usual battles are done, let's make the final preparations before we head out

Eli: Roger that.

Clone of me: The boss and Nico are at the Keyblade Graveyard.

Nico Clone: We haven't got a moment to lose.

Everyone got all their weapons. ALL THE Masters of Evil came.

Vypra: We're ready.

Dark Spicer: Lets go kick his ass!

Lord Drakkon: And make it hurt!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and a vision orb formed in our left hands, and we saw who the figure were in the vision: the figure is none other than Dul'Mephistos, better known as Mephisto, one of the main antagonists in the Diablo franchise, and he's coming to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Mephisto, one of the main antagonists in the Diablo franchise, and he's coming to destroy us.

Nicole: Not good, he needs to be destroyed here and now.

Avani Acadia: More than that, he's going to have his powers, strength, and abilities absorbed by Lincoln and banished forever to The Black Abyss.

Lincoln: Right, Avani.

Nico: A demon like him doesn't deserve to live any longer. Alright, team, let's go, the time to slay Xehanort has finally come, the battle that decides the fate of the universe begins now!

Lincoln: That Keyblader of Darkness will pay for everything he's done, and this time, he'll stay gone forever and remain a forgotten memory, and once we get done with Xehanort, you're next, Dul'Mephistos.

Avani Acadia: You've caused enough trouble to last an eternity, Dul'Mephistos, and you'll pay for everything you've done after we get rid of Xehanort.

Camie: Lets go!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us head out to The Keyblade Graveyard and finally slay Xehanort and make him pay for everything he's done, and once we got rid of that monster once and for all, Lincoln and Avani Acadia along with me are going to destroy Dul'Mephistos.

EVERYONE WAS OFF TO THE KEYBLADE GRAVEYARD!

---

With Nico and me…

We arrived at the Keyblade Graveyard.

Nico: The Keyblade Graveyard.

Me: Never thought we would be here again. Sure is different without all the Keyblades in the ground.

Nico: Yeah.

We then saw a bunch of heartless.

Mickey: Those must be the mutated Heartless.

Sora: They're not attacking us.

Ven: They're probably thinking their boss can kill us so there's no need to attack.

Roxas: Fine by me. Let's go straight to Xehanort.

Me: Right!

Me: Lets go!

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Heartless anyway.

---

Back with us.

Slobber Trap: Guys, wait. I see multiple Militia Tanks converging towards the Estate!

Xenia: Activating defense grid to maximum. Auto Guns online!

Xenia did so and the estate was blasting them and destroying them into nothing.

The Aligned Stunticons came.

Shade: The Aligned Stunticons!

Aligned Motormaster: We'll handle these punks! You guys get to the boss!

Shade: Thanks Motormaster!

They went to face them

Now they were off.

---

In the Keyblade Graveyard we saw Tom.

Irma: Dad!

Xehanort: See? Did I not say he was unharmed for now? (to everyone watching) People of Gotham Royal York, I know you are watching. And now, I will give you the truth. You have no saviors. No hope. And no Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Sora took this time to walk towards Tom and untie him while Xehanort was monologuing.

I teleported and kicked Xehanort in his face.

Me: You shut the fuck up you heartless douchebag! We are the real deal and everyone knows your just a big fat motherfucking LIAR!

Everyone in the city agreed with me!

He got up and went at me and I dodged his strikes. I kicked him and punched him in his face and stomach and unsheathed my sword and we clashed brutally.

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Everyone later arrived at the Keyblade Graveyard.

Torch Man: Fuck. You don't think those are the mutated Heartless, do you?

Eli: Yes they are!

Eli fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted them and killed them.

Xenia: And this!

She fired arrows and blasted them.

Qin and Varie fired energy and blasted them.

They saw explosions up ahead.

Nicole: That's them. Lets go!

Swordsman: Time to slice and dice these Heartless assholes!

SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

NUMEROUS MUTATED HEARTLESS WERE KILLED ALL OVER!

Qin: Awesome!

Camie: Take that!

Back with the battle with Xehanort…

Sparks flew all over and I kicked him and slashed him on his chest.

Me: That was for starters.

I teleported and fired an energy blast and he fired an energy blast and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Tom, are you ok?

Tom Lair: Aside from a few bumps on the head, I'll be okay.

Nico: In case we die here, I need you to do something.

Tom Lair: Just name it.

Nico: (smiles) Watch over them, Tom. Watch over them all. You've been a good friend. The best I could ever ask for. You were there since the beginning. And now? You get to see how it all ends.

Tom Lair: I will Nico. I will.

I fired numerous blasts and they hit Xehanort and exploded all over!

BOOM BOOM BOOM KRABBOOOOOOMMM
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

I fired lasers and blasted him all over!

KRABBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Xehanort was badly hurt all over and he was still standing!

Jack Spicer: Here's your Warning…

Dark Spicer: Your asses are about to be kicked!

They blasted Heartless all over left and right!

Nicole fired energy and elemental blasts and blew numerous heartless apart in powerful explosions!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nicole: Take that!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted them!

Carol fired massive Atomic energy rays and they hit the Heartless and exploded big time!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were obliterated in massive fiery explosions all over!

Trapster: This should finish them off!

Nicole: It did!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They saw a MASSIVE EXPLOSION blast off ahead!

Nicole: The fight is starting to get intense! Lets go!

Varie: Right!

They pressed on.

Xehanort had Nico pinned down.

Xehanort: Without Darkness, life is meaningless!

Xehanort was about to stab Nico when his Keyblade was shot out of his hand. We saw Ace Ukiyo there.

Ace Ukiyo: Hope I'm not too late.

Me: ACE! You made it just in time!

Then the spirits of all the Keyblades and works came and they swirled around Xehanort and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off and a Phoenix Cry was heard and EVERYONE CAME!

Brittney then grabbed Xehanort's Keyblade and purified it!

Brittney: Looks like you guys could use some help!

EVERYONE ARRIVED!

Nico: You all made it just in time!

Xenia: Yep.

Then ALL THE KEYBLADERS Came!

Xehanort then gasped like he saw NUMEROUS GHOSTS! HE SAW ALL THE KEYBLADERS THAT HE KILLED BACK FROM THE DEAD AND ALIVE AND WELL!

Nico: What's wrong Xehanort!? You look like you saw a ghost!

Me: Or rather millions of ghosts!

Then the Disney Heroes and friends of the worlds came!

Nico: You're dead meat Xehanort!

Me: I've waited 7 years for this!

Nico and me: (Thinking) Everything you've done, all of the pain you've caused to Sora and all of our friends, and all for your delusional desire to destroy the universe and remake it in your image. No more. (Out Loud) No more, Xehanort, you are done running loose, this is it, we're going to make sure that you forever remain a forgotten memory!

Everyone felt my power and energy and Nico's power and energy rise astronomically and like crazy!

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF NICO WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE WEREWOLF, RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, RAINBOW FIRE DEMON, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE GRIFFIN, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, RAINBOW FIRE TIGER, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW FIRE QILIN, RAINBOW FIRE ANIMALS, AND RAINBOW FIRE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS, AND THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE WEREWOLF, RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, RAINBOW FIRE DEMON, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE GRIFFIN, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, RAINBOW FIRE TIGER, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW FIRE QILIN, RAINBOW FIRE ANIMALS, AND RAINBOW FIRE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS WENT BACK TO EARTH AND NICO GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Nico was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, and Atomic Radiation surrounding the vortex, there are Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with rainbow eyes glaring at Xehanort: the eyes of eternal death and eternal judgement!

May: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eli: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Nico's massive Nico Chan's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, and Atomic Radiation surrounding the vortex, there are Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with rainbow eyes glaring at Xehanort: the red eyes of eternal death and eternal judgement is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HIM AND HIS POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA, AND ALL THE WORLDS AND PLANETS IN THE UNIVERSES BEYOND GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO NICO! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, NICO EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Nico grew from 8'9" to 9'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much larger for his new body and his eight-pack abs turned to ten-pack abs, he has on weighted gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs, he now has fifteen planets orbiting around his legs and ten smaller planets orbiting around his waist, he has rainbow highlights in the bangs of his long wild dark blue hair going down to his upper back with orange phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back of his hair and on the two strands of hair in front of his face and his large dark blue wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head grew larger and he has a large gold halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, he has beard stubble on his jawline and thick hair on his forearms and sharp canine fangs, he has neon rainbow eyes and rainbow sclera and a rainbow energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals surrounding him and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a rainbow phoenix in the center with a flame on its chest surrounded by a rainbow angel, rainbow werewolf, rainbow vampire bat, rainbow tiger, rainbow dragon, rainbow mermaid, rainbow demon, rainbow animals, and rainbow mythological animals emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, he has on phoenix earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws on his normal ears, he also has a phoenix and dragon with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and hands for the pendant below his orange dragon-shaped Element of Harmony for the pendant on his bare chest and thick chest hair on his pecs with rainbow crystal links from his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with rainbow gems embedded in the gold fire links of his Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck, and a gold version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the crisscrossing gold straps and there's a kanji on the back straps that said, "Nicolas Chan, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father" and the large gold circular chest plate has a phoenix on it and red gems surrounding the chestplate. Nico has on a dark blue version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver flames and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super

Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals and they have intense powerful dark blue hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver flames, large white pants with rainbow fire on the pants' legs and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs and elements on them, large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, and tattooed on his now wider and more muscular back is a rainbow phoenix encased in rainbow fire and surrounded by a rainbow angel, rainbow werewolf, rainbow vampire bat, rainbow tiger, rainbow dragon, rainbow mermaid, rainbow demon, rainbow animals, and rainbow mythological animals and the symbols of the elemental forces and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of me and fits an infinite number of items and components for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Nico felt a sharp pain on his wider and muscular back, and then, his massive dark blue angel wings with aurora and orange tips on the feathers grew much larger for his new body with a wingspan reaching 20'0" and his medium sized dark blue angel wings with aurora and orange tips underneath also grew a little bigger with a wingspan reaching 15'0" and then, another set of dark blue angel wings with aurora and orange tips grew and sprouted out underneath his medium sized dark blue angel wings with a wingspan reaching 10'0", and his eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails with rainbow markings and orange tips and Saiyan Tail also grew much larger and longer, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in my hand, and he has on black fingerless gloves with a rainbow phoenix and rainbow dragon on it and claws on his fingertips, and he has gold-plated armor on his fingers and gold dragon claws covering his fingers and smaller planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Nico's massive Nico Chan's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of rainbow and aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Nico Chan's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with large gems of many shimmering colors and the symbols of the Saiyans, The Decepticons, the symbol of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, animals, and mythological animals etched on the 8'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold dragon heads with rainbow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and The Unity Gems on top, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with colored gems for eyes, and large gold dragon head with rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Nico has on his large gold Bracers of The

Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on his arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on the left gold Bracer, large gold Elemental Belt of Eternal Bravery with gold dragon head with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and gold Thunderbird head, gold werewolf head, gold vampire bat head, gold mermaid head, gold demon head, gold phoenix head, and gold angel head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gems in their mouths around the belt on his waist, phoenix encased in rainbow fire tattooed on his massive right pec, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on my right hip and Eater of Sins revolver and Crystal Saber holstered on his left hip. There's a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji below the rainbow phoenix encased in rainbow fire and surrounded by a rainbow angel, rainbow werewolf, rainbow vampire bat, rainbow tiger, rainbow dragon, rainbow mermaid, rainbow demon, rainbow animals, and rainbow mythological animals and the symbols of the elemental forces that said, "Nicolas Chan Also Known as Bokrua, Avenger and Redeemer of The Saiyans, Almighty Loving Son of Keshum of Planet Vegeta, Loving Son of Leandro Chan and Mrs. Chan, Almighty Loving Brother of Mindy, Alicia, and Connor Chan, Childhood Best Friend and Brother of Qin Chen, Powerful Former Second-In-Command Now Leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Future Husband of Many Wives, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Father of Many Children, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Brother of The Loud Family And Many Friends All Over The World And Many Friends and People All Over The Universe, Awesome and Powerful Defender of Many Innocent People, Conqueror of The Demons of The Past, Despiser and Destroyer of Frieza and his Followers, Archenemy of Myotismon, Master of The Black Gates, Amazing And Powerful Student of Many Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and

The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Destroyer of Irredeemable Black-Hearted Villains, Destroyer of Evil, Destroyer of Demonic Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, True Immortal Hero, Great God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice, Powerful Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ニコラス・チャン ボクルアとしても知られ、サイヤ人の復讐者にして救い主、惑星ベジータのケシュムの全能の愛する息子、リアンドロ・チャンとチャン夫人の愛する息子、ミンディ、アリシア、コナー・チャンの全能の愛する兄弟、幼少期の親友であり兄弟チン・チェンの強力な元副司令官、現在チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームのリーダー、全能の黄金の心を持つ愛する将来の多くの妻の夫、全能の黄金の心を持つ愛情深い多くの子供たちの父親、全能の黄金の心を持つラウド・ファミリーの愛する兄弟そして世界中の多くの友人、そして宇宙中の多くの友人と人々、多くの罪のない人々の素晴らしく強力な擁護者、過去の悪魔の征服者、フリーザとその信者の軽蔑者であり破壊者、ミオティスモンの大敵、マスターのマスターブラック・ゲイツ、多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄であり神、極めて邪悪で腹黒い、サディスティックで妄想的で権力に飢え、精神異常者で救いようのないろくでなしと暴君を破壊する者であり殺し屋、才能ある漫画作家ビデオゲーマー、何でも屋、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情の偉大な神、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、救いようのない心の黒い悪役の破壊者、悪の破壊者、悪魔のような怪物、権力に飢えたろくでなし、狂気の暴君の破壊者、宇宙と天の使者、調和の大使、友情、純潔、希望、勇気、愛、真の不滅の英雄、友情、希望、愛、勇気、正義の大神、

木ノ葉隠れの強力な忍、ダマスクノス家の破壊者、そして元素の力の達人、嵐、神話上の動物、動物、フェニックス、天使

Nico has transformed into SUPER SAIYAN ANGEL-GREAT APE-VAMPIRE-WEREWOLF-DRAGON-DEMON-MERMAID-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL TRUE RAINBOW REDEMPTION MYTHOLOGICAL SAIYAN PRIDE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL TRUE RAINBOW REDEMPTION MYTHOLOGICAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL TRUE RAINBOW REDEMPTION MYTHOLOGICAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

Everyone was literally stunned, amazed, and struck with total awe at Nico's Super Saiyan Angel-Great Ape-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when the girls in his harem saw his, they had massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, their tongues had rolled out, their noses were really bleeding, and they let out wolf whistles upon seeing just how much hotter and sexier he'd become.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **WHOA! No way, I've ascended and I feel even more powerful than ever.**

Me: (Smirks) And now, it's my turn.

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF ME WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE WEREWOLF, RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, RAINBOW FIRE DEMON, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE GRIFFIN, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, RAINBOW FIRE TIGER, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW FIRE QILIN, RAINBOW FIRE ANIMALS, AND RAINBOW FIRE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS, AND THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE WEREWOLF, RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, RAINBOW FIRE DEMON, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE GRIFFIN, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, RAINBOW FIRE TIGER, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW FIRE QILIN, RAINBOW FIRE ANIMALS, AND RAINBOW FIRE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS WENT BACK TO EARTH AND I GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, I was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, and Atomic Radiation surrounding the vortex, there are Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with rainbow eyes glaring at Xehanort: the eyes of eternal death and eternal judgement!

Lincoln: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eli: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice, and it glowed with intense light, and then, surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, and Atomic Radiation surrounding the vortex, there are Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with rainbow eyes glaring at Xehanort: the eyes of eternal death and eternal judgement is A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF ME AND MY POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA, AND ALL THE WORLDS AND PLANETS IN THE UNIVERSES BEYOND GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO ME! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, I EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

I grew from 8'9" to 9'5" in height, my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much larger for my new body and my eight-pack abs turned into ten-pack abs, I have on weighted gold braces on my massive biceps and thighs, I now have fifteen planets orbiting around my legs and ten smaller planets orbiting around my waist, I have rainbow highlights in the bangs of my long rainbow hair going down to the upper part of my upper back with orange phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back and on the front strands of my hair and my large rainbow wolf ears with rainbow markings on my head grew much larger and I have a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind my head, I have beard stubble on my jawline and thick hair on my forearms and sharp canine fangs, I have neon rainbow eyes and rainbow sclera and a rainbow energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals surrounding me and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, I have a rainbow phoenix in the center with the emblem of The Ebonwu Squadron on its chest surrounded by a rainbow angel, rainbow werewolf, rainbow vampire bat, rainbow tiger, rainbow dragon, rainbow mermaid, rainbow demon, rainbow animals, and rainbow mythological animals emblazoned on my forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, I have on phoenix earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis Kanjis in its claws on my normal ears, I also have a phoenix and mermaid with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and hands for the pendant below my orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony for the pendant on my bare chest and thick chest hair on my pecs, with rainbow crystal links from my Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with rainbow gems embedded in the gold fire links of my Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love and I have on a white and gold accented choker on my neck and a gold version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the crisscrossing gold straps and there's a kanji on the back straps that said, "James Dean Knudson, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father" and the large gold circular chest plate has a phoenix on it and red gems surrounding the chestplate. I have on a rainbow version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver flames and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals and they have intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver flames, large white pants with rainbow fire on the pants' legs and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs and elements on them, large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, and tattooed on my now wider and more muscular back is a rainbow phoenix encased in rainbow fire and surrounded by a rainbow angel, rainbow werewolf, rainbow vampire bat, rainbow tiger, rainbow dragon, rainbow mermaid, rainbow demon, rainbow animals, and rainbow mythological animals and the symbols of the elemental forces and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of me and fits an infinite number of items and components for my Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, I felt a sharp pain on my wider and muscular back, and then, my massive rainbow elemental angel wings with aurora and orange tips on the feathers grew much larger for my new body with a wingspan reaching 20'0" and my rainbow elemental angel wings underneath also grew a little larger with a wingspan reaching 15'0", and then, another set of rainbow elemental angel wings with aurora and orange tips grew and sprouted out underneath the medium sized rainbow elemental angel wings with a wingspan reaching 10'0", and then, my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails with rainbow markings and orange tips grew much larger and longer, I had on a Ring of The Phoenix with rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on my right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on my left finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in my hand, and I have on my black fingerless gloves with a rainbow phoenix on it and my rainbow claws on my fingertips, and I have gold-plated armor covering my fingers and gold dragon claws on my finger tips and small planets orbiting around my fingers like rings.

Suddenly, my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and all the greatswords and swords I'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of rainbow and aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with large gems of many shimmering colors and the symbol of The Wolf Moon Phoenix and animals and mythological animals etched on the 8'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold wolf heads with rainbow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and The Unity Gems on top of The Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with colored gems for eyes, and large gold wolf head with rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, I have on my large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on my arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on the left gold Bracer, large gold Elemental Belt of Eternal Bravery with gold phoenix head with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its beak for the belt buckle and gold Thunderbird head, gold werewolf head, gold vampire bat head, gold mermaid head, gold demon head, gold dragon head, and gold angel head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gems in their mouths around the belt on my waist, phoenix encased in rainbow fire tattooed on my massive right pec, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on my right hip and Eater of Sins revolver and Crystal Saber holstered on my left hip. There's a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji below the rainbow phoenix encased in rainbow fire and surrounded by a rainbow angel, rainbow werewolf, rainbow vampire bat, rainbow tiger, rainbow dragon, rainbow mermaid, rainbow demon, rainbow animals, and rainbow mythological animals and the symbols of the elemental forces that said, "James Dean Knudson, Almighty Loving Son of Sumner and Patti Knudson, Loving Grandson of Dean Knudson, Descendant of Might and Powerful Warriors, Almighty Loving Brother of Eliane, Sakura Knudson, and The God Siblings of The Elements, Powerful Founder and Former Leader Now Second-In-Command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Future Husband of Many Wives, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Father of Many Children, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Brother of The Loud Family And Many Friends All Over The World And Many Friends and People All Over The Universe, Awesome and Powerful Defender of Many Innocent People, Archenemy of Lord Drakkon and Dark Phoenix, Master of The Black Gates, Amazing And Powerful Student of Many Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Destroyer of Irredeemable Black-Hearted Villains, Destroyer of Evil, Destroyer of Demonic Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, True Immortal Hero, Great God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice, Powerful Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf, and and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソン、サムナーとパティ・クヌッドソンの全能の愛する息子、ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する孫、力強さと強力な戦士の子孫、エリアーヌの全能の愛する兄弟、サクラ・クヌッドソン、そしてエレメンツの神の兄弟、強力な創設者で元リーダー、現在2位-チームラウドフェニックスストームの指揮官、全能の黄金の心を持つ愛する将来の多くの妻の夫、全能の黄金の心を持つ愛する多くの子供たちの父親、全能の黄金の心を持つラウドファミリーの愛する兄弟、そして世界中の多くの友人、そして多くの宇宙中の友人と人々、多くの罪のない人々の素晴らしく強力な擁護者、ドラッコン卿とダーク・フェニックスの宿敵、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄であり神、破壊者であり、非常に邪悪で、腹黒で、サディスティックで、妄想的で、権力に飢え、精神異常者で、救いようのないろくでなしや暴君を殺す者、才能のある漫画作家でビデオゲーマー、何でも屋、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情、真実、正義の偉大な神、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希

望の大使であり灯台、救いようのない黒い心の悪役の破壊者、悪の破壊者、悪魔のような怪物、力に飢えたろくでなし、狂気の暴君の破壊者、宇宙と天空の使者、調和、友情、純潔、希望、勇気、愛の大使、真の不滅の英雄、友情と希望と愛の大神、勇気と正義、木ノ葉隠れの強力な忍、そしてダマスキノス家の破壊者、そして元素の力、嵐、神話上の動物、動物、フェニックス、天使のマスター

I've transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-VAMPIRE-WEREWOLF-DRAGON-DEMON-MERMAID-JANUARY WOLF MOON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF JANUARY WOLF MOON MYTHOLOGICAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF JANUARY WOLF MOON MYTHOLOGICAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF JANUARY WOLF MOON MYTHOLOGICAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

Everyone was literally stunned, amazed, and struck with total awe at my Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when the girls in my harem saw me, they had massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, their tongues had rolled out, their noses were really bleeding, and they let out wolf whistles upon seeing just how much hotter and sexier I'd become.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic

Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) WHOA! **Now, I've transformed! Awesome! Let's get that bastard!**

Xehanort: YOU THINK I'M AFRAID OF YOU!?

Me: **You should be!**

Sebastian Mendez: Too bad you can't fight when you're also blind.

Then, Sebastian clawed out Xehanort's only good eye and he was rendered completely blind as he screamed in pain!

Lincoln: Okay, now let's do this!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo

Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined me and Nico, and so did the rest of the team and The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is it, Xehanort, this is the final time that we ever have to deal with your pathetic hide.

All of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and The Masters of Evil: THE PAIN AND SUFFERING YOU HAVE CAUSED WILL BE BROUGHT TO AN END TOGETHER WITH YOUR LIFE!

Suddenly, a massive planet-sized phoenix of rainbow fire flew across the skies destroying the Heartless and all of the negative energy flowed into us and we gained an astronomical power boost and this really really made Xehanort completely lose it.

Lincoln, Nico, and I went after Xehanort who completely lost his mind and charged at us, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Xehanort, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated dragon claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and Nico and I also did the same by rainbow energy slashes from our massive greatswords and gold plated dragon claws, and he, Nico, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Xehanort even madder than ever.

Xehanort fired blasts of dark fire and negative energy and darkness at us, but we absorbed the blasts, and it was making us even stronger than ever. Then, Lincoln fired many energy beams from the tips of his fingers and the planets orbiting around his fingers, and they hit Xehanort and disarmed him of his Keyblade and Lincoln gave it to Brittney.

Brittney: Ooh, an early Christmas present, nice.

Sebastian Mendez: Everything you've done has more than proven that you're just a megalomaniacal delusional monster, now die!

Sebastian sent armies of demons and monsters from Hell who really mauled Xehanort.

Ace Ukiyo: Now, here comes the highlight!

Grizzly: And boy, is it a highlight!

Me: **This is it Xehanort!**

Nico: **NO MORE LIVES WILL BE DESTROYED BY YOUR HATRED!**

Me: **I've waited 7 years for this. But now it's time for you to pay for your crimes! You have caused nothing but pain, suffering, fear and destruction and you only care about using the power of manipulation and tragedy to destroy all for your own selfish ambitions! That makes you The Devil Incarnate! Your crimes cannot go unpunished Xehanort! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…**

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Legion Superman: Legion of Superheroes…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: **YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!**

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Legion Superman: UP UP AND AWAY!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Me: **I will not let you get away with everything that you did to every planet in the entire universe Xehanort! You have poisoned so many people including us with your evil essence! So many people suffered because of you! The blood of all those people that you killed are on your evil hands and for that you will pay the ultimate price for each of them! (FLARES UP POWER TO THE EXTREME) I WILL NEVER FORGIVE YOU FOR ALL YOUR CRIMES! (ROARS IN EXTREME FURY AND RAGE!)**

I released the ultimate extent of my ultimate power to the extreme and it was more powerful than ever before! I VOWED THAT I WOULD MAKE SURE THAT XEHANORT SUFFER 500,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,0

FOLD FOR HIS CRIMES!

Nico: **ATTACK!**

WE WENT AT HIM AND ROARED!

**THE ULTIMATE BATTLE THAT WILL DECIDE THE FATE OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE HAS BEGUN!**

FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS!

I teleported and kicked Xehanort in his stomach and bashed him in his face and kicked him in his neck, chest and head!

Nico punched and bashed Xehanort and Blasted him all over and pulverized him.

I then went at Xehanort with extreme force and punched him all over the place with extreme savagery!

Eli blasted Xehanort with powerful Force Lightning and electrocuted him

I fired a massive barrage of energy balls and had them scatter and then had them converge on him and then they hit Xehanort all over and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Varie: WHOA!

Varie fired energy blasts and blasted Xehanort all over

I blasted Xehanort all over with energy blasts and I kicked him in his face and headbutt him and then punched him in his stomach hard and kneed him in the neck!

Iron Man charged at him and blasted him all over.

SHS Iron Man: Lets make this an Avengers good time!

Iron Man and SHS Iron Man: IRON ENERGY BURST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Xehanort all over!

Nico then fired waves of energy and blasted Xehanort all over!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBOOOOMM!

Nico fired psychic energy waves and blasted Xehanort all over.

Me: **KAAAAAA MEEEEEEE HAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

I fired a massive Rainbow Energy Kamehameha Wave and it hit Xehanort and exploded with incredible force!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL UNBELIEVABLE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Xehanort flew into the air and I teleported into the sky after him and I fired a massive barrage of energy blasts and he fired energy blasts and the blasts all hit each other and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AN POWERFUL UNBELIEVABLE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Ant Man charged at him and grew to incredible size and punched him into the ground.

Universe 666 Thanos: I am Inevitable!

Ant Man and Universe 666 Thanos: INFINITE PUNCH BLAST!

They fired a massive fist of energy and blasted him all over.

Me: **TAKE THIS!**

I smashed him into the ground and flew into the air and I fired a massive and powerful volley of rainbow energy blasts and they hit Xehanort all over and blasted him all over the place with indiscriminate fury and force and power. Then they pinned him down in a powerful dome of energy and then I charged up a powerful energy blast and it was incredible!

Me: **TAKE THIS YOU FIEND! MASENKO-HA!**

I fired the energy ball and the dome turned red and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion was so powerful and so devastating that it rocked the area!

I unsheathed my sword and Xehanort formed a sword of darkness then we clashed and powerful streams of lightning blasted out with each clash!

THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP!

Lightning struck all over and powerful fires blasted out all over!

Xehanort went at me and I dodged and kicked him in the back and knocked him down!

He got up!

Xehanort: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) I HATE YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

I got a massive power boost from it!

My aura exploded out with incredibly unbelievable and powerful force as I got a massive power increase unlike anything before!

Me: **Thanks for the power increase and that's EVIL SASUKE'S line you turd!**

Rocket Raccoon charged at him and fired energy blasts.

Universe 666 Ronan: Xehanort you have been accused of crimes against the very fabric of the universe! Prepare to die!

Rocket and Universe 666 Ronan: JUDGEMENT BLAST STORM

BURST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

I punched Xehanort in his face and dodged a punch and then kicked him in the chest and knocked him down. I jumped as he came at me and I kicked him in the back. LIGHTNING STRUCK ALL OVER THE PLACE AS WE WERE FIGHTING AND THE FIRES OF HELL RAGED ON AROUND US AS WE WERE FIGHTING! The fight was so extremely ferocious that it was unbelievable that the entirety of the universe felt it. Massive Fiery Explosions and thunderous shockwaves from our punches destroyed much of the landscape and engulfed it in a massive raging inferno. Lightning intensified in the skies above to an extremely ferocious level and the fires of the Netherworld and Hell raged on at an extremely vicious level to an amazing degree. The fight was so vicious, ferocious, brutal and savage that it was shaking the entire Universe to an incredible level at an intense level. We were gonna make sure that Xehanort suffers for an infinite number of lifetimes for his crimes against the entire universe. Fiery embers and lava bombs rained down onto the battle and exploded with incredible power. I then punched Xehanort in the face and sent him crashing into the ground and he got up and then we charged toward each other and I punched him in the stomach and they clasped hands. Our auras flared up to such an extreme intensity and our power was so strong and powerful that it was making the entire area of the universe shake extremely violently. Pebbles, rocks and boulders lifted off the ground and the lightning and fire tornadoes intensified even more. Massive fiery explosions blasted off everywhere from the fight and I punched Xehanort in the face again and fired a blast of fire and burned a chunk of his face off.

Nico teleported and kicked him in his face.

I punched Xehanort in the face!

Me: **YOU CAN'T WIN XEHANORT!**

XEHANORT: THIS IS MY UNIVERSE! MY DESTINY!

KRABLAM!

I punched him in the face with devastating force and I dodged his kick and kicked him in the face again!

KRABLAM!

I punched him in the face with incredible force!

KRABASH!

Hawkeye charged at him and fired arrows and blasted him.

Simba: Lets show him the power of the king.

Hawkeye and Simba: LIONS ROAR ARROW BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and blasted him all over.

Captain Marvel charged at him and fired energy waves and blasted him all over!

Mulan: This is for China.

Qin: Lets get him!

Captain Marvel, Mulan and Qin: ANCESTORS OF CHINA MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of energy and fire and blasted him all over!

Captain America charged at him and bashed him with his shield.

SHS Captain America: Lets do this!

Captain America and SHS Captain America: SHIELDS OF JUSTICE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Me: **You will never take our universe as long as we have something to say about it!**

Black Widow charged at him and fired lightning blasts and electrocuted him.

SHS Warbird: Time for some girl power!

Black Widow and SHS Warbird: BIRDS OF DOOM BLAST!

They fired a wave of energy and blasted him.

Nico: **Take this!**

He fired a massive blast of energy and blasted him!

Thor charged at him. He fired a wave of lightning and blasted him all over.

SHS Thor: Thou ready for this!

Thor and SHS Thor: LIGHTNING OF ASGARD BLAST!

They fired a wave of lightning and blasted him all over!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

War Machine charged at him and blasted him all over.

Deadpool: You will like this!

War Machine and Deadpool: DEAD MISSILE BARRAGE!

They fired waves of missiles and blasted him.

She Hulk charged at him And punched him down.

Lego She Hulk: We're ready.

She Hulk and Lego She-Hulk: HULK BLAST STORM!

They fired energy blasts and smashed him all over.

Troy: Time for some ranger power.

Xehanort: Oh, what Morph will you fools use this time? Mighty Morphin? Samurai? Or maybe in your default forms?

Tsukasa: No.

Troy: We're using this!

Kamen Ride: Forever Rainbow!

Tsukasa turned into the Rainbow Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of all the rangers of Each Color of the Rainbow!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER RAINBOW!

Troy turned into the Red Cosmic Fury Ranger, Orion turned into the Orange Kyuranger, Gia turned into the Yellow Beast Morpher Ranger, Jake turned into the Green Kiramager, Noah turned into the Aqua Blue Mystic Force Ranger, Lillith turned into the Blue Dino Thunder Ranger and Emma turned into the Purple Dino Charge Ranger!

Nico: It's over XEHANORT! YOU'RE FINISHED!

We went at hima and blasted him all over.

Jaal, Tangath Toborn, Kopond, and Ario blasted and smashed him.

Full Tilt, Brawn, Scratch & Grounder and Alicia used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Full Tilt and Brawn's weapons and Alicia and Scratch & Grounder's powers 100-fold.

Full Tilt and Alicia Lantera: FLAMING LIGHTNING GREASE BLAST!

Brawn and Scratch & Grounder: BLASTING STRENGTH BLAST!

Iron Man of the Iron and Grizzly: GRIZZLY IRON SHOT!

Ant Man of Size and Top: SIZING TOP BLAST!

Rocket Raccoon of the Guardians of the Galaxy and Trapster: TRAPS OF THE GUARDIANS BLAST!

Hawkeye of SHIELD and Abra Kadabra: ARROW MAGIC BLAST!

Captain Marvel of Earth and Swordsman: MARVEL EARTH

SWORD BLAST!

Captain America of America and Batroc: BLASTS OF AMERICA!

Black Widow of SHIELD and Shade: LIGHTNING DARK BLAST!

Thor of Asgard and Gearhead: ASGARD THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

War Machine of the Armaments and Ragdoll: MISSILE DOLL BLAST!

She-Hulk of the Gamma and Trumbibular: ELEPHANT HULK BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Dragoking the Tiger Dragon, Flame Sport, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon

Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Grimlock the Wyvern, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Brain Freeze, Water Wu, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., TransMechanoid, Tex Gravity, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Sunny Sunshine, Star-Tech Gravity, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Creepy Peppy, Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARK OF THE NIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Mane 10, Loud Kids, Sora and the Keybladers, Disney Characters, me, Nico, Eli, Avengers, Masters of Evil and Our Allies: ULTIMATE ELEMENTAL FURY BLAST!

WE FIRED A MASSIVE BLAST OF ENERGY AND ELEMENTS!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic

Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We've had it up to hear with you for the final time. Time to die, Xehanort, and this time, stay dead and gone forever! ELEMENT STYLE: ELEMENTAL SAWBLADES!

Jessica Kaios: FIRE STYLE: INFERNO SWORD SLASH!

Yuna Kamihara: WATER STYLE: AQUATIC CRESCENT SLASH!

Toph: EARTH STYLE: BOULDER AXE STRIKE!

Tatsumaki: WIND STYLE: CYCLONE BLADE BARRAGE!

Sari Sumdac: LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERSTORM SHURIKENS!

Colette Brunel: LIGHT STYLE: SHINING WHIP STRIKE!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): DARK STYLE: SHADOW HALBERD SLASH!

Fuu (Samurai Champloo): NATURE STYLE: FLOWER PETAL BLADES!

Frosta: ICE STYLE: SUB-ZERO SPEAR STRIKE!

Julie Makimoto: LAVA STYLE: INFERNAL MAGMA WAVE!

Shantae: MAGIC STYLE: MYSTIC SLASH CARDS!

Akko: STAR STYLE: STARRY LASERS!

Menat: SPIRIT STYLE: SPIRIT LASER BLAST!

Chronoa: TIME STYLE: CHRONO ARROWS!

Ulala: SPACE STYLE: GRAVITY CRUSH!

Lincoln and the girls fired waves of elements that turned into weapons and they hit Xehanort and exploded as they hit him.

Lincoln and his harem: ULTIMATE FINAL SMASH: KINGDOM HEARTS ELEMENTAL SPIRIT BOMB!

Lincoln and his harem formed a massive spirit bomb, and they then fired it at Xehanort as it then heads into space taking Xehanort with it and explodes on contact!

We saw a huge hole in his chest and his heart was exposed!

Nico: **He's weakened now, right?**

Me: **He sure is!**

Nico: Good.

Me: Nico lets deliver the final blow

Nico snapped his fingers and everyone else but me and Nico were back on Earth.

Maria: We're back on Earth?

May: (telepathically) Nico, what are you doing?!

Nico: (telepathically) **I'm the leader. So the responsibility of ending Xehanort falls to me and J.D. Guys, it's been an honor.**

Me: (Telepathically) **Take care of them Eli.**

With that being said, We turned to face Xehanort.

Xehanort: This will not be how it ends for me!

Me: **YES IT IS!**

Nico: **Xehanort, you have failed this city!**

Me: **IT'S TIME FOR YOUR TERROR TO END ONCE AND FOR ALL XEHANORT! THIS IS OUR UNIVERSE AND YOU ARE NOT WELCOME HERE!**

With that, we charged at Xehanort with fists of the Black Abyss ready to strike. As a result, everyone else saw an incredibly massive and powerful explosion on the Keyblade Graveyard planet. It wasn't destroyed. But there WERE shockwaves that shattered all the Dark Orbs all over the universe and in the Multiverse like glass. That meant only one thing.

Maria: Nico did it! He killed Xehanort!

May: THEY WON!

Xenia: YEAH!

Eli: J.D. DID IT TOO!

William: But then, where IS Nico?

Varie: And J.D.?

Everyone started fearing the worse.

May: (crying) They sacrificed themselves so Xehanort would be destroyed!

Lincoln: (solemnly) He won't be forgotten.

Hulk: (sees something) Hulk confused. If Nico and J.D. dead, Hulk want to know what that is!

Everyone saw something crashing in the atmosphere.

Maria: It's Nico. He's okay!

Nicole: And dad too!

Lincoln: They won't be if we don't do something!

William: Maria, I'll use my blaster to create a tornado while you use your water to put Nico and J.D. out!

Maria: Gotcha!

William made a tornado with his blaster and Maria fired a water at Nico me. This cooled us down.

William: Teresa! Arpeggio! Lori You're up!

Arpeggio: With pleasure!

Lori: Literally!

Teresa: Right!

The three of them flew into the sky and carried us down to Earth safely.

We were brought over.

May: (crying) Is he-?

Varie: (Crying) No…

Hulk: Hulk got this.

Hulk roared in our faces, waking us up.

Nico: Oh fuck! Please tell me no one kissed me!

Me: Oh man! What hit us!?

May: YOU'RE ALIVE!

Varie: J.D.! YOU'RE OKAY!

Everyone came and hugged us!

Tom Lair: All forces, Xehanort has been destroyed! The Militia is all that remains. It's time to take back our city!

They acknowledged.

Killer Shrike: It's over. Xehanort's gone for good.

Mummy: And all the Dark Orbs have been destroyed.

Shendu: Except the ones in our possession and the one inside Nico.

Me: Yeah.

Wiggum: Eddie, Lou, and the rest of the police force are taking down what remains of the Militia.

Captain Cold: So, what now?

Nico: Our job's not done yet.

Deadpool: He's right. This story still needs Team Loud Phoenix Storm for a few more chapters.

Me: As long as evil exists it's an eternal battle.

Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Nico's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large fifteen planets orbiting around his legs and fifteen smaller planets orbiting around his waist, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails and longer Saiyan Tail, large dark blue wolf ears on top of his head, and massive dark blue angel wings and medium dark blue angel wings and small dark blue angel wings underneath his massive dark blue angel wings are permanent and my new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind my head, large fifteen planets orbiting around my legs and fifteen smaller planets orbiting around my waist, Third Eye, eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails, larger rainbow wolf ears on top of my head, and massive rainbow elemental angel wings and medium sized rainbow elemental angel wings and small rainbow elemental angel wings underneath my massive rainbow elemental angel wings are permanent.

Me: We finally did it!

Nico: Yep, Xehanort is finally gone forever! Good fucking riddance to that piece of shit.

Lincoln: We're going to be throwing quite a party to celebrate tomorrow! Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Dul'Mephistos.

?: (Demonic Voice) All of mankind shall drown in the waves of eternal madness and the Earth will be mine!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around

Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our large gold halos with four orbiting large gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from blasts of lightning and the barrier really stood strong against them and we absorbed the massive blasts of lightning and they made us even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come out now, Mephisto, or we will force you out.

A demonic horned figure came out, and it was none other than Dul'Mephistos, one of the Great Evils.

Lincoln: So, you've finally come at long last, Dul'Mephistos.

Avani Acadia: Only to die at our hands.

Suddenly, Avani Acadia's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a yellow yellow aura with stars, earth, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Dul'Mephistos, she left yellow energy, stars, earth, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Avani Acadia: Your crimes have gone unanswered for eons, Dul'Mephistos, you've caused nothing but pain and suffering to too many innocent people in your never ending quest to finish the Great Conflict by wipe out all life in the universe so you can rule it in an iron fist. You disgust me to no end, as The Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb and member of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, I hereby sentence you to death for everything you've done.

Suddenly, Avani Acadia was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with stars, earth, and light surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, angels, and Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dul'Mephistos: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: Dul'Mephistos has angered Avani Acadia, and now, the rage of Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb is about to be unleashed.

Then, as the vortex faded, Avani Acadia emerged, but she was changed forever.

Avani Acadia grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon yellow eyes and a yellow energy aura with stars, earth, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on dragon earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Earth, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Earth, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her yellow dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and yellow gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Avani Acadia has on a sleeveless yellow crop top, orange skirt, brown knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, earth, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by earth, stars, and light and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a yellow gem with neon glowing yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Avani Acadia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with yellow tips on the large brown feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized brown angel wings with yellow tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive brown angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Avani Acadia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Avani Acadia's massive nature greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, stars, earth, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Avani Acadia's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Hieratic Earth Fury Light Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Hieratic Earth Fury Light Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb and hieroglyphs etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads with yellow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with yellow gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Avani Acadia has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large yellow gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb's head with yellow gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji with earth in between the kanji below Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb, phoenix, and angel that said, "Avani Acadia, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb, Member of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Earthand Light, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Despiser and Destroyer of Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Earth, Light, The Powers of Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

アバニ・アカディア、ゲベブのヒエラティック・ドラゴンのアバターおよびジーン・スラマー、ヒエラティック・エジプト・デュエル・モンスター教団のメンバー、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、大地と光のマスター、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、愛する守護天使とリンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、ダーク・ルアン、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・チャンドラー、キルジョイ・ハギンズ、そして残りのリンカーンの敵、ゾーク・ネクロフェイデスの軽蔑者と破壊者、ダーク・バクラ、そしてヤミ・マリク、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力の達人、そしてエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして地球、光、ヒエラティックの力のマスターゲベブのドラゴン、ドラゴン、フェニックス、そして天使

Avani Acadia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HIERATIC DRAGON OF GEBEB AVATAR-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN NATURE EARTH LIGHT FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF GEBEB DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN NATURE EARTH LIGHT FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF GEBEB DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN NATURE EARTH LIGHT FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF GEBEB DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Avani Acadia's Super Angel-Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb Avatar-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Dul'Mephistos saw it, he fired blasts of lightning at her to kill her, but Lincoln absorbed them and it made him even stronger, and she fired a massive barrage of yellow energy, stars, earth, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit the demon and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, but now, he was enraged.

Me: No way, did Avani just transform?

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear Dul'Mephistos apart and make him pay for everything.

Avani Acadia: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Nature Earth Light Fury Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Nature Earth Light Fury Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Avani Acadia.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, Dul'Mephistos, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to take you down.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, and now, it's high-time for you to pay for all of your crimes, you Satanic monster.

Avani Acadia, Lincoln, and I went after Dul'Mephistos, who continued firing blasts of lightning at us, but we continued absorbing them and we continued growing even stronger, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Dul'Mephistos, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated dragon claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire and elemental blasts at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated dragon claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Avani Acadia also did the same by firing yellow energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Avani Acadia, and I attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and it made Dul'Mephistos even more madder than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and

Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Dul'Mephistos, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Dul'Mephistos as he and all of us assimilated Dul'Mephistos' Genius-level intelligence, Manipulation, Immortality,

Charisma, Master strategist, Tactical cleverness, Leadership, Intimidation, Shapeshifting, Vast knowledge, Electrokinesis, Poison shockwaves, Ice shockwaves, Shooting magic missiles, and Necromancy, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Dul'Mephistos, and he banished Dul'Mephistos to The Black Abyss. Everyone cheered wildly for what Avani Acadia, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down and Avani Acadia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large yellow planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive brown angel wings and medium sized brown angel wings underneath are permanent.

Alina Anwar: Reap what you have sown, you Satanic monster. Thanks for helping me take down Dul'Mephistos, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Avani.

Me: My pleasure, Avani.

Suddenly, Avani Acadia wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his ten-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Avani Acadia's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Demon, and Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and light and earth behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Avani Acadia sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and light and earth and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Avani Acadia and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught that creepy monster a lesson.

Luan: And Lincoln absorbed him and acquired all of his powers and abilities.

Me: And sent his black soul to The Black Abyss. So, Lincoln, who's the next girl we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

(CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS)

Suddenly, we saw a snake made of orange fire pass through the sky along with a phoenix and dragon made of fire.

Panda Faye Ling: Was that…?

Lincoln: It is, Panda, I think I know who we're meeting on my rescue tomorrow: Brigid Chengsehuo, Gene-Slammer and avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Snake.

We gasped.

Selene Arcangela: I knew it was her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Brigid Chengsehuo is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of orange fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Snake, along with having orange angel wings along with having intense orange fire powers. She's known as The Majestic Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, as her movements are as subtle as a snake. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of orange fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Brigid hates Scoots with a blazing passion, because of her being a heckling old troublemaker to everyone in her path and she despised her badly for trying to kill Lincoln, and like us, she really hated her for killing Claudia Cloudian all those years ago, and in one incident, she and Lincoln stopped that old goat who was on the warpath trying to kill Lincoln again, they beat her up and sent her back to The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse, and this time, they made sure she was locked up tighter than Fort Knox.

Nico: What a stubborn old goat.

Me: You said it. And the phoenix and dragon made of fire, what was that?

Maria Ying Xiao: I think I know what that was, I know who we're meeting on Nico's rescue tomorrow: Allie Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Shendu, Demon Sorcerer of Fire and Master of The Flames of the

Phoenix.

Selene Arcangela: I knew it was her, and you guys are going to enjoy meeting her, Allie Ying Xiao is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's Maria Ying Xiao's younger sister and the second eldest, and she's also a very powerful master over the forces of light and dark chi and she was also born with the powers of Shendu, The Demon Sorcerer of Fire, along with red angel wings, and she also has full fledge mastery over the powers of Fire. Plus, she's the descendant of En Ying Xiao, the first Elemental Maiden from 3,000 years ago during the Shang Dynasty in China, and like Qin and her ancestor, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, she's also the master of the Atavism of The Elemental Maiden and she also has mastery of The Fires of The Phoenix. She moved to Royal Woods from China along with her sisters and she met Lincoln, and it was love at first sight. She heard from Lincoln of what we did in defeating Shendu, Dai Gui, Po Kong, Tso Lan, Hsi Wu, and Tchang Zu and Girl Jordan redeemed Bai Tza, and she was amazed, and she began to teach Lincoln how to master the powers of Fire, and she knew of what Maria did in giving him her blood and that led to him getting the same powers as her and gaining the same powers as her along with becoming a master of The Fires of The Phoenix, The Waters of The Mermaid, The Lightning of The Thunderbird, The Winds of The Sylph, The Earth of The Golem, The Light of The Fairies, and The Darkness of The Shadow Wisps, and he wound up getting tattoos of The Phoenix, Mermaid, Thunderbird, Golem, Fairy, and Shadow Wisp on the back of his left forearm. Lincoln made her a fire greatsword, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when Lincoln comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and because of the incident, she hated Lori with a passion.

Me: Whoa!

Qin: Really incredible. So, The Eight Demon Sorcerers have their own separate Ambassadors.

Lincoln: That's right, and make no mistake, they're also just as powerful as Maria.

Me: Wow.

Nico: Boy this was (Tired) A brutal… battle. (FAINTS)

FWOMP!

Qin: He's really exhausted.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Man what a brutal battle.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Me: (To the viewers) Xehanort is now dead and we've seen the last of him and his evil heartless. Our mission is now complete. The Universe is now permanently and eternally free of dark orbs.

Eli: You got that right.

Qin: Yeah.

I picked up Nico.

Me: Lets head home. Great job today everyone! Great job!

Varie: I knew you weren't going to die that easily honey.

Me: Me neither.

We went back home and I put Nico in his bed and then we immediately went to sleep

THE END

---

Another epic saga done!

WOW! What a battle! But we did it! Our mission is complete!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did

Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Melissa Bergman, Evil Galaxy Man, Hanako, Jack Frost (Marvel), Evil Crystal Man and Velvet Vick along with Masao Den, Chloe Yoriyama, Nahree (Marvel), Cienna

Kitomaro, Minami Qintinilla and Rochelle Yokoshima and we're going to help Kaede destroy the very organization that tried to make her into a weapon. We're going to destroy the Diclonius Research Institute and leave none of them alive. Also Kaede is gonna transform. We're also going to battle Another Melissa Bergman, Evil Galaxy Man, Hanako, Jack Frost (Marvel), Evil Crystal Man and Velvet Vick who are the gene-slammers of ElDoradimon, Bacchusmon, Jupitermon, Vulkanusmon, Venusmon, Dianamon, Junomon, Ceresmon, Merukimon, Neptunemon, Marsmon, Minervamon and Gaiamon and the Embodiment of Skunk. Also we're going to meet the gene-slammer of Datamon named Lisa Data.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Amaris Somatra, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Tabuu, the main antagonist of Super Smash Bros. Brawl.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Philippines, and we got word that a girl that Nico's brother, Connor, has a crush on has been kidnapped by an old enemy of Nico, Mindy, Alicia, and Connor from The Philippines, his name is Alejandro Abadiano, and he's a very ruthless, psychopathic, bloodthirsty bastard who intends to kill her and slake his endless thirst for blood, and to Connor, that's going to be the final straw that breaks the camel's back and he's GOING TO EXPLODE WITH INCREDIBLE POWER, FURY, AND RAGE AND HE TRANSFORMS AND WASTES THE BASTARD! And we're going to meet the next of the Gene-Slammers and Avatars of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist Duel Monsters, her name is Brigid Chengsehuo, Gene-Slammer and avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Snake, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of orange fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Snake, along with having orange angel wings along with having intense orange fire powers. She's known as The Majestic Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, as her movements are as subtle as a snake. She moved to

Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of orange fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Brigid hates Scoots with a blazing passion, because of her being a heckling old troublemaker to everyone in her path and she despised her badly for trying to kill Lincoln, and like us, she really hated her for killing Claudia Cloudian all those years ago, and in one incident, she and Lincoln stopped that old goat who was on the warpath trying to kill Lincoln again, they beat her up and sent her back to The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse, and this time, they made sure she was locked up tighter than Fort Knox.

Christmas Eve is here and we're going to do Rudolph the Red Nosed Reindeer and the Island of Misfit Toys.

See you all next time.

# CHRISTMAS EVE SHOWDOWN ISLAND

THE DAY BEFORE CHRISTMAS HAS COME

This chapter is for Rudolph The Red Nosed Reindeer and The Island of Misfit Toys

---

Flying over the western Pacific Ocean was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Melissa Bergman, Evil Galaxy Man, Hanako, Jack Frost (Marvel), Evil Crystal Man and Velvet Vick along with Masao Den, Chloe Yoriyama, Nahree (Marvel), Cienna Kitomaro, Minami Qintinilla and Rochelle Yokoshima and we're going to help Kaede destroy the very organization that tried to make her into a weapon. We're going to destroy the Diclonius Research Institute and leave none of them alive.

Me: Kaede's justice will soon be at hand.

Xenia: That's right!

Qin: What they did to her is unforgivable.

Kaede: Thank you guys so much for helping me out.

Nico: Anything for you Kaede.

Xenia: Yeah.

Qin: Good thing we told the President and the World LEaders about it.

Camie: NO kidding.

Nico: Masao, I want to thank you, Melissa, and your teams for coming

Masao: Anytime Nico. This is gonna be so fun.

Xenia: Yeah it sure will be.

Chloe Yoriyama: I agree there too.

Nico: Chloe, remember when we first met?

Chloe Yoriyama: I sure do Nico. You stood up for me as bullies were making fun of my glasses.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Bunch of slow-witted neanderthals.

Lola: Yeah!

Xenia: I know.

Qin: I remember that. Those jerks got what they deserved.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Thank goodness.

Qin: Yeah.

Juran: You wore glasses?

Chloe Yoriyama: For blind people.

Me: Like what I wear sometimes for when people get in the buff.

Nico: Yeah.

Juran: Oh right. I get it now.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Yep. Holy crap! Yesterday was the most EPIC of all battles!

Maria: We finally closed out a major chapter of our lives.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: A battle that I started back in 2018 and finished it over 5 years later.

Lola: Yeah!

Lincoln: Xehanort has now officially bit the dust.

Qin: You got that right!

Maria: Thank goodness!

May: Man no kidding.

Laney: Those new transformations you guys got were really AWESOME!

Camie: I'll say! So hunky!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah they sure were! Man our new power viciously and brutally overwhelmed Xehanort!

Maria: You two scared us to death, you know that?

Me: I'm sorry Maria.

Nico: Yeah sorry sis.

May: But we were afraid we would lose you both!

Me: You didn't.

Nico: But the Wet Bandits, Margie, Walter Peck, and Lumpus are still out there.

Me: Right and don't forget the Platypus brothers. They are still at large too. Wait Lumpus!? We made sure he was locked up in the Neptune Cryosuper prison.

Xenia: Yeah he was amongst the jerks?

Nico: I just got this feeling that Xehanort busted him out. That's all.

Me: Oh. He'll still be after Camp Kidney.

Rainbow Dash: As long as we're standing he can't have it!

Xenia: That's right.

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: I'm glad Ace helped out when I asked.

Me: He sure did.

Qin: That was awesome.

Brittney: Yeah it was. And I got Xehanort's Keyblade as my own.

Camie: You sure did Brittney.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: You all did a great job though.

Me: All the dark orbs are now gone forever.

Nico: Minus the one inside me.

Melissa Bergman: And the ones with the M.O.E.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: In fact, Ace and his team are going to be helping us out as well!

Me: Awesome! I called them earlier and they said that they would meet us at the research institute.

Nico: Okay.

Lola: Awesome.

We arrived at the island and saw the institution.

Me: This it?

Kaede: Yep.

Ace Ukiyo: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Ace!

Neon: This is gonna be awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves an emergency and it's one rescue we're so going to enjoy: we're here to destroy The Diclonius Research Institute from Elfen Lied and we're going to destroy that whole place and leave absolutely no one alive.

Kaede: Just like I said on the day we went after Flip.

Nico: Yep, and it's perfect for Christmas Eve, now we're getting rid of that institute that caused you so much grief, Kaede.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And I've got something for this occasion.

Lincoln took out a scroll and unsealed it, and inside it were the heavy artillery: machine guns, rocket launchers, grenades, dynamite, you name it.

Eli: WHOA!

Nico: Nice one, Lincoln.

Me: Now that's what I'm talking about. Oh, this is gonna be one awesome bloodbath.

?: Hope you're not starting the party without us.

Suddenly, we saw four girls arrive: the first girl has long red hair, red eyes, red clothes, red angel wings, she has the symbol of Velocitron on her forehead and stomach, and she has a Keyblade in her right hand, the second girl has long green hair, green eyes, green clothes, green angel wings, she has the symbol of Animatron on her forehead and stomach, and she has a Keyblade in her right hand, the third girl has chin-length purple hair, purple eyes, purple angel wings, purple clothes, she has the symbol of Gigantion on her forehead and skirt, and she has a Keyblade in hand, and the fourth girl has long red hair, red eyes, red angel wings, the Fire Trigram on her forehead, red short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless red crop top, red skirt with Shendu on it, red headband, red stockings, and black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles and she has a fire greatsword with the Talismans of Shendu embedded in it.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Rachel Velocity, Keyblade Knight of Velocitron, Arlene Animus, Keyblade Knight of Animatron, Siobhan Giganta, Keyblade Knight of Gigantion, and Allie Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Shendu, Demon Sorcerer of Fire and Master of The Flames of the Phoenix. We were just about to get started.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as soon as possible.

Lori: We can't underestimate any of them though, they're stocked up with weapons, but so are we.

Nico: And a lot more, Lori. Let's head in there and turn that institute into a smoldering ruin.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for the people of The Diclonius Research Institute) AHA! Gotcha! The people of The Diclonius Research Institute are unaware of what's happening, but this is the perfect time for us to catch them by surprise.

Nico: Let's tear every last one of them apart and splatter the walls with their blood.

Lincoln: None of them are leaving here alive, they will all pay for what they did to Kaede. (Sensed massive armies of musclebound thugs) Uh oh, heads up, I've spotted massive armies of musclebound thugs heading for us, and you're not going to like this bit of news: these thugs were hired by some old enemies of mine.

Me: WHAT?!

Nico: Even though Flip's finally out of the picture, there's always some dumb ass still wanting to kill us.

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of one massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the other massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the other massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on killing everyone inside The Diclonius Research Institute.

Laney heard a Pokemon cry.

Laney: Look here.

We saw a Scovillain!

Me: Cool a Scovillain!

Camie: Nice!

Nico: Wow.

Lincoln: Perfect for you Laney. You beat Lynn in that hot food eating contest.

Lynn: That was so awesome to see Lanes.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: And the poor thing is hungry.

We gave it apples and it ate them.

Scovillain: Thanks. I needed that.

Laney: You're welcome.

Nico: Wanna come with us?

Scovillain: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome.

Laney: You won't regret it.

Nico: Lets get them.

We went up to the building.

Lincoln: There it is. Now, to catch them by surprise.

Lincoln used his power and made a thick fog appear inside the building.

Nico: How did you learn how to…?! (Realizes) Oh right, you're a vampire and you have the power to control the weather.

Me: Vampires have the power to control the weather, and now, let's get inside and kill every last one of them.

We then headed inside and none of them realized what was happening with the fog blinding them, and then, Lincoln approached one of them from behind and he sank his fangs into his neck and drained him dry of blood and he stabbed him in the heart and killed him to stop him from coming back as a vampire, and then, the bloodbath started as we got out machine guns and started shooting every last one of the people inside the institute and we were leaving quite a bloody mess as the place was drenched in blood, and when we were done, body parts were left strewn across the place and the entire place was literally drenched in blood.

Nico: Okay, now who do we need to kill?

Kaede: The main person in charge is Chief Kakuzawa along with Professor Kakuzawa, they are the ones who are the last to be killed.

Lincoln: They're the last who need to be killed and then, we destroy the place.

Nico: More of them are coming! LETS GET IT ON!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We went at the guards and men! IT WAS A BLOODBATH!

WE SLASHED, DISMEMBERED, MUTILATED AND BUTCHERED THEM!

I ripped a bunch of their heads off and splattered their blood all over.

Eli squished their heads with the Force.

Scovillain charged at them and blasted them with fire.

Me: KLENDATHU STYLE NINJA ART: TANKER PLASMA FLAMING DELUGE!

I fired a massive blast of Tanker Flaming Plasma from my fingers and it hit numerous guards and melted them into nothing with flaming pain.

Sydney turned into Crashhopper!

Sydney: CRASHHOPPER!

She jumped and smashed them into dust.

She used the Core Medals for Trap Jaw, Count Marzo and

Whiplash.

Skwyyd: Lets get them!

Crashhopper and Skwyyd: JUMPING NANO BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted the guards and splattered all their blood and inards all over.

Nanette turned into Ultimate Wildmutt!

Nanette: ULTIMATE WILDMUTT!

She fired waves of energy and blasted the guards all over.

She used the core medals for Beast Man, Two-Bad and Count Marzo.

Tuck & Roll: (SPEAKING IN FRENCH)

Ultimate Wildmutt and Tuck & Roll: PILLBUG FURY BASHER!

They fired waves of energy fists and blasted the guards all over.

Sheila turned into Ultimate Spidermonkey

Sheila: ULTIMATE SPIDERMONKEY!

She webbed them up.

She used the Core Medals for Unicorn, Yost Living Laser and Cyclone.

Gwen Stacy: Lets web them up.

Ultimate Spidermonkey and Gwen Stacy: SPIDER WEB BURSTER!

They fired waves of webs and webbed them in cocoons and smashed them into the ground.

Rice turned into Crabdozer!

Rice: CRABDOZER!

She snipped them in two and splattered their blood and guts all over.

She used the Core Medals for Killer Shrike, Evil Clawful and Evil Mr. Krabs.

Mr. Krabs: (LAUGHS) Lets make this a fun one lass.

Clawful: Yeah lets do it!

Crabdozer, Mr. Krabs and Clawful: CRAB BISQUE BLAST!

They fired waves of scalding hot Crab Bisque and drenched the guards and melted them

Maxxine turned into Buglizard.

Maxxine: BUGLIZARD!

She blasted them with energy and used the core medals for Mummy, Mummy of Ankha and Mummy of Pharaoh Scamses.

Dim: Lets do it!

Buglizard and Dim: BEETLE BUTTFURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted the guards and killed them.

Kendra turned into Heatblast!

Kendra: HEATBLAST!

She fired waves of fire and blasted the guards and incinerated them.

She used the Core Medals for Shendu, Valmont and Evil Bai Tza.

Lea: Lets make this infernal!

Heatblast and Lea: INFERNO OF THE PHOENIX BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and blasted the guards all over.

Qin turned into Ultimate Big Chill!

Qin: Ultimate Big Chill!

She fired waves of endothermic fire and froze the guards in ice.

She used the Core Medals for Captain Cold, Lego Captain Cold and Mr. Freeze.

Ultimate Big Chill: Now for you to feel fire so cold it burns.

Gypsy Moth (A Bug's Life): It's going to be painful!

Ultimate Big Chill and Gypsy: FIRESTORM OF ICE BLAST!

They fired waves of ice and endothermic fire and blasted the guards into nothing

Lisa Simpson turned into Chromastone!

Lisa Simpson: CHROMASTONE!

She fired light blasts and blasted the guards all over.

She used the Core Medals for Cantwell, Chalmers and Leopold.

Mrs. Krabappel: Time for some fun. HA!

Chromastone and Mrs. Krabappel: ANTI-SPRINGFIELD RAINBOW BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and rainbow and blasted the guards into nothing.

Homer turned into Atomix

Homer: ATOMIX!

He fired atomic blasts and blasted the guards.

He used the Core Medals for Wiggum, Universe 666 Sideshow Bob and Universe 666 Joe Quimby.

Cuprosklodowskite: Lets make this radioactive!

Atomix and Cuprosklodowskite: ATOMIC BLAST BURST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted the guards all over.

Nico: Let's go after the one in charge to end this!

Qin: Yeah!

We then head into the main office, and we see the last two targets: Chief Kakuzawa along with Professor Kakuzawa.

Me: So, we meet at long last, Kakuzawa, now we can make you pay for everything you did to Kaede.

Chief Kakuzawa: You! You were the ones who ruined all of my plans! You will all pay!

Professor Kakuzawa ran at us and we were about to attack him, but then, a bullet came out of nowhere and shot him in his heart.

Me: That wasn't any of us.

Nico: No, it wasn't.

Lincoln: We'll find out about that later, right now, we got to deal with Chief Kakuzawa.

Qin: Lets get him!

Chief Kakuzawa: I still have my files.

Nico: Don't count on it.

Sabotage by the Beastie Boys began to play. Pac Man then appeared in the screen. Facing Pacman was a row of files, which he began to devour as the singing started.

He was EATING THEM ALL OVER!

Chief Kakuzawa: NO NO NO!

Poliwag started tapping his foot to the beat of the music, getting a look from Lincoln.

Poliwag: What? It's catchy.

Lincoln: It is catchy.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln: But who's playing the song to begin with?

Me: (Shrugs)

Lola: No idea.

Soundwave: It was me, actually

Nico: Nice job Soundwave.

Soundwave: Fun music.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah that was cool.

Suddenly, Kaede's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a pink and red energy aura with stars, phantom hands, pink fire, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Chief Kakuzawa, she left pink and red energy, stars, phantom hands, pink fire, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Kaede: You have absolutely no remorse at all for anything you've done. You tried to use me in your attempts to further your nefarious plans and turn me into a weapon against my will, this is beyond unforgivable, Kakuzawa, I will not allow you to live any longer, and this time, I will see to it that you are ultimately punished for your crimes.

Suddenly, Kaede was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and red energy with stars, pink fire, and phantom hands flying around the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Chief Kakuzawa: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Oh man!

Lincoln: This is it, now Kakuzawa is about to pay for everything he's done.

Then, as the vortex faded, Kaede emerged, but she was changed forever.

Kaede grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large pink and red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long pink hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a pink and red energy aura with stars, phantom hands, pink fire, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a Diclonius, phoenix, and angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on Diclonius earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a Diclonius with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink Diclonius-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Kaede has on a white sleeveless blouse, green shorts, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, phantom hands, pink fire, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a Diclonius, phoenix, and angel surrounded by magic and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Kaede felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pink angel wings with red tips on the large pink feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized pink angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive pink angel wings, and she now has eleven massive and long pink wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Kaede has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and wedding ring on her left pinkie finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on pink fingerless gloves with gold-plated armor on her finger joints and gold armored dragon claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers.

Suddenly, Kaede's greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and red energy, stars, phantom hands, pink fire, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kaede's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Pink Fire Phantom Hand Vector Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Pink Fire Phantom Hand Vector Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand new it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and a Diclonius etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Diclonius heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large red gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are The Elements of Harmony and The Unity Stones on top of The Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Diclonius heads with red gems for eyes and below the large gold Diclonius heads is a large gold Diclonius head with red gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Kaede has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and pink gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with pink flames and phantom hands in between the kanji below the Diclonius, phoenix, and angel that said, "Kaede, Diclonius and Vector User, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Powerful Master of Phantom Hands and Pink Fire, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of The Diclonius Research Institute, Archenemy of Jinxer, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Phantom Hands, Pink Fire, Phoenixes, and Angels"

楓、ディクロニウス、ベクターユーザー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、ファントムハンドとピンクファイアの強力なマスター、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ディクロニウス研究所の軽蔑者であり破壊者、ジンクサーの大敵、チームの素晴らしいメンバーラウド・フェニックスの嵐、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天の怒りのマスターゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてスター、ファントムハンド、ピンクファイア、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Kaede has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DICLONIUS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY PINK FIRESTORM PHANTOM HAND VECTOR DICLONIUS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY PINK FIRESTORM PHANTOM HAND VECTOR DICLONIUS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY PINK FIRESTORM PHANTOM

HAND VECTOR DICLONIUS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Kaede's Super Angel-Diclonius-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Chief Kakuzawa saw it, he sent his own Vectors at her to kill her, but Kaede used her Vectors to destroy his Vectors and she fired a massive barrage of pink and red energy, stars, phantom hands, pink fire, phoenixes, and angels which hit Chief Kakuzawa, and this angered him big time.

Kaede: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Pink Firestorm Phantom Hand Vector Diclonius Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Pink Firestorm Phantom Hand Vector Diclonius Phoenix God Angel Love) The suffering that you and the institute caused me can never be forgiven, Kakuzawa.

Lincoln: Now, it's time to end you for good.

Me: Time to say goodbye, you piece of crap.

Nico: You've had this coming for years.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope.

And Nico unholstered his massive Nico Chan's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Saiyan Angel-Great Ape-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion,

Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) There is no way we are ever forgiving a monster like you, Kakuzawa.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You made Kaede's life a living Hell, the one thing she never wanted.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, it's time for you to pay the fucking price for your crimes.

Lincoln, Kaede, Nico, and I went after Chief Kakuzawa, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink and red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Chief Kakuzawa and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at them as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Nico, Kaede, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Chief Kakuzawa even more madder than ever and he exploded even more with extreme rage.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Kaede, let's end him together.

Kaede nodded, and she and Lincoln charged out, and… !

SHEEN! SLASH!

KAEDE SLASHED OFF CHIEF KAKUZAWA'S HEAD AND LINCOLN RAN HIM THROUGH THE CHEST WITH HIS GREATSWORD AND THE BLADE EVISCERATED HIS BLACK HEART, AND CHIEF KAKUZAWA EXPLODED IN A VORTEX OF RAINBOW FIRE AND HIS SPIRIT WAS SENT TO THE BLACK ABYSS FOR GOOD! GOOD RIDDANCE!

Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Kaede's new body, clothes, jewelry, eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting large gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large pink planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive pink angel wings and medium pink angel wings underneath are permanent.

Nico: That was so awesome! Now, let's get out of here and blow this place to Kingdom Come.

Hunter Drake Michaelson spotted something in the corner: it looked like a spent casing for a bullet, the same one used to kill Professor Kakuzawa, he picked it up and kept it in his pocket.

Lincoln: Right.

We left the building, but not after Lincoln absorbed all the blood we spilled into his body and he also absorbed the bodies. Then, Lincoln summoned a massive rainbow energy pillar that destroyed the entire building forever.

Eli: Good riddance.

Nico: You got that right, those fuckers deserve to die.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do.

We headed to a grave.

Kaede: This is where I buried the puppy I was caring for after those bullies killed it.

Lincoln: That's when you lost control of your powers and killed them. You need your puppy back and you'll get a chance to give it a new home with you, Kaede. (SNAPS FINGERS)

Lincoln snapped his fingers and a beam of heavenly light shined down, and we saw Kaede's puppy restored to life and back with her as she had tears in her eyes and a smile on her face as she hugged it for the first time, and we were happy for her.

Nico: That was really an awesome thing you did for her, Lincoln.

Me: Along with all of us destroying the institute and killing everyone who tried to use her as a weapon.

Suddenly, Kaede's puppy licked Lincoln's cheek.

Kaede: That was definitely a thank you from her, and this is one from me.

Then, Kaede kissed Lincoln on the lips which he returned.

Me: That really is amazing. So, who are the four girls who we just met?

Anna Anyanova: The first girl is Rachel Velocity, Keyblade Knight of Velocitron, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the planet Velocitron of Transformers Cybertron and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Velocitron, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and she's a powerful master of speed. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow

Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the power of speed, and she hates Lynn with a vengeance.

Nico: She'd be a shoe-in to join a 3K run.

Eman Reynolds: The second girl is Arlene Animus, Keyblade Knight of Animatron, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the beast planet of Animatron and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Animatron, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and she's a powerful master of the jungle. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the power of nature, the jungle, and beasts, and she hates Lola Loud with a vengeance.

Me: If anyone tried to mess with her, she'd unleash the fury of the jungle on them.

Michelle Emperyous: The third girl is Siobhan Giganta, Keyblade Knight of Gigantion, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Gigantion and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Gigantion, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and she's a powerful master of growth and energy. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the power of growth and energy, and she hates Killjoy Huggins with a vengeance.

Nico: Uh oh.

Lincoln: Yeah, if anyone messed with her, she'll blow them away.

Selene Arcangela: And the fourth girl is Allie Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Shendu, Demon Sorcerer of Fire and Master of The Flames of the Phoenix, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's Maria Ying Xiao's younger sister and the second eldest, and she's also a very powerful master over the forces of light and dark chi and she was also born with the powers of Shendu, The Demon Sorcerer of Fire, along with red angel wings, and she also has full fledge mastery over the powers of Fire. Plus, she's the descendant of En Ying Xiao, the first Elemental Maiden from 3,000 years ago during the Shang Dynasty in China, and like Qin and her ancestor, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, she's also the master of the Atavism of The Elemental Maiden and she also has mastery of The Fires of The Phoenix. She moved to Royal Woods from China along with her sisters and she met Lincoln, and it was love at first sight. She heard from Lincoln of what we did in defeating Shendu, Dai Gui, Po Kong, Tso Lan, Hsi Wu, and Tchang Zu and Girl Jordan redeemed Bai Tza, and she was amazed, and she began to teach Lincoln how to master the powers of Fire, and she knew of what her elder sister, Maria, did in giving him her blood and that led to him getting the same powers as her and gaining the same powers as her along with becoming a master of The Fires of The Phoenix, The Waters of The Mermaid, The Lightning of The Thunderbird, The Winds of The Sylph, The Earth of The Golem, The Light of The

Fairies, and The Darkness of The Shadow Wisps, and he wound up getting tattoos of The Phoenix, Mermaid, Thunderbird, Golem, Fairy, and Shadow Wisp on the back of his left forearm. Lincoln made her a fire greatsword with copies of Shendu's Talismans embedded in it, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when Lincoln comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and because of the incident, she hates Lori with a passion.

Allie Ying Xiao: I was really impressed at how Maria saved Lincoln by giving him her blood, and it led to him gaining the same powers as her and becoming a master of The Fires of The Phoenix, The Waters of The Mermaid, The Lightning of The Thunderbird, The Winds of The Sylph, The Earth of The Golem, The Light of The Fairies, and The Darkness of The Shadow Wisps.

Maria Ying Xiao: And I hadn't forgotten about how you burned her eyebrows off when she tried to kill Lincoln again.

Me: Oh, I remembered that one.

Lincoln: You really made Lori mad that time, Allie, and it's so good to see you all again.

Allie Ying Xiao: You too, Lincoln, and whoa, you've really really grown into quite the man.

Lincoln then marked Rachel Velocity, Arlene Animus, Siobhan Giganta, and Allie Ying Xiao by slowly biting them on the right trapezius and he fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Then, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Rachel Velocity, Arlene Animus, Siobhan Giganta, and Allie Ying Xiao with colored gems on the gold lightning bolt links with colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and four white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on their necks.

Rachel Velocity, Arlene Animus, Siobhan Giganta, and Allie Ying Xiao saw them and they knew they became part of his harem and are among his many future wives, and they kissed him on his pecs and lips.

Nico: How do you feel, Kaede?

Kaede: Better and free.

Lola: Awesome.

Me: Now rhis is one organization that is dead.

Qin: Yep.

Kaede: And Lincoln gave me my puppy friend back.

Me: Aww so awesome.

Laney: So adorable.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Nice job, Scovillain.

Scovillain: Thanks Nico. This was awesome.

Poromon: Want a beer?

Scovillain: Oh no thanks. I drink only hot sauce.

Me: Wow a Pokemon that likes nuclear hot spicy food.

Scovillain: Yep.

I gave her some of my hot sauce.

Scovillain: Thanks.

She drank some and then blasted fire out and it hit Poliwag and covered him in soot.

Scovillain: Oops sorry.

Poliwag did Puppy Eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty Pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Scovillain belched fire onto Poliwag.

Scovillain: Oh man sorry about that shrimp.

Poliwag: (COUGHS)

Nico: Ace, thanks again for coming yesterday

Me: Yeah we owe you big time for that.

Ace Ukiyo: Not a problem guys. It was fun.

Camie: I'll say.

Ace: This means that I'm responsible for Brittney getting Xehanort's Keyblade

Brittney: You sure are. That was so cool.

Ace: Yeah.

Yona: Yona glad you helped again.

Himiko: We all are.

Carlota Santiago: That was so awesome.

Sheila: The rest of the police force have wiped out the remaining

Militia forces

Nico: Great.

Qin: Good riddance.

Nico: From what I heard, the Aligned Stunticons had to merge into Aligned Menasor at one point to fight them off

Qin: Yeah.

Sheila: They sure did. And it was amazing.

Lola: Wow!

William: Nico, you okay after yesterday?

Nico: I'm fine. Nothing Sabretooth's powers and a good night's sleep couldn't fix.

Qin: Oh right.

Me: Yeah. We're all perfectly fine now.

William: Good.

Hulk: Hulk did good too!

Qin: You sure did.

Lola: Yeah!

Camie: We all did.

Me: And I'm so proud of you all.

Nico: Me too

Qin: Thanks guys.

Nico: Hulk, you did good by roaring in my face.

Hulk: Thanks Nico.

Lola: At least now we don't have to worry about Xehanort ever again

Nico: I did say he was gonna die near the end of the year. That was me keeping my promise

Me: Yes you did and you kept that promise perfectly and diligently

Lola: You sure did.

Camie: Yeah

Nico: Today won't have usual battles. But they WILL involve combos on the main target

Qin: Understood.

Varie: Yeah.

Lola: Always fun.

Poromon: (to Scovillain) Also, I can handle hot sauce!

Scovillain: Cool! And J.D. where did you get this awesome hot sauce?

Me: I made it.

Scovillain: Wow! You make great hot sauces.

Me: Thanks

Scovillain: Okay. You say you can handle it. Prove it right now

Poromon: Okay!

I gave him some and he drank it. Then…

LOUD BELCH!

MASSIVE JETS OF FIRE EXPLODED OUT OF HIS MOUTH!

Nico: You okay?

Poromon: DELICIOUS!

Nico: Nice.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Yep he's fine.

Poliwag: Me next!

Nico: Okay, I think that's enough!

Poliwag: Okay okay. Sorry.

Nico: Now for business.

Me: The Anothers.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Okay.

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! I sense that we have Another Melissa Bergman, Evil Galaxy Man, Hanako, Jack Frost (Marvel), Evil Crystal Man and Velvet Vick.

Me: Nice.

Eli: But the Anothers minus Melissa are 13 people.

We gasped!

Nico: WHOA MAN!

Maria: Who's up?

Me: Masao Den, Chloe Yoriyama, Nahree (Marvel), Cienna Kitomaro, Minami Qintinilla and Rochelle Yokoshima.

Nico: Nice.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: There they are!

We saw ANOTHER Evil Galaxy Man, Hanako, Jack Frost (Marvel), Evil Crystal Man and Velvet Vick!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: Here we go!

Nico: This will be good.

Another Evil Galaxy Man: (In a Girls Voice) It sure will.

They merged and split into 13 people and we saw that they were the gene-slammers of ElDoradimon, Bacchusmon, Jupitermon, Vulkanusmon, Venusmon, Dianamon, Junomon, Ceresmon, Merukimon, Neptunemon, Marsmon, Minervamon and Gaiamon!

Nico: (GASP) Ellena El Dorado, Brenda Bacchus, Jenna Jupiter, Vina Vulkanus, Vanya Venus, Dana Diana, Joy Juno, Callie Ceres, Molly Meruki, Nadia Neptune, Melanie Mars, Mindy Minerva and Gina Gaia!

Me: Whoa! The gene-slammers of the Olympos 12!

Nico: And ElDoradimon and Gaiamon.

Nicole: That is cool!

Jenna Jupiter: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Brenda Bacchus: (Slurred Speech) (HIC) You are looking sexier than ever. (HIC)

Dana Diana: I agree.

Poromon: You drank beer, didn't you?

Brenda Bacchus: No. (HIC) Wine only for me. (HIC)

Me: She must be the daughter of Bacchus, the God of Wine. You girls are the daughters of the gods and goddesses of Olympus right?

Vina Vulkanus: That's right.

Vanya Venus: We sure are.

Dana Diana: Yep.

Me: By the way is the Another Melissa friendly or hostile?

Callie Ceres: Friendly but man you are gonna be in for a surprise.

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: That was awesome!

Maria got the MOE Cannnon out.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SONG OF THUNDER 6!

She summoned Lorelai, Thunderclap, Garudostorm, The Monolith Monsters, Mantis Malgam and Gynakamakil.

Nico: And now we wait.

Me: Yep.

But then we smelled something REALLY HORRIBLE!

SEAL BARK!

Me: (SNIFFS) OH GOOD GOD! WHAT THE FUCK IS THAT HORRIBLE SMELL!?

Everyone smelled it and some of us HURLED OUR GUTS OUT!

Edd: GOOD GOLLY ALMIGHTY! WHAT IS THAT HORRIBLE ODOR!?

Nico: OH MAN! THAT IS AWFUL! ED!?

Ed: WASN'T ME!

PROJECTILE VOMIT STORM!

Eli: It's from her!

We saw ANOTHER MELISSA BERGMAN!

Me: Another Melissa Bergman!

Nico: She doesn't stink like that!

Another Melissa: (French Accent) Sorry about that everyone.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and a white streak and green eyes and she had black clothes and a tiara with the

Skunk Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had Un Skunk De Pew on her skirt too and had black angel wings and had a skunk tail and had a stinky cheese sword!

Me: Collette Le Pew!

Collette Le Pew: Oui oui J.D. Good to see you again mosieur.

Marinette: Awesome meeting a French Native.

Me: Yep and yes she is related to Pepe Le Pew. But also she is the embodiment of the Skunk Dopant and she smells just as bad as a thousand families of skunks! She has stink powers. And her stench is so bad that it can make you throw up for 20 minutes non-stop.

Nico: GEEZ!

Me: Yep and like Melissa she is psychic too.

Qin: Wow!

Melissa Bergman: That is interesting. Thank goodness I don't have lungs. I'm an android. I can't breathe.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Collette Le Pew: No he didn't mosieurs. He sent me on my way.

Me: Because of your stench right.

Collette Le Pew: Oui oui.

Me: Not surprising there.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

Me: Lets bring down this android!

Nico: (Gets out Melissa Bergman's Ridewatch) Time for a Psychic Attack!

May: (Gets out Hanako's ridewatch) This girl is a legend.

Maria: (Gets out Evil Crystal Man's ridewatch) Time for crystal power

Chloe Yoriyama: (Gets out Evil Galaxy Man's ridewatch) This black hold is hungry!

They used the core medals for Melissa Bergman, Evil Galaxy Man, Hanako, Jack Frost (Marvel), Evil Crystal Man and Velvet Vick and blasted the Another!

Then Kunks Butylmercaptan, Mydom, EarthSpark Swindle, Fifi the Skunk, Dr. Quentin Skunk and Skunk (Total Drama) came.

Nico: WHEW! Nice team Knuks!

Kunks: Thanks Nico.

Me: STINKY!

Nico: Wait. Aren't you from Dora the Explorer?

Fifi the Skunk: Yes I am.

Me: Wow!

?: Good times.

Datamon came.

Me: Datamon! Wow.

Datamon: (In a girls voice) This will be most fun.

Nico: Lisa Data!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair, red eyes, grey clothes and had black angel wings and had Datamon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and had a matrix blade.

Lisa Data: Good to see you Nico. I got this. (ECHOING) DIGITAL BOMB!

She fired bombs and blasted the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: I remember Dora. Those were good times

Me: Yes they were.

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: Lisa do you have any memories of Nico?

Lisa Data: Well yes. When me and Nico won the international chsss tournament. We won against the worlds most powerful super computer and shorted it out.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow! That is amazing.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Lisa hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Lisa Data: Same here.

We later went back home

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem and family, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and

Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, and Nahree are heading to The Philippines, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here and Ets is going to rescue the eleven girls here, but we got word that a girl that Nico's brother, Connor, has a crush on has been kidnapped by an old enemy of Nico, Mindy, Alicia, and Connor from The Philippines, his name is Alejandro Abadiano, and he's a very ruthless, psychopathic, bloodthirsty bastard who intends to kill her and slake his endless thirst for blood, and to Connor, that's going to be the final straw that breaks the camel's back and he's GOING TO EXPLODE WITH INCREDIBLE POWER, FURY, AND RAGE AND HE TRANSFORMS AND WASTES THE BASTARD!

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in The Philippines, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here and Ets is going to rescue the eleven girls here, but we got word that a girl that Nico's brother, Connor, has a crush on has been kidnapped by an old enemy of Nico, Mindy, Alicia, and Connor from The Philippines.

Connor Chan: What the?!

Me: Nico, you, Alicia, and Mindy want to explain?

Nico: Leave that to me. Before we moved to Michigan from New Jersey, we found out thatConnor developed a crush on a girl from our old home in The Philippines, her name is ReynaValmorida. Here's her picture.

Nico got out the picture, and she was a beautiful girl with long black hair and tanned skin.

Alicia: Connor developed a crush on her when she first came to our school, and he wanted toask her out, but he always got tongue tied and nervous.

Mindy: So, he came to Nico for help, and of course, Alicia and I got called in as well since this was our younger brother's first crush. But, Connor won Reyna's affection when we heard her cry out for help, and when we got there, we saw Reyna and her friends, but they were cornered by Sebastian who was still out to kill to slake his thirst for blood. Connor got so mad,he charged out and punched Sebastian hard in the face. Here's the video.

Mindy played the video, and we saw it for ourselves: Reyna and her friends were cornered bySebastian who was about to kill them and slake his thirst for blood and destruction.

Past Connor: GET AWAY FROM HER, YOU BLOODTHIRSTY PSYCHO!

Connor charged out, and like Mindy said, Connor punched Sebastian hard in the face givinghim a black and blue bruise on the left cheek and sent him screaming and flying into somelockers that he crashed into.

Past Reyna Valmorida: T-thanks.

Past Connor: (Nervously) Oh, uh, no problem.

Past Sebastian Mendez: (DEMONIC ROAR) This isn't over, Connor! You and your damnsiblings will pay for this!

Reyna's friends and many of Nico, Alicia, and Mindy's friends gave him the finger, and heroared in demonic anger and ran out of the school and back to the shadows.

Past Nico: What a wuss.

Then, Reyna hugged Connor, and then… !

SHE KISSED HIM ON THE CHEEK AND HIS MIND WAS LITERALLY GOING BONKERS ASNICO, MINDY, ALICIA, QIN, AND THEIR FRIENDS INCLUDING THEIR SCHOOLMATESCHEER WILDLY! Then, the video ended.

Leandro: I was really proud of Connor and so was Aurora.

Nico: Mom was so proud of him, and so were we.

Aurora: Connor was growing up.

Connor Chan: I reacted on pure instinct and slugged Sebastian hard in the face.

Sebastian Mendez: Which I absolutely deserved since I was once still that… demon.

Masao Den: Damn, you were even worse than the many villains we'd destroyed. So, whokidnapped Reyna?

Nico: Only one person who'd do something like this: an old enemy of me, Mindy, Alicia, and Connor from The Philippines, his name is Alejandro Abadiano.

Nico got out his prison mugshot, and he was a huge hulking man with large muscles, long black hair going down to the upper part of his back, and he had red eyes of hatred and a sadistic shit-eating grin on his face.

Me: Damn, this guy's fucking trouble.

Nico: You don't even know the half of it, this son of a bitch is a very ruthless, psychopathic, bloodthirsty bastard who's killed tons of people in The Philippines for years and he wound up getting a death sentence, but before he could be executed, he escaped from his fate, and now we got word, he kidnapped Reyna and he intends to kill her and slake his endless thirst for blood.

Connor: WHAT?! That's it, I'm gonna wipe that shit-eating grin off his ugly face!

Me: Whoa! I've never seen Connor get that super riled up. Wait, is he going to…?!

Nico: You know it, J.D., my little brother's gonna transform.

Suddenly, blasts of Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon came out of nowhere, and they hit Connor, and he wound up getting surrounded by a massive vortex of Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon, and when it faded, he wound up getting tattoos of dragons of Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon on his arms, legs, chest, stomach, and back.

Nico: A Divine Blessing?! We haven't had that in a long time.

Lincoln: (Summoned the Book of Legends) Connor, you have no idea of how lucky you are, you wound up getting hit by the blasts of Lalahon, Aman Sinaya, Habagat, Dumakulem, Bathala, Sitan, Kadakan, Gugurang, Kan-Loan, Apolaki, Mayari, Sisina, and Tala, The Philippine Gods and Goddesses of Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon. Once every 400 years, Lalahon, Aman Sinaya, Habagat, Dumakulem, Bathala, Sitan, Kadakan, Gugurang, Kan-Loan, Apolaki, Mayari, Sisina, and Tala, The Philippine Gods and Goddesses of Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon choose a worthy champion, and they give their worthy champion the powers of Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon, along with control over the elements, immortality, superhuman strength, speed, agility, endurance, and durability, but they'd have to have been freed from a darkness that was inside them.

Connor: I was freed from that malicious pranking mastermind and remained free for years, so the Gods and Goddesses of our old home in The Philippines chose me! Awesome!

(CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS)

Suddenly, we saw a snake made of orange flame pass through the skies.

Lincoln: The snake made of orange flames, she's here.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair with orange streaks and red headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she has on a necklace with a red gem pendant, she's dressed in a sleeveless orange crop top, white bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, orange stockings, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, red fire, red flames, snakes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Snake, holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and red pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the nine girls Lincoln is to rescue and the eleven girls Ets is to rescue and Reyna Valmorida, Connor's crush.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Brigid Chengsehuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Snake.

Brigid Chengsehuo: That's right, and I got the girls away from that asshole, but he's heading here now!

?: YOU RUINED MY CHANCES TO KILL THOSE BITCHES AND SLAKE MY THIRST FOR BLOOD!

We then saw our target, Alejandro Abadiano, and he's pissed off.

Connor: (Thinking) Everything you've done, all of the pain you've caused to me, Nico, Alicia, Mindy, and everyone around you, and all for your insatiable thirst for blood. No more. (Out Loud) No more, Alejandro, you are done running loose, this is it, I'm going to make sure that you die here forever!

We felt Connor's power and energy rise astronomically and like crazy!

Suddenly, something within Connor's mind brutally snapped as memories of what Alejandro Abadiano did along with the memories of Sebastian's attempts to kill Nico, Alicia, Mindy, himself, Qin, and their friends when he betrayed them years ago and gave into darkness, and what Dark Connor forced him to do, and the cause of that monster's emergence inside him rushed through his head, and his eyes turned neon dark blue and the tattoos of dragons of Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon on his arms, legs, chest, stomach, and back glowed even more, and he was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and as he approached Alejandro Abadiano, he left rainbow energy, Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Connor: You absolutely make me fucking sick to no end, Alejandro, you caused me, Nico, Alicia, Mindy, and everyone around you nothing but trouble, at best many of your victims wind up in a hospital crippled for life, but at worse, you murdered many more victims and took satisfaction in seeing them die, that's just sick and twisted. (HIS ENERGY AURA FLARES UP EXTREMELY AND HIS MUSCLES START TO GROW AND BULGE) But, now I find out you returned and kidnapped Reyna Valmorida and tried to kill her to slake your fucking thirst for blood once again along with continuing on your goddamn rampage… , THAT IS THE LAST FUCKING STRAW, YOU GODDAMN PSYCHOPATH! NO MORE INNOCENT VICTIMS WILL DIE AT YOUR HANDS, THIS TIME, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU DIE HERE AND NOW!

WE GASPED AT THE SUDDEN EXTENT OF CONNOR'S RAGE: IT WAS JUST AS POWERFUL AS NICO'S WHENEVER HE TRANSFORMS, AND ALEJANDRO ABADIANO JUST FOUND HIMSELF UP SHIT CREEK WITHOUT A PADDLE!

Mindy: WHAT THE?!

Alicia: TELL ME WE DIDN'T JUST HEAR WHAT I THOUGHT WE HEARD!

Nico: WE JUST DID! CONNOR'S NOW GONE DEATHCON LEVEL 1,000 WITH THAT THREAT HE MADE TO ALEJANDRO! EVERYONE TAKE COVER, HE'S GONNA EXPLODE!

We ran for cover, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY

POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF CONNOR WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE WEREWOLF, RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, RAINBOW FIRE DEMON, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE GRIFFIN, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, RAINBOW FIRE TIGER, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW FIRE QILIN, RAINBOW FIRE ANIMALS, AND RAINBOW FIRE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS, AND THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE WEREWOLF, RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, RAINBOW FIRE DEMON, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE GRIFFIN, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, RAINBOW FIRE TIGER, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW FIRE QILIN, RAINBOW FIRE ANIMALS, AND RAINBOW FIRE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS WENT BACK TO EARTH AND CONNOR GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Connor screamed like a fucked-up madman to the infinite power and he was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Alejandro Abadiano: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico, Alicia, Mindy, Leandro, and Aurora: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me and Eli: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Unity Gems on my J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic

Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Gems on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Connor's greatsword, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Alejandro Abadiano: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HIM AND HIS POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA, AND ALL THE WORLDS, STARS, AND PLANETS IN THE UNIVERSES BEYOND GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO CONNOR! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, CONNOR EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Connor grew to 9'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and ten-pack abs, he has on weighted gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs, he now has fifteen planets orbiting around his legs and ten smaller planets orbiting around his waist, he has rainbow highlights in the bangs of his long wild black hair going down to the upper part of his back with orange phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back of his hair and on the two strands of hair in front of his face and he has a large gold halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, he has beard stubble on his jawline and thick hair on his forearms and sharp canine fangs, he has neon rainbow eyes and rainbow sclera and a rainbow energy aura with Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has thirteen dragons of Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, he has on dragon earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Dark, Thunder, Time, Flower, Star, Sun, Moon, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he also has a phoenix and dragon with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Dark, Thunder, Time, Flower, Star, Sun, Moon, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and hands for the pendant below his rainbow dragon-shaped Element of Harmony for the pendant on his bare chest and thick chest hair on his pecs with rainbow crystal links from his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with rainbow gems embedded in the gold fire links and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck, and a gold version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the crisscrossing gold straps and there's a kanji on the back straps that said, "Connor Chan, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Son, Grandson, and Brother" and the large gold circular chest plate has a phoenix on it and red gems surrounding the chestplate. Connor has on an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver flames and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon, phoenixes, and angels and they have intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver flames, large white pants with rainbow fire on the pants' legs and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs and elements on them, large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, and tattooed on his now wider and more muscular back are thirteen dragons of Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and dragons surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of me and fits an infinite number of items and components for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Connor felt a sharp pain on his wider and muscular back, and then, massive black angel wings with aurora and orange tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out of his back with a wingspan reaching 20'0" and medium sized black angel wings with aurora and orange tips grew and sprouted out underneath with a wingspan reaching 15'0" and then, another set of black angel wings with aurora and orange tips grew and sprouted out underneath his medium sized black angel wings with a wingspan reaching 10'0", and he now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with rainbow markings and orange tips, Connor has on a Ring of The Phoenix with rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in my hand, and he has on black fingerless gloves with a rainbow phoenix and rainbow dragon on it and claws on his fingertips, and he has gold-plated armor on his fingers and gold dragon claws covering his fingers and smaller planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Connor's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Connor Chan's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Philippine Elemental Gods of Nature True Immortal Elemental Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Philippine Elemental Gods of Nature True Immortal Elemental Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with large gems of many shimmering colors and the Philippine Gods of Nature and dragons etched on the 8'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold dragon heads with rainbow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and The Unity Gems on top, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with colored gems for eyes, and large gold dragon head with rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Connor has on his large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on his arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on the left gold Bracer, large gold Elemental Belt of Eternal Bravery with gold dragon head with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, the tattoos of dragons of Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon on his arms, legs, chest, stomach, and back, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on my right hip and Eater of Sins revolver and Crystal Saber holstered on his left hip. There's a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji below the thirteen dragons of Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon that said, "Connor Chan, Awesome Pranking Extraordinaire, True Immortal and Omnipotent Warrior of The Universe, Loving Son of Leandro Chan and Aurora Chan, Almighty Loving Younger Brother of Mindy, Alicia, and Nico Chan, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Future Husband of Reyna Valmorida, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Brother of The Loud Family And Many Friends All Over The World And Many Friends and People All Over The Universe, Awesome and Powerful Defender of Many Innocent People, Master of The Black Gates, Amazing And Powerful Student of Many Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of

Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Destroyer of Irredeemable Black-Hearted Villains, Destroyer of Evil, Destroyer of Demonic Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, True Immortal Hero, Great God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice, Emissary and Champion of Lalahon, Aman Sinaya, Habagat, Dumakulem, Bathala, Sitan, Kadakan, Gugurang, Kan-Loan, Apolaki, Mayari, Sisina, and Tala, and Master of Elemental Forces, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

コナー・チャン、素晴らしいいたずら好き、宇宙の真の不滅にして全能の戦士、リアンドロ・チャンとオーロラ・チャンの愛する息子、全能のミンディ、アリシア、ニコ・チャンの愛する弟、全能の黄金の心を持つ愛する未来のレイナ・ヴァルモリダの夫、全能大声の家族、世界中の多くの友人、そして宇宙中の多くの友人と人々の黄金の心を持つ愛する兄弟、多くの罪のない人々の素晴らしく強力な擁護者、黒門のマスター、多くの素晴らしく強力な人々の素晴らしく強力な生徒教師たち、真の不滅の英雄であり神であり、極度の悪を滅ぼす者であり殺し屋であり、腹黒い、サディスティックで、妄想的で、権力に飢え、精神異常者で、救いようのないろくでなしと暴君であり、才能あるコミック作家でありビデオゲーマーであり、何でも屋であり、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼を司る偉大な神、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、宇宙の破壊者救いようのない黒い心の悪役、悪の破壊者、悪魔のような怪物の破壊者、力に飢えたろくでなし、狂気の暴君、宇宙と天の使者、調和、友情、純潔、希望、勇気、愛の大使、真の不滅の英雄、友情、希望、愛、勇気、そして正義の偉大な神、ララホンの使者でありチャンピオン、アマン・シナヤ、ハバガット、ドゥマクレム、バタラ、シタン、カダカン、ググラン、カンローン、アポラキ、マヤリ、シシナ、タラ、そしてエレメンタル

フォース、ドラゴン、フェニックス、エンジェルのマスター

Connor has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL PHILIPINE GOD CHAMPION ELEMENTAL FIRESTORM DRAGON MASTER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL PHILIPINE GOD CHAMPION ELEMENTAL FIRESTORM DRAGON MASTER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL PHILIPINE GOD CHAMPION ELEMENTAL FIRESTORM DRAGON MASTER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were really amazed by Connor's Super Ange-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Alejandro Abadiano saw it, he went mad and charged at Connor to kill him, but Connor fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Alejandro Abadiano and sent him flying into a tree, he got back out, but he was beyond pissed off now.

Connor: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Philippine God Champion Elemental Dragon Master Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Philippine God Champion Elemental Dragon Master Phoenix God Angel Hope) You're through, you piece of shit, now it's time for you to die!

Connor went after Alejandro Abadiano, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon, dragons, phoenixes, and angels at Alejandro Abadiano, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and then, he attacked him with his new massive greatsword leaving scars on him and he fired rainbow energy slashes from his gold-plated dragon claws and his massive greatsword, and he brutally attacked him and smashed him hard with his newly excessive superhuman strength, and this was making Alejandro Abadiano even madder than ever.

He then took out a Super Serum and injected himself with it, and that caused him to grow to 9'10" in height, and his already large muscles grew even larger as it tore off his shirt and tore his pants, and he bellowed and beat his chest.

Sylvester: Of all the… ! That's it, he's getting his butt kicked!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Without a doubt, let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-

Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander Knight and Brawler-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog

Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Masao Den's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Alejandro Abadiano, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood,

Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Connor sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and they latched themselves onto the massive pecs, neck, arms, and legs of Alejandro Abadiano. Then, the tentacles began sucking Alejandro Abadiano dry of his newly gained extremely massive muscle mass, virility, testosterone, and massive physical strength and he was groaning in pain as he began shrinking in muscle mass and height and Connor was also sucking the life force out of Alejandro Abadiano.

Then, all of the newly gained extremely massive muscle mass, virility, testosterone, and massive physical strength of Alejandro Abadiano began being pumped into Connor and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive black angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

Then, when Connor was done and the tentacles detached themselves from Alejandro Abadiano and went back into him, Alejandro Abadiano was sucked dry of his muscle mass, virility, testosterone, massive physical strength, and he had the life sucked out of him, and he was banished to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Connor's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large fifteen planets orbiting around his legs and fifteen smaller planets orbiting around his waist, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings and medium black angel wings and small black angel wings underneath his massive black angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Connor, that was so awesome! You really gave that son of a bitch what for!

Connor: Guess I did, but that was a rush. Now, I know you feel whenever you transform.

Just then, Connor went up to Reyna Valmorida.

Reyna Valmorida: Oh, thanks for taking care of that bastard, he was absolutely insane. (Sees Connor) Connor, is that you?

Connor: Yes, it's me, but as you see, I've really had a growth spurt and changed a lot because of it.

Reyna Valmorida saw it for herself, suddenly, Connor picked her up in his arms, and then, he kissed her on the lips which caught her by surprise, but she returned it as she wrapped her arms around his neck.

Nico: Well, it looks like Connor's now become a man.

Lincoln: And he now has his crush as his girlfriend and soon to be future wife, and we got rid of that thug. (To Brigid Chengsehuo) And it's so good to see you again, Brigid.

Brigid Chengsehuo: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Brigid Chengsehuo perched her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and she lifted herself up to Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach. When Brigid Chengsehuo were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Brigid Chengsehuo: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Brigid Chengsehuo and hugged her, and Brigid Chengsehuo is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and even more massive white angel wings and larger medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Brigid Chengsehuo: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 9'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and ten-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard ten-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Arpina Huoqiang: And so do we, this is Brigid Chengsehuo, Gene-Slammer and avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Snake, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of orange fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Snake, along with having orange angel wings along with having intense orange fire powers. She's known as The Majestic Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, as her movements are as subtle as a snake. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of orange fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Brigid hates Scoots with a blazing passion, because of her being a heckling old troublemaker to everyone in her path and she despised her badly for trying to kill Lincoln, and like us, she really hated her for killing Claudia Cloudian all those years ago, and in one incident, she and Lincoln stopped that old goat who was on the warpath trying to kill Lincoln again, they beat her up and sent her back to The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse, and this time, they made sure she was locked up tighter than Fort Knox.

Nico: Yikes, but not even that stopped Scoots.

Me: Apparently not, she became even more brazen than ever.

Lincoln: But, we made sure that it was enforced, and now that you're here, Brigid.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Brigid Chengsehuo's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Brigid Chengsehuo: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Brigid Chengsehuo with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Brigid Chengsehuo: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives,

Brigid Chengsehuo.

Brigid Chengsehuo had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Brigid Chengsehuo's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, and with her hands still on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Brigid Chengsehuo had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was pounding like a drum. Then, we went up to the nine girls Lincoln is to rescue and the eleven girls Ets is to rescue, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Frieren from Frieren: Beyond Journey's End and Nao Yada, Miki Kikuchi, Misa Fujisaki, Rui Shiina, Ayumi Sakura, Saki Shiroyama, Yuri Tokiwa, and Miku Naruse from Kimomen demo Kyokon nara Mizugi Gal to Ria Juu na Natsu ga Sugoseru!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Frieren from Frieren: Beyond Journey's End and Nao Yada, Miki Kikuchi, Misa Fujisaki, Rui Shiina, Ayumi Sakura, Saki Shiroyama, Yuri Tokiwa, and Miku Naruse from Kimomen demo Kyokon nara Mizugi Gal to Ria Juu na Natsu ga Sugoseru!

And when Ets saw the eleven girls, he immediately recognized them, the eleven girls are the Simulator versions of Hitori Gotoh, Nijika Ijichi, Ryo Yamada, and Ikuyo Kita from Bocchi the Rock!, Akari Watanabe, Chisato Nishikigi, and Takina Inoue from Lycoris Recol, and Ruby Hoshino, Kana Arima, Mem-Cho, and Akane Kurokawa from Oshi No Ko.

Ets: And the Simulator versions of Hitori Gotoh, Nijika Ijichi, Ryo Yamada, and Ikuyo Kita from Bocchi the Rock!, Akari Watanabe, Chisato Nishikigi, and Takina Inoue from Lycoris Recol, and Ruby Hoshino, Kana Arima, Mem-Cho, and Akane Kurokawa from Oshi No Ko.

Then, when the Simulator versions of Hitori Gotoh, Nijika Ijichi, Ryo Yamada, Ikuyo Kita, Akari Watanabe, Chisato Nishikigi, Takina Inoue, Ruby Hoshino, Kana Arima, Mem-Cho, and Akane Kurokawa saw Ets, they ran up to him and kissed him.

Nicole: Looks like Ets got his reward as thanks for saving them from that thug.

Lincoln: It's been a while though since we've had a double rescue. Are you girls okay?

Frieren: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Frieren and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from Alejandro Abadiano, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 9'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, ten-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and

Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his arms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links and jade beads from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi with large rainbow

Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armor on the joints and gold finger dragon claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Frieren: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Frieren: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive

pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Frieren, Nao Yada, Miki Kikuchi, Misa Fujisaki, Rui Shiina, Ayumi Sakura, Saki Shiroyama, Yuri Tokiwa, and Miku Naruse with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the enemy we went after was an old enemy of Nico, Mindy, Alicia, and Connor from The Philippines named Alejandro Abadiano, a very ruthless, psychopathic, bloodthirsty bastard who intends to kill Connor's crush, Reyna Valmorida, and slake his endless thirst for blood.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Connor going through a Divine Blessing from the Philippine Gods and Goddesses and exploding with power and rage as he transforms and pulverized that bastard with us joining in as well, and finally, Connor sucking him dry of his muscle mass, virility, testosterone, and massive physical strength along with his life force and sending him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Brigid Chengsehuo have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: It's been years since we've had a Divine Blessing, and Connor now really looks like a man just like his older brother.

Lincoln: That's true.

Me: You know, I'd hate to find out how many girls also had a crush on Connor before he developed his crush with Reyna.

Nico: That's something we've never found out.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down and killed Alejandro Abadiano, we were training intensely in the gym, doing

900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Bedelia Honghuo saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Brigid Chengsehuo: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 9'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his ten-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Brigid, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and larger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Brigid Chengsehuo: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Brigid Chengsehuo: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Panda Faye Ling: Now, I've got a memory that Brigid had with Lincoln while he was training with her, and it led to Scoots getting beaten to a pulp by Lincoln and Brigid.

Panda Faye Ling put up a video on the big screen, and it showed Brigid Chengsehuo training with Lincoln at the gym, Brigid Chengsehuo was in a crimson red sports bra, crimson red shorts, and red knee-high boots, and Lincoln was only in crimson red gym shorts and he also had on black knee-high boots, and they were sparring with one another which ended with Lincoln taking her down with a leg sweep causing her to lose her balance and land on the mat, and he pinned her down. He got off, and he helped her up, and they really worked up a sweat.

Past Brigid Chengsehuo: Phew, that was one intense sparring. You've really been improving a lot and practicing on the side without letting that old goat finding out, Lincoln.

Past Lincoln: Thanks, Brigid. But, I don't know how long it'll be before Scoots finds out.

?: YOU'RE FINALLY GOING TO DIE, LOUD!

Suddenly, the alarm sounded and the rest of The Guardian Angels came, and to their disgust, Scoots showed up to kill Lincoln again.

Past Anna Anyanova: Again, Scoots?! That's it, I'm gonna beat you down and throw you into a cesspool!

Past Lincoln: No, Anna, I'm taking her down.

Lincoln flew out to the roof of the gym, and he swooped down and proceeded to trash Scoots with his martial arts moves as he punched and kicked her all over the place. Scoots let out another loud yell and tried to run over Lincoln, but he dodged her and fired a blast of fire that knocked Scoots off her scooter. Then, he grabbed her and threw her into the air as she was sent flying back to the Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse.

Past Brigid Chengsehuo: That was really impressive, Lincoln! You swooped in and took that old goat down hard, you were like a fierce tiger, and that shrew stood no chance.

Past Lincoln: She unfortunately made me even stronger, and that really led to her getting a nasty dose of karma.

Then, Lincoln wrapped his massive muscular arms around Brigid Chengsehuo and he leaned his head down to her face and they kissed as the video ended.

Nico: Whoa! That was really awesome, Lincoln!

Nicole: I still remembered that incident all too well, but Scoots was basically asking for trouble.

Luna: It found her big time, and Anna was that mad at her, she wanted to end her for good. Lincoln stopped her from doing so, but Scoots was already on permanent thin ice with her and all of the Guardian Angels who hated them.

Anna Anyanova: This was the very thing many of us Guardian Angels swore to do if she dared to go after Linky one more time.

Lynn Sr.: We knew Scoots at it again when Lincoln sent them flying back to the nuthouse as she screamed bloody revenge on him again.

Me: Honestly, Scoots was nothing more than a troublemaker to no end.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Zuzu Boyle, Julia Krystal, Morgan Le Fay (SMITE), Artio (SMITE), Cliodhna (SMITE), Universe 666 The Morrigan (SMITE), Universe 666 Arachne (SMITE), Universe 666 Medusa (SMITE), Universe 666 Scylla (SMITE), Universe 666 Kali (SMITE), Amaterasu (SMITE), Universe 666 Izanami (SMITE), Freya (SMITE), Universe 666 Hel (SMITE), Skadi (SMITE), Sol (SMITE), Bellona (SMITE), Universe 666 Discordia (SMITE), Nox (SMITE), Terra (SMITE), Universe 666 Sugar, Universe 666 Pepper, and Universe 666 Ginger are heading to Beach Bowl Galaxy.

But, they're not the only ones going, joining them are Yuya Sakaki and Aura Sentia.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 9'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Yuya Sakaki was dressed in red swim trunks, sandals, and he had weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Aura Sentia was dressed in a red two piece bikini, sandals, and she had weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Zuzu Boyle, Julia Krystal, Morgan Le Fay (SMITE), Artio (SMITE), Cliodhna (SMITE), Universe 666 The Morrigan (SMITE), Universe 666 Arachne (SMITE), Universe 666 Medusa (SMITE), Universe 666 Scylla (SMITE), Universe 666 Kali (SMITE), Amaterasu (SMITE), Universe 666 Izanami (SMITE), Freya (SMITE), Universe 666 Hel (SMITE), Skadi (SMITE), Sol (SMITE), Bellona (SMITE), Universe 666 Discordia (SMITE), Nox (SMITE), Terra (SMITE), Universe 666 Sugar, Universe 666 Pepper, and Universe 666 Ginger are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters and Zoey Tsukino made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Plus, we found out Morgan Le Fay (SMITE), Artio (SMITE), Cliodhna (SMITE), Universe 666 The Morrigan (SMITE), Universe 666 Arachne (SMITE), Universe 666 Medusa (SMITE), Universe 666 Scylla (SMITE), Universe 666 Kali (SMITE), Amaterasu (SMITE), Universe 666 Izanami (SMITE), Freya (SMITE), Universe 666 Hel (SMITE), Skadi (SMITE), Sol (SMITE), Bellona (SMITE), Universe 666 Discordia (SMITE), Nox (SMITE), Terra (SMITE), Universe 666 Sugar, Universe 666 Pepper, and Universe 666 Ginger all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that more muscle-bound thugs are coming.

Yuya: Whoa, what is this place?

Lincoln: This is Beach Bowl Galaxy, Yuya. I've been here many times on many dates.

Zuzu Boyle: And it's the first double date you'll have with us, I just hope everyone is okay.

Aura: They are.

Lincoln, Zuzu Boyle, Julia Krystal, Yuya, Aura, Morgan Le Fay (SMITE), Artio (SMITE), Cliodhna (SMITE), Universe 666 The

Morrigan (SMITE), Universe 666 Arachne (SMITE), Universe 666 Medusa (SMITE), Universe 666 Scylla (SMITE), Universe 666 Kali (SMITE), Amaterasu (SMITE), Universe 666 Izanami (SMITE), Freya (SMITE), Universe 666 Hel (SMITE), Skadi (SMITE), Sol (SMITE), Bellona (SMITE), Universe 666 Discordia (SMITE), Nox (SMITE), Terra (SMITE), Universe 666 Sugar, Universe 666 Pepper, and Universe 666 Ginger dived into the water and they had a fun time swimming in the ocean and they saw the marine life that lived there, then they went back to the beach and they had a fun game of volleyball, and Zuzu Boyle, Julia Krystal, Morgan Le Fay (SMITE), Artio (SMITE), Cliodhna (SMITE), Universe 666 The Morrigan (SMITE), Universe 666 Arachne (SMITE), Universe 666 Medusa (SMITE), Universe 666 Scylla (SMITE), Universe 666 Kali (SMITE), Amaterasu (SMITE), Universe 666 Izanami (SMITE), Freya (SMITE), Universe 666 Hel (SMITE), Skadi (SMITE), Sol (SMITE), Bellona (SMITE), Universe 666 Discordia (SMITE), Nox (SMITE), Terra (SMITE), Universe 666 Sugar, Universe 666 Pepper, and Universe 666 Ginger got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you thugs!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Zuzu Boyle, Julia Krystal, Morgan Le Fay (SMITE), Artio (SMITE), Cliodhna (SMITE), Universe 666 The Morrigan (SMITE), Universe 666 Arachne (SMITE), Universe 666 Medusa (SMITE), Universe 666 Scylla (SMITE), Universe 666 Kali (SMITE), Amaterasu (SMITE), Universe 666 Izanami (SMITE), Freya (SMITE), Universe 666 Hel (SMITE), Skadi (SMITE), Sol (SMITE), Bellona (SMITE), Universe 666 Discordia (SMITE), Nox (SMITE), Terra (SMITE), Universe 666 Sugar, Universe 666 Pepper, and Universe 666 Ginger and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Zuzu Boyle, Julia Krystal, Morgan Le Fay (SMITE), Artio (SMITE), Cliodhna (SMITE), Universe 666 The Morrigan (SMITE), Universe 666 Arachne (SMITE), Universe 666 Medusa (SMITE), Universe 666 Scylla (SMITE), Universe 666 Kali (SMITE), Amaterasu (SMITE), Universe 666 Izanami (SMITE), Freya (SMITE), Universe 666 Hel (SMITE), Skadi (SMITE), Sol (SMITE), Bellona (SMITE), Universe 666 Discordia (SMITE), Nox (SMITE), Terra (SMITE), Universe 666 Sugar, Universe 666 Pepper, and Universe 666 Ginger placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Zuzu Boyle, Julia Krystal, Morgan Le Fay (SMITE), Artio (SMITE), Cliodhna (SMITE), Universe 666 The Morrigan (SMITE), Universe 666 Arachne (SMITE), Universe 666 Medusa (SMITE), Universe 666 Scylla (SMITE), Universe 666 Kali (SMITE), Amaterasu (SMITE), Universe 666 Izanami (SMITE), Freya (SMITE), Universe 666 Hel (SMITE), Skadi (SMITE), Sol (SMITE), Bellona (SMITE), Universe 666 Discordia (SMITE), Nox (SMITE), Terra (SMITE), Universe 666 Sugar, Universe 666 Pepper, and Universe 666 Ginger and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and ten-pack abs and we saw Yuya covered in kisses on his face.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you and Yuya really had a good time at Beach Bowl Galaxy, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, twenty-one Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Morgan Le Fay (SMITE), Artio (SMITE), Cliodhna (SMITE), Universe 666 The Morrigan (SMITE), Universe 666 Arachne (SMITE), Universe 666 Medusa (SMITE), Universe 666 Scylla (SMITE), Universe 666 Kali (SMITE), Amaterasu (SMITE), Universe 666 Izanami (SMITE), Freya (SMITE), Universe 666 Hel (SMITE), Skadi (SMITE), Sol (SMITE), Bellona (SMITE), Universe 666 Discordia (SMITE), Nox (SMITE), Terra (SMITE), Universe 666 Sugar, Universe 666 Pepper, and Universe 666 Ginger on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Morgan Le Fay (SMITE), Artio (SMITE), Cliodhna (SMITE), Universe 666 The Morrigan (SMITE), Universe 666 Arachne (SMITE), Universe 666 Medusa (SMITE), Universe 666 Scylla (SMITE), Universe 666 Kali (SMITE), Amaterasu (SMITE), Universe 666 Izanami (SMITE), Freya (SMITE), Universe 666 Hel (SMITE), Skadi (SMITE), Sol (SMITE), Bellona (SMITE), Universe 666 Discordia (SMITE), Nox (SMITE), Terra (SMITE), Universe 666 Sugar, Universe 666 Pepper, and Universe 666 Ginger are in your harem, Linky.

Morgan Le Fay (SMITE), Artio (SMITE), Cliodhna (SMITE), Universe 666 The Morrigan (SMITE), Universe 666 Arachne (SMITE), Universe 666 Medusa (SMITE), Universe 666 Scylla (SMITE), Universe 666 Kali (SMITE), Amaterasu (SMITE), Universe 666 Izanami (SMITE), Freya (SMITE), Universe 666 Hel (SMITE), Skadi

(SMITE), Sol (SMITE), Bellona (SMITE), Universe 666 Discordia (SMITE), Nox (SMITE), Terra (SMITE), Universe 666 Sugar, Universe 666 Pepper, and Universe 666 Ginger showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And those musclebound thugs had some nerve trying to kill them.

Serena Logan: They're just trying to make things worse.

Rarity: And trying to kill Morgan Le Fay (SMITE), Artio (SMITE), Cliodhna (SMITE), Universe 666 The Morrigan (SMITE), Universe 666 Arachne (SMITE), Universe 666 Medusa (SMITE), Universe 666 Scylla (SMITE), Universe 666 Kali (SMITE), Amaterasu (SMITE), Universe 666 Izanami (SMITE), Freya (SMITE), Universe 666 Hel (SMITE), Skadi (SMITE), Sol (SMITE), Bellona (SMITE), Universe 666 Discordia (SMITE), Nox (SMITE), Terra (SMITE), Universe 666 Sugar, Universe 666 Pepper, and Universe 666 Ginger, they're going to get a nasty case of karma.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs that came out to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates.

Maria: Too bad Flip's kicked the bucket, now I can't give him the finger anymore.

Nico: You know we made a clone of that mutant.

Lincoln: He's right, along with clones of Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Dark Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Margie, and Brad Uppercrust III to join Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, NO MA'AM, and Mindy who are still imprisoned at Lynn's Table.

Eli: That's right.

Maria: Oh right, I forgot. Well, let 'em have it.

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in the Flip clone's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, the Flip clone's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

The Flip clone farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: Even though Flip's gone, I can still do that to his clone.

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: And you're right, you can still do that to his clone, but don't forget to do that to the other jerks.

Nico: Connor's right, we still got the clones of Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Dark Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Margie, Brad Uppercrust III, along with Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, NO MA'AM, Mandy, and Mindy who didn't get cursed to get that treatment.

Me: And it won't be long before we catch The Wet Bandits and throw them back in Lynn's Table and give Margie The Black Abyss.

Here's the blind date scene between Trent (Total Drama) and Ms. Reina Kawasaki

After Lincoln came back from his date, he and Yuna Kamihara took Trent and Ms. Reina Kawasaki to Bubblaine, the reason: they set this up as blind date for them, and they know Trent deserves another chance at love after his relationship with Gwen was ruined due to Billy McLean and Heather's manipulative scheming.

And as a measure, Lincoln blindfolded Trent and Yuna Kamihara blinded Ms. Reina Kawasaki.

Trent: Hey, where are you taking me?

Lincoln: Trust us, Trent, you're going to like it.

Yuna: Same with you, Ms. Kawasaki.

Reina Kawasaki: I wish we knew where we're at though.

Then, Lincoln and Yuna took the blindfolds off.

Reina Kawasaki: Trent?

Trent: Reina?

Trent and Reina Kawasaki: You're my blind date?

Yuna: We had this set up for you two.

Lincoln: You deserve another chance at love after your relationship with Gwen was ruined due to Billy McLean and Heather's scheming.

Trent: Hey, that is true. Alright, then.

Trent and Ms. Kawasaki changed into their swimming clothes, and they had the time of their lives on Bubblaine. Then, Trent and Ms. Kawasaki kissed as the sun set and they along with Yuna and Lincoln came back.

Nico: So, this was your plan, you wanted to give Trent another chance at love.

Gwen: We did say his relationship with me was ruined due to Billy McLean, and the scheming of that evil little cow, Heather.

Poromon: Aw, I wanted it to end with a wild chase for you two.

Sebastian Mendez: That only happens to you lot.

Poliwag: What did you just say?!

Me: Hey, easy, Poliwag, besides he's right in a smart aleck kind of way.

Nico: But, that was an awesome thing you and Yuna did, Lincoln. I was disgusted at what that bitch, Heather, did, and that Billy McLean also had a hand in this.

Savannah Nephthys: But, he's gone forever and never coming back.

Lincoln: You got that right, same with Heather the Satanic Queen Bee.

---

Later it was time for Luan, Camie and Kairi's 3rd mission.

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Kairi, Luan, and Camie? Besides Vypra, Yodo, Dr. Light, Tyson, Eli Shane, and Nuju?

Tommy Oliver: I'll go.

Avalanche: So will I.

Dark Spicer: I'll go too. Wherever Vypra goes I go.

Me: Okay then. This will be awesome.

Nico: Lets go then.

We were off.

---

We arrived.

Yuya: Hey guys!

Zuzu: Glad you all made it.

Me: Yeah!

Luan: Guys, meet Vypra, Yodo, Dr. Light, Tyson, Eli Shane, and Nuju

Vypra: Awesome to meet you. I'm Vypra, leader and founder of the Masters of Evil and I'm Luan's archenemy.

Yodo: I'm Yodo, Kunoichi of the Hidden Sand and Camie's archenemy.

Dr. Light: I'm Dr. Arthur Light, but everyone calls me Dr. Light. I'm one of the Teen Titans enemies and I'm Kairi's archenemy.

Dark Spicer: I'm Dark Spicer, 2nd in Command of the M.O.E. Everyone calls me Dark. I'm Eddy's archenemy.

Yuya: Wow! Awesome to meet you guys.

Tyson: Same here. I'm Tyson Granger, Beyblade champion.

Eli Shane: I'm Eli Shane, Slugslinger.

Nuju: And I'm Nuju, Toa of Ice for Metru Nui.

Yuya: Wow it's a pleasure.

Tommy: Same here. I'm Tommy Oliver, leader of the Mighty Morphin Power Rangers.

Avalanche: And my name is Dominikos Petrakis but everyone calls me Avalanche.

Yuya: Wow it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Vypra: Same here.

Yuya: We heard about what happened with Xehanort! You guys did it! You destroyed him forever!

Me: We sure did.

Nico: Have things changed because of that?

Yuya: Unfortunately, no. The Academy are still moving forward with their plan.

Me: Evil never rests. Besides it was time for us to move on to more dangerous monsters.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Also you guys got any plans for Christmas tomorrow?

Zuzu: Just hang with my friends and family and have fun.

Yuya: Same here

Me: Cool cool.

Tyson: Your cards are very similar to my Beyblades

Yuya: Really?

Me: They sure are. Beyblades are really awesome and you should see some of the things they can do.

I pulled out my Beyblade.

Me: Their power is amazing!

Nuju: They sure are. We had 2 sets of Ambassador missions for Beyblade.

Me: Yep. Tyson is also one of my friends that I met during my days as a Beyblading Champion and we became close during those times too.

Eli Shane: That reminds me. This is my Slug

His slug came out.

Eli Shane: This is Burpy.

Yuya: Wow!

Zuzu: Oh he's adorable.

Me: Yeah all the slugs of the 99 Caverns are cool. Also Eli is another one of my friends too. He helped us during the final stages of the War With Xehanort back in 2021 two years ago. And we helped him in return by killing Professor Thaddeus Blakk the first time.

Eli Shane: It's true.

Yuya: Wow!

Eli Shane: Yep. And Slugslinging is also very much like your Duel Monsters. They have amazing powers too.

Yuya: I can't wait to see what they can do.

Me: It's gonna be fun.

Yuya: Camie, is it true that you have a Quirk?

Camie: Yep.

Yuya: Can you explain that to me?

Camie: Sure. My quirk is called Glamour.

She told them what it can do.

Camie's Quirk allows her to emit a smoke-like substance from her mouth which she can use to form visual and auditory illusions. The illusions she creates can cover a large area. The illusions only last a short time.

Yuya: Wow!

Me: Yeah I saw it in action myself when we had our first date on Nanette's big day mission. It was really amazing.

Yuya: That is amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Yuya: And what are Quirks in general?

Me: Quirks are what the people of Camie's world call superpowers. She comes from a world where 80% of the human population was lliterally Born with their powers.

Yuya: Wow!

Me: Yeah many of them are really cool. We saw many of them in action. Some of them are really amazing to see.

Nico: And some are bad and are only used to destroy.

Me: Yep. But some of them are also very dangerous to your health like in Himiko Toga's case.

Camie: Yeah Himiko had a very dangerously unstable quirk. Her Quirk was called transform and she needed blood to activate it.

Me: We ran some tests on her and found out that her Quirk was slowly destroying her. She needed blood every few hours or her quirk would kill her.

Zuzu: Oh man.

Me: Yeah.

Dark Spicer: You think we might develop Quirks in the future due to us hanging around Camie and the others?

Me: Maybe.

Camie: Yeah.

Yuya: That would be cool. Were there any villains you all faced in Camie's world?

Me: Oh yeah. LOTS of them.

Vypra: Many of whom are with us in the M.O.E.

Me: Yep.

Yuya: Boy that will be so cool to see some of them.

Me: Yeah.

Zuzu: You should have seen what they did to All For One back then.

Me: I fired a Final Flash blast right into his crotch and blasted his manhood off.

Yuya: Nice!

Me: Yeah that was awesome. Served as a warning shot. And the amazing part there is that everyone there had amazing potential to be part of the team.

Camie: They sure did.

Yuya: That is awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Well, you guys heard Yuya. Killing Xehanort hasn't even slowed the Academy down. So, we need to go out there and take out more of them.

Me: I agree there completely.

Nico: Who do we go after this time?

Yuya: This guy next.

He pulled out a poster of JEAN-MICHEL ROGER!

Me: Jean-Michel Roger! Brittney told us all about him. But what do you guys know about him?

Zuzu: He's the leader of the duelists in the Synchro Dimension.

Yuya: And he is bad news.

He went over his history.

Jean-Michel Roger alternatively romanized as Jean Michel Roget is an antagonist in the Yu-Gi-Oh! ARC-V anime and the main antagonist of the Synchro Dimension saga (season 2). He is a resident of the Fusion Dimension who crossed over to the Synchro Dimension, infiltrating the dimension by rising to the position of Director of Security, enforcing the City's law. However instead of helping Duel Academy as an infiltrator for the invasion, he betrayed them and intended to control the Synchro Dimension and turn it into his kingdom instead. However his plan was thwarted by the Lancers persuading the Tops and Commons to unite, ending the unfair government and dismantling his status quo forcing him to flee back to the Academia in a last ditch attempt to save face with Leo Akaba, but his machine malfunctioned sending him into the unknown and his fate ambiguous.

Roger is a Fusion Dimension resident that was sent to the Synchro Dimension as an undercover agent to ensure Duel Academy's conquest. He introduced the Real Solid Vision technology to the City, which became a crucial tool for the Executive Council to strengthen Security's power and maintain the Tops' dominance in the riots created after Chojiro Tokumatsu's arrest. Roger then quickly climbed to the position of the Director of Security. He eventually decided to betray Duel Academy, and without informing Leo Akaba he began to make plans to turn the City into his own kingdom.

Around this time he made an alliance with Gallager, Gallager would be informed of any and all upcoming raids on the Underground Illegal Dueling bets so as to escape ahead of time and in exchange Gallager would help Roger find and scout out powerful duelists that he had either found in the streets or who had been sent to the Underground Labor Facility. One such indavidual was Sergey Volkov who had been sent underground after he had defeated Thirty other prisoners after his arrest. Once underground Gallager explained this to Sergey and once Sergey had defeated fifty duelists single-handedly and momentarily shocked Gallager contacted Roger, who was not surprised that Sergey had been recycled, and sent for Sergey to be ground to him. After this Roger robbed Sergey of his life and humanity by outfitting him with powerful cybernetics and mentally supressed Sergey's personality to be used for Roger's benefits. After this rumours circled that Sergey had died, which was figuratively true.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: This jerk is not going to get away with it.

Nico: No he isn't.

Me: And he uses an Ancient Gear deck like Crowler does. That's interesting.

Nico: We might as well deal with more Academy students too

Zuzu: All right then. We've been taking them out one by one.

Yuya: Many of the Grey Hearted ones were sent to prison.

Me: That's good. It's only the blackhearted ones that deserve death.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Nice to know that my spell is working perfectly.

Nico: Yeah thank goodness.

Brittney and the goths and dark signers came.

Brittney: Sorry we're late guys. We had to go help conduct seances at a huge haunted house.

Nico: Oh no worries. You made it just in time.

Carly Atlas: Good.

Roman Goodwin: Yeah no kidding.

Me: We're going after Jean Michel Roger next.

Brittney: I had a feeling we were going to face him next.

Yuya: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get a move on.

Devack: Yeah!

Brittney cut a portal and we were off to the Synchro Dimension.

---

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Yep. Here we are again.

Brittney: I have a good feeling I know where he is.

She pointed to the Facility.

Me: The Facility.

Yuya: I remember that place. It was horrible.

Zuzu: That was a terrible jail.

Camie: Sure looks awful.

Kalin: Yeah it was. I was there before and that's where I died when I turned into a Dark Signer.

Zuzu: That was awful Kalin.

Carly Atlas: At least that hasn't changed.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah. I wonder if Sayer is locked up in there like he was in the Prime Universe.

Me: Well we're not going to be here to find out. I hate that son of a bitch. Especially for what he did to your brother.

Misty Tredwell: No kidding.

Yuya: What did he do?

Me: He killed her little brother Toby to exploit his powers for his own personal benefit.

Yuya: Geez.

Brittney: Yeah it was awful.

Me: I resurrected him and healed her heart.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: I sense that most of these guys are all innocent people.

Me: Well then it's time for the Ultimate Jailbreak.

Nico: Lets do it!

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ZEO RANGER V! RED!

He turned into the Red Zeo Ranger!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Here we go! MASENKO-HA!

I fired a powerful blast of energy and it hit the wall of the jail outside and then it blasted the wall and then it hit the jail wall and blasted a hole in it with a powerful explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The alarms sounded and all the prisoners ran!

Me: Come with us if you want to live!

I formed a portal and it went to Neo Domino City!

They went through it!

The guards got ready!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the guards and neutralized them

Eli: I sense that most of these guys are all innocent people.

Me: Well then it's time for the Ultimate Jailbreak.

Nico: Lets do it!

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ZEO RANGER V! RED!

He turned into the Red Zeo Ranger!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Here we go! MASENKO-HA!

I fired a powerful blast of energy and it hit the wall of the jail outside and then it blasted the wall and then it hit the jail wall and blasted a hole in it with a powerful explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The alarms sounded and all the prisoners ran!

Me: Come with us if you want to live!

I formed a portal and it went to Neo Domino City!

They went through it!

The guards got ready!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the guards and neutralized them

Greiger: So you're the Crow of this world?

Crow Hogan (Arc-V): That's right.

Me: Awesome to meet you. We are from the Prime Universe.

Crow Hogan (Arc-V): I heard about that and it's awesome to meet the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Same here. Sorry you got locked up in prison.

Crow Hogan (Arc-V): I'll be okay. Roger locked me up in there for standing up to his Obelisk forces.

Me: Those monsters!

Eli: Here they come!

We saw a bunch of Students coming! They had hearts as black as night.

Me: Time for some duel power! I SUMMON NINE-HEADED DRAGON!

I summoned Nine Headed Dragon and it fired waves of energy and blasted them and took their cards and I locked them in cards.

Me: Jurrac, Salamangreat and Constellar cards. Nice.

Nico: Cool.

Eli: Here he comes!

JEAN-MICHEL ROGER CAME!

Me: Target sighted.

Roger: Well well Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Jean Michel Roger.

Nico: Tomorrow's Christmas. But you're getting coal!

Me: With a one way ticket to the fires of hell!

Eli: Yeah!

Jean Michel Roger: We'll see about that!

He summoned his ANCIENT GEAR MONSTERS!

He summoned 2 Ancient Gear Soldiers and 1 Ancient Gear Howitzer!

Nico: WHOA! Nice choices.

Me: Too bad you don't have as many monsters as Professor Crowler did in the Prime Universe.

Nuju got out his Gaia Memory for Titanium Titan.

Nuju: Taste titanium!

TITANIUM TITAN!

He fired waves of energy and blasted Roger down.

Me: YEAH!

But then he started floating up and his monsters too!

Me: What the?

Roger: HEY! GET ME DOWN FROM HERE!

Yuya: Why is he rising up?

Me: A Gravity flux?

Tyson Got out his Gaia Memory for Kingpin (TAS)

Tyson: Lets get it on!

KINGPIN!

He fired energy blasts and blasted him.

He was 25 feet up.

Nico: WHOA!

?: He is feeling light on his (GRUNT) Feet

We saw a girl with brown hair and red eyes and black clothes and black angel wings and had a tiara with Gravattack on it.

Me: (GASP) Galatea Galileo!

Nico: Gravattack's embodiment! Wow!

Galatea Galileo: Yep. (GRUNT) Good to see you J.D.

She dropped Roger and then…

SMASH!

His monsters and him crashed into the ground and he was really mangled up.

I got his deck and took it.

Me: Nice cards.

Tyson Got out his Gaia Memory for Kingpin (TAS)

Tyson: Lets get it on!

KINGPIN!

He fired energy blasts and blasted him.

He was 25 feet up.

Nico: WHOA!

?: He is feeling light on his (GRUNT) Feet

We saw a girl with brown hair and red eyes and black clothes and black angel wings and had a tiara with Gravattack on it.

Me: (GASP) Galatea Galileo!

Nico: Gravattack's embodiment! Wow!

Galatea Galileo: Yep. (GRUNT) Good to see you J.D.

She dropped Roger and then…

SMASH!

His monsters and him crashed into the ground and he was really mangled up.

I got his deck and took it.

Me: Nice cards.

Galatea lost control, levitated some crates, and threw them at Avalanche

He punched them and smashed them into rubble!

I fired an electron beam and injected the antidote into her.

She threw more crates!

?: (ECHOING) PLASMA PODS!

ZEPHYRMON FLEW IN AND SLASHED THE CRATES INTO PIECES AND BLASTED THEM!

Me: Zephyrmon! Wow!

Nico: Cool!

Zephyrmon: Looks like I got here just in time.

Nico: Zaylee Zephyr! Wow!

Zaylee Zephyr: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too.

Zaylee Zephyr: I'll hold her off. You take Roger.

Tommy Oliver charged at her and bashed her down!

Tommy: HYAH!

SMASH!

I fired waves of energy and blasted Roger all over.

Yuya: Take that!

Zaylee reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and pink and brown clothes and had pink angel wings and had Zephyrmon on her forehead and skirt and had a wind scythe. She had the kanji of the Wind Spirits on her arm.

Zaylee Zephyr: This wind is gonna blow you away!

Several guards came and charged at Vypra

She slashed them with her sword and killed them. They had black hearts.

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Me: Your motherfucking asses are about to be kicked!

Dark Spicer: YEAH!

Me and Dark high five!

Several guards charged at Dr. Light and he blasted them with light energy and obliterated them.

They had black hearts.

Dr. Light: Never mess with a master of light!

Dark turned into his ULTIMATE BIG CHILL FORM!

Several guards charged at Yodo!

Yodo: HOWLING HAIR SOUNDWAVE!

---

By whipping around locks of their hair, the user generates high-frequency sound waves that are capable of simultaneously disorienting the foe by overwhelming their hearing and likewise able to slice at the target.

---

She slashed and blasted and smashed them.

Me: WHOA! That was powerful!

Eli: And I thought Flare's fire hair was potent!

Zaylee fired waves of wind and blasted Galatea down.

The antidote took effect and she was back to normal.

Galatea Galileo: (Groans) What happened?

Eli helped Galatea up.

Eli: Ugly story.

Eli Shane got out his Gaia Memory for Slug.

SLUG!

He fired energy blasts and blasted Roger all over.

Tommy Oliver got out his Gaia Memory

Tommy Oliver: Lets do it!

EVIL STAR!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Me: Lets finish this.

We fired waves of energy and blasted Roger and obliterated him and he was dead!

Nico: Roger you have failed this city.

Eli: Yes he has.

Zaylee Zephyr: Boy no kidding.

Me: That was cool though.

Zaylee Zephyr: Yep.

Me: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Zaylee Zephyr: When me and Nico were flying on my family's awesome new flying hotel and it was so fun.

Camie: Cool!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Zaylee hugged.

Nico: I missed you.

Zaylee Zephyr: Same

We came back.

May: How did it go guys?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone what happened and it was cool!

May: WHOA!

Xenia: Way to go guys!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Next time, Sora, Eddy, the Cutie Mark Crusaders, Natsumi, Philip, and Shotaro should come

Lola: All right!

Apple Bloom: Yeah this is gonna be awesome Crusaders!

Rarity: You girls are gonna do great.

Applejack: Ya sure are.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah you sure are!

Nico: Yep.

---

At Lynn's Table…

All of us: CHEERS!

We clinked our glasses together.

Me: To the end of Xehanort and the ultimate victory of Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Nico: And the end of his evil reign of darkness.

WE CHEERED!

Tom Lair (laughs): And all it took was me getting kidnapped!

Volcana:… you shouldn't joke about that.

Tom Lair: I know.

Lola: But Xehanort is now gone for good.

Volcana: Thank goodness for that.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah and the Dark Orbs with him.

Vypra: No kidding.

Lightning McQueen: Except the ones in the Masters of Evil's possession and the one inside Nico.

Nico: Those stay. Especially the one inside me!

Me: Yeah.

Qin: That's for sure.

Lola: But either way we're now done with our biggest mission ever.

Camie: We sure are.

Qin: The universe will be a nicer place without Xehanort plaguing it.

Yen Sid: There is still the matter of the next overarching threat. (smiles) But for now, enjoy your victory. You all have earned it.

Crumplezone: Damn right we have!

Me: Yeah I agree!

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: I agree too.

Poliwag was about to try some hot sauce.

Nico stopped him.

Nico: Don't even think about it Poliwag.

Me: Santa comes tomorrow Poliwag. Be good for him.

Poliwag: Oh right.

Horsea and Manaphy tried to have some when no one was looking

Nico grabbed them.

Nico: Nice try you two.

Horsea: Aww…

Manaphy: Sorry.

Grim sat down with his plate. But then…

LOUD FART!

Me: Whoa!

He sat on a whoopee cushion!

Billy: (LAUGHS)

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) Billy! Why don't you learn some manners you animal!

Grim sat down again and then…

LOUD FART!

Grim: OH Confound it Billy! I told you I was gonna… Oh!

He saw that he actually farted!

Grim: (Embarrassed) Excuse me!

Poromon: (to the mascots) Don't do it, guys. Trust me on this.

Poliwag: Okay.

Manaphy: Okay.

Horsea: Right.

Poromon: Lets have beer instead.

They nodded.

?: Better than having J.D.'s hot sauce.

We saw a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes and had peacock tailfeathers and had blue angel wings and had a tiara with Cyber Peacock on it.

Cillia Peacock: Cillia Peacock, Embodiment of Cyber Peacock.

Spiderman: Awesome to see you Cillia!

MJ: The Carnage Killer is back.

Cillia Peacock: Awesome to see you too Peter and M.J. Been a while.

Windcharger: How did you meet Spiderman and MJ?

Cillia Peacock: Well I helped Spiderman and MJ while they were battling Cletus Kasady as Carnage.

Girl Jordan: Awesome! Did you kill him?

Cillia Peacock: Yes I did. I used my peacock fire powers to blast the Carnage Symbiote and then Spiderman webbed him and MJ Kicked Cletus in his crotch and then I snapped his neck.

Gill Jordan: Wow! Awesome job!

Cillia Peacock: Yep. It's how I got the nickname the Carnage Killer.

Xenia: Cool!

Me: Not even Spiderman's most fucked up monster was a match for you.

Cillia Peacock: Nope.

Me: Would you like to join us?

Cillia Peacock: I would be honored

Me: Hey guys look!

We saw on a TV something going on. It was a public execution.

Nico: Whoa what's going on there?

Me: Oh earlier this week they caught a massive terrorist organization that was under the city. Xehanort found them and told them to try and rise up against us. But the police got them just in time before they could act. They were sentenced to death by burning at the stake.

Nico: GEEZ! We haven't done that since almost 300 years ago.

Me: Yep.

Nico then saw a man he knew.

Nico: Oh my god! I know that man! That's Henry Excelsior. He was a close friend of mine back in my childhood. But he became a huge extremeist against all superhero factions and claimed them to be enemies of the world. He was really delusional.

Me: Looks like Xehanort turned him against us.

Laney: Yeah and if you are against Team Loud Phoenix Storm then you are against the world and the universe.

Henry Excelsior: They may silence us, but they can't silence you! Fuck Team Loud Phoenix Storm and fuck all of you! You will not take away our voice! You will not take away our power! Fuck You All! You will not take us! Fuck you! Fuck you all! Fuck Team Loud Phoenix Storm and fuck this entire planet! It can go to hell!

Me: Sheesh buddy. Go fuck yourself.

They killed them by burning them and killing them.

Me: Good riddance.

Nico: What a pity. Henry went down a dangerous path.

Me: And all it lead to was his own destruction.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah. How many were executed.

Me: They counted 534 of them. Most people executed in a single day.

Lola: Geez!

Qin: Bunch of stupid nimrods.

Camie: Yeah.

Bane: (Spanish Accent) Laney, you should take care of that Scovillain

Laney: I will.

Me: Also she loves hot sauce as much as I do. She is a true spice master.

Scovillain: Oh stop guys. But yeah.

Nico: (LAUGHS)

We paid for the food and went back home.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Lance Loud: Honestly, Lynnie, I'm still that surprised that Lincoln's attracted a ton of girls.

Lynn Sr.: Even Rita and I were stunned, and after hearing all of the trouble he's been through because of Chase Young's Dark Side turning Principal Huggins, Chandler, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into those monsters from years ago, they wanted to protect him and make them pay.

Rita: But, in the end, those Dark Sides finally got The Black Gates and they'd since healed and repaired things with Lincoln.

Nico: We should get ready for our mission now.

Qin: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than The Toy Taker, and he's causing trouble for Rudolph and the Misfit Toys. When we saw it, we knew it meant big trouble.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're in for one brutal fight: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than The Toy Taker, and he's causing trouble for Rudolph and the Misfit Toys.

WE GASPED!

Me: Oh man, I remember that monster all too well, looks like we're taking him down.

Nico: Are we sending him to The Noto Prison?

Lincoln: Definitely, but not before we put him on ice.

Eli: We're gonna need the Noto Trio after we put this guy on ice.

Nico: That's for sure. Alright, team, let's go, we got to help Rudolph and the Misfit Toys take down The Toy Taker.

Lincoln: He's taken his last toy.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: First we'll watch the movie and then we'll head out.

Xenia: Good idea.

Vypra gave us weapons called the Destroyers of Toy Taker, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that toy taking monster.

Nico: Although Noto Prison might sound harsh.

Me: I agree.

Lola: I'll go make popcorn

She did so and then came back.

We got to watching the movie

---

Rudolph, not satisfied with being a "novelty act" performing tricks with his nose, travels with Hermey, now a dentist, to the Island of Misfit Toys to give King Moonracer a root canal dental treatment. A storm sends Rudolph and Hermey to Castaway Cove where Rudolph considers having his nose made more normal-looking by a hippopotamus named Queen Camilla, being warned that if he gets a normal nose, he won't be able to lead the sleigh anymore on foggy nights which could put Santa's deliveries in potential danger.

Meanwhile, the evil Toy Taker is stealing all of the toys from the island, including Santa's workshop, claiming that he's saving them from the inevitable fact that children eventually outgrow their toys and throw them away. Rudolph has a plan to foil the Toy Taker's by disguising themselves as toys.

The Toy Taker's blimp arrives and manages to steal them along with the Misfit Toys, all except for Bumble, who is too big to fit into the blimp so he follows on a floating iceberg. Rudolph tries to talk to a new misfit toy, a kite who is scared of heights and wakes him up from his hypnosis, but fails. The Toy Taker hears all the chatter, and realizing there are intruders, catches Rudolph, Clarice, Yukon, and Hermey.

They head back into the blimp, with Yukon chasing after the Toy Taker, Hermey piloting the blimp, and Rudolph and Clarice doing their best to wake up the toys from their hypnosis. Yukon finally chases the Toy Taker up to the top of the blimp. When a boomerang who doesn't come back swoops by Yukon, he loses his balance and falls. Rudolph and Clarice confront the Toy Taker, with Rudolph's nose blinding him during the confrontation.

The Toy Taker flees and parachutes his way down to Yukon's peppermint mine in hopes of escaping Rudolph and Clarice. Due to the holes in the blimp, Hermey loses control. Luckily, Bumble is there to save the blimp before any further damage can be made. The reindeer are still chasing the Toy Taker in the mine and Rudolph captures him. However, the Toy Taker tries to escape again, but Yukon manages to lasso him up with Hermey's dental floss.

Upon removing the Toy Taker's coat and hat, it is revealed he is none other than a teddy bear named Mr. Cuddles. He apologizes and tells them he used to belong to a boy named Steven, who outgrew him and threw him away. After this, he became the Toy Taker to save the other toys from also being thrown away. Santa explains that while it is true that some children outgrow their toys, he knows Steven is looking for him.

Rudolph and his friends agree to bring Mr. Cuddles to Queen Camilla to repair him and cheer him up. Rudolph also considers about turning his nose normal, but decides to keep it the way it is. Santa leaves to deliver the presents and Mr. Cuddles gets returned to his owner. Santa tells him that Steven didn't mean to throw him away, but was saving him as a family gift. He then places him in the bed of Steven's new daughter who awakens and cuddles him. Steven walks into the room to check on his daughter and smiles as Santa and Rudolph fly off into the night.

---

When it was done we cheered!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: That was a great movie!

Xenia: YEAH!

Camie: What does it say about his history?

Me: Lets see.

We looked it up

---

The Toy Taker, also known as Mr. Cuddles, is the main antagonist of the 2001 computer-animated Christmas film Rudolph the Red-Nosed Reindeer and the Island of Misfit Toys. He was originally a teddy bear who was thrown away by a boy named Steven after he outgrew him. As a result, he disguised himself as a thief known as the "Toy Taker", who is particularly known for stealing other toys from being thrown away due to their owners outgrowing them.

He was voiced by Rick Moranis, who also played Vinz Clortho (while possessing Louis Tully) in Ghostbusters and Dark Helmet in Spaceballs, while his vocal sound effects are provided by Don Brown and his singing voice was provided by Bruce Roberts.

Mr. Cuddles was a teddy bear that started as a present given to Steven, and was his favorite gift that he played with. When Steven grew up however, he became interested in other things and forgot about Mr. Cuddles. The teddy bear was put inside a box, was taken to the dump, and his parts were torn apart. Wanting to save other Christmas toys from the fate of being forgotten, he put on a green trench coat, an olive green fedora, sky blue mittens, and wore brown stilts, going under the name the "Toy Taker". He used a magic flute to hypnotize other toys.

Rudolph the Red-Nosed Reindeer and the Island of Misfit Toys

At first, the Toy Taker stumbles upon a home and steals several toys inside, and used his hypnotic flute and guided them to his blimp. The Toy Taker proceeded to steal more toys across neighborhoods, leaving children with nothing to play with.

The next night, after stealing the toys right out of Santa Claus's workshop, Rudolph, Hermey, Yukon Cornelius, Bumble, and Clarice set out to find and capture the Toy Taker. The thief is later seen with the captured toys, and tells them why they are there, and tells how kids would outgrow their favorite toys, but dabs the tears off a rag doll and fixing the elephant's nose before leaving. Charlie in the Box refuses to accept him as a friend, thhinking tat the Toy Taker is nothing but a crook, and the toys are just his hostages.

He then succeeds in stealing the gingerbread toys from Castaway Cove, but after plundering the Island of Misfit Toys, the heroes disguise themselves as toys and sneak aboard the blimp that he uses as transportation; he was unable to take Bumble with him because he was "too… ginormous!". Therefore, Bumble was the only one to not be taken by the Toy Taker.

After the group are discovered, the Toy Taker then pushes a button on his control and sends them falling through a trapdoor. They fly back on board and seem to corner him, but he escapes to the top of the blimp, followed by Yukon. However, as Cornelius tries to get closer to the Toy Taker, he leaves holes on the blimp due to the spikes on his cleats, with the Toy Taker reminding him he was "ruining his blimp". At that moment, Yukon is then accidentally thrown off the blimp by a passing Boomerang That Doesn't Come

Back, only to be saved by Bumble below.

The Toy Taker is then confronted by Rudolph and Clarice in which Rudolph blinds him with the red light from his nose, prompting the Toy Taker to parachute into the Peppermint Mine. After a long chase, the thief attempts to make a run for it, but is lassoed by Yukon. Once his trench coat and hat are yanked off, everyone watching discovers that the Toy Taker is Mr. Cuddles, who wore stilts to make himself more intimidating.

When Rudolph questions why he would want to steal toys, Mr. Cuddles corrects him that he only wanted to save them from being forgotten by their owners. He tells them the story of how his owner forgot him, but Santa assures that Steven still remembers him. Mr. Cuddles apologizes for his actions, and returned all of the toys he had stolen, redeeming himself. He is repaired by Queen Camilla, and is delivered to Steven's daughter by Santa. She wakes to see him and hugs Mr. Cuddles when Steven, now a fully grown adult, looks down to see him.

---

Me: Oh man. Poor toy.

Xenia: Yeah

Qin: I feel bad for him.

Nico: Okay the Noto Prison DEFINITELY sounds harsh.

Me: I got an idea. I'll give him to one of the kids at the orphanage. They will love that.

Nico: Good idea J.D.

Eli: Who do you have in mind for that?

Me: Fluttershy is thinking of adopting this one.

I pulled out a photo and it was a picture of a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and she had a purple shirt and skirt and had a snowflake necklace around her neck.

Nico: Oh she's adorable.

Me: Yeah her name is Lilja and she's from Akureyri, Iceland.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Yeah. She was moved here because of snowy conditions.

Nico: Poor thing.

Nicole: Yeah.

Me: But we got a toy to stop and reason with.

Sonoi: He won't be going to one of our prisons. But we still need to stop him

Nico: I agree. And Rudolph is with Santa right now helping him in his journey around the world. Lets head out people.

Poromon: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: This one is funky. Etemon next.

Qin: Ooh!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: (Imitating Elvis) Thank you very much.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and a vision orb formed in our left hands, and we saw who the figure were in the vision: the figure is none other than Tabuu, the main antagonist of Super Smash Bros. Brawl., and he's coming to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it

meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Tabuu, the main antagonist of Super Smash Bros. Brawl., and he's coming to destroy us.

Nicole: That energy monster?! Oh boy, he's out for revenge on Mario for defeating him long ago, well, he's in for one nasty surprise.

Amaris Somatra: Yep, me, Lincoln, J.D., and Nico are going to destroy him after Lincoln sucks out his powers and abilities.

Lincoln: And he'll be heading for The Book of Vile Darkness.

Nico: Plus, we'll let Mario finish him off with his Final Smash. Alright, team, let's go, we're heading out to help Rudolph and the Misfit Toys take down The Toy Taker.

Lincoln: And put him on ice and send him to The Noto Prison, and once we get done with him, you're next, Tabuu.

Amaris Somatra: You've caused enough trouble to Mario and the other Smash contestants to last an eternity, Tabuu, you will pay for every last one of your crimes.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us head out to help Rudolph and the Misfit Toys take down The Toy Taker, and once we got done with him, Lincoln and Amaris Somatra along with me and Nico are going to destroy Tabuu.

We were off.

---

We arrived.

Horsea: We're here!

We saw that we were at the island. It was not far from the North Pole. It was cold.

Me: Man it's cold!

Nico: Be right back!

Nico teleported and got our winter clothes.

Me: Much better.

We got them on.

Me: Whew.

Nico: There.

Woody: Boy this sounds like a place that every toy would fear.

Buzz Lightyear: Yeah I agree there.

Potato Head: Nah. We've been to the place all toys should fear.

Me: Sid Philips' house or the Day Care Center?

Potato Head: No the garbage dump.

Me: Oh man.

Lana: That is a bad place for toys.

Nico: Yeah.

Lana: But if I find any toys there I'll bring them home for us to fix.

Me: Good idea Lana.

Mr. Potato Head: They will be happy for that.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But J.D. that's really nice of you to want to give Mr. Cuddles to one of the kids of the orphanage.

Me: Yeah I like to help kids. Like I said, I have a bit of a soft spot for when it comes to kids.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah you sure do.

Woody: Let's split up. The first to spot the Toy Taker tells everyone else

Buzz: Good idea.

Qin: Okay. We'll use our cutie marks as signal flares.

Nico: We haven't done that in a while. Lets fan out!

We were off.

Poromon was flying around.

Poromon: Hmm. It's quiet. Too quiet.

Unknown to Poromon, something was behind him.

Poromon: Hmm. [Hears something. He hears a noise, turns around, but some shadow quickly hides. He hears another noise and checks again, but the shadow hides] Huh? [the shadow figures swings from tree to tree] Huh? What?! [a shadow figure hides behind a tree] Huh!? [the shadow figure hides behind a ledge.]

Poromon was ready for anything.

Poromon: Is this a prank?!

He backed into something and they they turned and screamed!

Poromon saw that the figure was Rudolph!?

Poromon: Wait Rudolph?

Rudolph: Poromon? What are you doing here?

Poromon: I Was going to ask you the same thing.

Rudolph: I got lost. I was supposed to head to Santa to help him.

Poromon: Were you following me?

Rudolph: Yes and I'm sorry.

Poromon: It's okay.

May came.

May: Poromon I heard you scream. Rudolph? What are you doing here? I thought you were with Santa.

Rudolph: I was going to find him but I got lost.

Poromon: You can tag along with us.

Rudolph: I would like that. As long as there are no mercenaries working for the Grinch.

May: The Grinch hired mercenaries?

Rudolph: Yeah but it was long ago.

May: Oh.

Poliwag was walking around.

Poliwag: Should be here somewhere. [He looked around then notices a Prehistoric Sponge on the ground in the bushes] SpongeBob? [Primate Sponge screams] Stay back! [Primate Sponge touches Poliwag's tail and then sniffs his finger from what he touched. Tries to give some to Poliwag] Uh, no thanks. [Poliwag feels someone breathing on him and he turns and notices a Prehistoric Starfish breathing on him. Prehistoric Starfish smiles and reveals nasty, rotten teeth] Uh, hi there.

Nico came.

Nico: Poliwag? Whoa. A Prehistoric version of SpongeBob and Patrick.

Prehistoric Patrick grabbed Poliwag, thinking he was candy

Poliwag: I'm not candy!

Nico: Now let him go. He's not candy.

Prehistoric Patrick hooted.

Nico: No he's not. This is a world you're not familiar with I know.

Prehistoric SpongeBob hooted.

Nico: Yes I understand you both. I may be a Saiyan but even I can know what you're saying.

Prehistoric SpongeBob licked Poliwag anyway

Poliwag: Ew.

Lily: Nico?

Nico: Oh hey Lily.

Prehistoric SpongeBob and Patrick saw Lily and came over to her and they were happy.

Lily: Wow! Prehistoric SpongeBob and Patrick! Wow.

Nico: You met these two before?

Lily: Yeah it's a REALLY Strange story.

Nico: Really?

Lily: Yeah. Its been a while you two.

Nico: They sure are happy to see you.

Lily: I know.

Lily gave them both bananas.

Lily: I accidentally got sent into the future from Plankton's device and then I met SpongeBob's robot clones and then I went back in time to somewhere around 500,000 years ago and met these two. The rest is history here.

Nico: Wow.

Manaphy was walking around.

Manaphy: Hmm.

She then saw something.

She peered over and saw a figure in a trench coat and hat.

Manaphy: There he is.

She sent up a cutie mark signal.

Nico: Look!

We saw the signal.

Me: Manaphy found something. Lets move!

Horsea was walking around and then she saw Manaphy's signal.

Horsea: Uh oh.

She went to the signal.

We regrouped.

Nico: Okay we're all together.

Manaphy: Look.

We saw him. It was THE TOY TAKER!

Me: There he is.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Wait Rudolph? I thought you were with Santa?

Rudolph: I got lost trying to find him.

Me: We'll get you back to him after we're done here.

Horsea: Entrance time!

We went at him.

The Toy Taker: This will be good for me.

Then the spirits of Christmas came and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a Phoenix Cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Okay Toy Taker the jig is up! Or should we call you…

I took off his coat and hat!

Me: Mr. Cuddles!

Toy Org Appeared.

Toy Org: Hey guys!

Mr. Cuddles: You can never understand what I'm doing!

Woody: We do Mr. Cuddles.

Me: But we can give you to someone who would love you and I know just the person.

Mr. Cuddles: You do?

Me: Yeah.

I went and showed him a photo.

Me: Her name is Lilja and she wants a new teddy bear for Christmas. I'm hoping to give her you.

Toy Org: But first, you must be stopped!

Nico: That's right.

Lola: Yeah!

Mr. Cuddles: You would do this for me?

Me: Yeah. She would love you.

Fluttershy: We know she would.

Mr. Cuddles: Thank you guys! Thank you.

Me: You're welcome.

Mr. Cuddles: Just do what you do best.

Me: We understand.

Sydney charged at him and fired waves of leaves and blasted him.

Hare (Monster Rancher): Lets get him.

Sydney and Hare: DRAGON FLARE BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Nanette charged at him and fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him.

Tiger (Monster Rancher): Yeah!

Nanette and Tiger: LIGHTNING FORCE BLAST!

They fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him.

Sheila charged at him and webbed him up.

Suezo: Lets do it!

Sheila and Suezo: WEBBING TELEPORT BLAST!

They fired waves of webbing and blasted him.

Nico: YEAH!

Rice charged at him and fired energy blasts.

Mocchi: Mocchi ready!

Rice and Mocchi: MOCCHI CRAB BLAST!

They fired energy beams and blasted him.

Georgina charged at him and smashed him with rocks.

Golem: Golem ready.

Georgina and Golem: SMASHING TORNADO BLASTER!

They fired waves of rocks and blasted him.

Lola: Oh yeah!

Maxxine charged at him and fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Undine: Time for some water.

Maxxine and Undine: WATER CRAB BLAST!

They fired waves of water and energy and blasted him.

Kendra charged at him and fired fire blasts and blasted him.

Granity: Taste this one.

Kendra and Granity: BIG BANG BURST!

They fired a fire big bang blast and blasted him all over.

Qin charged at him and fired a wave of fire and blasted him.

Pixie: Lets get him.

Qin and Pixie: FIRESTORM BIG BANG BLAST!

They fired a ball of fire and blasted him down.

Lisa Simpson charged at him and fired rainbow blasts.

Genki: Lets rock and roll!

Lisa Simpson and Genki: RAINBOW DASH BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and rainbows and blasted him.

Homer charged at him and fired a rainbow blast.

Holly (Monster Rancher): Lets make this fun!

Homer and Holly: RAINBOW COURAGE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Maria: Lets finish this without continues. (TURNS DIAL) EX-AID FURY SQUAD!

She summoned Another Ex-Aid, Etherious Natsu Dragneel, Universe 666 Doomsday (Justice League Unlimited), Flip (Little Nemo), Toilet Mandy and Fighting Flea!

Qin: Yeah!

Troy: Sorry about this.

Tsukasa: But this is for your own good!

Kamen Ride: Forever Red!

Kamen Ride: Forever Green!

Tsukasa turned into the green and red rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Red and Green Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER CHRISTMAS!

Troy, Noah and Orion turned into the Red Kiramager, Donbrother and LupinRanger and Gia, Lillith, Emma and Jake turned into the

Green Kiramager, ToQger, Zyuohger and Samurai Rangers!

Nico: Yeah!

We went at him and blasted and smashed him.

Windcharger, Crumplezone, Lightning and Volcana used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Windcharger's weapons and Lightning McQueen and Volcana's powers 100-fold and turned Crumplezone's boosters into shoulder cannons.

Windcharger and Lightning McQueen: MAGNETIC CAR BLAST!

Crumplezone and Volcana: FIRE CRUMPLE BLAST!

They fired energy blasts.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Face ice cold justice, Toy Taker. SNOW ELEMENT STYLE: FROSTY SLAP!

Frosta: SNOW ICE STYLE: FROST BALL!

Entrapta: SNOW LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERSNOW BLAST!

Perfuma: SNOW NATURE STYLE: FROSTY SUNFLOWERS!

Lincoln, Frosta, Entrapta, and Perfuma fired blasts of elements and snow that hit The Toy Taker hard.

Lincoln and his harem: SNOW FINAL SMASH: CHILL OUT SNOW WIND!

Lincoln and his harem blasted The Toy Taker with a strong frosty wind which froze The Toy Taker in a massive block of ice,

Me: Now to make him into the best gift ever.

I went and did so and he was perfect.

Me: There. Lilja will be so happy.

Lincoln: You got that right, now there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Tabuu.

?: I will destroy you for ruining my plans, Mario!

Suddenly, the fifteen large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the fifteen large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our large gold halos with four orbiting large gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from blasts of energy and the barrier really stood strong against them and we absorbed the massive blasts of energy and they made us even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the energy signal from anywhere, come out now, Tabuu, or we will force you out.

A blue humanoid figure made of energy with an eye in his chest and large blue/purple-tinted wings came out, and it was none other than Tabuu.

Lincoln: Tabuu, I should've known you'd show up.

Amaris Somatra: Only to die at our hands.

Suddenly, Amaris Somatra's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a purple aura with stars, darkness, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Tabuu, she left purple energy, stars, darkness, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Amaris Somatra: Your crimes have gone unanswered for years, Tabuu, you've caused nothing but pain and suffering to too many innocent people in your never ending quest to destroy the World and recreate it in the Subspace. You disgust me to no end, as The Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet and member of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, I hereby sentence you to death for everything you've done.

Suddenly, Amaris Somatra was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars, darkness, and light surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, angels, and Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Tabuu: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: Tabuu has angered Amaris Somatra, and now, the rage of Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet is about to be unleashed.

Then, as the vortex faded, Amaris Somatra emerged, but she was changed forever.

Amaris Somatra grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large purple planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, darkness, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on dragon earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and purple gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Amaris Somatra has on a sleeveless purple crop top, purple skirt, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by darkness, stars, and light and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a purple gem with neon glowing purple lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Amaris Somatra felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with black tips on the large purple feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized purple angel wings with black tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive purple angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with black tips and black markings, Amaris Somatra has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Amaris Somatra's massive darkness greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, stars, darkness, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Amaris Somatra's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Hieratic Darkness Fury Light Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Hieratic Darkness Fury Light Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet and hieroglyphs etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads with purple gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with purple gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Amaris Somatra has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet's head with red gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet, phoenix, and angel that said, "Amaris Somatra, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet, Member and Dark Magic Sorcerer of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Darkness and Light, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Despiser and Destroyer of Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Darkness, Light, The Powers of Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

アマリス・ソマトラ、ネブテトのヒエラティック・ドラゴンのアバターおよびジーン・スラマー、ヒエラティック・エジプト・デュエル・モンスター教団のメンバーおよびダーク・マジック・ソーサラー、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、闇と光のマスター、真の不滅にして全能者宇宙の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使であり、リンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、ダーク・ルアン、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・チャンドラー、キルジョイ・ハギンズ、そして残りのリンカーンの敵、軽蔑者と破壊者ゾーク・ネクロフェイデス、ダーク・バクラ、ヤミ・マリク、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして闇のマスター、光、ネブテトのヒエラティック・ドラゴン、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使の力

Amaris Somatra has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HIERATIC DRAGON OF NEBTHET AVATAR-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN DARKNESS LIGHT FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF NEBTHET DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN DARKNESS LIGHT FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF NEBTHET DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN DARKNESS LIGHT FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF NEBTHET DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Amaris Somatra's Super Angel-Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet Avatar-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Tabuu saw it, he fired blasts of energy at her to kill her, but Lincoln absorbed them and it made him even stronger, and she fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, darkness, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit the demon and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, but now, he was enraged.

Me: No way, did Amaris just transform?

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear Tabuu apart and make him pay for everything.

Amaris Somatra: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Darkness Light Fury Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Darkness Light Fury Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, boys, let's get him!

Me and Nico: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal

Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Amaris Somatra.

I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope.

And Nico unholstered his massive Nico Chan's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Saiyan Angel-Great

Ape-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Hope and we joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You know, I'm not that surprised that you'd show up, Tabuu.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic

Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) After all the trouble you caused in the Smash Tournament with your plan to destroy the world and recreate it in the Subspace, I think you've had this coming.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You said it. Time for us to smash you down and send you straight into The Book of Vile Darkness.

Avani Acadia, Lincoln, Nico, and I went after Tabuu, who continued firing blasts of energy at us, but we continued absorbing them and we continued growing even stronger, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Tabuu and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated dragon claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire and elemental blasts at him as well and Nico and I I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated dragon claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Amaris Somatra also did the same by firing yellow energy slashes from her massive greatsword and gold-plated dragon claws, and he, Amaris Somatra, Nico, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and it made Tabuu even more madder than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln grabbed Tabuu and he began sucking out Tabuu's power and energy, and he and all of us assimilated Tabuu's Ergokinesis, Overseeing, Spatiokinetic entity creation, Spatial constructs, Subspace manipulation, Dimensional entity physiology, Spatial devouring, Dimensional lordship, Whip manipulation, Chain creation, Space generation, Energy whip generation, Challenge creation, Enhanced cannon skills, Dimensional manipulation, Spatial mimicry, Spatial manipulation, Petrification, Chain manipulation, Size manipulation, Bullet projection, Ergokinetic blade construction, Object creation, Claw retraction, Blade retraction, Ergokinetic combat, Energy beam emission, Size enhancement, Gun protrusion, High Intelligence, and Teleportation, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, Tabuu was extremely weakened and Lincoln tossed him into the air, and Mario used his Final Smash, Mario Finale, as he fired a powerful two-streamed blast of fire that expands vertically as it flies forwards that hit Tabuu and destroyed him and his spirit was sent to The Book of Vile Darkness. Everyone cheered wildly for what Amaris Somatra, Lincoln, Nico, and I did as we holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down and Amaris Somatra's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large purple planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive purple angel wings and medium sized purple angel wings underneath are permanent.

Amaris Somatra: Reap what you have sown, plague of The Smash Bros. World. Thanks for helping me take down Tabuu, Lincoln, you too, J.D. and Nico.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Amaris.

Me and Nico: Our pleasure, Amaris.

Suddenly, Amaris Somatra wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his ten-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Amaris Somatra's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Demon, and Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and light and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Amaris Somatra sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and light and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Luna: Oh man, that was one wild performance that we just saw!

Luan: No fooling, you four smashed Tabuu down and Lincoln sucked out Tabuu's power and energy, and he and all of us assimilated Tabuu's Ergokinesis, Overseeing, Spatiokinetic entity creation, Spatial constructs, Subspace manipulation, Dimensional entity physiology, Spatial devouring, Dimensional lordship, Whip manipulation, Chain creation, Space generation, Energy whip generation, Challenge creation, Enhanced cannon skills, Dimensional manipulation, Spatial mimicry, Spatial manipulation, Petrification, Chain manipulation, Size manipulation, Bullet projection, Ergokinetic blade construction, Object creation, Claw retraction, Blade retraction, Ergokinetic combat, Energy beam emission, Size enhancement, Gun protrusion, High Intelligence, and Teleportation.

Me: Now, he's in his new home in The Book of Vile Darkness. So, Lincoln, who's the next girl we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

(CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS)

Suddenly, we saw a caribou made of purple fire pass through the sky along with a mermaid made of water appear in front of us.

Panda Faye Ling: Was that…?

Lincoln: It is, Panda, I think I know who we're meeting on my rescue tomorrow: Calida Zihuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Caribou.

We gasped.

Selene Arcangela: I knew it was her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Calida Zihuo is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of purple fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Caribou, along with having angel wings along with having intense purple fire powers. She's known as The Fierce Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, as she shows absolutely no mercy at all to the irredeemable. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of purple fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Calida hates Hawk and Hank with a blazing passion, because of what those buttfaces did destroying Royal Woods on Halloween and trying to kill Lincoln, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat them up and sent them back to prison with two black eyes and an irreversible super double mega wedgie, and this time, they made sure they were locked up tighter than Fort Knox.

Nico: Yeesh! Man, that was one painful thrashing!

Me: I still remembered that all too well. And the mermaid made of water, what was that?

Maria Ying Xiao: I know what that was, I know just who we're meeting on Nico's rescue tomorrow: Hayley Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Bai Tza, Demon Sorcerer of Water and Master of The Waters of The Mermaid.

Selene Arcangela: I knew it was her, and you guys are going to enjoy meeting her, Hayley Ying Xiao is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's Maria Ying Xiao's younger sister and the third eldest, and she's also a very powerful master over the forces of light and dark chi and she was also born with the powers of Bai Tza, The Demon Sorcerer of Water, along with blue angel wings, and she also has full fledge mastery over the powers of Water. Plus, she's the descendant of En Ying Xiao, the first Elemental Maiden from 3,000 years ago during the Shang Dynasty in China, and like Qin and her ancestor, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, she's also the master of the Atavism of The Elemental Maiden and she also has mastery of The Fires of The Phoenix. She moved to Royal Woods from China along with her sisters and she met Lincoln, and it was love at first sight. She heard from Lincoln of what we did in defeating Shendu, Dai Gui, Po Kong, Tso Lan, Hsi Wu, and Tchang Zu and Girl Jordan redeemed Bai Tza, and she was amazed, and she began to teach Lincoln how to master the powers of Water, and she knew of what Maria did in giving him her blood and that led to him getting the same powers as her and gaining the same powers as her along with becoming a master of The Fires of The Phoenix, The Waters of The Mermaid, The Lightning of The Thunderbird, The Winds of The Sylph, The Earth of The Golem, The Light of The Fairies, and The Darkness of The Shadow Wisps, and he wound up getting tattoos of The Phoenix, Mermaid, Thunderbird, Golem, Fairy, and Shadow Wisp on the back of his left forearm. Lincoln made her a water greatsword, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when Lincoln comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and because of the incident, she hated Lola with a passion.

Me: Whoa!

Qin: Really incredible!

We returned home to prepare for Christmas tomorrow. But, Hunter Drake Michaelson was still troubled by what happened with Professor Kakuzawa getting shot by that 15-millimeter round, as he took out the round's shell casing. Suddenly, memories came full force to him: the memories of another friend of his, a young man named Caleb Maxwell, a college student from New York who was planning to become a cop after finding out from a detective about the criminal world his father was in as head of a powerful crime syndicate with full control of the mafia gangs there and responsible for pumping drugs and weapons all over the streets. But, Caleb's dream was cut short when he was tragically murdered and at the young age of 20 and buried in the cemetery.

Hunter: (German Accent) This couldn't be him, Caleb died eight years ago by the mafia gangs who accident murdered him. But, if it is him, then, Lincoln's next rescue will be the battle to destroy that crime syndicate and if Caleb regained his memories and did find out who was responsible for his death eight years ago, his dad and younger brother are both going to get bullets right between the eyes courtesy of their vengeful elder son and older brother.

We fixed him up.

Nico: Sorry we had to be rough. Now, let's get you to Lilja

Me: Yeah.

Fluttershy: Um J.D. can I come with too?

Me: Sure Fluttershy. First lets get Rudolph to Santa.

Nico: Right.

I tracked Santa and he was over England.

Me: He's over England now.

Nico: Lets go then.

We teleported.

Santa was over England.

Rudolph: Santa!

Santa saw Rudolph.

Santa: Ho ho ho! You made it just in time Rudolph.

He got to the head of the team.

We teleported back to the city

* * *

At the orphanage we went in.

Fluttershy: Oh so many adorable kids.

Me: Yeah.

Kids: Hey J.D.!

Me: Hello kids. Are you all excited for Christmas?

They cheered.

Lilja: (Icelandic Accent) Hello J.D.

Me: Hey Lilja. Brought you something.

I gave her Mr. Cuddles.

Lilja gasped.

Lilja: I love it J.D. Thank you.

Me: You're welcome.

Fluttershy: And there's more. I'm going to adopt you Lilja,

Lilja: Really? Oh wow!

Everyone cheered for her!

They got the paperwork signed and we later went back home. Lilja was showed her awesome room.

Nico: Awesome job everyone!

Lola: (To the viewers) Boy this was a great way to celebrate the day before Christmas.

Me: Yep.

We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep for Christmas.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Rudolph and the Island of Misfit Toys was a great movie.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Kunks Butylmercaptan, Mydom, EarthSpark Swindle, Fifi the Skunk, Dr. Quentin Skunk and Skunk (Total Drama) as well as Pepe Le Pew, Collette Le Pew, Stink Bomb, Skunk, Fifi Le Fume and Garby and we're going to Bear Country to meet the Bears of the Berenstein Bears and we're to find an awesome Christmas tree for them. Also we're going to battle a clone of Santa Claws from Miraculous Ladybug Christmas Special. And Evelyn Nicholas is going to transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Kunks Butylmercaptan, Mydom, EarthSpark Swindle, Fifi the Skunk, Dr. Quentin Skunk and Skunk (Total Drama) who are the gene-slammers for Valkyrimon and Vikemon. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Etemon named Elvira Ete and she is FUNKY!

Alright, and for the Anniversary of The Battle Against Thanos Chapter, the match-up is for Ahana Azura, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Nuit, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Arthur Pendragon, the overarching protagonist of the 2012-2020 fantasy manga/anime series The Seven Deadly Sins

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to New York, and Hunter Drake Michaelson is also coming with us on the rescue, and it concerns the shell casing found when we were helping Kaede, and it concerns an old friend of his, a young man named Caleb Maxwell, a college student from New York who was planning to become a cop after finding out from a detective about the criminal world his father was in as head of a powerful crime syndicate with full control of the mafia gangs there and responsible for pumping drugs and weapons all over the streets. But, Caleb's dream was cut short when he was tragically murdered and at the young age of 20 and buried in the cemetery. That was eight years ago, but, he believes that Lincoln's Dark Side Eternal Purification not only freed him and his siblings from their Dark Sides forever, but it also brought Caleb Maxwell back from the dead, and we're going to destroy Caleb Maxwell's dad, Marcus Maxwell, who's the head of a powerful crime syndicate with full control of the mafia gangs there and responsible for pumping drugs and weapons all over the streets along with his younger brother, Drake Maxwell, who was in charge of the mafia gangs, but because of what'd happened to Caleb eight years ago, he was removed from the position and was demoted to lowly thug and was no longer in charge of the operations that Marcus was running, but that'll end with those two dying in a pool of blood along with their thugs and the syndicate destroyed forever.

And we're going to meet the next of the Gene-Slammers and Avatars of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist Duel Monsters, her name is Calida Zihuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Caribou, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of purple fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Caribou, along with having angel wings along with having intense purple fire powers. She's known as The Fierce Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, as she shows absolutely no mercy at all to the irredeemable. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of purple fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Calida hates Hawk and Hank with a blazing passion, because of what those buttfaces did destroying Royal Woods on Halloween and trying to kill Lincoln, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat them up and sent them back to prison with two black eyes and an irreversible super double mega wedgie, and this time, they made sure they were locked up tighter than Fort Knox.

Next is Christmas! And the mascots are going to be helping to save Santa from Morbucks. The Mascots are going to save Santa from her, We're going to give that Spoiled Brat the Noto Prison

See you next time

# CHRISTMAS ADVENTURE GALORE

MERRY CHRISTMAS 2023 EVERYONE!

---

CHRISTMAS MUSIC PLAYS

It was our favorite time of the year and it was December 25th, 2023 or Christmas Day.

We got up.

Poromon, Poliwag, Manaphy, and Horsea: MERRY CHRISTMAS, EVERYBODY!

Me: Merry Christmas to you guys too!

We went to the living room and saw TONS AND TONS OF PRESENTS FROM SANTA!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Tons of presents!

Vypra and the M.O.E. Came.

Vypra: Merry Christmas everyone!

Me: You too Vypra and all of you.

We went and opened presents.

Everyone got t the following presents:

1: Luan (Loud House): an enormous collection of jokes and gags in 12 bags each labeled and organized plus a picture frame of her and Eddy and a Lightsworn Deck

2: Eddy: a collection of hair gels, a new record player and a diamond ring with various symbols of jokes and money and a prank-kids deck

3: Spiderman: a massive lab extension to his room, a picture frame of him and Mary Jane and a brand new suit

4: Tara "Terra" Logan: jewels based on various types of rocks, a scrapbook of her and Beast Boy and some new clothes for her and Beast Boy and a Megalith deck

5: Ed: new comic books, a brand new bookshelf, a giant bath tub for his gravy obiously, a collection of gravies, diamond ring(for obvious reasons) and an evilswarm deck

6: J.D. Knudson: new clothes for him, his harem and his kids, a brand new tuxedo, a brand new jacket complete with all the elements and yang zing deck plus a golden diamond ring that clones itself as many as the girls in his harem

7 Lisa Loud: a bigger lab expansion, new lab clothing, a picture of her and dexter, new casual clothes as well, a massive workstation and a mathmech deck

8 Edd/Iron Boy: a diamond ring(for obvious reasons), new clothing, a new hat, new picture frames of him, ed and eddy, linka and his teammates. and an ignister deck

9 Sam Sharp Loud: a new guitar, some new song sheets for guitarists, two turtle dove jewels of her favorite colors and a salamangreat deck

10 Becky: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a naturia deck

11 Dana: new clothing, new jewelry, an ice themed jewel rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and an ice barrier deck

12 Whitney: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and naturia deck

13 Fiona: new clothing, new jewelry, a lightning themed jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and watt deck

14 Nico Chan: a training gym expansion, a rainbow diamond ring with elements and saiyans that clones itself as many as the girls in his harem(for obvious reasons), a new tuxedo, a brand new jacket complete with all the elements, new clothes for him, his harem and his kids and a buster blader deck

15 Lana Loud: new clothing, new tools, an ice themed jewel rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and f.a. deck

16 Lola Loud: new clothing, new jewelry, a fire themed jewel rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and brotherood of the fire fist

17 Lincoln Loud: a room expansion, a beautiful rainbow thunderbird shaped wedding ring that clones itself as many times as the girls in his harem(for obvious reasons), new clothes for him, his harem and his kids, new picture frames of him and his family and a brand new hero deck

18 Laney Loud: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and sylvan deck

19 Lily Loud: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and an Aquaactress deck

20 Lynn Loud Jr.: new clothing, new sports equipment, a volcano themed jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and u.a. deck

21 Lucy Loud: new clothing, new jewelry, a dark jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and vampire deck

22 Luna Loud: new clothing, new jewelry, a water jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and mermail deck

23 Leni Loud: new clothing, new jewelry, a gravity jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a butterspy deck

24 Lori Loud: new clothing, new jewelry, a wind jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a gusto

25 Mandee: new clothing, new jewelry, a fire themed jewel rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a fire kings deck

26 Jackie: new clothing, new jewelry, an explosion themed jewel rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a borrel deck

27 Girl Jordan: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and an atlantean deck

28 Kairi: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and lunalight deck

29 Carol Pusateri: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and an evilswarm deck

30 Volcana: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a laval deck

31 Beast Boy: a room expansion, new clothes for him, terra and his family, new picture frame, a vegan cookbook and a nordic beast deck

32 Squirrel Girl: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a nimble deck

33 Mary Jane Watson: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a spider deck

34 Raven: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and an infernoid deck

35 Starfire: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a kozmo deck

36 Robin: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a ninja deck

37 Cyborg: oom expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a batteryman deck

38 Sabrina Mason: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and an odd-eyes deck

39 Stella (Winx Club): new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a hazy flame deck

40 Sora Takenouchi: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a knightmare deck

41 Lisa Simpson: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a hieratic deck

42 Homer Simpson: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame, a fridge expansion and a mokey mokey deck

43 Qin Bhen: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a flamvell

44 May Chan: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a nekroz deck

45 Sarah Gunnerson: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a butterfly deck

46 Bertrand: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a steelswarm deck

47 Haiku: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a ghostrick deck

48 Dante (loud house): a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a prophecy deck

49 Persephone: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a vendread deck

50 Morpheus: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a darklord deck

51 Boris: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a dark world deck

52 Brittney Knudson: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a relinquished deck

53 Sora: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a hyperion deck

54 Akiza Izinski: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a brand new black rose deck

55 Linka Loud: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a hunder deck

56 Rita Loud: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a gogogo deck

57 Aqua: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a gishki deck

58 Maggie: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a gravekeeper's deck

59 Ariel: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a gadget

60 Layla: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a graydle deck

61 Taranee: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a battlin boxer deck

62 Irma Lair: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a Floowandereeze deck

63 Hay Lin: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a firewall deck

64 cornelia hale: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a frightfur deck

65 Will Vandom: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a fortune lady deck

66 Megan McAllister: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a traptrix

67 Bloom: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a fabled deck

68 Flora: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a flower cardian deck

69 Musa: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a melodious deck

70 Techna: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a t.g. deck

71 rRoxy: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a sylvan deck

72 Onewa: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a star seraph deck

73 Emerald Goldenbraid: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a gaia knight deck

74 Liam: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a sunvine deck

75 Sakura Haruno: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a ninja deck

76 Pinkie Pie: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a performapal deck

77 Applejack: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a superheavy samurai deck

78 Rarity: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a gem-knight deck

79 Fluttershy: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a naturia deck

80 Sunset Shimmer: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a shiranui deck

81 Rainbow Dash: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a weather painter deck

82 Mollie: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a fur hire deck

83 Stella Zhau: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a synchron deck

84 Lynn Jr.: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a gladiator beast deck

85 Dante Vale: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a gravekeeper deck

86 Harry Potter: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a spellbook deck

87 Pohatu: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a subterror deck

88 Syd Chang: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a harpie deck

89 Lie Ren: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and heroic deck

90 Ruby Rose: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a flower cardian deck

91 Lexx: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a genex deck

92 Gali: a room expansion, new clothes, a new picture frame and a mermail deck

93 Leon: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and an atlantean deck

94 Lars: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a dark world deck

95 Akira Akatsuki: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and geargia deck plus a red and gold striped diamond ring

96 Juane Arc: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a noble knights deck

97 Pyrrha: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame a magna warrior

98 Penny: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and gem knight deck

99 Nora Valkyrie: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a nordic deck

100 Jeri Katou: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a naturia deck

101 Randy Cunningham: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a ninja deck

102 Nicole Knudson: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a heroic deck

103 Vert: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a f.a. deck

104 Leif: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a ice barrier deck

105 Takanuva: a room expansion, new clothes, a new picture frame and a lightsworn deck

106 Earth: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a hyperion deck

107 Levi: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a cyber dragon deck

108 Raimundo: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a gusto deck

109 Omi: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a gunkan deck

110 Kimiko: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a brotherhood of the fire fist

111 Clay Bailey: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a fossile deck

112 Lok Lambert: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a spirit deck

113 Nokama: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a mermail deck

114 Lewa: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a gusto deck

115 Onua: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a gem-knight deck

116 Jaden Yuki: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a new improved hero deck

117 Luke Loud: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and an atlantean deck

118 Loki Loud: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a mecha phantom beast

119 Zarya Moonwolf: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a lunalight deck

120 Tyler Bowman: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a destiny hero deck

121 Troy Burrows: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a time thief deck

122 Hulk: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a dinowrestler deck

123 Kari Kamiya: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a lightsworn deck

124 Davis Motomiya: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a hyperions deck

125 Yusei Fudo: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a new improved stardust deck

126 Tracer: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a time thief deck

127 Blake: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a lunalight deck

128 Alexis Rhodes Yuki: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a cyber blader White Night deck

129 Gwen Tennyson: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a magician girl deck

130 Emerald Sustrai: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and an invoked deck

131 Yumi Ishiyama: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and psychic deck

132 Gia Moran: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a fur hire deck

133 She-Hulk: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a gouki deck

134 Twilight Sparkle: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and spellbook deck

135 Ben Tennyson: new clothing, new jewelry, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and an elemental hero deck plus a green and gold diamond ring

136 Julie Yamamoto: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a scrap deck

137 Ghost Rider: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new

picture frame and a gravekeeper deck

138 Marinette: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a naturia deck plus a ladybug themed diamond ring

139 Arkayna: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and knightmare deck

140 Zick: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a ghostrick deck

141 Emma Goodall: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and fur hire deck

142 Zoe Orimoto: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a gusto deck

143 CatCog: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a deskbot for cat and a naturia deck for dog

144 Tahu: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a fire king deck

145 Sophie Casterwill: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a dark magician girl deck

146 Piper Willowbrook: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a brotherhood of the fire fist

147 Kopaka: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and an ice barrier deck

148 Skyla: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a gusto deck

149 Ulrich: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a six samurai deck

150 Ash Ketchum: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and an elemental hero deck

151 Nuju: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and an ice barrier deck

152 Matau: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a gusto deck

153 Weiss: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and an ice barrier deck

154 Aerrow: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a fur hire deck

155 Ripster: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a shark deck

156 Vakama: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a laval deck

157 Stacy Bolton: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a jurrac deck

158 Whenua: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a fossil deck

159 Loni: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a kozmo deck

160 Lane: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a lightsworn deck

161 Yang: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a laval deck

162 Lynn Sr: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a madolche deck

163 Optimus Prime: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a psychic deck

164 Mallow: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a naturia deck

165 Raiden (mortal kombat): a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a batteryman deck

166 Kim Possible: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a spyral deck

167 Anakin Skywalker: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a kozmo deck

168 Sam Simpson: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a spyral deck

169 Tea Gardner: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a hyperion deck

170 Sydney Burlington: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a gem-knight deck

171 Nanette Allbright: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a madolche deck

172 Sheila Castille: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a cyber angel deck

173 Rice Fitzgerald: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a armed dragon deck

174 Seto Kaiba: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a new improved blue-eyes deck

175 Maxxine Stennson: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a naturia deck

176 Kendra Armstrong: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a gladiator beast deck

177 Georgina Montgomery: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and an inzektor deck

178 Jack Atlas: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a new improved red dragon archfiend deck

179 Chazz Princeton: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame, a new improved ojama deck and a golden diamond ring

180 Yugi moto: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame, a new improved dark magician deck plus a golden diamond ring(he's proposing to tea gardner)

181 Ant-Man: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a naturia deck

182 Thor: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a nordic deck

183 Hawkeye: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a ninja deck

184 Rocket Raccoon: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a fur hire deck

185 War Machine: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a mathmech deck

186 Batman: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a vampire deck

187 Green Lantern: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a vylon deck

188 Hawkgirl: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a gusto deck

189 Captain Marvel: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a hyperion deck

190 Aquaman: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a mermail deck

191 Green Arrow: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a hero deck

192 Wonder Woman: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a

closet expansion, a new picture frame and an amazon deck

193 Martian Manhunter: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and an alien deck

194 Iron Man: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a mathmech deck

195 Flash: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and an elemental hero deck

196 Captain America: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a hero deck

197 Black Widow: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a spyral deck

198 Superman: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and an elemental hero deck

199 Shope: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a batteryman deck

200 Rex Salazar: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a cyber dragon deck

201 Jenny Wakeman: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a cyber dragon deck

202 Leo Corbett: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a naturia deck

203 Roach (Supernoobs): a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a metalfoes deck

204 Aang: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and an elemental hero deck

205 Danny Phantom: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a ghostrick deck

206 Hikaru Akatsuki: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new

picture frame and a blackwing deck

207 Ilana: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a madolche deck

208 Jessica Shannon: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a battlewasp deck

209 Tommy Oliver (Zeo): a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a gouki deck

210 T.J. Johnson: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a f.a. deck

211 Tyler Navarro: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a jurrac deck

212 Casey Rhodes: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a battlin boxer deck

213 Scott Truman: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a roid deck

214 Mack Hartford: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a cyber dragon deck

215 Kevin Reynolds: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a cyberse deck

216 Andros: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a kozmo deck

217 Nick Russell: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a prophecy deck

218 Jayden Shiba: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a six samurai deck

219 Ed Grant: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a gouki deck

220 Zak Saturday: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new

picture frame and a danger deck

221 Timmy Turner: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a hyperion deck

222 SpongeBob Squarepants: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a toon deck

223 Paula (loud house): new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a gouki deck

224 Jimmy Neutron: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a B.E.S. deck

225 Aurico: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a ninja deck

226 Jason Lee Scott: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a dinowrestler deck

227 Jake Long: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a dragon ruler deck

228 Chris Taylor: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a batteryman deck

229 Cameron (total drama): a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a scrap deck

230 Fabia: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a lightsworn deck

231 Donkey Kong: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a monkey deck

232 Duncan: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a gandora deck

233 Scarlet (total drama): new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a mathmech deck

234 Courtney (total drama): new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled

rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a fire king deck

235 Lightning (total drama): a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture fram, a sports theme golden diamond ring and a f.a. deck

236 Gwen (total drama): new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a gravekeeper deck

237 Eli Winston Bullock: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a monarch deck

238 Sasuke the Android: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a ninja deck

239 Luster Dawn: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a lightsworn deck

240 Hi (captain planet): new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and mermail deck

241 Layla Williams: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a naturia deck

242 Jimmy (Ed Edd N Eddy: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a fairy deck

243 Ben 10,000: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a destiny hero deck

244 Mizore Shirayuki: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and an ice barrier deck

245 Cole Evans: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and an ritual beast deck

246 Becca Chang: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a dinowrestler deck

247 Taylor (loud house): new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a gouki deck

248 Erza Scarlet: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a prophecy deck

249 Vinyl Scratch: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a melodius deck

250 Lucca: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a chemicritter deck

251 Ax of the Andalites: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a naturia deck

252 Power Pack (Marvel): a room expansion, new clothes for them, a new picture frame and spiritual art decks

253 Style Queen: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a magician girl deck

254 Ace Bunny: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a photon deck

255 Ebonwumon: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a naturia deck

256 Linka (Captain Planet): new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a gusto deck

257 Thing (marvel): a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a battlin boxer deck

258 Johnny 2x4: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a sylvan deck

259 Tommy Himi (Digimon): a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and an ice barrier deck

260 Sakura Avalon: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and an endymion deck

261 Supergirl: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a dragon ruler deck

262 Zhuqiaomon: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a fire king deck

263 Brody Romero: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a six samurai deck

264 Jack Landors: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a super quantum deck

265 Ink Rose: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a dark world deck

266 Princess What's-Her-Name: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and an inzektor deck

267 Margo (Loud House): new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a f.a. deck

268 Baihumon: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and an ice barrier deck

269 Kole: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a crystal beast deck

270 Marceline the Vampire Queen: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a vampire deck

271 Gaz Membrane: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a destiny hero deck

272 Lightning Dust: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a monrach deck

273 Ino: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a naturia deck

274 Princess Frosta: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and an ice barrier deck

275 Silverstream the Hippogriff: new clothing, new jewelry, a

jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a hazy flame deck

276 Wes Collins: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a time thief deck

277 Carter Grayson: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a super quantum deck

278 Ingrid Third: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a knightmare deck

279 Samus Aran: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a mekk-knight deck

280 Lady Palutena: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a hyperion deck

281 Thetis: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a mermail deck

282 Kaz (chaotic): a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a burning abyss deck

283 Red She-Hulk: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and dinowrestler deck

284 Nikiya: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a gouki deck

285 Shanan Abigail: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a heraldry deck

286 Noah Carver: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a shark deck

287 Yae: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a ninja deck

288 Lucy Heartfilia: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a prophecy deck

289 Maria: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a mermail deck

290 Dan Kuso: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a dragon rulers deck

291 Shannon Deluth Sanderson: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and an endymion deck

292 Connor McKnight: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a dinowrestler deck

293 Right Suzuki (ToQger): a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a railway deck

294 Mera of Atlantis: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a mermail deck

295 Devon Daniels: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a naturia deck

296 Sage (ronin warriors): a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a lightsworn deck

297 Orion (power rangers): a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a constellar deck

298 Keiko Yukimura: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a sylvan deck

299 Hunter Drake Michaelson: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a burning abyss

300 Yusuke Urameshi: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a burning abyss deck

301 Wheeler (Captain Planet): a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a brotherhood of the fire fist

302 Koji (Digimon): a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a star seraph deck

303 Maximum Ride: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a hyperion deck

304 Tom Majors: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a simorgh deck

305 Poromon: a room expansion, a new picture frame and a kuriboh deck

306 Azulongmon: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a dragon ruler deck

307 Tristan Taylor: a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a super quantum deck

308 Peyton(chaotic): a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a Reptilianne

309 Flare Corona: new clothing, new jewelry, a jeweled rose, a closet expansion, a new picture frame and a hazy flame deck

310 Shane Clarke(ninja storm): a room expansion, new clothes for him, a new picture frame and a ninja deck and weather painter deck

And for the M.O.E. they got the following presents.

1 Vypra: new clothing, new sword, new picture frames and dark world deck

2 Dark Spicer: new clothing, a brand new coat, a gold and dark striped diamond ring, new spellbooks and d/d/d deck plus a black diamond ring

3 Vanitas: new clothing, a new keyblade, brand new spellbooks, new picture frames, and an evil hero deck

4 waffle woman: a massive collection of syrups, a breakfast lab, brand new breakfast gear, a madolche deck

5 Number 7: new clothing, a closet expansion, a lab for research and a geargia deck

6 Lord Drakkon: new clothing, a training room expansion, an arsenal room and fabled deck

7 Professor Calamitous, new clothes, a lab expansion, new tools and a speedroid deck

8 Zs'Skayr: a hologram disguise, a room expansion, and a ghostrick deck

9 The Springfield Bullies: new clothes, new picture frames a training room, and they'll get battlin boxer for jimbo, gouki for dolph and goyo for kearney

10 Rich Texan: a collection of oil company icons completely handmade and golden, new clothes, new revolvers made gold and an eldlich deck for obvious reasons

11 Skinner: new clothing, a recipe book and a landstar deck

12 Comic book guy: new clothes, new comic covers, a room expansion and Libromancer deck

13 Snake jailbird: new clothes, a room expansion and Evil Twin deck

14 Myotismon: new clothes, a room expansion and a vampire deck

15 Vexen: new clothes, a room expansion and an icejade deck

16 Firefly: new clothes, a room expansion and inzektor deck

17 Electro: new clothes, a room expansion and vylon deck

18 Bane: new clothes, a room expansion, new training equipment and dinowrestler deck

19 Ebon: new clothes, a room expansion and shaddoll deck

20 Shiv: new clothes, a room expansion and elementsaber deck

21 Hydro Man: new clothes, a room expansion and gishki deck

22 Webstor: new clothes, a room expansion and starving venom deck

23 King Hiss: new clothes, a room expansion and venom deck

24 Leonard the Pig King: new clothes, a room expansion and madolche deck

25 Selma & Patty Bouvier: new clothes, a room expansion and live twin and evil twin deck

26 Krusty The Clown: new clothes, a room expansion and gagaga deck

27 Russ Cargill: new clothes, a room expansion and mecha phantom beast deck

28 Dr. Light(teen titans): new clothes, a room expansion and arcana force deck

29 Saix: new clothes, a room expansion and lunalight deck

30 Larxene: new clothes, a room expansion and watt deck

31 Xaldin: new clothes, a room expansion and a windwitch deck

Bonus Song 2: The Christmas Song by nat king cole

32 Whiteout: new clothes, a room expansion, a closet expansion and a hunder deck

33 Evil Green Ranger: new clothes, a room expansion and a super quantum deck(for obvious reasons)

34 Cheese Shogun Roquefort: new clothes, a room expansion and six samurai deck

35 Katnappe: new clothes, a room expansion, a closet expansion and a time thief deck

36 Common Cold: new clothes, a room expansion and a resonator deck

37 Technus: new clothes, a room expansion and a mekk-knight deck

38 Dark Laser: new clothes, a room expansion and a kozmo deck(come on you know it's obvious)

39 Chalmers: new clothes, a room expansion and a ritual beast deck

40 The Springfield Mafia: new clothes, a room expansion and a predaplant deck

41 Ms. Cantwell: new clothes, a room expansion a closet expansion and a deskbot deck

42 Chief Wiggum: new clothes, a room expansion and a r-genex

43 Captain Cold: new clothes, a room expansion and an ice barrier deck

44 Loki (Power Rangers Lightspeed Rescue): new clothes, a room expansion and a kaiju deck

45 Koragg: new clothes, a room expansion and a noble knight deck

46 Roman Goodwin of the Spider: new clothes, a room expansion and a spider deck

47 Carly Atlas of the Hummingbird: new clothes, a room expansion, a closet expansion, tickets for a seven day cruise for her, jack atlas and her family and a simorgh deck(hey it works with her earthbound immortal deck)

48 Devack of the Monkey: new clothes, a room expansion and an abyss actor deck(thought i try something new)

49 Misty Tredwell of the Lizard: new clothes, a room expansion, a closet expansion, tickets for a seven day cruise for her, J.D. Knudson, and her family and a dragonmaids deck

50 Kalin Kessler of the Giant: new clothes, a room expansion, a bed expansion, a closet expansion, a qliphort deck and lastly a gold, blue and black striped diamond ring(that's right he's planning on proposing to tigerlily sakai(stitch!)

51 Greiger of the Killer Whale: new clothes, a room expansion and a

metalfoes deck

52 Rex Goodwin of the Condor: new clothes, a room expansion and a dragon rulers deck

53 Robo-Blaze: new clothes, a room expansion and a fire king deck

54 Robo-Roxy: new clothes, a room expansion and a danger deck

55 Prince Eccentro: new clothes, a room expansion and a morphtronic deck

56 Beautiful Gorgeous: new clothes, a room expansion and a magna warrior deck

57 Skulker: new clothes, a room expansion and a malefic deck

58 Atomic Skull: new clothes, a room expansion and a skull servant

59 Ghost: new clothes, a room expansion anda magikey

60 The Toiletnator: new clothes, a room expansion and a mayakashi deck

61 Heatwave: new clothes, a room expansion and a brotherhood of the fire fist deck

62 Demyx: new clothes, a room expansion and a marincess deck

63 Vulture: new clothes, a room expansion and a metaphys deck

Bonus Song 3: Step Into Christmas by elton john

64 Dai Gui the Demon Sorcerer of Earth: new clothes, a room expansion and a scrap deck

65 Dr. Viktor: new clothes, a room expansion and a sphinx deck

66 Living Laser: new clothes, a room expansion and a szpyral deck

67 Brain Freezer: new clothes, a room expansion and stellarknight

68 Manboy: new clothes, a room expansion and a x-saber deck

69 Diabolico: new clothes, a room expansion and a swordsoul deck

70 rRddler: new clothes, a room expansion and a traptrix deck

71 Zexion: new clothes, a room expansion and a spurit message deck

72 KGBeast: new clothes, a room expansion and a spyral deck

73 Electrocutioner: new clothes, a room expansion and a battlin boxer deck

74 Iron Lung: new clothes, a room expansion and a windwitch deck

75 Steam Smythe: new clothes, a room expansion and an ancient gear deck

76 INSTIGATOR: new clothes, a room expansion and a fur hire deck

77 The Vreedle Brothers: new clothes, a room expansion and sky striker decks

78 Duff Killigan: new clothes, a room expansion and a runick deck

79 Carmen Dillo: new clothes, a room expansion and a ritual beast deck

80 El Oso: new clothes, a room expansion and a gladiator beast deck

81 Tchang Zu: new clothes, a room expansion and a watt deck

82 Zzzax: new clothes, a room expansion and a hunder deck

83 Bronze Kneecap: new clothes, a room expansion and rokket deck

84 Mammoth: new clothes, a room expansion and a dinowrestler deck

85 Whiger: new clothes, a room expansion and a nordic beast

86 Tala(dc): new clothes, a room expansion and an arcana force deck

87 Avalanche vs Black Rock Triskelion(dungeons and dragons)

88 U-Foes: new clothes, a room expansion and a spiritual earth deck for Ironclad, spiritual water deck for Vapor, spiritual wind deck for X-Ray and spiritual fire deck for Vector

89 Gizmo: new clothes, a room expansion and a cyber dragon deck

90 Deker: new clothes, a room expansion and a six-samurai deck

91 2016 morbucks: new clothes, a room expansion and a golden land deck

92 Man Ray: new clothes, a room expansion and an atlantean deck

93 Artie Ziff: new clothes, a room expansion and a toon deck

Bonus Song 4: White Christmas by Bing Crosby

94 Raven Branwen: new clothes, a room expansion, a closet expansion and a time thief deck

95 Crimson Dynamo: new clothes, a room expansion and meklord deck

96 Mojo Jojo: new clothes, a room expansion and a gunkan deck

97 Radioactive Man: new clothes, a room expansion and a gandora

98 Pete: new clothes, a room expansion and a bounzer deck

99 Po Kong: new clothes, a room expansion and a megalith deck

100 Duskmon: new clothes, a room expansion and a shaddoll deck

101 Kangor: new clothes, a room expansion and a master of oz deck

102 Control Freak: new clothes, a room expansion and a heroic champion

103 LaGrange: new clothes, a room expansion and a f.a. deck

104 Condiment King: new clothes, a room expansion and a madolche deck

105 Kyd Wykkyd: new clothes, a room expansion and a dark world deck

106 Grumblemon: new clothes, a room expansion and a battleguard deck

107 Professor XXXL: new clothes, a room expansion and a Koa'ki Meiru deck

108 Trickster: new clothes, a room expansion and an ojama deck

109 Box Ghost: new clothes, a room expansion and kuriboh deck

110 Ssserpent: new clothes, a room expansion and a venom deck

111 Onyx: new clothes, a room expansion and an iron chain deck

112 Wrecking Crew: new clothes, a room expansion and spiritual art decks for each member

113 Dirty Bubble: new clothes, a room expansion and a danger deck

114 Kitty: new clothes, a room expansion and an infernoid deck

115 Tar Pit: new clothes, a room expansion and a igknight deck

116 Speed Demon: new clothes, a room expansion and a f.a. deck

117 Cavalier: new clothes, a room expansion and a noble knight deck

118 Stinky Butt: new clothes, a room expansion and a gusto deck

119 Knightbrace: new clothes, a room expansion and a metalfoes deck

120 Touch and Go: new clothes, a room expansion and a gate guardian deck

121 Blizzard: new clothes, a room expansion and an ice barrier deck

122 Dark Turtles: new clothes, a room expansion and spiritual art decks

123 Arbormon: new clothes, a room expansion and a naturia deck

124 Mercurymon: new clothes, a room expansion and a nekroz deck

Bonus Song 5: Santa Baby by eartha kitt

125 Mysterio: new clothes, a room expansion and a dark magician deck

126 Rojo: new clothes, a room expansion and an igknight deck

127 Nergal: new clothes, a room expansion and shaddoll deck

128 Femme Fatale: new clothes, a room expansion and a harpie deck

129 Mr. Fizz; new clothes, a room expansion and a madolche deck

130 Private H.I.V.E.: new clothes, a room expansion and a six samurai deck

131 Merman: new clothes, a room expansion and mermail deck

132 Bonz: new clothes, a room expansion and a vampire deck

133 Billy Numerous: new clothes, a room expansion and gladiator beast deck

134 Trumbipular: new clothes, a room expansion and a crystal beast deck

135 Kaos: new clothes, a room expansion and a dark magician deck

136 Captain Boomerang: new clothes, a room expansion and a fur hire deck

137 Johnny 13: new clothes, a room expansion and a fire king deck

138 Absorbing Man: new clothes, a room expansion and skull servant deck

139 Mumbo Jumbo: new clothes, a room expansion and a spellbook deck

140 Tri-Klops: new clothes, a room expansion and dangeer deck

141 Dayu: new clothes, a room expansion and a six samurai deck

142 Mirror Master: new clothes, a room expansion and a libromancer deck

143 Mr. Mittens: new clothes, a room expansion and a fur hire deck

144 P'Andor: new clothes, a room expansion and a laval deck

145 Hank Scorpio: new clothes, a room expansion and a time thief deck

146 Fixer: new clothes, a room expansion and a scrap deck

147 Moonstone: new clothes, a room expansion and a lunalight deck

148 Angel: new clothes, a room expansion and a hyperion deck

149 Xiao Fung: new clothes, a room expansion and a gusto deck

150 See-More: new clothes, a room expansion and a jurrac deck

151 Titanium Titan: new clothes, a room expansion and a metalfoes deck

152 Chemistro: new clothes, a room expansion and a psychic deck

153 Abis Mal: new clothes, a room expansion and a red eyes deck

154 Vortex: new clothes, a room expansion and a gusto deck

155 Abomination: new clothes, a room expansion and a gouki deck

Bonus Song 6: Santa Claus Is Comin' to Town by the jackson 5

156 Pyro: new clothes, a room expansion and a brotherhood of the fire fist deck

157 Ranamon: new clothes, a room expansion, closet expansion, new bikinis for her and sisters, jeweled roses for her and her sisters. her new beast form and fusion form for ranamon's new beast form it'll be based on this mermail card except her clothing will be blue and the hair will be blue-green like the ocean. her new beast form's name will be aquamailmon and as for her fusion form except that she can freely switch between feet and tail at will and her tail be be a dolphin's plus she'll be wearing a blue skirtini plus she will have a tiara and a trident and her new fusion form's name will be salaciamon cause salacia is neptune's wife if that makes any sense and finally a mermail deck

158 Goliath: new clothes, a room expansion and a kaiju deck

159 Anti-Wanda: new clothes, a room expansion and dark world deck

160 Eris: new clothes, a room expansion and a shaddoll deck

161 Motor Ed: new clothes, a room expansion and a f.a. deck

162 Puff: new clothes, a room expansion and a gusto deck

163 Evil-Lyn: new clothes, a room expansion and a dark magician deck

164 Evilseed: new clothes, a room expansion and a naturia deck

165 Aqueduct: new clothes, a room expansion and a gishki deck

166 Lady Shiva: new clothes, a room expansion and a fur hire deck

167 Dr. Destiny: new clothes, a room expansion and a hyperion deck

168 Selene: new clothes, a room expansion and a vampire deck

169 Copperhead: new clothes, a room expansion and a venom deck

170 Trap Jaw: new clothes, a room expansion and a traptrix deck

171 Beast Man: new clothes, a room expansion and a x-saber deck

172 Wnicorn: new clothes, a room expansion and a censtellar deck

173 Killer Shrike: new clothes, a room expansion and a gusto deck

174 The Yenaldoshi: new clothes, a room expansion and a fur hire deck

175 The Mummy (ben 10): new clothes, a room expansion and a gravekeeper deck

176 Shendu: new clothes, a room expansion and a red-eyes deck

177 Hsi Wu: new clothes, a room expansion and a simorgh deck

178 Brass Knuckles: new clothes, a room expansion and a battlin boxer deck

179 Titanium Toenail: new clothes, a room expansion and a metalfoes deck

180 The Gentleman Ghost: new clothes, a room expansion and a ghostrick deck

181 Top: new clothes, a room expansion and a prank-kids

182 Gearhead: new clothes, a room expansion and a wind-up deck

183 Abra Kadabra: new clothes, a room expansion and a dark magician deck

184 Trapster: new clothes, a room expansion and traptrix deck

185 Ragdoll: new clothes, a room expansion and a performage deck

186 Black Adam: new clothes, a room expansion and an exodia deck

Bonus Song 7: This Could Be Christmas by so so glos

187 Jet (Avatar): new clothes, a room expansion and a time thief deck

188 Magneto: new clothes, a room expansion and a magnet warrior deck

189 Swordsman: new clothes, a room expansion and a shiranui deck

190 Melter: new clothes, a room expansion and a chemicritter deck

191 Jack o Lantern: new clothes, a room expansion and a ghostrick deck

192 Kite Man: new clothes, a room expansion and a landstar deck

193 Mole Man: new clothes, a room expansion and a subterror deck

194 Grizzly: new clothes, a room expansion and a gladiator deck

195 Golden Glider: new clothes, a room expansion and an ice barrier deck

196 Batroc the Leaper: new clothes, a room expansion and a bujin deck

197 Shade: new clothes, a room expansion and a shaddoll deck

198 Pinky and the Brain: new clothes, a room expansion and a toon deck for pinky and a B.E.S. deck for brain

199 Plastique: new clothes, a room expansion and fire king deck

200 Multiplex: new clothes, a room expansion and a burning abyss deck

201 Black Spider: new clothes, a room expansion and a spyral deck

202 El Diablo: new clothes, a room expansion and a burning abyss deck

203 Girder: new clothes, a room expansion and a bujin deck

204 Cluemaster: new clothes, a room expansion and an a.i. deck

205 Roxy Rocket: new clothes, a room expansion and rokket deck

206 Turtle(dc): new clothes, a room expansion and a landstar deck

207 Enchantress(dc): new clothes, a room expansion and an endymion deck

208 Dr. Polaris: new clothes, a room expansion and a magna warrior deck

209 Evil Star: new clothes, a room expansion and a constellar deck

210 Key: new clothes, a room expansion and a time thief deck

211 Major Disaster: new clothes, a room expansion and a fossil deck

212 Cheshire: new clothes, a room expansion and a spyral deck

213 Multiple Man: new clothes, a room expansion and an evilswarm deck

214 Titanium Man: new clothes, a room expansion and a metalfoes deck

215 Firebrand: new clothes, a room expansion and a fire king deck

216 Overdrive: new clothes, a room expansion and a f.a. deck

217 Boomerang: new clothes, a room expansion and a master of oz deck

Bonus Song 8: Jingle Bells by Skid Row

218 Silver Samurai: new clothes, a room expansion and a six samurai deck

219 Spot: new clothes, a room expansion and a gladiator beast deck

220 Red Ghost: new clothes, a room expansion and a naturia deck

221 Madame Masque: new clothes, a room expansion and a rokket deck

222 Spymaster: new clothes, a room expansion and a spyral deck

223 Electropede: new clothes, a room expansion and a hunder deck

224 Griffin(marvel): new clothes, a room expansion and a danger deck

225 Firepower: new clothes, a room expansion and a bujin deck

226 Scorcher: new clothes, a room expansion and a burning abyss deck

227 Biowulf: new clothes, a room expansion and a fur hire deck

228 Skalamander: new clothes, a room expansion and a gem-knight deck

229 Juggernaut: new clothes, a room expansion and a B.E.S. deck

230 Titania: new clothes, a room expansion and a blue-eyes deck

231 Gorilla Grodd: new clothes, a room expansion and a psychic deck

232 Scorpion(marvel): new clothes, a room expansion and performage deck

233 Doctor Octopus: new clothes, a room expansion and a deskbot deck

234 Count Vertigo: new clothes, a room expansion and a vampire deck

235 Sportsmaster: new clothes, a room expansion and a f.a. deck

236 Pied Piper: new clothes, a room expansion and a melodious deck

237 Baron Mordo: new clothes, a room expansion and a prophecy deck

238 Machinedramon: new clothes, a room expansion and a scrap deck

239 Gramma Stuffum: new clothes, a room expansion and a madolche deck

240 Chillyfish: new clothes, a room expansion and an ice barrier deck

241 Marluxia: new clothes, a room expansion and a rose deck

242 Black Lance: new clothes, a room expansion and a noble knight deck

243 Dumbbelltron: new clothes, a room expansion and a monarch deck

244 SkullMeramon: new clothes, a room expansion and a skull servant deck

245 Wolf (star fox): new clothes, a room expansion and a fur hire deck

246 Gator Ghoul: new clothes, a room expansion and a gouki deck

247 Manta Bayarsh: new clothes, a room expansion and an atlantean deck

248 Xigbar: new clothes, a room expansion and a kozmo deck

Santa Claus Is Comin' to Town by Bruce Springsteen

249 Metal Sonic: new clothes, a room expansion and a cyber dragon deck

250 Rowdyruff Boys: new clothes, a room expansion and a fire king deck for brick, a dinowrestler deck for boomer and a gouki deck for butch

251 10,000 Volt Ghost: new clothes, a room expansion and a hunder deck

252 Samon Shakekisutanchin: new clothes, a room expansion and an atlantean deck

253 Marionette Shadow: new clothes, a room expansion and a shaddoll deck

254 Zavok: new clothes, a room expansion and a magnet warrior deck

255 Lythos: new clothes, a room expansion and a monarch deck

256 Whirlin: new clothes, a room expansion and gusto

257 Stonedozer: new clothes, a room expansion and a fossil deck

258 Deadwood: new clothes, a room expansion and a sunavalon deck

259 Oculous: new clothes, a room expansion and a relinquished deck

260 Amora the Encantress: new clothes, a room expansion and an endymion deck

261 Toad: new clothes, a room expansion and a frog deck

262 Pyros: new clothes, a room expansion and a laval deck

263 Taskmaster: new clothes, a room expansion and a spyral deck

264 Cad Bane: new clothes, a room expansion and an infernity deck

265 General Schwarz: new clothes, a room expansion and a time thief deck

266 Bizarro: new clothes, a room expansion and a toon deck

267 Gameface: new clothes, a room expansion and a B.E.S. deck

268 Stratos: new clothes, a room expansion and a gusto deck

269 Salami Swami: new clothes, a room expansion and a madolche deck

270 Count Nocturne: new clothes, a room expansion and a vampire deck

271 Kerbero Gangan: new clothes, a room expansion and a time thief deck

272 Leap Frog: new clothes, a room expansion and a frog deck

273 Hydrax: new clothes, a room expansion and an allure queen deck

274 White Lightning: new clothes, a room expansion and a blue eyes deck

275 Goro: new clothes, a room expansion and a gouki deck

276 Villamax: new clothes, a room expansion and a burning abyss deck

277 Toyman: new clothes, a room expansion and a wind-up deck

278 Felix Faust: new clothes, a room expansion and a prophecy deck

279 Iceage: new clothes, a room expansion and an icejade deck

Bonus Song 9: Rockin' Around the Christmas Tree by brenda lee

280 David Cain: new clothes, a room expansion and a spyral deck

281 Ice Demon: new clothes, a room expansion and an ice barrier deck

282 Molten Man: new clothes, a room expansion and a laval deck

283 Black Knight Ghost: new clothes, a room expansion and a noble knights deck

284 BlackWarGreymon: new clothes, a room expansion and a burning abyss

285 Vulkanus: new clothes, a room expansion and a mathmech deck

286 MetalSeadramon: new clothes, a room expansion and a mermail deck

287 Puppetmon: a phantom knights deck

288 Count Spankulot: new clothes, a room expansion and a vampire deck

289 New Wave: new clothes, a room expansion and a mermail deck

290 Dodgeball Wizard: new clothes, a room expansion and a fabled deck

291 Ben Ravencroft: new clothes, a room expansion and an endymion deck

292 Beetle: new clothes, a room expansion and a bujin deck

293 Six Gum Gang: new clothes, a room expansion and kozmo decks

294 Ryugu Tamatebacco: new clothes, a room expansion and a shark deck

295 Whiplash(marvel): new clothes, a room expansion and a spyral deck

296 Thundermon: new clothes, a room expansion and a vylon deck

297 Harpymon: new clothes, a room expansion and a harpy lady deck

298 Killer Croc: new clothes, a room expansion and an amorphage deck

299 Red X: new clothes, a room expansion and a time thief deck

300 Black Manta: new clothes, a room expansion and an atlantean deck

301 Fireor: new clothes, a room expansion and a jurrac deck

302 Magma: new clothes, a room expansion and a laval deck

303 Whirlwind: new clothes, a room expansion and a gusto deck

304 Pterodactyl Ghost: new clothes, a room expansion and a fossil deck

305 Seadramon: new clothes, a room expansion and a mermail deck

306 Hydros: new clothes, a room expansion and an icejade deck

307 Grundy: new clothes, a room expansion and a yubel deck

308 King Shark: new clothes, a room expansion and a shark deck

309 Mortal Kombat Scorpion: new clothes, a room expansion and a burning abyss deck and ninja deck

310 Weather Wizard: new clothes, a room expansion and both a weather painter deck and prophecy deck

final bonus song: Merry Christmas Darling by the carpenters(yes this band is a thing…)

Goro: I got a present for you, Silverstream. A new Pokémon mascot

She got an awesome Hisuian Braviary!

Silverstream: Cool! A Hisuian Braviary!

Xenia: That one is pretty.

Hisuian Braviary: Yeah I sure am.

Manaphy: Here's my present to you, Poromon

She got him awesome new Guinness Beer.

Poromon: Oh boy! Guinness Beer!

Manaphy: Yep.

Poromon: Thanks. Here's your present, Manaphy

Manaphy got an awesome new shirt. It showed the mascots with an Anti-Blood and Honey Poster on it and it said WE WANT ALL OF YOU TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT! On it.

Manaphy: Awesome shirt!

Poromon: Yeah Leni helped make one for all of us.

Manaphy: Wow! Thanks Leni.

Leni: You're totes welcome Manaphy.

Horsea: Here's your present, Poliwag

Horsea showed an awesome Punching Bag that looked like Blood and Honey Pooh!

Poliwag: Wow! Awesome Punching Bag!

Me: Me and Lynn made it for all you guys to thrash and pretend that you are killing Blood and Honey Pooh over and over.

Poliwag: That is awesome! Thanks guys.

Poliwag: Here's your present, Horsea

Horsea unwrapped it and it was a MULTI-PRANK BLASTER!

Poliwag: It's a powerful prank blaster. Try it.

Horsea pressed a button and then..

POW!

I GOT SOCKED IN THE FACE BY A POWERFUL BOXXING GLOVE!

Me: OUCH!

Nico: WHOA! That is cool!

Me: Boy that blaster is cool!

Horsea: Thanks Poliwag!

Poliwag: You're welcome.

Later it was time for another awesome rescue and it's a special one. We were in the Simulator for this and Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Kunks Butylmercaptan, Mydom, EarthSpark Swindle, Fifi the Skunk, Dr. Quentin Skunk and Skunk (Total Drama) as well as Pepe Le Pew, Collette Le Pew, Stink Bomb, Skunk, Fifi Le Fume and Garby and we're going to Bear Country to meet the Bears of the Berenstein Bears and we're to find an awesome Christmas tree for them.

We were walking through Bear Country and it was awesome.

Me: I can't believe that we're in Bear Country.

Sakura Knudson: I loved reading the Berenstain Bears. They were my favorite books from back when I was a little girl.

Nico: Good times. Good times. Boy they were awesome and it will be awesome meeting Papa Bear and his family.

Xenia: Yeah it sure will.

Eli: I love the Berenstain Bears.

Camie: Yeah they are so awesome.

Laney: Yeah.

Lana: I loved the Berenstain Bears. So much fun.

Lola: It sure was.

Pepe Le Pew: (French Accent) Ah good times for everyone Mon Cheri.

Camie: You said it Pepe.

Nico: Pepe, I want to thank you, Kunks, and your teams for coming

Pepe: Ah vous êtes les bienvenus Nico. And it's going to be ze fun adventure no.

Me: Yeah it sure will be cool.

Collette Le Pew: It sure will be cool.

Nico: Colette, what do you like to do in your free time?

Colette Le Pew: I like to have fun at the zoo and help with the skunks. But also I like to…

LOUD SPONGEBOB FOGHORN ALARM FART!

She farted and stunk up a gang of bullies hurting someone.

Colette Le Pew: Fart on bullies.

Me: Nice one.

Camie: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Lily: (LAUGHS) Your farts sound like SpongeBob's foghorn alarm clock.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That's funny.

WE LAUGHED!

Xenia: Yeah that is funny.

Nico: Did you used to act like Pepe before we met him?

Colette Le Pew: (LAUGHS) I get that all the time. But no we have nothing in common other than the fact that we smell.

Nico: Oh.

Colette Le Pew: I do all that stuff just to make bullies and criminals smell horrible.

Nico: I see what you mean.

Me: Yeah. But it's still funny.

Laney: It sure is.

Lana: Yeah. Boy yesterday was a fun one.

Me: It sure was. The island of misfit toys was amazing.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding!

Maria: That was crazy meeting a prehistoric version of SpongeBob and Patrick.

Nico: I'm really amazed that Lily met them all those years ago.

Lily: Yeah it was an accident but it was cool.

Nico: I feel ashamed for even thinking about sending the Toy Taker to the Noto prison

Me: Me too. But at least we didn't.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Me: Yeah. But look on the bright side. Now Mr. Cuddles has a great new owner.

Fluttershy: Oh and it's my new daughter Lilja. She's so adorable.

Xenia: She sure is Fluttershy.

Lincoln: Congratulations Flutters.

Me: She is in an amazing and loving home now. And so is Mr. Cuddles.

Nico: I agree. I'm happy for Mr. Cuddles, Lilja and you Fluttershy.

Nico: Merry Christmas to you.

Mama Bear: Thank you. What brings you all here?

Me: We are just passing through.

I looked inside and saw LOTS OF BOXES of ornaments and decorations and it was all on the floor.

Me: Whoa that's a lot of boxes and ornaments.

Camie: Do you need help cleaning all that up and organizing?

Mama Bear: Oh that would be thoughtful. Thank you.

We got to cleaning and organizing.

Nico: (to Lincoln) You should consider the fact that Twilight and the rest of her friends might adopt kids of their own.

Lincoln: That is always open for them and me.

Nico: It sure is.

We saw tons and tons and tons of ornaments and lights and more.

Laney: Wow so many pretty ornaments and more.

Mama Bear: Some of them are part of our family's history.

Laney: So pretty too.

Qin: Oh where's Papa, Sister and Brother?

Mama Bear: They went to go find a tree for all this.

Me: Wow. Uh no offense but I don't think a Christmas tree is gonna hold all this and also you live in an amazing tree that is perfect for all this.

Mama Bear: You're right about that.

Nico: How about we help you?

Mama Bear: I would like that.

Fluttershy: In fact leave that to me and my friends.

Lola: You'll love what Fluttershy can do.

We went outside and Fluttershy did an amazing call and then NUMEROUS Birds and creatures came and they grabbed all the decorations and put them into the tree house and it was BREATHTAKINGLY BEAUTIFUL!

Mama Bear: Oh wow! It looks so beautiful.

Me: It sure does. Fluttershy is very gifted with her animal friends and they love her for her kindness.

Nico: Yep.

Mama Bear: Papa, Sister and Brother will be in for a great surprise when they get home.

Laney: They sure will.

Nico: Yeah. Oh my gosh I wonder where they are?

Eli: (Concentrates) There are through there 500 yards into the mountains.

Xenia: Then lets go.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves an emergency and it's one rescue we're so going to enjoy: we got word that the Akuma, Santa Claws, is here, and is causing trouble, and this is a separate entity.

WE GASPED!

Nico: What the?!

Me: Not good. Even though it's a separate entity, it's still really dangerous, so it needs to be stopped and absorbed by you, Lincoln.

Evelyn Nicholas suddenly appeared.

Evelyn Nicholas: There's no way I'm letting that Christmas monster get away with this, I'm going to transform and put him down.

Lincoln: Right, he's not getting away with trying to ruin Christmas. Speaking of, I had a vision that Princess Morbucks is planning to break out of prison and go after Santa for revenge, so you know what this means.

Nico: We're sending that brat to The Noto Prison.

Lincoln: You got it.

Me: So, we got another spoiled brat for The Noto Prison, better alert to The Noto Trio about this.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as soon as possible.

Lori: I literally can't believe Santa Claws is here and in the home of The Berenstain Bears, we need to take care of him.

Nico: That we will, Lori, with Evelyn and Lincoln teaching that monster the true meaning of Christmas.

Me: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the

Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever.

(Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Santa Claws) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Santa Claws, he's 20 yards away, but he's heading straight for The Berenstein Bears.

Nico: What?! Oh man, let's hightail it!

Lincoln: That Christmas Monster's going down. (Sensed massive armies of musclebound thugs) Uh oh, heads up, I've spotted massive armies of musclebound thugs heading for us, and you're not going to like this bit of news: these thugs were hired by some old enemies of mine.

Me: WHAT?!

Nico: Even though Flip's finally out of the picture, there's always some dumb ass still wanting to kill us.

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of one massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the other massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the other massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Santa Claws.

Elsa heard a Pokemon cry

Elsa: Look.

We saw a Cryogonal.

Me: A Cryogonal.

Xenia: Oh the poor thing.

Me: It's hungry.

We gave it some food.

Cryogonal: Thank you so much.

Me: You're welcome.

Elsa: Want to come with me?

Cryogonal: I would be honored.

Elsa: Great.

Me: You won't regret it.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Wait Marinette, Bowser Jr. faced this Akuma back when we fought all of them in Paris the first time. But we don't know the full extent of the story. What can you tell us about him?

Marinette: Well you aren't going to like it.

She told us who he was and we were shocked.

---

Santa Claus is a minor character of Miraculous: Tales of Ladybug & Cat Noir. He is an immortal man who delivers presents on Christmas.

In "Santa Claws", when Ladybug upset Santa by wrongly accusing him of being a villain, he was akumatized by Hawk Moth and became Santa Claws, a Christmas-themed supervillain.

In "Santa Claws", while giving out gifts all over Paris, Santa Claus comes across a family with two naughty children. The two treat him poorly and even pull his beard, thinking that he is a fake. The kids then knock Santa over with snowballs. Adrien Agreste the arrives and helps him up as he scolds the kids for being mean. The kids' father tells them to apologize. Adrien hands Santa back his hat, receiving a blanket and hot chocolate in return.

Adrien asks Santa if he has any camembert, which Santa gives him from his sandwich. Santa and Adrien then drink the hot chocolate in his sleigh, with Adrien telling him about his family problems. Santa convinces Adrien to return home to his father Gabriel Agreste and even gives him a free ride back. Before they leave, Adrien gives Santa the hat he received from Marinette Dupain-Cheng as Santa's hat was soggy from the snow.

While driving his sleigh, Santa waved to the people who pass by such as Roger Raincomprix. No one sees Adrien because he leaned away from them unknowingly and the pink blanket disguised him slightly. Adrien and Santa talk about where Santa will spend his Christmas as they go back to the Agreste mansion. Since he will be alone and since there needs to be more Christmas cheer in the mansion, Adrien decides to invite Santa over for dinner.

Outside the gates of the Agreste mansion, Adrien rings the doorbell, his father answering. Gabriel notices Santa and angrily tells him to leave, assuming he had something to do with Adrien's disappearance and now wants money. Adrien tries to calm down his father, trying to convince him that he's wrong, but Ladybug arrives on the scene and calls Santa an akumatized villain.

She doesn't listen to Adrien when he tells her that Santa isn't a supervillain and chases after him, who runs away in his sleigh. Ladybug catches Santa, pulling him out of the sleigh and into the snow. Santa then yells at Ladybug about her hurting him, with Hawk Moth sensing Santa's anger and sending an akuma his way. Santa then angrily explains that he is not a supervillain. Ladybug apologizes and tries to help him up, but Santa just wants her to leave, as he's had enough of kids tonight.

Ladybug leaves, feeling sad, while Santa trudges back to his sleigh, muttering about people no longer respecting the spirit of Christmas. The akuma then arrives and lands in his hat. Hawk Moth claims to have been good all year and that as a present, Santa should get him the Ladybug and Cat Miraculouses, to which Santa agrees. He then is transformed into Santa Claws, a Christmas-themed supervillain. His two horses that pull his sleigh were also affected by his transformation and were turned into evil reindeer.

Santa Claws then approaches Ladybug, singing his song about how he is Santa Claws and how he will give everyone a horrible Christmas. He throws a present at Ladybug and it explodes, releasing several bats. Ladybug then chases after him. Santa Claws then phases through Adrien's window, sings his song, and drops a present in Adrien's room.

Placide I.T. protects Adrien, until the present lands exploding on his feet. Tarantulas crawl out of the it and onto the bodyguard, causing him to flee while trying to get the spiders off his legs. Santa Claws promises not to hurt Adrien, since he feels like he owes him since he gave him a gift and because Adrien has been nice to him. He leaves, promising to avenge both Adrien and himself.

Santa Claws then bursts through the windows of Le Grand Paris, where jumps off his sleigh and on to a table. He then starts singing his song and dancing. After he finishes, Santa Claws throws a present on to Chloé Bourgeois, covering her in cockroaches, much to her disgust and dismay. His reindeer also eat some of her presents before they all leave.

Ladybug and Cat Noir then land on his sleigh, with Santa Claws throws a present at the second, knocking him off the sleigh. Ladybug jumps off after him, throwing her yo-yo around one of the sleigh's skis and grabbing Cat Noir with her hand. They dangle from the sleigh, with Santa Claws deciding to take them for a ride making them run over Paris' rooftops before Ladybug flings Cat Noir back on the sleigh.

Santa Claws fights Cat Noir, with a baton for a sword. Ladybug flings herself onto one of the reindeer, trying to stop it. This causes Santa Claws to fall over the back of the sleigh. Cat Noir grabs him by his wrist, but Santa Claws uses that to his advantage by climbing back on the sleigh and flinging Cat Noir off it again causing Ladybug jumps off as well.

Later, Cat Noir signals Santa Claws from the Eiffel Tower. A black present dangles off of it from Cat Noir's staff. Santa Claws conjures up a large mace, preparing to destroy it, but the present turns, revealing his face. Cat Noir sings about surrendering to Santa Claws and that the present is their gift to him. Hawk Moth yells at Santa Claws to get away from the present since it's obviously a trap, but Santa Claws is so surprised to even be receiving a present that he ignores Hawk Moth.

As Cat Noir finishes his song, Ladybug is nowhere to be seen and the Ladybug in the background is the cutout from Tom & Sabine Boulangerie Patisserie, but Santa Claws doesn't notice it. When

Santa Claws grabs the box, the wind blows against him and knocks over the Ladybug cutout. Ladybug jumps out of the box, shouting, "Merry Christmas!" and wraps her yo-yo around Santa Claws and the sleigh.

Cat Noir then runs up and over his staff, Cataclysm in hand, and grabs Santa Claws' hat, turning it black. He throws it to Ladybug, who blows on it to make it dissolve and release the akuma. Santa Claus then transforms back into Santa Claus in mid air, along with his reindeer turning back into horses. Thanks to Ladybug's Miraculous Ladybug, Santa is put back on the ground safely with his horses and sleigh. Santa then joins Adrien's family and friends at Agreste Mansion for Christmas dinner.

In "Christmaster", while supervising the production of toys for next Christmas with his elves, Santa Claus was teleported to Paris by the titular villain and woke in his sleigh with his reindeer in the sky. Flying catfishes destroyed his sleigh and his reindeer were able to get away. Santa was then saved by Cat Noir from the villain's toys and they both took refuge in the ice rink. Philippe the owner of the rink then asks Santa if really is who he says he is, with Santa jokingly telling him that he was the Easter Bunny.

Santa gives an autograph to Philippe for his daughters as Ladybug arrives. He then explains how was teleported to Paris and saved by Cat Noir. The villain's toys lead by Colonel Woof-Woof then arrive and demand Santa to give a gift to their master, but Santa refuses, stating that he has to wait for Christmas. Philippe then ask him if he could make an exception just for once, with Cat Noir and Colonel Woof-Woof agreeing.

However, Santa stops them all and tells them there is only one exception, with that being for the best-behaved child in the world. The heroes and then villain's toys attempt to fight but they end up shouting and sliding across the ice mid-fight, with Santa sitting down being disappointed at all the hatred around him. Since Philippe is the only one able to move on the ice, he then entertains the toys while Ladybug and Cat Noir bring Santa to safety.

Santa then gives his hat to Cat Noir so he can be followed by the villain's toys, while he and Ladybug move away. They find Nino

Lahiffe desperately looking for his younger brother Chris, since he disappeared along with some of his toys, confirming to Ladybug that he was akumatized into the titular villain.

Ladybug then summons her Lucky Charm which gives a stationery set, with Santa jokingly asking her if she competing with him. Ladybug then writes what she would like and gives it to Santa; since she is at the top of the list of the best, she has the right to receive a gift in advance. Santa takes out his list and discovers that Ladybug has asked for whatever Chris wants.

After warning her that that would be the only gift she will receive this year, Santa grants Ladybug her wish. After Ladybug leaves, Nino asks Santa where he falls on the list. Santa then pulls out the list, but doesn't find Nino's name near the top so he keeps scrolling, making Nino hunch over in annoyance.

Later, Santa manages to his sleigh back win the air with the help of two flying catfishes. He then arrives at the battle scene where Ladybug and Cat Noir were fighting two toy versions of themselves. Santa intervenes and gets rid of the two toys, stating that he won't let anything happen to Ladybug as she is the best-behaved kid in the world. He then leaves to two finish the two toys off.

Santa later returns to where the heroes and the villain are at, with the two toys defeated on his sleigh. He then encourages the villain to give his akumatized object to Ladybug, which he does. After Ladybug captures the akuma and the titular villain turns back into Chris, Santa drives up with Cat Noir and he then celebrates with the heroes. Santa then says goodbye to the two heroes and then Ladybug does her Miraculous Ladybug sending Santa back home.

In "Gamer 2.0", Santa Claus was one of the many former akumatized villains that the titular villain zapped into his video game dimension. Santa Claws (played by the titular villain) fights Despair Bear (played by Ladybug) and is easily defeated. After the villain's is defeated by Ladybug and Cat Noir, Santa Claus and the others are freed by Ladybug's Miraculous Ladybug

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: So he's Santa's Akuma. Wow! First we had to deal with Santa becoming a Hitotsuki for the Maskman and now an Akuma!

Marinette: Yep.

Gabriel: And looking back Akumatizing Santa was a terrible idea. I disgraced the Christmas good name.

Me: Well it could have been worse. At least you didn't turn him into nightmarish version of him like how Jack Skellington would have been. No offense to Jack.

Nico: That's true.

Nico: This clone goes into the Masters of Evil after a good thrashing.

Me: Yep. We'll have to find a good archenemy for him later on.

Lola: Good idea.

Nico: Right now we got to find Papa, Sister and Brother. Lets go!

Me: First time to get my gameface on! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

Nico: YEAH!

We were off!

We were flying around, and there we saw our target: the Akuma, Santa Claws, and it was heading for The Bernstein Bears.

Lincoln: There it is. Now, to unleash a little Christmas cheer.

Lincoln fired orbs of colored lights that hit Santa Claws, and he also fired blasts of snow and ice that also hit Santa Claws, and that angered it as we landed, and when The Bernstein Bears saw us, they were very surprised.

Brother Bear: Whoa! Team Loud Phoenix Storm?!

Sister Bear: They're here!

Me: That's right, Sister Bear.

Papa Bear: We're so glad you all made it.

Mama Bear: We had no idea about this Akuma showing up here.

Evelyn Nicholas: I think we can guess who it was that sent it here: Princess Morbucks. Well, I think it's time we make our point that we're putting a stop to her madness.

Me: Yeah no kidding! Soon that brat will pay. Time to show some Christmas Spirit!

Santa Claws: You all have been naughty!

He fired coal and I slashed them with my scythe!

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG! CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

I fired the coal back at him as blue fireballs and blasted him all over!

Nico: Nice one!

Cryogonal charged at him and blasted him with ice.

Bowser Jr.: HEY EGG NOG BREATH! Remember me?

He fired fireballs and burned his beard!

Santa Claws: I remember you. For attacking me back then, you get coal!

Bowser Jr.: Bring it on!

He fired waves of fire and blasted him.

He pulled out a Chimney Bazooka and fired Christmas Trees at us!

I slashed the trees in two and cleaved them down the middle and burned them!

Me: Cool bazooka there. I saw that in the movie Santa Claus VS The Martians and that was fun.

He fired coal and Nico put them in a huge bag.

Nico: We could always use more coal for our barbecues.

Mary Knudson: You want some cookies with your milk!? SWEETS STYLE: CHOCOLATE CHIP MINT COOKIE DISK STORM!

She fired waves of cookies and Santa ate them.

Me: You know Cookies are your favorites.

Poromon: You want to see something scary?

Santa Claws: What is it!?

Me: Lets just say it's SCARY AS HELL!

Poromon: HERE! (SHOWS THE TRAILER FOR BLOOD AND HONEY) LOOK AT IT! IT'S HORRIBLE ISN'T IT! YOU LOOK AT IT!

Santa Claws: WHAT IS THAT HORRIBLE MOVIE!?

Poliwag: YOU LOOK AT IT!

Santa Claws: WHAT HORROR!

Manaphy: LOOK AT IT!

Horsea: LOOK AT IT!

Jirachi: LOOK AT IT!

Tentacool: LOOK AT IT!

Mevya: LOOK AT IT!

Hoppip: LOOK AT IT!

Gatomon: LOOK AT IT!

Mascots: WE WANT YOU TO LOOK AT IT!

HE SCREAMED LIKE A LITTLE GIRL IN FRIGHT!

Nico: It never gets old!

Me: No it doesn't!

Cryogonal: That was funny! I like that!

Elsa: Yeah.

Nico: Ho ho ho, motherfucker!

Me: YEAH! RELEASE THE WOLF! (HOWLS)

(WOLF BLOOD BY ADRIEN VON ZIEGLER PLAYS)

A vortex of blue fire blasted out around me!

I ran fast and slashed and blasted him!

Me: WOLF MOONRAY!

I fired a wave of blue fire and blasted him.

Nico: WHOA!

Nico gave him a present.

Santa Claws: For me?

Nico ran as Santa Claws took the present and then there was ticking.

Santa Claws: Huh?

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

IT EXPLODED and burned him bad.

Me: The old exploding present bomb trick.

Camie: Never gets old.

Colette Le Pew: Now you're going to see why I'm called Colette Le Pew!

She pointed her butt at him and then…

LOUD SPONGEBOB FOGHORN ALARM HONK!

She fired a stink blast and blasted him all over!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Kunks: Save some for me!

He fired skunk blasts!

LOUD SPONGEBOB FOGHORN ALARM HONK!

He sprayed Santa Claws all over.

Ed: WHO STEPPED ON A DUCK!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Ya got that right Lumpy! He smells like one of your 100 year old sandwiches!

Umika: I forgot how stinky that stench was!

Kunks: I know.

Me: OH GOOD GOD! That was a horrible stench!

Xenia: No kidding!

Stink Bomb: (NINJA SONG) CLEAR THE AIR!

He fired a blast of energy and stench and blasted him with stink.

Me: WHEW!

Lola: Nice one Stink Bomb!

Luan: Boy that was a Gas! (LAUGHS)

Nico: (gets out Stinkor's Ridewatch) Let's add more stink then!

Nico activated it and then…

LOUD MASSIVE NASTY FART!

Nico farted right in Santa Claws' face and it REALLY SMELLED HORRIBLE!

He coughed and threw up all over.

Xenia: Nice!

Optimus Prime: Boy he's going to be smelling that.

Skunk: Smell this! (LOUD FART!)

He farted and sprayed Santa Claws.

Eddy got a certain Stink Bomb

Eddy: Taste the El Mongo Stinkbomb!

He threw it!

LOUD SUPER EXPLOSIVE FART!

[The bomb explodes. A wave of stink rushes out over the area around us.]

Edd: [howling] "I CAN'T BREATHE!"

[The kids all sniff the air. Shortly after, they scream from the stench. The Eds, meanwhile, stumble around, dazed and confused.]

Ed: "Something smells good!"

Edd: [pinching his nose shut] "It is said that scent is a gateway to one's true inner essence."

Eddy: "Yes! I stink, therefore I am!"

[Eddy faints, and Ed sniffs the air happily.]

Me: OH GOOD GOD! THAT SMELLS HORRIBLE!

Camie: OH I THINK I'M GONNA BE SICK!

Nico: But it's worth it!

Me: GEEZ ED!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: WHAT THE FUCK HAVE YOU BEEN ROLLING AROUND IN! RAW SEWAGE?!

Ed: I rolled around in raw sewage, stinky garbage, everything. Never took a bath for 4 years.

WE GAGGED AND COUGHED AND EVEN THREW UP!

Ed: Until I met Leni!

Leni: Yeah I made sure Ed takes a bath.

Lola: Oh good.

Eddy: Ed remind me to pound you into oblivion when we get back.

Suddenly, Evelyn Nicholas's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a white energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, Christmas lights, Christmas decorations, presents, Christmas icons, reindeer, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Santa Claws, she left white energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, Christmas lights, Christmas decorations, presents, Christmas icons, reindeer, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Evelyn Nicholas: I already knew that you're an Akuma once created by Gabriel when he was Hawk Moth to cause mayhem, but to find out that Princess Morbucks, the one naughty child who's on my grandfather's Permanent Naughty Block was the one who unleashed you once again to get revenge on us, that's the last straw, you disgrace to my grandfather, you will pay for trying to hurt our friends.

Suddenly, Evelyn Nicholas was surrounded by a massive vortex of white energy with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, Christmas lights, Christmas decorations, presents, and Christmas icons surrounding the vortex, there are reindeer, phoenixes, angels, and the image of Santa Claus flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Santa Claws: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: Uh oh.

Me: This isn't going to end well.

Lincoln: Evelyn hated that Akuma so much for disgracing her grandfather, and now, she's about to make it pay for its crimes.

Then, as the vortex faded, Evelyn Nicholas emerged, but she was changed forever.

Evelyn Nicholas grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large red and white planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long white hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a white energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, Christmas lights, Christmas decorations, presents, Christmas icons, reindeer, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Yool emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on reindeer earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Snow, Ice, Light, Christmas, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has Yool with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Snow, Ice, Light, Christmas, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Evelyn Nicholas has on a short-sleeved red frilly shirt, red Christmas themed sweater, red and white skirt, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, Christmas lights, Christmas decorations, presents, Christmas icons, reindeer, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Yool with Santa Claus, a phoenix, and angel flying above it and surrounded by snow, ice, stars, and colored Christmas lights and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing blue and green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Evelyn Nicholas felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with red, blue, green, and yellow tips on the large white feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized white angel wings with red, blue, green, and yellow tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive purple angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long yellow wolf tails with red tips and green markings, Evelyn Nicholas has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Evelyn Nicholas' massive light greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, Christmas lights, Christmas decorations, presents, Christmas icons, reindeer, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Evelyn Nicholas' Cosmic Eternal Harmony Arctic Christmas Snow Storm Yool Heavenly Christmas Reindeer Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Arctic Christmas Snow Storm Yool Heavenly Christmas Reindeer Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red, blue, green, and yellow gems and Yool and Santa Claus etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold reindeer heads with green gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold reindeer heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold reindeer heads is a large gold reindeer head with green gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Evelyn Nicholas has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Yool's head with green gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with snowflakes and Christmas decorations in between the kanji below Yool, Santa Claus, phoenix, and angel that said, "Evelyn Nicholas, Gene-Slammer of Yool, Amazing Fashionista of The North Pole, Loving Granddaughter of Santa Claus, The Defender of Christmas and The Yuletide Holidays, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Snow, Ice, Light, and Christmas, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Archenemy of Professor Hinkley, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of

Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Stars, Snow, Ice, The Powers of Christmas, Reindeer, Phoenixes, and Angels"

エヴリン・ニコラス、ヨールのジーン・スラマー、北極の驚くべきファッショニスタ、サンタクロースの愛する孫娘、クリスマスとクリスマス・ホリデーの擁護者、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、雪、氷、光の達人、そしてクリスマス、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、ダーク・ルアン、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・チャンドラー、キルジョイ・ハギンズ、そして残りの者たちリンカーンの敵、ヒンクリー教授の宿敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、パワーズのマスター友情とエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして悪を滅ぼす者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄、そして星、雪、氷のマスター、クリスマス、トナカイ、フェニックス、天使の力

Evelyn Nicholas has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-YOOL-CHRISTMAS DEFENDER-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CHRISTMAS YULETIDE ARCTIC SNOW STORM ICE YULETIDE YOOL SNOW ICE STORM PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CHRISTMAS YULETIDE ARCTIC SNOW STORM ICE YULETIDE YOOL SNOW ICE STORM PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CHRISTMAS YULETIDE ARCTIC SNOW STORM ICE YULETIDE

YOOL SNOW ICE STORM PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Evelyn Nicholas' Super Angel-Yool-Christmas Defender-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Santa Claws saw it, he ran at her to kill her, but Evelyn Nicholas fired a massive barrage of white energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, Christmas lights, Christmas decorations, presents, Christmas icons, reindeer, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Akuma and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, but now, he was enraged.

Evelyn Nicholas: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Christmas Yuletide Arctic Snow Storm Ice Yuletide Yool Snow Ice Storm Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Christmas Yuletide Arctic Snow Storm Ice Yuletide Yool Snow Ice Storm Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, time to put this monster down and send the message to Princess Morbucks that we're coming for her later on today.

Lincoln: Right.

Me and Nico: Let's make him pay for disgracing Santa's name.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and joined Evelyn Nicholas.

I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope.

And Nico unholstered his massive Nico Chan's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Saiyan Angel-Great Ape-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal

Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I was quite surprised when I found out Princess Morbucks released you and sent you out to cause havoc.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine

Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We've said it once and we'll say it again, but that miserable brat's going to get one last final comeuppance.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Right before we send her straight to The Noto Prison forever.

Lincoln, Evelyn Nicholas, Nico, and I went after Santa Claws, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Santa Claws and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at them as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Nico, Evelyn Nicholas, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Santa Claws even more madder than ever and he exploded even more with extreme rage.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love,

Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end it.

Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Santa Claws, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Santa Claws as he assimilated Santa Claws' powers and abilities, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Santa Claws, and he banished Santa Claws to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Evelyn Nicholas' new body, clothes, jewelry, eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting large gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large red and white planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive white angel wings and medium white angel wings underneath are permanent.

Nico: That was so awesome!

WE THEN HEARD AN INSANE SHRIEK OF MADNESS!

Me: And that was the shriek of an insane spoiled brat driven into madness.

Sister Bear: Princess Morbucks?

Mama Bear: Isn't she the hated archenemy of Blossom, Bubbles, and Buttercup?

Nico: The very same person, and like Veruca Salt, she'll be sent to a special kind of prison: one meant for Christmas destroyers.

Lincoln: The Noto Prison, but last year, we sent Cousin Mel and her partner in crime to the Fruitcake Mines forever. You think we should send them there as well?

Nico: Nah, let's keep them in The Fruitcake Mines forever, besides, they're not as dangerous or psychotically insane as Veruca Salt and Princess Morbucks.

Me: Good idea.

Poromon: Well, none of us were thinking that.

?: Yeah right, Poromon, I heard you saying that a few minutes ago.

Brother Bear: Oh, and there's someone we just met.

Suddenly, we saw a girl with red hair with blue streaks, blue sleeveless crop top, red skirt, light blue stockings, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and blue angel wings and a water greatsword in hand.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Hayley Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Bai Tza, Demon Sorcerer of Water and Master of The Waters of The Mermaid.

Bai Tza: Just like you said yesterday.

Maria: That's really awesome you also have an Ambassador of you, Bai Tza, same with Allie being the Ambassador of Shendu.

Eli: Are you going to introduce us?

Lincoln: Sure, everyone, this is Hayley Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Bai Tza, Demon Sorcerer of Water and Master of The Waters of The Mermaid, she's my Guardian Angel from China and she's Maria Ying Xiao's younger sister and the third eldest, and she's also a very powerful master over the forces of light and dark chi and she was also born with the powers of Bai Tza, The Demon Sorcerer of Water, along with blue angel wings, and she also has full fledge mastery over the powers of Water. Plus, she's the descendant of En Ying Xiao, the first Elemental Maiden from 3,000 years ago during the Shang Dynasty in China, and like Qin and her ancestor, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, she's also the master of the Atavism of The Elemental Maiden and she also has mastery of The Fires of The Phoenix. She moved to Royal Woods from China along with her sisters and she met me, and it was love at first sight. She heard from me about what we did in defeating Shendu, Dai Gui, Po Kong, Tso Lan, Hsi Wu, and Tchang Zu and Girl Jordan redeemed Bai Tza, and she was amazed, and she began to teach me how to master the powers of Water, and she knew of what Maria did in giving me her blood and that led to me getting the same powers as her and gaining the same powers as her along with becoming a master of The Fires of The Phoenix, The Waters of The Mermaid, The Lightning of The Thunderbird, The Winds of The Sylph, The Earth of The Golem, The Light of The Fairies, and The Darkness of The Shadow Wisps, and I wound up getting tattoos of The Phoenix, Mermaid, Thunderbird, Golem, Fairy, and Shadow Wisp on the back of my left forearm. I made her a water greatsword, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and as a result, when I come of age, I'll marry her along with the rest of my harem, and she hated Lola with a passion.

Camie: She did something for her to drench her, didn't she?

Bai Tza: Wait, I remember it and I remember Hayley all too well, Lola tried to fire a blast of fire at Lincoln to burn him to death, but he absorbed it and it made him stronger than ever, and Hayley fired a blast of water and got her soaking wet.

Lincoln: You also kept track all of the incidents that Maria and her sisters faced not long after we defeated Shendu, Dai Gui, Po Kong, Tso Lan, Hsi Wu, and Tchang Zu and you joined us after Girl Jordan redeemed you, and it's so good to see you again, Hayley.

Hayley Ying Xiao: You too, Lincoln, and whoa, you've really really grown into quite the man.

Lincoln then marked Hayley Ying Xiao by slowly biting them on the right trapezius and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hayley Ying Xiao with colored gems on the gold lightning bolt links with colored crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Hayley Ying Xiao saw them and she knew she became part of his harem and are among his many future wives, and she kissed him on his pecs and lips.

Nico: Have a Stinky Christmas and a Happy New Year!

Me: Yeah! (LOUD FART)

Lola: YEAH!

Qin: (LAUGHS)

Brother Bear: Wow! That was so awesome!

Camie: It sure was!

Papa Bear: That was really amazing guys.

Sister Bear: It sure was.

Nico: Nice job, Cryogonal!

Cryogonal: Thanks Nico. It was fun.

Poromon: Want some beer?

Cryogonal: Oh no thanks. I don't drink?

Poromon: Okay then.

Poliwag: (Does Puppy Eyes) Pwetty Pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Cryogonal: Is that beer Christmas themed?

Poromon looked and it wasn't.

Poromon: Nope sorry.

Cryogonal: Darn. Okay then.

Me: At least we know now that Princess Morbucks is behind all this with Santa Claws.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: You need help getting the tree inside?

Papa Bear: Actually we are going to buy one from Grizzly Gus.

Me: I don't think that's necessary. Look.

They saw the house all decorated with their ornaments and stuff.

Mama Bear: Fluttershy and everyone did all that for us.

Nico: But if you still want to buy one, sure

Papa Bear: Thanks.

Me: Uh it might be too late. Look.

The lot was empty and there were no trees left. Only a sign that said Sorry, Sold Out.

Nico: Aw man.

Xenia: Darn.

Camie: But you didn't need a tree for all those ornaments in the house. The next best thing is outside.

Nico: As you guys can see.

Papa Bear: Amazing.

Sister Bear: Thank you guys.

Me: Aw no problem.

Camie: Besides it's Christmas.

Laney: And it's what you give from your heart that shows how much you care.

Edd: That's right. Christmas isn't about getting. But rather in here.

Edd put his hand on Eddy's chest.

Eddy: That's my udder you're touching Double D.

Double D: Sure!

Qin: (LAUGHS)

Sento: And guys? I gave each of the Core Members new Fullbottles. When the usual battles begin next year, you should try them out

Me: Looking forward to them.

Nico: Me too.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Sweet!

Nico: You guys have anything to eat around here?

Papa Bear: Well we have some good salmon.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: I think I can form some fish here for us.

I formed salmon trees and we were eating good salmon.

Kunks: Samon likes salmon as well

Me: Yes he does.

Qin: Yep.

We were eating.

Me: (eating) Delicious. Coincidentally his debut was on Christmas too.

Laney: Yeah

Nico: Let's save some salmon for him

Qin: Good idea and for our Christmas Dinner too.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Okay then.

Papa Bear: I agree too with you guys.

Kunks: You should meet Grizzly and El Oso

Papa Bear: We'll look forward to that one too.

Camie: They are cool.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there.

Lola: Yep.

Camie: Yeah.

Xenia: Now we have another fun part of this whole adventure too.

Me: Yep. The Anothers.

Nico: You guys are gonna love this!

Eli: Yep! (Concentrates) Whoa! We got Another Kunks Butylmercaptan, Mydom, EarthSpark Swindle, Fifi the Skunk, Dr. Quentin Skunk and Skunk (Total Drama)

Me: WHEW! Stinky team!

Qin: Yep. So Pepe Le Pew, Collette Le Pew, Stink Bomb, Skunk, Fifi Le Fume and Garby.

Lola: Awesome!

Camie: Yep.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Kunks are 1 person.

Me: Wow.

Lola: Nice.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Mydom, EarthSpark Swindle, Fifi the Skunk, Dr. Quentin Skunk and Skunk (Total Drama)!

Nico: WHEW! Stinky!

Another Mydom: (In a girls voice) It sure is.

They merged and reverted back and it was the gene-slammer of Valkyrimon!

Nico: (GASP) Brunhilde Valkyrie!

Me: WHOA! Are you one of the Valkyries of Norse Myth?

Brunhilde Valkyrie: (LAUGHS) Actually I'm the daughter of the legendary Valkyries Brunhilde, Dritte, Zweite, Sigrun, Erste and Siebte.

Me: Wow!

Thor: Thou is very fortunate to be the offspring of the mighty Valkyries.

Brunhilde Valkyrie: Lord Thor thank you for that remark.

Xenia: Lord Thor?

Me: Well the Valkyries for centuries have been known as the guides of the fallen heroes that lead them to Valhalla and they serve the great gods of Asgard in Norse Myth.

Lola: Wow!

Nico: That's right.

Brunhilde Valkyrie: Indeed.

Me: By the way is the Another Kunks friendly or hostile?

Brunhilde Valkyrie: Friendly and she is a powerful one too.

Qin: Cool!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: That was awesome!

Maria: And now, we wait

Me: Yeah.

Qin: This will be fun.

Nico: It sure will be.

Me: Yep. And there she is!

We saw Another Kunks Butylmercaptan!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: This will be cool.

Another Kunks: (In a Girls voice) (Speaking in Icelandic) Það er langt síðan Nico. (Það er langt síðan Nico)

Nico: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was the gene-slammer of Vikemon!

Nico: (GASP) Ingibjörg Hámundarson Vike. (Speaking in Icelandic) Gaman að sjá þig aftur Ingibjörg.(It's good to see you again Ingibjörg)

Ingibjörg Hámundarson Vike: Þú líka Nico og megi ég segja þér gleðileg jól og gleðilegan Jóladag. (You too Nico and may I say Merry Christmas and a happy Jóladagur to you)

Nico: Ingibjörg Hámundarson Vike is not only the gene-slammer of Vikemon but she is also the direct descendant of the viking Gunnar Hámundarson.

Me: Whoa! He was a very dangerous viking from back in 1066 AD.

Nico: Yep.

Me: (Speaking in Icelandic) Ég hef lesið mikið um forföður þinn Gunnar Hámundarson og hann var þekktur víða í Íslandssögunni fyrir árás sína á Eysýslu sem er Saaremaa í núverandi Eistlandi. (I've read a lot about your ancestor Gunnar Hámundarson and he was known far and wide in Icelandic history for his raid on the island of island of Eysýsla which is Saaremaa in present-day Estonia.)

Ingibjörg Hámundarson Vike: Það er rétt. Mjög athugull þarna. (That's right. Very observant there.)

Me: Þakka þér og eins og þú er ég líka kominn af víkingi. Ég er beint afkomandi Leifs Eriksonar og hann var mikill landkönnuður frá því fyrir meira en þúsund árum á tíundu öld. (Thank you and like you I too am descended from a Viking. I am a direct descendant of Leif Erikson and he was a great explorer from over one thousand years ago in the tenth century.)

Ingibjörg Hámundarson Vike: Það er ótrúlegt. (That is amazing.)

Qin: Boy what a heritage.

Nico: It sure is. Ingibjörg Doesn't speak English sorry. But in Iceland she is known as Rauðahetta Eyjafjallajökuls Which means the Robin Hood of Eyjafjallajökul. She steals from greedy Icelandic Nobleman and Evil Criminals and gives them to the poor.

Me: Wow! That is amazing.

May: I can't understand her.

Me: Well she doesn't speak English May.

Kaito: (gets out Kyuranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Lupinranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Chloe Bourgeois: (gets out Patranger gear) Zocks, I'm helping out too.

Zocks nodded and they got LupinRangers and PatRangers weapons.

Me: Lofaði Swartz þér einhverju sérstaklega vegna þess að við getum veitt það í staðinn fyrir þig. (Did Swartz promise you anything in particular because we can grant it instead for you.)

Ingibjörg Hámundarson Vike: Nei hann gerði það ekki vegna þess að hann talaði ekki íslensku. Svo hann sendi mig bara á leiðinni. (No he didn't because he didn't speak Icelandic. So he just sent me on my way.)

Me: She said no he didn't because he didn't speak Icelandic. He just sent her on her way after that.

Nico: Oh.

Qin: That's a shame.

Sougo: (gets out Kyuranger Ridewatch) It sucks that you don't speak English.

Geiz: (gets out Lupinranger Ridewatch) But we can teach you how

Tsukuyomi: (gets out Patranger Ridewatch) It's not that hard

Sougo got ShishiRedArmor, Geiz got LupinRedArmor, and Tsukuyomi got Patren1GouArmor

Me: Við kennum þér með ánægju hvernig á að tala ensku síðar. En í bili verðum við að lækna þig af öðru skrímsli í þér (We'll gladly teach you how to speak english later on. But for now we got to cure you of the another monster in you)

Ingibjörg Hámundarson Vike: Þakka þér kærlega. (Thank you so much.)

Lincoln: Lets separate you.

We did so.

Me: Okay LupinRangers and PatRangers time for some action!

LupinRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

PatRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

They transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiika: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

LupinRangers: THE PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

PatRangers: INTERSTELLAR ENFORCERS OF PEACE! PATRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready for action!

PatRangers: BY ORDER OF THE GSPO, WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Kairi Yann: Here's an Advanced notice: We're taking your treasure!

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Lets get him!

We fired energy blasts and blasted him all over.

Nico: (Gets out Kunks Butylmercaptan's ridewatch) Smell me. SMELL ALL OF ME! (LOUD FARTS)

Me: OH GOOD GOD!

Qin: GEEZ!

May: (Gets out Earthspark Swindle's ridewatch) Today I steal your money and then all your jewels!

Swindle: Yeah That is definitely something I would say!

Maria: (Gets out Dr. Quentin Skunk's ridewatch) This will stink bad!

Colette Le Pew: (Gets out Mydom's ridewatch) This will be fun.

They used the powers of Kunks Butylmercaptan, Mydom, EarthSpark Swindle, Fifi the Skunk, Dr. Quentin Skunk and Skunk (Total Drama) and blasted him all over.

Then Eagle Deadman, Escape, Universe 666 Super Warumono World, Dark Doctor Mavro, Plasma Trooper and Dublor came.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Nice team Eagle Deadman!

Ragle Deadman: Thanks Nico.

Me: Yeah! Lets see what's inside that safe.

I telepeorted and opened his safe and in it was a big case.

I teleported back with it.

Nico: We'll open that later.

?: Lets get funky!

Etemon came!

Jake Holling: Etemon! Wow!

Me: Lets get funky baby!

Etemon: (In a girls voice) Oh it will get groovy!

Nico: Elvira Ete! Wow!

Me: Wait the Queen of The Woodstock 1969 Era!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and pink eyes and had pink angel wings and orange and pink clothes and had a lava lamp sword and had a peace sign on her arm and had Etemon on her forehead and skirt.

Elvira Ete: Good to see you again Sunflare Nico. Lets bring it down.

Me: Groovy baby!

Me, LupinRangers and PatRangers: COPS AND ROBBERS X BLAST!

Elvira Ete: (Echoing) DARK NETWORK!

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Another and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was dead and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Oh yeah! Kunks Butylmercaptan you have failed this world.

Kairi: With that we bid you a final adieu.

Keiichiro: Mission accomplished!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: That was groovy!

Me: FAR OUT!

Elvira Ete: Groovy baby!

Me: Yeah! Lets see here.

I opened the case and in it was a bunch of swords from Ultraman Trigger!

Me: Whoa! Ultraman Trigger Legend Items!

Nico: Nice!

Maria: You said it!

Me: Ultraman Trigger DX Flash Swords, Duel Swords and Circle Arms imbued with the powers of the M.O.E.

Nico: COOL!

Qin: These will come in handy for the Trigger Missions.

Lola: Yeah

Lily: So these are for my missions coming up soon.

Me: Yep.

Lily: Sweet!

Nico: Yeah.

Elvira Ete: That is groovy dudes.

Lola: It sure is.

Colette Le Pew: By the way Elvira do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Elvira Ete: Totally dudette. With Sunflare Nico we went on an amazing treasure hunt and found this amazing sword.

Nicole: That sword looks like a totally far out lava lamp.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Boy Lava Lamps are awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Elvira hugged.

Nico: I've missed you babe.

Elvira Ete: Missed you too dude.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem and family, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of

Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Pepe Le Pew, Collette Le Pew, Stink Bomb, Skunk, Fifi Le Fume and Garby are heading to New York in a different world, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but Hunter Drake Michaelson is also coming with us, as it concerns the shell casing that was found when we were helping Kaede.

The shell casing concerns an old friend of his, a young man named Caleb Maxwell, a college student from New York who was planning to become a cop after finding out from a detective about the criminal world his father was in and is the head of a powerful crime syndicate with full control of the mafia gangs there and responsible for pumping drugs and weapons all over the streets. But, Caleb's dream was cut short when he was tragically murdered and at the young age of 20 and buried in the cemetery. That was eight years ago, but, he believes that Lincoln's Dark Side Eternal Purification not only freed him and his siblings from their Dark Sides forever, but it also brought Caleb Maxwell back from the dead.

Now, we're here and we're going to destroy Caleb Maxwell's dad, Marcus Maxwell, who's the head of a powerful crime syndicate with full control of the mafia gangs there and responsible for pumping drugs and weapons all over the streets along with his younger brother, Drake Maxwell, who was in charge of the mafia gangs, but because of what'd happened to Caleb eight years ago, he was removed from the position and was demoted to lowly thug and was no longer in charge of the operations that Marcus was running, but that'll end with those two dying in a pool of blood along with their thugs and the syndicate destroyed forever.

Nico: Hey, we're here in New York, but this version of New York is… different.

We saw it for ourselves: this version of New York is perpetually set in the late 90's to early 2000's, but we also see modern tech and vehicles at times, and it's a world full of cat characters like in Megakat City.

Hunter: (German Accent) Yes, it's just like Megakat City, but this is the world of the web comic, Night Shift, it's about a world full of cat characters which focuses mainly on the characters of the good guys of NYPD and the cat burglars of The Big Claws Gang and with a huge swing into supernatural with the vampire lives of Cage Blunt and Travis Tackett, and this world as yo see is perpetually stuck in the late 90's to early 2000's, and we also see modern tech and vehicles at times.

Lincoln: Whoa! This is awesome! Plus, I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but Hunter Drake Michaelson's also with us, as it concerns the shell casing that was found when we were helping Kaede yesterday.

Eli: Really? Why is that?

Hunter: (German Accent) It concerns another friend of mine who actually lives here, and he's human like all of us, his name is Caleb Maxwell, a young man and a college student from New York who was planning to become a cop after finding out from a detective about the criminal world his father, Marcus Maxwell, was in and is the head of a powerful crime syndicate with full control of the mafia gangs there and responsible for pumping drugs and weapons all over the streets.

Me: So, he was planning to be a cop and bring his father to justice, that's dedication.

Hunter: (German Accent) Exactly, and he was also going to bring his younger brother, Drake Maxwell, who was in charge of the mafia gangs, to justice as well. But, tragedy struck, Caleb's dream was cut short when he was tragically murdered and at the young age of 20 and buried in the cemetery, and because of what'd happened to Caleb eight years ago, Drake Maxwell was removed from the position and was demoted to lowly thug and was no longer in charge of the operations that Marcus was running.

Nico: He wanted his eldest son to take over, but he stubbornly said no, but the father held on to that foolhardy hope.

Hunter: (German Accent) That's right, and in our world, it was eight years ago to the day that he died, but, I believe that Lincoln's Dark Side Eternal Purification not only freed him and his siblings from their Dark Sides forever, but I felt it also brought Caleb Maxwell back from the dead.

We gasped.

Pepe Le Pew: (French Accent) And he's out for revenge, is he?

Hunter: (German Accent) There's no doubt. Now, we should meet up with Cage and the rest of The Night Shift. Follow me.

We then followed Hunter, and along the way, he slipped into a memory of long ago before he moved to Gotham Royal York and met and joined us, and he was with a young man with black hair and dressed in school clothes, it was Caleb Maxwell, as they were on the rooftop of one of the apartments.

Past Hunter: (German Accent) I cannot believe that your father and brother are criminals!

Past Caleb Maxwell: Me neither, Hunter. But, I have a goal and a dream: and that's to join the NYPD and not only bring my father and brother to justice, but to also clean up the streets and also bring down The Big Claw Gang, they're criminals and they deserve to be behind bars.

Past Hunter: (German Accent) That's a powerful dream, and you're going to make that dream come true.

Past Caleb Maxwell: (Smiles) Without a doubt.

Then, the memory ended as we arrived at The NYPD main office and we entered, and then, someone at the front desk saw us, it was Vessie Harris, front desk officer of the NYPD.

Vessie Harris: How can we help you? (Sees Hunter and us) Wait, Hunter Drake Michaelson? And Team Loud Phoenix Storm?! Oh man! Stay here! Chief, everyone, Hunter's here and he's also brought Team Loud Phoenix Storm with him.

Then, we saw the officers of The NYPD Night Shift enter, they were Captain Don Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, and Abby Smith, but one of them caught our attention: a brown-furred cat with brown hair and red eyes, claws, vampire fangs, and dressed in a black and red hoodie, black shirt, blue jeans, and black knee-high boots, it was Cage Blunt, along with his friends, fellow vampire Travis Tackett, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, and Cronus Chase.

Cage Blunt: Hunter?

Hunter: (German Accent) Nice to see you again, Cage.

Cage Blunt: Same here, and it's an honor to meet all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: You too, Cage. So, Hunter told us that you're a…

Cage Blunt: Wait, don't… !

Jack Howard: Dude, we already knew you're a vampire, so there's no use hiding it though.

Roxy Drake: The red eyes, fangs, and claws were a dead giveaway from the beginning.

Captain Whitten: But, that didn't change what you've been doing for us and the entire NYPD though, if anything, you're a great help, Blunt.

Cage Blunt: Thanks. So, what brings you all here?

Lincoln: Yesterday, Hunter found a shell casing during Nico's rescue, and it's connected to his friend, Caleb Maxwell.

Everyone gasped.

Captain Whitten: I see. I knew Caleb, he was such a nice young man and he had dreams of planning to join the NYPD, that took guts and determination, but to lose his life at the hands of his brother in a hit gone wrong and at age 20, we lost what could've been a shining star to join us.

Casey Antonio: It really hit Hunter hard along with Cage and Travis, and we did see a massive wave of rainbow energy pass the city.

Lincoln: That was from my Dark Side Eternal Purification technique.

Carter Kenrick: We also have something to show you all.

Carter put in a tape and we watched it, and just as Casey said, the wave of rainbow energy did pass through the city, and to a gravestone: it was Caleb Maxwell's grave. Suddenly, we saw a hand burst out of the ground and we then saw a figure emerge from the ground awakened to a living nightmare, it was Caleb Maxwell and Hunter was right: Lincoln's Dark Side Eternal Purification technique brought Caleb Maxwell back from the dead.

Hunter: (German Accent) Mein Gott, Caleb has indeed returned from the dead.

Cage Blunt: And here's where it gets even scarier.

We then see Caleb Maxwell walking the streets visibly shaking and still awakened to a living nightmare, and then, the memories of what had happened flooded back into his head: the memory of fighting Cage and Travis who drunk on demon blood killed everyone at the Hallow Shade Bar, but then, they saw the mafia gangs of his father, and fearing of what was about to happen, he pushed Cage away, but he was shot all over the place, and he was really bleeding. Then, he went up to one of the shooters and grabbed the mask and he pulled it off: it was his younger brother, Drake Maxwell, and then, a gunshot rang out as the memory ended and Caleb fell to his knees on the floor, but he clenched his fists in pure rage and anger, and we saw a black coffin appear before him.

Past Caleb Maxwell: You… you were the one who killed me! All those years ago… ! I will never forgive you… , Drake, and neither will I ever forgive you, Dad. You took my life away from me, and now, I will take everything away from you, and I'll watch as your empire is destroyed and I take your lives myself!

Suddenly, Caleb Maxwell screamed in unholy rage and he was suddenly surrounded by a very massive vortex of black and blood red energy with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are skulls, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at his killers with hatred and rage: the eyes of eternal death and judgment. Then, when the vortex faded, he emerged and was changed forever.

We saw that Caleb Maxwell grew to 9'5" in height, he now had massive and powerful muscles and ten-pack abs, he has on weighted gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs, he now has fifteen large black and red planets orbiting around his legs and fifteen smaller black and red planets orbiting around his waist, he has blood red highlights in the bangs of his long wild black hair going down to the upper part of his back with blood red phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back of his hair and on the two strands of hair in front of his face and he has a large gold halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon blood red eyes and a black and blood red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, shadows, skulls, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a black and red demon emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with red iris, he has on skull earrings with blood red gems in the eye sockets and the Star, Demon, Dark, Vengeance, and Eternity Kanjis in its craniums, he has on a Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems in the black crescent moon links and blood red crystal links and black demon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a skull with blood red gems in the eye sockets and the Star, Demon, Dark, Vengeance, and Eternity Kanjis in its cranium for the pendant. Caleb Maxwell has on a new outfit: a long-sleeved black shirt, black vest, black pants, black knee-high boots with skulls for the buckles, long black leather trench duster coat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, shadows, skulls, demons, phoenixes, and angels and on the back is a red cross with a skull in the center of the cross and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a blood red gem with neon glowing blood red lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Caleb Maxwell felt a sharp pain on his wider and muscular back, and then, massive black angel wings with blood red tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out of his back with a wingspan reaching 20'0" and medium sized black angel wings with blood red tips grew and sprouted out underneath with a wingspan reaching 15'0" and then, another set of black angel wings with blood red tips grew and sprouted out underneath his medium sized black angel wings with a wingspan reaching 10'0", and he now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with blood red markings and blood red tips, Caleb Maxwell has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand, and he has on black fingerless gloves with a blood red phoenix, blood red dragon, blood red angel, and blood red skull on them and he has gold-plated armor on his fingers and gold dragon claws covering his fingers and smaller planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Caleb Maxwell had gained the same weapons as us, but then, the weapons began to merge together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, shadows, skulls, demons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Caleb Maxwell's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Thanatos True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Twin Pistols of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Thanatos True Immortal Phoenix God Angel

Justice, a pair of twin pistols and the barrels measuring at 60 centimeters and their models are based on Grave's Left Head and Right Head Cerberus twin pistols, but they're solid black with a silver skull on the silver and red crosses on the 60 cm barrels and they're loaded with 15 mm caliber bullets made of pure silver from Macedonia and drenched in holy water and blessed by a priest, Caleb Maxwell has on his new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on his arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Elemental Belt of Eternal Bravery with gold dragon head with blood red gems for eyes and blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver and Crystal Saber holstered on his left hip. There's a blood red kanji with crescent moons and skulls in between the kanji below the cross that said, "Caleb Maxwell, Friend of Hunter Drake Michaelson, Cage Brunt, Captain Don Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Travis Tackett, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, and Cronus Chase, Former Son and Slayer of Marcus Maxwell, Former Older Brother and Slayer of Drake Maxwell, Pursuer of Justice, Slayer and Killer of Mafia Gangs and Crime Lords, True Immortal and Omnipotent Warrior of The Universe, Future Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Master of Darkness and Death, Awesome and Powerful Defender of Many Innocent People, Master of The Black Gates, Amazing And Powerful Student of Many Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Destroyer of Irredeemable Black-

Hearted Villains, Destroyer of Evil, Destroyer of Demonic Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, True Immortal Hero, Great God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice, Emissary and Champion of Thanatos, and Master of Stars, Darkness, Death, Demons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ケイレブ・マックスウェル、ハンターの友人、ドレイク・マイケルソン、ケイジ・ブラント、ドン・ウィッテン大尉、カーター・ケンリック、ロキシー・ドレイク、ジャック・ハワード、ジャズ・ジャクソン、カフス・レーン、ケイシー・アントニオ、バフィー・ブレイン、ヴェシー・ハリス、アビー・スミス、トラヴィス・タケット、リーラ・サリアーズ、ピースサリアーズとクロノス・チェイス、マーカス・マックスウェルの元息子で殺し屋、ドレイク・マックスウェルの元兄で殺し屋、正義の追求者、マフィアギャングと犯罪組織の殺し屋であり殺し屋、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の戦士、チームの将来のメンバーラウド・フェニックスの嵐、闇と死のマスター、多くの罪のない人々の素晴らしく強力な擁護者、黒門のマスター、多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄であり神、破壊者であり極悪のスレイヤー、ブラック-ハート、サディスティック、妄想的、権力に飢え、精神病、救いようのないろくでなしと暴君、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情と要素の力の達人、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情の偉大な神、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、救いようのない心の黒い悪役の破壊者、悪の破壊者、悪魔のような怪物、権力に飢えたろくでなし、狂気の暴君の破壊者、宇宙と天空の使者、調和、友情、純潔、希望、勇気、愛の大使、真の不滅の英雄、友情、希望、愛、勇気、正義の偉大な神、タナトスの使者にしてチャンピオン、そして星、闇、死、悪魔の主、フェニックスと天使

Caleb Maxwell has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON-DEATH HARBINGER-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL DEMONIC SHADOW DARKNESS DARK DEATH HARBINGER DEMON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL

DEMONIC SHADOW DARKNESS DARK DEATH HARBINGER DEMON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL DEMONIC SHADOW DARKNESS DARK DEATH HARBINGER DEMON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

The video ended with Caleb Maxwell powering down, and his new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large fifteen planets orbiting around his legs and fifteen smaller planets orbiting around his waist, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings and medium black angel wings and small black angel wings underneath his massive black angel wings are permanent, but we were really amazed at Caleb Maxwell's Super Angel-Demon-Death Harbinger-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation!

Nico: WHOA! WHAT THE?! DID CALEB…?!

Me: He transformed in the same way as you, me, and Connor!

Lincoln: He was actually the first to achieve that form, and he hadn't joined us yet. (Gets out the Book of Legends) Plus, there's no mistaking what we just saw: Caleb Maxwell wound up getting his powers from The Black Coffin of Thanatos, every 10,000 years, Thanatos, Greek God of Death, chooses a worthy champion and he sends a black coffin to the champion and they gain powers over darkness, the dark arts, all forms of dark, black, and Satanic Magic, immortality, and invincibility, along with black angel wings, but that person had to have been dead and brought back from the dead by some form of incredible power.

Eli: Your Dark Side Eternal Purification technique, and because of his desire changing from wanting to bring justice to his dad and brother to bringing death to them and their entire syndicate, it caused him to snap and transform!

Cage Blunt: But, this means, we're about to fight back against Marcus and Drake.

?: And send them straight to Hell forever.

We then saw someone enter, it was none other than Caleb Maxwell, and he looks exactly like what we just saw in Cage's video.

Hunter: (German Accent) Caleb…?! Oh God, I'm so sorry, this is all my… !

But, then, Caleb Maxwell teleported in front of Hunter and hugged him.

Caleb Maxwell: This wasn't your fault, Hunter, it wasn't. It was my brother and my father that did this, they're the reason why I died. So, please, stop blaming yourself for it.

Then, Caleb Maxwell let go.

Lincoln: So, are we ready?

Me: Let's take them down and send them all to Hell.

Caleb Maxwell: (Blood Red Eyes turn neon blood red) Dad, Drake, this is where it all ends for you two.

We had gotten weapons that Lincoln had put into scrolls and then, we follow Caleb Maxwell and the Night Shift crew to a tall building which happens to be the headquarters of Marcus Maxwell. When Caleb kicked the doors down, the thugs showed up, but Caleb Maxwell and the rest of us began shooting them down and even slashing them to ribbons.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair with purple streaks and purple headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she has on a necklace with a red gem pendant, she's dressed in a sleeveless purple crop top, white bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, purple stockings, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, red fire, red flames, caribou, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Caribou, holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and red pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the eight girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Calida Zihuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Caribou.

Calida Zihuo: That's right, and I got the girls away from Drake Maxwell, he's heading for us and he's pissed off, but Marcus is still on the first floor.

Caleb Maxwell: Let him come.

Suddenly, we saw two men with the same black hair as Caleb Maxwell, but one was dressed in the clothes of a thug, it was Caleb's younger brother, Drake Maxwell, and the other was in a business suit and was older, it was Marcus Maxwell, Caleb's father.

Drake Maxwell: You Night Shift bastards have ruined my dad's business for the last time, you're heading right for the grave!

Cage Blunt: Just like what you did to Caleb?!

Suddenly, Caleb stepped out, and Drake's face turned pale and Marcus was stunned.

Marcus Maxwell: Caleb…? Is that you…? But, this is…

Caleb Maxwell: No, it's not, Dad, I have returned and given a second chance at life, and it's because you two killed me eight years ago, you cut my life short!

Marcus Maxwell: It was all an accident, I didn't mean to… !

Caleb Maxwell: SHUT UP! (FIRES BULLET WHICH MISSES MARCUS AND GRAZES DRAKE IN THE RIGHT SIDE OF HIS FACE)

Caleb Maxwell: You knew one day I'd find out the truth about you and Drake, Dad, and that it would lead to me joining the NYPD one day after my graduation, but you want me to follow in your footsteps and rule your syndicate when you die. I would never follow in the footsteps of a man who has so much blood on his hands and is responsible for the drugs and weapons in the streets.

Caleb Maxwell transformed into Super Angel-Demon-Death Harbinger-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Death.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) At least, Drake didn't try to suggest an alliance between you and Claw Dane Drake, head of The Big Claw Gang, but that doesn't matter because you're going to die.

Sylvester: Nothing will remain of your miserable empire after we get done with you.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You've got an ocean of blood on your hands, Marcus, and among that ocean is the blood of your eldest son, and now, you will answer for what happened eight years ago, let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten

Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander Knight and Brawler-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic

Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental

Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Pepe Le Pew and his team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm

Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Marcus and Drake Maxwell, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) Cage, everyone, let's do an All-Out Attack.

Cage Brunt: You got it.

Caleb Maxwell, Cage Brunt, Captain Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Travis Tackett, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, and Cronus Chase joined together.

Cage Blunt: It's over, Marcus, now pay for what you did to Caleb.

They brutally attacked Marcus Maxwell and he got knocked down, and then, Caleb Maxwell fired a bullet into his heart and killed him and sent his former father to Hell for eternity. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Drake Maxwell: DAD!

Caleb Maxwell: It's over, Drake, the syndicate Dad ruled is gone forever, and if I were you, I'd just give up and turn yourself in to the police.

Drake Maxwell: SCREW YOU!

Drake Maxwell escaped and we left and merged the world of Night Shift with Gotham Royal York and we were back home.

Cage Blunt: Okay, now that's what I call a mission accomplished.

Lincoln: True, but it won't be truly complete, Drake escaped to get revenge, but if he shows up, Caleb will deal the final blow on him. (To Calida Zihuo) And it's so good to see you again, Calida.

Calida Zihuo: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Calida Zihuo perched her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and she lifted herself up to Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach. When Calida Zihuo were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Calida Zihuo: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Calida Zihuo and hugged her, and Calida Zihuo is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really

become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and even more massive white angel wings and larger medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Calida Zihuo: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 9'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and ten-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a

diamond on those rock-hard ten-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Arpina Huoqiang: And so do we, this is Calida Zihuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Caribou, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of purple fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Caribou, along with having angel wings along with having intense purple fire powers. She's known as The Fierce Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, as she shows absolutely no mercy at all to the irredeemable. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of purple fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Calida hates Hawk and Hank with a blazing passion, because of what those buttfaces did destroying Royal Woods on Halloween and trying to kill Lincoln, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat them up and sent them back to prison with two black eyes and an irreversible super double mega wedgie, and this time, they made sure they were locked up tighter than Fort Knox.

Nico: Yikes, but not even that stopped those buttfaces.

Me: Apparently not, because they were dumber than a truck tire.

Lincoln: That's the one thing we couldn't stand, and now that you're here, Calista.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Calista Zihuo's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Calista Zihuo: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Calista Zihuo with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Calista Zihuo: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Calista Zihuo.

Calista Zihuo had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Calista Zihuo's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, and with her hands still on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Calista Zihuo had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was pounding like a drum. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Sunny Denoga from Hailey's On It! and Aya Kagura, Izumi Shizuno, Mai Tsuruta, Mana Miyuki, Nozomi Akiyama, Yasuko Fujimaki, and Yuu Kawamura from Se-kirara.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sunny Denoga from Hailey's On It! and Aya Kagura, Izumi Shizuno, Mai Tsuruta, Mana Miyuki, Nozomi Akiyama, Yasuko Fujimaki, and Yuu Kawamura from Se-kirara.

Ets: I believe I know why Sunny's a good choice for your harem, Lincoln. See, she happens to be divorced and the real world version of Hailey, not her Simulator counterpart who's in your harem, has a crush on her son, Scott, and her daughter, Becker, is in a relationship with a girl named Kennedy.

Nico: Which means you're getting a son and daughter added to the list of kids when we meet them in the future.

Lincoln: I have to make sure this goes well. Are you girls okay?

Sunny Denoga: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sunny Denoga and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Marcus and Drake Maxwell, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 9'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, ten-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his arms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer

Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links and jade beads from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armor on the joints and gold finger dragon claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Aya Kagura: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Aya Kagura: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sunny Denoga, Aya Kagura, Izumi Shizuno, Mai Tsuruta, Mana Miyuki, Nozomi Akiyama, Yasuko Fujimaki, and Yuu Kawamura with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and everyone found out of what happened thanks to Lincoln showing them, and Lincoln and Calida Zihuo have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

And we welcomed Caleb Maxwell, Cage Brunt, Captain Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Travis Tackett, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, and Cronus Chase into the team.

Maria: Damn, I had no idea that you lost one of your many friends, Hunter, years ago.

Lincoln: It hurt him badly, and we found out my Dark Side Eternal Purification technique also brings back those who died in a horrific murder.

Nico: We took care of Marcus Maxwell, but Drake escaped like the weasel that he is.

Me: But, that weasel's bound to come back for more after we take care of that spoiled brat, Princess Morbucks.

And I was right: far from the ruins of his father's building, Drake Maxwell was now out to get revenge on Caleb Maxwell, try it, you stupid turkey.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down and Caleb Maxwell killed Marcus Maxwell, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Calida Zihuo saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Calida Zihuo: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 9'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his ten-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those

900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Calista, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and larger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Calida Zihuo: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Calida Zihuo: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Panda Faye Ling: Now, I've got a memory that Calista had with Lincoln while he was training with her, and it led to Hawk and Hank getting beaten to a pulp by Lincoln and Calista.

Panda Faye Ling put up a video on the big screen, and it showed Calida Zihuo training with Lincoln at the gym, Brigid Chengsehuo was in a crimson red sports bra, crimson red shorts, and red knee-high boots, and Lincoln was only in crimson red gym shorts and he also had on black knee-high boots, and they were sparring with one another which ended with Lincoln taking her down with a leg sweep causing her to lose her balance and land on the mat, and he pinned her down. He got off, and he helped her up, and they really worked up a sweat.

Past Calida Zihuo: Phew, that was one intense sparring. You've really been improving a lot and practicing on the side without letting those buttrags finding out, Lincoln.

Past Lincoln: Thanks, Calista. But, I don't know how long it'll be before those two gorillas finds out.

?: YOU'RE GOING TO DIE FOR HUMILIATING US, LOUD!

Suddenly, the alarm sounded and the rest of The Guardian Angels came, and to their disgust, Hawk and Hank showed up to kill Lincoln again after escaping prison again.

Past Anna Anyanova: Again, you buttrag gorillas?! That's it, I'm gonna beat you down and throw you into a minefield!

Past Lincoln: No, Anna, I'm taking them down.

Lincoln flew out to the roof of the gym, and he swooped down and proceeded to trash Hawk and Hank with his martial arts moves as he punched and kicked them all over the place. Hawk and Hank let out another loud bellowing scream and tried to kill Lincoln, but he dodged them and fired blast of fire that sent those two buttrag gorillas flying back to prison.

Past Calista Zihuo: That was really impressive, Lincoln! You swooped in and took those buttrag gorillas down hard, you were like a fierce tiger, and those losers stood no chance.

Past Lincoln: They unfortunately made me even stronger, and that really led to them getting a nasty dose of karma.

Then, Lincoln wrapped his massive muscular arms around Calista Zihuo and he leaned his head down to her face and they kissed as the video ended.

Nico: Whoa! That was really awesome, Lincoln!

Nicole: I still remembered that incident all too well, but those buttrag gorillas were basically asking for trouble.

Luna: It found her big time, and Anna was that mad at her, she wanted to end them for good. Lincoln stopped her from doing so, but those buttrag gorillas were already on permanent thin ice with them and all of the Guardian Angels who hated them.

Anna Anyanova: This was the very thing many of us Guardian Angels swore to do if they dared to go after Linky one more time.

Lynn Sr.: We knew those two gorillas were at it again when Lincoln sent them flying back to the nuthouse as they screamed bloody revenge on him again.

Me: Honestly, those two were nothing more than troublemakers to no end.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Mavis Dracula, Simulator Cpt. Ericka Van Helsing, and Simulator Lucy Wilde are heading to Shangri-Spa.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 9'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Mavis Dracula, Simulator Cpt. Ericka Van Helsing, and Simulator Lucy Wilde are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters and Zoey Tsukino made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Plus, we found out Simulator Mavis Dracula, Simulator Cpt. Ericka Van Helsing, and Simulator Lucy Wilde all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that more muscle-bound thugs are coming.

Simulator Mavis: Whoa, so this is Shangri-Spa, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Simulator Mavis, and it's perfect for our Christmas date, shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Mavis Dracula, Simulator Cpt. Ericka Van Helsing, and Simulator Lucy Wilde went inside, and they went into the Spring of Purification, the Spring of Bliss, the Spring of Sanctuary, the Spring of Jungle Mist, and the Spring of Rainbows, and Lincoln wound up getting a deep tissue massage in his muscles which released tons of tension in his muscles, and he did the same for the girls, and when they were done, they were tension free.

Then, they went to a workout area, and Simulator Mavis Dracula, Simulator Cpt. Ericka Van Helsing, and Simulator Lucy Wilde got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you thugs!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Mavis Dracula, Simulator Cpt. Ericka Van Helsing, and Simulator Lucy Wilde and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Simulator Mavis Dracula, Simulator Cpt. Ericka Van Helsing, and Simulator Lucy Wilde placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Simulator Mavis Dracula, Simulator Cpt. Ericka Van Helsing, and Simulator Lucy Wilde and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and ten-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Shangri-Spa, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Mavis Dracula, Simulator Cpt. Ericka Van Helsing, and Simulator Lucy Wilde on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Simulator Mavis Dracula, Simulator Cpt. Ericka Van Helsing, and Simulator Lucy Wilde are in your harem, Linky.

Simulator Mavis Dracula, Simulator Cpt. Ericka Van Helsing, and Simulator Lucy Wilde showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And those musclebound thugs had some nerve trying to kill them.

Serena Logan: They're just trying to make things worse.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Mavis Dracula, Simulator Cpt. Ericka Van Helsing, and Simulator Lucy Wilde, they're going to get a nasty case of karma.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs that came out to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates.

Maria: Too bad Flip's kicked the bucket, now I can't give him the finger anymore.

Nico: You know we made a clone of that mutant.

Lincoln: He's right, along with clones of Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Dark Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Margie, and Brad

Uppercrust III to join Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, NO MA'AM, and Mindy who are still imprisoned at Lynn's Table.

Eli: That's right.

Maria: Oh right, I forgot. Well, let 'em have it.

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in the Flip clone's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, the Flip clone's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

The Flip clone farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: Even though Flip's gone, I can still do that to his clone.

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: And you're right, you can still do that to his clone, but don't forget to do that to the other jerks.

Nico: Connor's right, we still got the clones of Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Dark Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Margie, Brad Uppercrust III, along with Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, NO MA'AM, Mandy, and Mindy who didn't get cursed to get that treatment.

Me: And it won't be long before we catch The Wet Bandits and Walter Peck and throw them back in Lynn's Table, throw Lumpus back in prison, and give Margie The Black Abyss.

Here's the Christmas scene

Mascots: MERRY CHRISTMAS!

Me: Merry Christmas, guys.

We then saw that the tree has tons of presents there for all of us and The Masters of Evil who also arrived.

Vypra: Wow.

Nico: Man, this is amazing. Shall we?

Lincoln: Right.

?: Oh, Lincoln.

Lincoln turned around, and he saw his harem dressed in Santa bikinis for their Christmas outfits, and needless to say, he wound up in Nosebleed City.

Luan: Yeesh, you keep that up, and you're bound to break Clyde's record.

Nico: No kidding!

Lincoln: WHOA!

Ranamon: I'm glad you love what happened to me, Linky.

Me: I had no idea you'd gained a beast form and Fusion form, that's amazing.

Nico: You're the first Digimon to get a beast form and Fusion form, and they're based on Mermail Abyss, nice.

Luna: Really amazing!

Luan: And the gifts you all got are just as amazing, and Vypra's gotten the deck of Nicholette and her friends Gene-Slammer forms.

Nicholette Torrington: Many Goths have that same deck as well, Luan.

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: Today is Snow Kingdom again.

Me: For round 3. Perfect for Christmas.

Blake: Me and Ren will go next.

Nico: Okay.

They went in and bundled up and the simulator activated and they were at Snow Kingdom for round 3!

Nico: Here we are!

Lie Ren: It's cold!

Nico: I know.

Nicole: Blake is gonna have a lot of fun with this next one. The next enemy is on the same spot you faced Rocky and Mugsy.

Nico: Okay.

Blake: I wonder who it will be.

Nico: Lets find out.

They were off.

Blake: Wow this is amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

Ren: This reminds me of Atlas

Nico: It sure does.

They landed on the tower and saw HYDE TWEETY!

Nico: Tweety!?

Hyde Tweety: (LAUGHING EVILLY) YOU BAD OL PUTTY TATS!

Blake: A BIRD!

Nicole: This is Tweety when he accidentally had some of that Hyde formula.

Me: Nasty bird there. I heard it scared the crap out of Sylvester into a looney panic attack fit.

Blake was drooling!

Nico: Looks like Blake is hungry for squab!

Lie Ren: Yep.

Hyde Tweety: (LAUGHS INSANELY) YOU BAD OL PUTTY TATS! (LAUGHS)

He went at them and Nico punched them all over!

Blake tried to eat him

But it was too big for her!

Blake: We're going to have to flame broil him.

Nico: Big time!

Lie Ren: Lets get him!

?: (ECHOING) ULTRA TURBULANCE!

A massive blast of wind was fired and it sent Hyde Tweety crashing into the wall.

SMASH!

JetSilphymon and a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes and blue wings and a tiara with Frost Walrus on it came.

Hitomi Walrus: Hitomi Walrus, Embodiment of Frost Walrus.

Blake: Hitomi! Wow!

Lie Ren: Awesome to see you again.

Hitomi Walrus: Same to you Blake and Ren.

JetSilphymon: And this is gonna be awesome.

Nico: And Jenny Jet Silphy!? Whoa!

JetSilphymon: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Blake tried eating him again

CHOMP!

Hyde Tweety screamed!

Jenny reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had purple clothes and purple angel wings and had JetSilphymon on her forehead and skirt and had the Wind Spirit Kanji on her arm and had JetSilphymon's pinwheel.

Jenny Jet Silphy: Time for some wind power! (ECHOING) JET BINTER!

She fired energy blasts and they hit Hyde Tweety and turned him into ROAST CHICKEN!

Nico: Lunch is served Blake.

Blake: Oh boy!

She got to eating.

Blake: YAY!

Me: Boy she is gonna be stuffed.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Hitomi how did you meet Blake and Ren?

Hitomi Walrus: I met Blake when she was battling that jerk Adam Taurus and I helped her kill him the second time. I froze him in a block of ice and shattered it into a million pieces.

Me: Whoa! So that must've been before the Great War with the Royal Defenders.

Nico: Yeah. But that's cool.

Hitomi Walrus: Yep. And I met Ren when he was hunting for Leonardo Lionheart. I helped him bring that turncoat down.

Lie Ren: Yep we locked him up.

Me: Wow! That must've been before the war too.

Nico: Yeah.

Lie Ren: Jenny do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Jenny Jet Silphy: I sure do. Where Nico and me built the largest and fastest supersonic jet liner ever, the Concorde Hypersonic Airliner. Gets up to 10,000 miles per hour and can get from New York to Moscow in 30 minutes.

Me: WHOA! That is incredible!

Nicole: That is amazing that she and Nico built a plane like that.

Nico: Yeah those were fun times.

Nico and Jenny hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Jenny Jet Silphy: Same here.

Nico: Would you two like to join us?

Hitomi Walrus: We would be honored.

They left after Blake finished and she was full. And we cheered for them.

But then..

LOUD BELCH!

Blake released a huge burp.

Blake: Oh pardon me.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with

ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Lance Loud: Honestly, Lynnie, I'm still that surprised that Lincoln's attracted a ton of girls.

Lynn Sr.: Even Rita and I were stunned, and after hearing all of the trouble he's been through because of Chase Young's Dark Side turning Principal Huggins, Chandler, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into those monsters from years ago, they wanted to protect him and make them pay.

Rita: But, in the end, those Dark Sides finally got The Black Gates and they'd since healed and repaired things with Lincoln.

I saw Aqua, Ventus and Terra sad for some reason and I knew it was for someone they miss a lot.

Me: Aqua, Ventus, Terra, I believe you 3 are missing someone very special.

Aqua: What do you mean?

Me: Someone that has loved you more than anyone. Allow me to restore him. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and then massive beams of light shined down and then the divine singing of angels was heard and a figure came and it was MASTER ERAQUS!

Terra: Master Eraqus!?

Aqua: It can't be!

Master Eraqus: Hello Aqua, Ventus and Terra. It's so good to see you all again.

Ventus: Master!

They went and hugged him for the first time since the 1st Keyblade War!

Master Eraqus: I saw everything you all did from Heaven and I am the proudest ever for all of you.

Aqua: We missed you so much master.

Master Eraqus: I mised you all too and J.D. you all did a great job in destroying Xehanort.

Me: Thank you master. And may I say that it's truly an honor to meet you.

Master Eraqus: I am honored to meet you.

Merryn: (Scottish Accent) Where are you guys going?

Poromon: To give some presents to the kids at the orphanage.

Me: Aww that's sweet of you guys. They all will love that.

Nico: Can we go too?

Poromon: Sure.

Nico: Okay.

We went with them.

Poromon: I even got a special costume

Nico: Cool!

We arrived at the orphanage.

Me: Here we are.

We went in.

Me: Merry Christmas kids!

Kids: Merry Christmas J.D.!

Poromon: HO HO HO!

He turned into Santa Poromon!

Poromon: Merry Christmas!

Diamond Tiara: Presenting Santa Poromon!

He was dressed in a red hat and beard.

Me: (Whispers to Nico) At least he didn't come in dressed as a condom.

Nico: (Snickers) (Whispers) That would be crazy.

The kids cheered wildly.

We had a huge pile of presents for everyone.

The kids all got amazing gifts. Toys, games and more.

Qin: Aww that's so sweet.

Camie: Yeah.

Thunderblast: Hope you enjoy the presents

Kid 1: We will.

Me: Merry Christmas to all of you.

Kid 2: Thank you all.

Kids: Thank you!

We later left.

Me: Poromon that was so nice of you guys.

Gears: And you didn't give beer to them

Poromon: No way! We learned our lesson.

Poliwag: Yeah. And besides on Christmas we have our limits.

Gears: That's good.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: Thank goodness that you guys didn't give beer to them.

Me: Root beer yes but not beer.

Nico: Yeah.

Poliwag: We gave them root beer.

Me: Great.

---

We got back home.

Gorillamon: (to Elsa) You should take care of that Cryogonal

Elsa: I will. Thank you.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than our old enemy, the spoiled evil brat, Princess Morbucks, and as predicted, she's broken out of the prison we threw her in, and she's out to to kill Santa and ruin Christmas forever. When we saw it, we knew it meant big trouble.

Lincoln: Oh boy. So, you've made your move, have you, you spoiled brat.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're in for one brutal fight: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than our old enemy, the spoiled evil brat, Princess Morbucks, and as predicted, she's broken out of the prison we threw her in, and she's out to to kill Santa and ruin Christmas forever.

WE GASPED!

Me: That spoiled brat's now gone absolutely insane just like Veruca Salt.

Eli: And she is after Santa again!?

Xenia: Not good!

Nico: Well, that spoiled brat's looking at spending the rest of her life in The Noto Prison just like Veruca Salt.

Camie: Yeah!

Lincoln: You got that right, she's not going to hurt Santa ever again, this time, her reign of terror will end with her spending the rest of her life in The Noto Prison.

Nico: But, not after we beat her down for everything she's done. Alright, gang, let's bundle up and head for The North Pole and hunt down Princess Morbucks.

Lincoln: That spoiled brat's reign of terror ends here and now.

Lola: You got that right! I've had it with that monster!

Lana: Same here!

Vypra: Oh here.

She gave us weapons called the Destroyers of Princess Morbucks, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that spoiled brat monster.

Lincoln: How about we don't? We just got done killing Xehanort and I'm not stressing myself out dealing with that brat!

Poromon: Okay then. How about me, Poliwag, Manaphy, and Horsea?

Troy: Me and my team will go too.

Tsukasa: Me and Daiki will come as well

Me: Wow okay. I'll go too just for supervisionary purposes. I want to see how they do.

Nico: Fair enough. Okay guys. Go get that little brat!

Me: With pleasure.

Poromon: Oh Nico which gene-slammer are you going to hope to meet next.

Nico: MetalGreymon next.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Nice

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and a vision orb formed in our left hands, and we saw who the figure were in the vision: the figure is none other than Caleb Maxwell's younger brother, Drake Maxwell, and he's come back for Round 2 to get revenge for what happened today. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh boy, looks like that loser just refused to give up quietly.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Caleb Maxwell's younger brother, Drake Maxwell, and he's come back for Round 2 to get revenge for what happened today.

We gasped including Caleb Maxwell, Cage Brunt, Captain Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Travis Tackett, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, and Cronus Chase.

Cage Blunt: Looks like he's decided to come after us for Round 2.

Caleb Maxwell: I knew he was stupid, but this. He still wants revenge on me for killing Dad and leaving a wound on his face.

Jack Howard: So, Drake's now going to join his dad in Hell, huh? I guess it's fate though.

Nico: The fate that befalls all criminals and thugs. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to The North Pole to stop Princess Morbucks and save Christmas and Santa.

Lincoln: Princess Morbucks' reign of terror ends here and now, and once we're done with her, Drake Maxwell, you better be ready.

Caleb Maxwell: Drake, no more will you plague me and mankind once more, this time, it ends here.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us head out to save Santa and stop Princess Morbucks and send that spoiled brat to The Noto Prison for good, and once we got done with her, Caleb Maxwell, Cage Brunt, Captain Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Travis Tackett, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, and Cronus Chase are going to deal with Drake Maxwell for good and send him to Hell.

Lincoln: Wait sorry I just remembered, we're not letting the techniques we have go to waste.

Me: Okay then. Lets roll!

We were off to the North Pole.

---

We were flying.

Poromon: This is like one of Pikachu's winter adventures

Me: It sure is.

Troy: This is gonna be a Super Mega Fun adventure.

Poromon: You said it.

Poliwag: I agree.

Gia: You still have your Santa costume?

Poromon: It's perfect for this!

Me: Awesome.

We were flying over the forests of Canada and then the mountains of northern Canada.

Poliwag: Can I eat some gingerbread while we're there?

Me: You could.

Poliwag: All right!

Me: Yeah!

We flew and arrived at the North Pole.

Me: We're here.

Tsukasa: So far everything looks quiet.

Me: Santa just finished his journey around the world at the crack of dawn.

We landed.

Troy: Santa's village is awesome.

Me: Yep.

Poliwag saw Gingerbread cookies.

Poliwag: GINGERBREAD!

He went and ate them.

Poliwag: So good!

Me: Yeah.

But then I smelled something horrible!

SEAL BARK!

Me: (Sniffs) Oh good god! That's limburger cheese all right. She is definitely here.

Troy: HOOWEE! Man that is rank!

Me: Well Limburger Cheese smells like rotten smells. Like Ed's feet.

Horsea: Let's follow the trail.

Me: Right.

We followed the smell.

Manaphy: Look at the reindeer.

Me: They sure are awesome.

Rudolph: Hey guys!

Me: Hi Rudolph.

Rudolph: thanks for getting me to Santa in time.

Me: No problem.

We followed the smell and went into the house annd the smell was getting stronger.

Manapny: Are we getting close?

Suddenly…

CRASHING!

INSANE ROARING!

Me: Yep.

We saw PRINCESS MORBUCKS TRASHING THE TOY FACTORY!

Horsea sniffed the air.

Horsea: (Sniffs) Ew. Strong.

Me: That way.

We went down a hall a the smell was getting stronger and stronger.

Me: That little brat!

Poromon: Entrance time!

We went at her.

Poromon: (ROARS) IF I CAN'T HAVE CHRISTMAS THEN I WILL MAKE SURE NO ONE CAN EVER AGAIN!

Then the spirits of Christmas came and then they swirled around her and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and then a Phoenix Cry was heard and we came out!

Me: Okay Princess, this is as far as you go!

Poromon: You dumb brat! You smell stinky!

Poromon turned into Santa Poromon!

Poromon: Ho Ho Ho, you bitch!

Me: Too bad your father isn't here to help you! Oh wait didn't you hear? He lost everything because of you!

Poromon: You're getting coal!

Me: FOR ETERNITY! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON! 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

I fired blades of blue fire and blasted her down.

Princess Morbucks: YOU ARE THE ONES THAT DESERVE COAL!

SHE THREW NUMEROUS COAL ROCKS!

I slashed them all over with my scythe..

SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

Poliwag and Horsea fired waves of energy and ink and blasted her all over.

Me: Is that all you got Princess?

Poliwag gave her a present and it was ticking.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded in her face!

Princess was badly burned all over.

Me: That was the least of your worries! RELEASE THE WOLF! (HOWLS)

(WOLF BLOOD BY ADRIEN VON ZIEGLER PLAYS)

I was enveloped in a vortex of blue fire and went at Princess and slashed her and kicked and clawed her all over.

Horsea and Poromon fired waves of energy and lightning and blasted her all over.

Me: You know what Santa would have given you instead?

I shoved Princess' face in my butt and then…

LOUD NASTY FART!

I farted in her face at point blank range and she coughed and gagged.

Troy: You're under arrest!

Tsukasa: But not before we take your treasure!

Kamen Ride: Lupin Red!

Kamen Ride: Lupin Blue!

Kamen Ride: Lupin Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Lupin X!

Kamen Ride: Patren 1gou!

Kamen Ride: Patren 2gou!

Kamen Ride: Patren 3gou!

Kamen Ride: Patren X!

Tsukasa turned into the PatRangers and LupinRangers and Daiki summoned clones of said rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LUPINRANGERS VS PATRANGERS!

Troy, Noah and Jake turned into the LupinRangers and Lillith, Emma and Gia turned into the PatRangers and Orion turned into Lupin and Patren X!

Me: Lets get her!

We went at her and blasted and smashed and pulverized her.

Poromon pecked her!

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Poromon: And this too! (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her.

Poliwag slapped her all over with his tail!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Poliwag: You like that!?

Horsea squirted ink at her and blinded her.

Horsea: Take that!

Manaphy charged at her and bashed her in the head.

Poliwag hit her with a candy cane.

BASH! SMASH!

Poliwag: Take that too!

The reindeer ran at her And bashed her all over.

Me: Lets finish her.

Troy: YEAH!

They got out the Super Mega Cannon!

Then everyone else came.

Lincoln: Sorry we're late!

Me: You made it just in time.

The charged up the cannon and locked it on target.

Me: FIRE!

It fired and we fired elemental energy blasts.

Diamond Tiara, Thunderblast, Gears and Merryn used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Gears weapons and strength and Diamond Tiara and Merryn's powers 100-fold and turned Thunderblast's rocket launcher into a cannon!

Merryn and Gears: SMASHING DIVE BLAST!

Diamond Tiara and Thunderblast: THUNDER FURY DIAMOND BLAST!

They fired waves of energy!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God

Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) The only present you're getting forever is coal, you spoiled brat. COAL ELEMENT STYLE: COAL FIST!

Jessica Kaios: COAL FIRE STYLE: RAGING COAL FLAME!

Nanami Simpson: COAL WATER STYLE: BLACK CHAR HIPPOS!

Julie Makimoto: COAL EARTH STYLE CHARCOAL BOULDER!

Makoto Nanaya: COAL WIND STYLE BLACK SMOKE TORNADO!

Sari Sumdac: COAL LIGHTNING STYLE: CHARCOAL ELECTROBLAST!

Lincoln and the girls fired waves of elements and coal that hit Princess Morbucks.

Lincoln and his harem: COAL FINAL SMASH CHARCOAL BLACK BLAST!

Lincoln and his harem fired a massive barrage of explosive charcoal that hit Princess Morbucks, and she was covered in black smoke, and she really lost it.

Princess Morbucks (Original Series): NOOOOOO FAAAAAAAIIIIIRRRR!

Me: Life's not fair Morbucks

Caleb Maxwell: It is fair, you spoiled brat, now rot in prison forever.

Me: First lets find Santa.

We then found Santa tied up.

Poromon: Are you okay, Santa?

Santa: Thanks to all of you. Thank you so much.

Me: Sorry this had to happen after you just got back at the crack of dawn.

Santa: It's okay.

Me: I guess that's 14 times we saved you but who's counting.

Santa: That's a nice costume, Poromon.

Poromon: Thank you Santa.

Me: It was so cute.

Nico: I agree there.

Me: The mascots all did a great job Nico.

Nico: I'm really proud of them. Now to get rid of this garbage. Sonoi?

Princess Morbucks: If you're gonna kill me, just get it over with.

Sonoi: Oh, I won't kill you. Don't get me wrong, me and all of us hate you. But I feel if you had both of your parents around, you probably wouldn't have turned out like this. So you get to live in the Noto Prison. But if you get out again, we WILL finish what the mascots started.

Me: And that is Send you to the Black Abyss.

Sonoi and Caleb Maxwell sent her to the Noto Prison for eternity!

Nico: Whoa!

Caleb Maxwell: Got to thank The Noto Trio for giving me the special rounds that'll beam those who deserve to rot in their prison forever. Now, to take care of that moron, Drake.

?: CALEB!

Suddenly, the fifteen large planets orbing around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the fifteen large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our large gold halos with four orbiting large gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

We then saw our target, Caleb Maxwell's hated brother, Drake Maxwell, and he's out for blood.

Caleb Maxwell: Alright, gang, (Raises twin pistols) Let's get this bastard.

Cage Brunt, Captain Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Travis Tackett, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, and Cronus Chase: Let's make him pay!

Caleb Maxwell, Cage Brunt, Captain Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Travis Tackett, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, and Cronus Chase did a brutal All-Out Attack Phantom Thief of Hearts Style and they brutally thrashed Drake Maxwell and Caleb Maxwell shot him through his heart and he died and Caleb sent his brother straight to Hell.

Lincoln: Nice one, guys, but are you contempt in just sending Drake and your dad to Hell, Caleb?

Caleb Maxwell: I am, Lincoln. I'd rather have them suffer in Hell than just throwing them in The Black Gates or The Black Abyss.

Me: Understandable though. So, Lincoln, who's the next girl we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

(CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS)

Suddenly, we saw a swallow made of green fire pass through the sky.

Panda Faye Ling: Was that…?

Lincoln: It is, Panda, I think I know who we're meeting on my rescue tomorrow: Diana Luhuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Swallow.

We gasped.

Selene Arcangela: I knew it was her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Diana Luhuo is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of green fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Swallow, along with having angel wings along with having intense green fire powers. She's known as The Prestigious Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, as she'd shown incredible prestige when it comes to competing in martial arts competitions and playing fair. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of purple fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Diana hates Lewis Travolta with a blazing passion, because of what that moron's done in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat him up and sent him back to prison with two black eyes and an irreversible super double mega wedgie, and this time, they made sure he was locked up tighter than Fort Knox.

Nico: Yeesh! Man, that was one painful thrashing!

Me: I still remembered that all too well. And are we meeting another one of The Ambassadors of The Demon Sorcerers tomorrow as well?

Lincoln: Not until the day after tomorrow.

Nico: We're getting a break on meeting another one of The Ambassadors of The Demon Sorcerers tomorrow, but I hope the next one is The Ambassador of Dai Gui, that would be awesome.

We went back home and the screen irised in as we went to sleep. Then Poromon came.

Poromon: Merry Christmas to all and to all, a good night!

He winked at the camera.

THE END

---

Another awesome Christmas chapter done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong

The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Takayuki Hiba, Hikari Taiyou, Kate Solar Eclipse, Selene Sun, Sarah Amaterasu and Alina Kuraz As well as Eagle Deadman, Escape, Universe 666 Super Warumono World, Dark Doctor Mavro, Plasma Trooper and Dublor and we're haunted castle village in Romania and we're going there to battle Poromon's Akuma form, FEARVULTURE! And also he is going to bring KATE LLOYD'S FEARS TO LIFE! She is terrified of the Thing. Also Katniss Khorne - Embodiment of Khorne And Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer - Embodiment of Sigmar Are going to transform against it and we're going to battle Another Eagle Deadman, Escape, Universe 666 Super Warumono World, Dark Doctor Mavro, Plasma Trooper and Dublor who are the embodiments of Tzeentch, Nurgle and Slaanesh as well as Sigmar. And the Embodiments of the Bear and Polar Bear Dopants. And we're going to meet the gene-slammer of MetalGreymon and her name is Miranda Metal Grey.

Alright, and for the Anniversary of The Battle Against Thanos Chapter, the match-up is for Ahana Azura, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Nuit, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Arthur Pendragon, the overarching protagonist of the 2012-2020 fantasy manga/anime series The Seven Deadly Sins

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are going to the world of Gungrave, and we're helping Brandon Heat A.K.A. Grave kill Harry MacDowell and the rest of The Millenion Organization, and we're going to meet the next of the Gene-Slammers and Avatars of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist Duel Monsters, her name is Diana Luhuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Swallow, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of green fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Swallow, along with having angel wings along with having intense green fire powers. She's known as The Prestigious Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, as she'd shown incredible prestige when it comes to competing in martial arts competitions and playing fair. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of purple fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Diana hates Lewis Travolta with a blazing passion, because of what that moron's done in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat him up and sent him back to prison with two black eyes and an irreversible super double mega wedgie, and this time, they made sure he was locked up tighter than Fort Knox.

Next up is the anniversary party of the 2019 battle with Thanos and that is gonna be fun.

See you next time.

# 4th Anniversary of Thanos

THE 4TH ANNIVERSARY OF THE 2019 BATTLE WITH THANOS

---

In the dark forests of Transylvania in Romania was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Takayuki Hiba, Hikari Taiyou, Kate Solar Eclipse, Selene Sun, Sarah Amaterasu and Alina Kuraz As well as Eagle Deadman, Escape, Universe 666 Super Warumono World, Dark Doctor Mavro, Plasma Trooper and Dublor and we were there for an amazing rescue. The forest we were in was REALLY SCARY and the moon added to the ominous area.

Me: Man this place gives me the creeps.

Nico: Me too

Lola: It's scary.

Camie: I don't like it here.

Qin: Me neither. It's scary.

Varie: It sure is.

Me: It's like something out of your worst nightmares coming to life. But then again we have seen horrifying places like this before. Especially down in Hell.

Camie: Yeah.

Qin: No kidding.

Takayuki Hiba: It sure is frightening

Me: I agree. This whole place reminds me of the kingdom of Malaria.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Takayuki, I want to thank you, Eagle Deadman, and your teams for coming

Takayuki: You're welcome Nico. This will be fun and cool.

Varie: It sure will.

Hikari Taiyou: I agree there. This will be awesome.

Nico: Hikari, what do you like to do in your free time?

Hikari Taiyou: I just like to meditate and enjoy the splendors of nature. As the Princess of the Sun, I love all things that the sun does to bring life, energy and warmth to all things great and small.

Me: Hikari loves everything under the light and warmth of the sun and it brightens her day.

Nico: Aww that is cool.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Just like Princess Celestia.

Hikari Taiyou: Exactly like her.

Lola: Yeah.

Maria: I agree.

Qin: Yep. But man Christmas was so fun.

May: That was the most fun ever.

Laney: Especially with the mascots going after Princess.

Nico: I really am proud of them

Me: Me too.

Maria: The mascots really socked it to her.

Qin: They sure did.

Lola: Yeah and sent that brat to the Noto Prison forever.

Camie: I agree there.

Varie: Yeah.

Niico: They even rescued Santa.

Camie: They sure did.

Maria: Yeah. And that Santa Poromon outfit was so cute.

Nico: It sure was.

Lola: I agree there.

Nico: Even though Poromon is smaller thsn Santa

Me: Yeah.

Laney: But it was awesome.

Qin: And now Princess will be permanently staying in the Noto Hotel. They check in but they never check out.

Nico: That is for sure.

Taro: I wouldn't call it a hotel

Me: Taro it was Qin's way of calling it prison.

Nico: Yeah it was funny and cool though.

Lola: Yep.

Taro: Oh I get it.

We walked through a really scary village.

Haruka: THis place is creepy!

Qin: No kidding

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Reminds me of the village where Nosferatu lives.

Lily: Yeah no kidding.

Xenia: Creepy.

Nico: Is there anyone living here?

We looked around and saw people inside the houses and places. But they were all boarded up like they were hiding from something.

Me: There's people here. But they are hiding from something. Something has them really spooked.

Nico: Besides Dracula?

Me: Very funny but yeah besides that.

Lola: I don't like it.

Fluttershy: (Scared) Please lets go home now. I don't like it here guys.

Lincoln: It's okay Flutters you're with us.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it'll be okay.

Lincoln kissed her on the forehead

Eli: Aww.

Me: Hmm.

Qin: What is it?

Me: I've got a really bad feeling about this guys.

Kate Lloyd: Something is not right.

Nico: What do you mean Kate?

Kate Lloyd: I got this weird feeling.

Me: Wait look.

We saw a figure coming and it was Juliette!?

Me: Juliette?

Kate Lloyd: Juliette? But how?

Me: Wait something is fishy.

Juliette: (French Accent) Help me.

But then WE SAW A GRUESOME SIGHT UNFOLD! SHE GREW A TOOTHED CLAW ARM AND HER SHIRT RIPPED AND THEN SHE BENT BACK AND A MOUTH WITH TEETH AND TENTACLES GREW IN THE CENTER OF HER CHEST!

Me: WHAT THE FUCKING HELL!

CAMIE SCREAMED IN FRIGHT!

I fired a blast of fire and incinerated her in an instant!

Nico: What caused that?

Me: No fucking clue.

Nico: Here comes another figure!

We saw a man come and it was COLONEL WHITLEY!

---

Whitley is the main antagonist of the 2002 video game The Thing. He is a U.S. Military Colonel who served as Blake's superior.

He assigned Blake and two teams to investigate Outpost 31 in order to find out what happened in there. Unknown to anyone, Whitley has been working with a bio-engineering company called Gen Inc to weaponize the titular antagonist for military purposes.

As the story progresses, Whitley's true sinister intentions involving the Thing come to light, becoming along with the alien organism a major threat for the rest of the entire world.

He was voiced by William B. Davis, who also played the Cigarette-Smoking Man in The X-Files, William Tate in Smallville and Robert Parker in Medium Raw: Night of the Wolf.

Whitley collaborated with the bio-engineering company Gen Inc to research on an extraterrestrial being known as the Thing that was discovered in Antarctica. He also secretly established a hidden research facility in order to improve on the development of the Cloud virus. During the time when he and Gen Inc securing most, if not all of surviving Things, he presumably captured MacReady, as MacReady himself later seen hijacking a helicopter that led his meeting with Blake, the protagonist of the game.

He first appeared when assigned Blake and his team to investigate the U.S. Outpost 31 and ordered it to be destroyed. Whitley then ordered Blake and Bravo Team to return to base once they succeed.

However Blake insisted on assisting Alpha Team after losing contact with them at the Norwegian Outpost, which got him unintentionally involved in Whitley's plot. After Blake rescued Faraday, Whitley confronted Blake and revealed that he was behind everything. Blake tried to fight back, but Whitley sedated him, and later confined him.

Whitley later offered himself to serve as a test subject for the B4 strain of the Cloud virus, however Faraday insisted that Whitley was not suitable as a test subject. Whitley then personally killed Faraday and took off.

He then plans to get the Things out of Antarctica via cargo planes, but his plan was foiled by Blake (that turned out immune with The Things' absorption power). Whitley then set his Military Outpost to self-destruct, but Blake manage to survive and chased him through the snowfield and fighting off Whitley's Black ops.

As the last ditch effort to defeat Blake and finish what he already started, Whitley injects himself with the B4 strain of the Cloud Virus and briefly confronts Blake at the Test Field. Blake shot a couple of nearby barrels but Whitley is hardly affected by the explosion. He later tells Blake that an evacuation team is on its way to rescue him and he intends to infect the whole world with the Thing.

The Thing gene within the B4 Strain of the Cloud Virus ultimately mutates him into a massive creature called Cloud B4 Carrier, and Blake realizes that with his new form, he will not get any advantages with his weapons. While Whitley did lose his humanity, it was his plan all along: with himself already became the Thing, he would infect the already coming rescue team and convert them into an army of Things that would take over the whole planet.

Fortunately for Blake, he met MacReady, whom caught hijacking a helicopter. Nevertheless, Blake managed to convince MacReady (albeit yet to ask his name due to emergency situations), and both of them fight the tall monster. After finally shooting his weak points (in form of long tentacles that popped out on certain parts of its body), Whitley was eventually destroyed for good, and his plans were eventually in vain.

---

Me: Colonel Whitley? Wait didn't you disappear over 20 years ago?

Colonel Whitley: That's right. I was assigned with Blake to help rescue Outpost 31.

Me: That was 20 years earlier. Outpost 31 was destroyed. Same with the Norwegian Station.

Colonel Whitley: Oh they were just the beginning.

But then he knelt over and threw up and then we backed up and then IN A MASSIVE AND GRUESOME CHANGE HE GREW INTO A MASSIVE AND TOWERING MONSTROSITY! HE TURNED INTO THE CLOUD B4 CARRIER MONSTER!

Lola: OH MAN!

Me: WHAT THE FUCKING HELL!

IT ROARED FEROCIOUSLY AND HORRIFYINGLY!

Me: Follow my lead!

We flew into the air and I fired waves of fire and blasted him and blasted him all over the place! IT ROARED FEROCIOUSLY AND HORRIFYINGLY AS WE WERE BLASTING IT!

Nico: What the fuck is going on?!

Me: NO FUCKING IDEA!

We blasted the monster and then it fell to the ground dead! And we banished it to the black gates!

Me: This is too fucking weird!

Lincoln: Yeah!

Fluttershy then hugged Lincoln crying.

Lincoln: It'll be okay Flutters. It'll be okay.

Me: Oh man. That nightmare she has still lingers.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves an emergency and we're in for a nightmare with this one: we got word that Poromon's hypothetical Akumatized form has been sighted here.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Poromon's hypothetical Akumatized form is here?! Who is he?

Lincoln: His name is Fearvulture, and he was made when a bunch of criminals destroyed numerous beer factories all over and now is out for revenge against those thugs and making them pay for destroying all his precious beer. He has the powers of darkness and can bring peoples worst fears to life.

Me: So that's it! That explains why we're fighting monsters from The Thing!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Then, that's why Kate's fears of The Thing were…?! Oh, he just crossed a serious line!

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as soon as possible.

Lori: I literally can't believe that miserable vulture Akuma did this, now he's really going to get it!

Caleb Maxwell: I've got a couple bullets that'll clip his wings.

Poromon: Whoa, easy there, Caleb. We're just going to blast him and send him to Vypra, right?

Nico: Yes, we're going to do just that, but not before we clip his wings. Caleb, when we spot him, you get ready to fire.

Cage Brunt: If he has the power to bring nightmares to life, won't he…?

Lincoln: Every nightmare has to end, Cage, we faced our worst nightmares and transformed.

Me: Just like what you saw happen to Caleb and many of us.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Fearvulture) AHA! Gotcha, you fear spreading turkey. I just spotted Fearvulture, he's 20 yards away and he's in the air.

Nico: Time to clip his wings and put his nightmare inducing madness to rest.

Lincoln: But, we got to keep our guard up, no telling what that monster's got for us. (Sensed massive armies of musclebound thugs) Uh oh, heads up, I've spotted massive armies of musclebound thugs heading for us, and you're not going to like this bit of news: these thugs were hired by some old enemies of mine.

Me: WHAT?!

Nico: Even though Flip's finally out of the picture, there's always some dumb ass still wanting to kill us.

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of one massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the other massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the other massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Fearvulture.

Nico: At least we know what's causing this.

Poromon: I HAVE AN AKUMA FORM!?

Nico: Yeah!

Xenia: I wonder what it looks like?

Me: Hmm.

I pulled out my sketchbook and showed it to Nico. The Akuma form of Poromon looked like a terrifying Gigantic Black Vulture with black wings and a second set of wings. Bat Wings to be exact.

Nico: Whoa that is scary!

Jet Vac: (British Accent) That is a capital idea for it J.D. And vultures are symbols of fear. Vultures! Natures cruelest mistake.

Xenia: Yeah.

Luna Loud heard a Pokemon cry

Luna Loud: Hey dudes look here!

We saw a Chimecho!

Me: Cool a Chimecho.

Xenia: And the poor thing is hungry.

We gave it some apples.

Me: There you go.

Chimecho: Thank you.

She was eating it.

Me: Feel better?

Chimecho: Much better.

James: I remember my own Chimecho

Me: That's right James I remember you have one too.

James: Yeah.

Luna Loud: Do you want to come with us?

Chimecho: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome.

Luna Loud: You won't regret it dude.

Me: Lets go find that vulture!

We were flying through the air, and there we saw our target: Fearvulture, the hypothetical Akuma of Poromon, and the cause of bringing Kate Lloyd's nightmares to life.

Me: WHOA!

Lincoln: There he is.

Nico: HE IS REALLY BIG!

Camie: That is one ugly vulture!

Lincoln: Okay, Caleb, clip his wings.

Caleb Maxwell: On it. Okay, turkey, eat silver bullets!

Caleb Maxwell fired bullets from his Caleb Maxwell's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Thanatos True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Twin Pistols of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Thanatos True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Justice, but Fearvulture dodged them and fired darkness at Caleb Maxwell, but he redirected it at Fearvulture hitting him and sending him to the ground and we land in front of him.

Fearvulture: What the?!

Caleb Maxwell: Stupid, you know I also have the powers of darkness, and so do most of us.

Cage Blunt: (Laughs) Nice one.

Fearvulture: You won't be laughing for much longer, I will have revenge against those thugs and make them pay for destroying all my precious beer, and I'll make everyone's nightmares come true starting with yours! (LAUGHING MALEVOLENTLY)

But that provoked Caleb Maxwell as he then transformed into Super Angel-Demon-Death Harbinger-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Star Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Star Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Star Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) Then, get ready to die.

Caleb Maxwell was about to fire another bullet into him, but Katniss Khorne and Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer stopped him from doing so.

Katniss Khorne: Easy there, Caleb, we're here to beat down Fearvulture, not riddle him with bullets.

Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer: Though when he said that, we understand why that provoked you. Anywho, time to pluck that vulture's feathers.

Me: Yeah!

Fearvulture: Lets see what you fear!

Poromon: Are you really me?!

Fearvulture: I am and always will be you Poromon.

Me: You look very reminiscent of the giant bird from the 1957 movie The Giant Claw!

Fearvulture: I do look like that don't I?

Me: Yeah! That's where I got the inspiration for this from.

Nico: Wow.

Manaphy: You wouldn't hurt your own girlfriend. (Does puppy eyes) Would you?

Fearvulture: Of course not Manaphy! You mean too much to me for me to hurt. I would never hurt one of my best friends that loves to drink beer with me and do crazy funny things.

Manaphy: Thank goodness.

Fearvulture: Yeah. I love you too much for that.

Manaphy: I'm glad.

Me: But what kind of stupid lamebrained moronic mules would want to go after beer to destroy it?

Nico: Someone who is OFF THE CHARTS stupid and has a death wish with Fearvulture.

Fearvulture: That is right Nico. And another thing I would never hurt you. You are still my partner.

Nico: Thanks.

Me: I guess we would call this your Dark Digivolution form.

Fearvulture: I like that. I would be called FearVulturemon! フィアーハゲワシモン

Nico: I like the sound of that!

Poliwag: C'mon, Poromon. Remember all the good times we had together?

Poliwag showed pictures of Poromon getting tricked into making porn, the mascots being used as sex toys by hookers, the mascots surviving in a bad neighborhood, and the mascots showing their kindergarden class a Robot Chicken Sketch for show and tell.

Double D:… Poliwag, those are bad examples.

Fearvulture: I will never forget those times and they were fun. But looking back they were crazy. I'm sorry I did all those things. But they will always be fun to me.

Poliwag: I'm glad you remember them.

Fearvulture: Yes.

Nico: I'm sorry you had to see your beer get destroyed. But we got to stop you from making poor Fluttershy scared more than she is.

Fearvulture: I understand Nico.

Nico: Good.

Fearvulture: Which is why I made the first move already.

A giant monster made of soap appeared.

Ed: EVIL SOAP! (SCREAMS)

Chimecho charged at him and blasted him with sound blasts.

Then NUMEROUS SHOT NEEDLES APPEARED AND WENT AT EDDY!

Eddy: I HATE NEEDLES!

Ed: NEEDLE!? RUN AWAY!

CRASH!

He crashed through a tree and knocked it down!

Ed: EVIL POINTY BAD FOR ED EDDY!

Fearvulture: Top this one!

EVIL SARAH THEN APPEARED!

Evil Sarah: I'M GOING TO KILL YOU ED! (GROWLS

FEROCIOUSLY)

She then grabbed Ed and smashed and pulverized him into pulp!

Ed: HOLY SCHMOLY! HAVE MERCY DEPRAVED SIBLING!

Fearvulture: There's more!

A shark merged with a car appeared.

Me: A Shark Car! That is cool!

Fearvulture: Thanks.

John Bolton: That is Jawsome!

Clint Bolton: That would make an amazing addition to the Street Sharks.

Me: Yep.

Fearvulture: Glad you like that. How about this one then for Patrick?

He formed THE TORTURED ONE!

IT ROARED LIKE GODZILLA 2014!

Nico: IT'S THE TORTURED ONE! HE MUST DIE!

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted it into oblivion!

Poromon: If you're me, then you should remember this scary thing!

Fearvulture: The Trailer for Blood and Honey? That is one of the mascots greatest fears and it always will be. Lets see you face them!

HE FORMED THE BLOOD AND HONEY VERSIONS OF WINNIE THE POOH!

Me: The Blood and Honey Winnie The Pook!

Blood Piglett tried to swing his sledgehammer at Twilight

She ducked and fired a beam of magic and blasted him.

I ducked under a slash from Blood Pooh and fired a wave of fire and incinerated it.

Nico ducked under a hammer from Blood Piglett and fired a wave of fire and incinerated it.

Qin: Take that!

Fearvulture: In all honesty guys I'm glad you all got rid of that horrible movie.

Me: That we all can agree on.

ED WAS STILL BEING THRASHED!

Leni: OKAY THAT'S TOTES IT YOU LITTLE BRAT!

She went and kicked Evil Sarah away!

Poromon: HERE! LOOK AT IT! IT'S UGLY, ISN'T IT?!

Fearvulture: Poromon I am you and I am practically fear incarnate. So that doesn't scare me like it does for everyone else.

Poromon: Okay you're right that doesn't scare me as an Akuma. But how about this!? (SHOWS IT TO EVIL SARAH!) HERE! LOOK AT IT! IT'S UGLY ISN'T IT!

EVIL SARAH SCREAMED AND EXPLODED!

KABOOM!

Nico: FUNNY!

Poliwag: We didn't even get to have a turn!

Fearvulture: Don't think I haven't forgotten a fun target for you to try that on.

He had THE KANKER SISTERS APPEAR!

Edd: K-K-KANKERS!

Evil Kankers: HIYA DREAMBOATS!

Evil Marie: PUCKER UP OVEN MITT!

Evil May: Big Ed scrub my feet!

Evil Lee: TIME FOR SOME SMOOCHING!

Poromon: I DON'T THINK SO! YOU WANT TO SEE SOMETHING SCARY!? HERE! (SHOWS THE TRAILER FOR BLOOD AND HONEY) LOOK AT IT! IT'S HORRIBLE ISN'T IT! YOU LOOK AT IT!

Kankeys: WHAT IS THAT HORRIBLE MOVIE!?

Poliwag: YOU LOOK AT IT!

Kankers: WHAT HORROR!

Manaphy: LOOK AT IT!

Horsea: LOOK AT IT!

Jirachi: LOOK AT IT!

Tentacool: LOOK AT IT!

Mevya: LOOK AT IT!

Hoppip: LOOK AT IT!

Gatomon: LOOK AT IT!

Mascots: WE WANT ALL OF YOU TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

THEY SCREAMED IN HORROR AND EXPLODED!

Poliwag: Much better!

Fearvulture: That is still funny every time.

Me: I agree.

Fearvulture: Here is what Mr. Krabs fears.

Money appeared.

Mr. Krabs: Huh?

But then THE MONEY TURNED INTO MONSTERS!

Mr. Krabs: (SCREAMS IN FRIGHT)

Nico: Money Monsters!

Fearvulture: That's ONE of his fears. So is this!

NUMEROUS MIMES CAME!

Mr. Krabs: MIMES! (SCREAMS LIKE A LITTLE GIRL)

The Soap Monster lunged at Ed and rubbed him all over and made him bubbly and he was covered all over. Then he was SQUEAKY CLEAN!

Ed: NO! I'M SQUEAKY CLEAN!

Shiny!

Fearvulture: Top this too.

A HUGE POD OF WHALES APPEARED! PLANKTON SCREAMED!

Plankton: (SCREAMS) A FEEDING OF WHALES!? GET ME OUTTA HERE!

Fearvulture: That is still crazy that Mr. Krabs is terrified of mimes. But how about this one?

COURTNEY THEN FELL INTO A SWIMMING POOL FULL OF GREEN JELLY!

Courtney: (SCREAMS) GREEN JELLY! (SCREAMS IN FRIGHT) GET IT OFF ME! GET IT OFF ME!

Me: Courtney is really terrified of that slop.

The Shark Car monster charged at us

It roared and I got on it and calmed it down.

Camie: Nice one.

Duncan: I'll get it off.

Fearvulture: Oh yeah?

NUMEROUS CELINE DION MUSIC STORE STANDEES APPEARED

Duncan: What the?

Me: Ooh I love Celine Dion. She rocks.

Nico: Yeah!

DUNCAN SCREAMED!

Laney: I love all her songs.

Harold: They are cool.

Fearvulture: How about this Harold.

NINJAS THEN APPEARED!

Harold got out his nunchucks and swung and twirled them all over and then…

CRUNCH!

HE GOT HIT IN THE CROTCH BY THEM!

Me: (WINCES) OOOH! THAT IS NOT GOING TO FEEL GOOD!

Fearvulture: (Winces) Ooh! Ouch. I can see why Harold has a tough time with those guys.

Manaphy moved the standees out of the way.

Duncan: Thanks Manaphy!

He went and got Courtney out of the pool and Maria washed her off.

Fearvulture: You know how Double D's fear is being filthy? Top this.

But then…

SEAL BARK!

WE SMELLED SOMETHING HORRIBLE!

Me: OH GOOD GOD! Please tell me that's not who I think it is!

Then the filthy Double D appeared

HE LAUGHED INSANELY!

Me: Yep it is!

Filthy Edd: [completely disguisted and horrified] "Greetings, microorganisms. Hop aboard! Welcome, bacteria! Oh, happy day!"

[Filthy Edd places a fish's head over his pours rotten milk into his underwear.]

Filthy Edd: "Zip-a-dee-doo-dah."

Double D: [upset] "Stop it, stop it, stop it! Get a grip on yourself, mister!" [The head slides down Filthy Edd's body.] "That's disgusting!"

Me: OH GOOD GOD THAT IS HORRIBLE!

Filthy Edd: [leaning in] "May I use your shower?" [His rotten breath wafts up to Edd.]

Edd: "Good lord! Stinky, stinky, stinky!"

Filthy Edd: "No shower for me!"

Filthy Edd then grabs a trash bag

Filthy Edd: "For me? You shouldn't have."

[Filthy Edd rips the bag open and dumps the waste out on his head.]

Fearvulture: Boy I can see why Double D loves to be clean.

Maria: Time to wash you off mister!

Maria fired water at him and washed Filthy Edd until he was clean.

Nico: There!

Fearvulture: What do you fear J.D.? How about Chum!?

THEN HUGE BOWLS OF CHUM APPEARED AND THEY WENT AT ME!

I ducked and they ended up going into Nico's mouth and he swallowed them!

Nico: OH YUCK! DID I JUST EAT CHUM!?

I nodded.

Nico's stomach then grumbled loudly.

Nico: UH OH!

NICO RAN TO A TRASHCAN AND THEN…

LOUD VOMITING LIKE NIAGARA FALLS!

Suddenly, the red eyes of Katniss Khorne and Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer turned neon red and they were surrounded by red and orange energy auras with stars, fire, flames, twin-tailed comets, blood, phoenixes, and angels, they unholstered their Hellblades, and as they both approached Fearvulture, they left red and orange energy, stars, fire, flames, twin-tailed comets, blood, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Katniss Khorne: You really really crossed a serious line there, turkey, you brought Kate Lloyd's fears of The Thing to life, you know how hard it was for her not to have to relive that terror once again?!

Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer: And that malevolent laughter you let out, you're even worse than Jonathan Crane A.K.A. Scarecrow, and he was one fucked-up fear inducing madman.

Katniss Khorne and Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer: And for that godforsaken stunt, The Embodiment of Khorne The Chaos God and The Embodiment and Avatar of Sigmar and the Twin-Tailed Comet of Prophecy will tear you apart and burn you to ashes.

Suddenly, Katniss Khorne and Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer were surrounded by massive vortexes of red and orange energy with stars, fire, flames, twin-tailed comets, and blood surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Khorne the Chaos God and Sigmar and The Twin-Tailed Comet of Prophecy flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are red phoenixes with blood red eyes glaring at Fearvulture: the red eyes of judgement and pain.

Me: OH SHIT!

Nico: He really stepped in it now!

Lincoln: That fear spreading vulture's stepped headfirst into an inferno of fire and hatred, now it's about to get ugly.

Then, as the vortexes faded, Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer and Katniss Khorne emerged, but they were changed forever.

Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large red and orange planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a red and orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, twin-tailed comets, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has The Twin-Tailed Comet of Prophecy emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Flame, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Flame, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer has on a sleeveless red vest, sleeveless red crop top, red skirt with The Twin-Tailed Comet on it, The Twin-Tailed Comet tattooed on her right side and right arm, red pants, red legwarmers, red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, twin-tailed comets, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Sigmar and the Twin-Tailed Comet flying above it and surrounded by fire and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings with orange tips on the large red feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized red angel wings with orange tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive red angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with orange tips and phoenix tail feather markings, Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer's Hellblade and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and orange energy, stars, fire, flames, twin-tailed comets, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Firestorm Sigmar

Twin-Tailed Comet Embodiment Avatar Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Firestorm Sigmar Twin-Tailed Comet Embodiment Avatar Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red and orange gems and Sigmar and the Twin-Tailed Comet etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with flames in between the kanji below Sigmar and The Twin-Tailed Comet that said, "Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer, Embodiment and Avatar of Sigmar and the Twin-Tailed Comet of Prophecy, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Fire and Prophecy, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lori, Archenemy of Takomaxor, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Stars, Fire, Flames, Twin-Tailed Comets, Phoenixes, and Angels"

シエナ・シグマー・ヘルデンハマー、シグマーと予言の双尾彗星の化身と化身、強力な善の力、悪人のスラッシャー、火と予言のマスター、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使と未来リンカーン・ラウドの妻、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、タコマクサーの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄、そしてマスター星、火、炎、双尾彗星、フェニックス、天使の

Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SIGMAR TWIN-TAILED COMET EMBODIMENT AVATAR-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY INFERNO FIRE HELLSTORM SIGMAR TWIN-TAILED COMET EMBODIMENT AVATAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY INFERNO FIRE HELLSTORM SIGMAR TWIN-TAILED COMET EMBODIMENT AVATAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY INFERNO FIRE HELLSTORM SIGMAR TWIN-TAILED COMET EMBODIMENT AVATAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

And Katniss Khorne grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large red and orange planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a red and orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, blood, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has The Symbol of Khorne emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Flame, Blood, Hate, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Flame, Blood, Hate, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems embedded on the gold flame links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Katniss Khorne has on a sleeveless red vest, sleeveless red crop top with The Symbol of Khorne on it, dark red skirt with The Symbol of Khorne on it, The Symbol of Khorne tattooed on her right arm, red pants, red legwarmers, red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, blood, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Khorne The Blood God of Chaos and surrounded by fire, blood, and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Katniss Khorne felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings with orange tips on the large red feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized red angel wings with orange tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive red angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with orange tips and phoenix tail feather markings, Katniss Khorne has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Katniss Khorne's Hellblade and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and orange energy, stars, fire, flames, blood, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Katniss Khorne's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Firestorm Blood Hatred Khorne Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Firestorm Blood Hatred Khorne Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red and orange gems and The Symbol of Khorne etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Katniss Khorne has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with flames in between the kanji below Khorne that said, "Katniss Khorne, Embodiment of Khorne The Blood God of Chaos, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Fire and Hatred, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Black Talon, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Stars, Fire, Flames, Blood, Hatred, Phoenixes, and Angels"

カットニス・コーン、コーンの化身、混沌の血の神、善の強力な力、悪人のスラッシャー、火と憎しみのマスター、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使、そしてジェームス・ディーン・クヌードソンの将来の妻、ブラック・タロンの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力のマスター、そしてエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄、そして星、火、炎、血のマスター、憎しみと不死鳥と天使

Katniss Khorne has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KHORNE EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY INFERNO FIRE HELLSTORM KHORNE EMBODIMENT BLOOD CHAOS HATRED MASTER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY INFERNO FIRE HELLSTORM KHORNE EMBODIMENT BLOOD CHAOS HATRED MASTER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY INFERNO FIRE HELLSTORM KHORNE EMBODIMENT BLOOD CHAOS HATRED MASTER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by the transformations of Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer and Katniss Khorne, and when Lincoln saw Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer and I saw Katniss Khorne, we had an atomic red blush on our faces, hearts in our eyes, and our noses were bleeding. But, when Fearvulture saw it, he screeched in rage and fired two blasts of darkness to kill them, but Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer and Katniss Khorne fired two massive barrages of red and orange energy, stars, fire, flames, blood, twin-tailed comets, phoenixes, and angels which hit Fearvulture and sent him flying into a wall, he got back up, but he was so mad, he let out yet another loud screech.

Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Fire Hellstorm Sigmar Twin-Tailed Comet Embodiment Avatar Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Fire Hellstorm Sigmar Twin-Tailed Comet Embodiment Avatar Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, you rat with wings, time for us to clip your wings.

Katniss Khorne: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Fire Hellstorm Khorne Embodiment Blood Chaos Hatred Master Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Fire Hellstorm Khorne Embodiment Blood Chaos Hatred Master Phoenix God Angel Love) And send you straight to your new master who'll keep you on a leash.

Lincoln: But, not before we make you pay for what you did in making Kate's nightmares of The Thing come back to life.

Me and Nico: You're dog meat, turkey!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love

were glowing and joined Evelyn Nicholas.

I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope.

And Nico unholstered his massive Nico Chan's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Saiyan Angel-Great Ape-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I was quite surprised when I found out you had shown up here.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo

Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even I was freaked out when I found out there was a hypothetical Akuma form of Poromon, and I thought it wouldn't get crazier.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, either way, you're going down.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) Hope you're ready to duel with The Angels of Justice.

Lincoln, Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer, Katniss Khorne, Nico, Caleb Maxwell, and I went after Fearvulture, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and orange energy, black and blood red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Fearvulture and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Caleb Maxwell shot him multiple times and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at them as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well same with Nico and Caleb Maxwell did with firing black and blood red energy slashes from his gold plated claws, and Lincoln, Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer, Katniss Khorne, Nico, Caleb Maxwell, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Fearvulture even more madder than ever and he exploded even more with extreme rage.

Cage Blunt: Caleb, Travis, let's use our signature attack on him.

Caleb Maxwell nodded, and he Cage Blunt, and Travis Tackett both charged at Fearvulture with Cage Blunt and Travis Tackett scratching Fearvulture with their claws and kicking him into the air and Caleb Maxwell firing blasts of darkness at the vulture Akuma, and it ends with Caleb Maxwell firing bullets at him and he fell down and a pillar of dark energy erupted and Fearvulture was knocked down and out and Lincoln sent him to Vypra. Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and we powered down and Sienna Sigmar Heldenhammer's new body, clothes, jewelry, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting large gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large red and orange planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive red angel wings and medium red angel wings underneath are permanent and Katniss Khorne's new body, clothes, jewelry, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting large gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large red and orange planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive red angel wings and medium red angel wings underneath are permanent.

Eli: That'll take care of that vulture Akuma, and Caleb, that was an awesome combo you guys did.

Cage Blunt: That was our signature combo called Death's Harbinger of Darkness, we decided on creating combos that you guys used on villains.

Travis Tackett: It's fair we also join in as well.

Me: Still, that was one cool combo.

Nico: It sure was.

Lincoln: Next time, we should let you guys do some more combos on Nico's rescue. Alright, now it's time to take down The Anothers, and four of them are Embodiments of Tzeentch, Nurgle, Slaanesh, and Sigmar.

Me: Whoa, three of The Four Gods of Chaos and The God of The Old World Pantheon in Warhammer.

Nico: This should be a good one.

Poromon: Note to self: Akumatized versions aren't affected by trailer

Nico: (LOUD PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Me: OH MAN! Sorry Nico.

Nico: ESPECIALLY WHEN THEY INADVERTENTLY MAKE YOU EAT CHUM!

LOUD VOMITSTORM!

Luna fainted!

FWOMP!

Nico: Nice job, Chimecho! (LOUD VOMITING)

Chimecho: Thanks Nico!

Me: GEEZ Nico! You're throwing up more than I did!

Nico: Remind me to kill you for this!

Me: I'll make a note of it.

Moe Howard: (LAUGHS) Just like old times.

Luan: You said it Moe.

Lola: YUCk!

Nico: (LOUD VOMITING)

Poromon got out a beer bottle.

Poromon: Want a beer?

Chimecho: Oh no thanks. I drink only apple juice.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: (LOUD VOMITING)

Poliwag: GEEZ!

Nico: (VOMITING) OH THAT WAS SO FOUL!

Poliwag went and did the puppy eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty Pwease?

Me: Poliwag that's enough.

Nico: (LOUD VOMITING)

May: You guys did good yesterday

Manaphy: Thanks mama. It was awesome.

Nico: (LOUD VOMITING)

Lola: GEEZ!

Varie: Nice is REALLY sick from all that.

Camie: No kidding!

NICO WAS HURLING SO MUCH THAT THE TRASH CAN WAS OVERFLOWING WITH VOMIT!

Me: GEEZ!

Qin: Oh man!

Me: Holy fucking shit Nico!

Maria: Let's use our powers to stop it!

Carol: GEEZ I haven't seen anyone throw up this much since the time I did something like this with that meat restaurant.

Me: I remember that Carol.

Maria: Yeah.

We helped Nico.

We got rid of the chum and and he was better.

Nico: Ahh that's better! Thanks guys. And J.D.?

Me: Uh oh.

I ducked under a punch from Nico and he hit a tree and it smashed in half and it smashed onto his head!

WHAM WHOMP WHAM!

Nico: Ouch.

Poromon: You okay, Nico?

Nico: (Groans) Yeah I'll be fine.

Me: Sorry Nico.

Nico: Don't worry about it. But don't do that again.

Me: I reacted on instinct

Nico: But overall, I'm proud of you 4

Poromon: Thanks Nico.

Poliwag: That was so fun.

Manaphy: Yeah it sure was.

Horsea: I'll say.

Nico: Yeah. And now we've seen the last of Princess Morbucks

Poromon: I made a good Santa!

Lola: You sure did!

Fluttershy: You looked so cute.

Qin: I agree.

Lilja: (Icelandic Accent) I agree there too.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) I thought it was cute too.

Nico: Same here.

Camie: Yeah.

Poromon: Ho Ho Ho!

Qin: Cute!

Me: Yeah!

Ed: I agree there.

Me: (WHISTLES) Ed you are as clean as a whistle.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Yeah you sure are Lumpy. You smell much better than a gymbag.

Ed: I don't like it!

Me: It's better than smelling like smelling like Patrick when he doesn't bathe.

Patrick: Yesh! (Realizing) HEY!

Squidward: He has a point.

Patrick: Oh yeah.

Camie: Yeah.

Poromon: Yeah.

Me: Now time for the Anothers.

Lola: Yep.

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! And we got Another Eagle Deadman, Escape, Universe 666 Super Warumono World, Dark Doctor Mavro, Plasma Trooper and Dublor.

Nico: So Takayuki Hiba, Hikari Taiyou, Kate Solar Eclipse, Selene Sun, Sarah Amaterasu and Alina Kura are up.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Eagle Deadman are 4 people and the Another Eagle Deadman is 2 people.

Me: Yep and the last one is interesting. And like Lincoln said, they are the Embodiments of Embodiments of Tzeentch, Nurgle, Slaanesh, and Sigmar.

Nico: Awesome!

Lola: This will be cool.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Escape, Universe 666 Super Warumono World, Dark Doctor Mavro, Plasma Trooper and Dublor!

Me: This will be cool!

Another Escape: It sure will!

They reverted back and they were the Embodiments of Tzeentch, Nurgle, Slaanesh, and Sigmar just like Lincoln said.

Nico: (GASP) Taelyn Tzeentch, Noelle Nurgle, Scarlett Slaanesh and Samaira Sigmar!

Taelyn Tzeentch: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Noelle Nurgle: We saw the whole battle with Fearvulture and man that was cool.

Samaira Sigma: Boy it sure was.

Scarlett Slaanesh: Yeah it was.

Me: Glad you girls loved the show.

Samaira Sigmar: Yeah. Oh and before you ask the Another Eagle Deadman is friendly and you will like that one.

Me: Cool.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: That was awesome!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) PSYCHIC ANDROID 6!

She summoned Melissa Bergman, Evil Galaxy Man, Hanako, Jack Frost (Marvel), Evil Crystal Man and Velvet Vick

Nico: Nice!

May: And now we wait.

Nico: Yep.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

Out came ANOTHER EAGLE DEADMAN!

Me: This will be good!

Nico: Yeah!

Another Eagle Deadman: (In a girls voice) Yep!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

It reverted back and split into two and we saw that they were the Embodiments for the Polar Bear and Bear Dopants.

Me: (GASP) Penny Polar and Gloria Grizzly!

Penny Polar: Good to see you J.D.

Gloria Grizzly: Same here.

Me: You two girls. Penny and Gloria are from Alaska and they are some of the best birdwatchers ever. They love watching birds especially during the Aurora lit nights.

Nico: Cool!

Eagle Deadman: That is amazing.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Penny Polar: No he didn't.

Gloria Grizzly: He was scared of bears.

Me: Now that is crazy.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Funny though.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

Me: Lets do it.

Nico: (gets out Eagle Deadman's Ridewatch) Didn't you hear? Bird's the Word!

(SURFIN BIRD BY THE TRASHMAN PLAYS!)

May: (Gets out Universe 666 Super Warumono World's Ridewatch) All ranger worlds are one!

Maria: (Gets out Plasma Trooper's ridewatch) Feel the head!

Hikari Taiyou: (Gets out Escape's ridewatch) Time for this rose to blast.

They used the powers of Eagle Deadman, Escape, Universe 666 Super Warumono World, Dark Doctor Mavro, Plasma Trooper and Dublor and blasted the Another all over.

Then Jack O Lantern, April Fool, Beer Fairy & Her Poromon, FLAMETHROWER FLATULENCE, Screwball Daffy Duck and Dan Backslide came.

Nico: (gets out Eagle Deadman's Ridewatch) Didn't you hear? Bird's the Word!

(SURFIN BIRD BY THE TRASHMAN PLAYS!)

May: (Gets out Universe 666 Super Warumono World's Ridewatch) All ranger worlds are one!

Maria: (Gets out Plasma Trooper's ridewatch) Feel the head!

Hikari Taiyou: (Gets out Escape's ridewatch) Time for this rose to blast.

They used the powers of Eagle Deadman, Escape, Universe 666 Super Warumono World, Dark Doctor Mavro, Plasma Trooper and Dublor and blasted the Another all over.

Then Jack O Lantern, April Fool, Beer Fairy & Her Poromon, FLAMETHROWER FLATULENCE, Squidward Primed to Explode and Dan Backslide came.

Nico: Nice team, Jack!

Jack O Lantern (Billy & Mandy): Thanks Nico!

Lola: Uh oh!

Lily: Oh no! SQUIDWARD'S GONNA EXPLODE!

Nico: DUCK AND COVER PEOPLE!

We then ducked.

And then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

Squidward primed to explode exploded!

He was blown into a thousand pieces! All that was left of him was his head.

Nico: GEEZ! He's a living timebomb!

Xenia: No kidding!

We picked him up.

?: Boy I hate when that happens!

MetalGreymon came!

Me: Whoa! MetalGreymon!

Nico: Nice!

MetalGreymon: (In a girls voice) And ready for action.

Nico: Miranda Metal Grey!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair, orange eyes, had blue wings, orange clothes, the Crest of Courage in the middle of her forehead and had MetalGreymon on her skirt and shirt and arm and had a Frog Missile Magisword in her hands.

Miranda Metal Grey: Awesome to see you Nico. I got this. (ECHOING) GIGA BLASTER!

She fired missiles and blasted the Another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it!

Me: YEAH!

Poromon: It's Another me!

Poromon 2: (Drunk slurred speech) And a drunker one. (HIC)

Me: Oh god!

Miranda Metal Grey: Boy this is gonna be crazy.

Hikari Taiyou: Yep. Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Miranda Metal Grey: When me and Nico made an amazing battleship and we destroyed a powerful terrorist organization with it.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: That is cool!

Nico: It was.

Nico and Miranda hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Miranda Metal Grey: Same here.

We later went back home

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem and family, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon

Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Caleb Maxwell, Cage Brunt, Captain Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Travis Tackett, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, Cronus Chase, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, and Kate Solar Eclipse are heading to the world of Gungrave, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls, but we're helping Brandon Heat A.K.A. Grave kill Harry MacDowell and the rest of The Millenion Organization.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the world of Gungrave, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls, but we're helping Brandon Heat A.K.A. Grave kill Harry MacDowell and the rest of The Millenion Organization.

Nicole: Oh man, I've been wanting to head here for years. Plus, what happened to Brandon was really horrible, he was betrayed and killed by Harry MacDowell whom he considered to be a close friend, but Harry's desire for power and greed led to Brandon's death, so Harry and his compatriots are all going to die.

Me: You said it.

Nico: What Harry did to Brandon, he and the rest of them are all heading for a one-way trip to Hell.

Takayuki Hiba: We better get moving or we'll miss the action.

Suddenly, we heard gunshots and we hightailed it, and there we saw Brandon Heat A.K.A. Grave, and he was battling thugs of The Millenion Organization sent to kill Mika Asagai on the orders of Harry MacDowell.

We got there on time and we killed them, and Mika Asagai and Dr. Tokioka told us of the whole situation, and we decided to offer our help in taking down Harry MacDowell along with The Big Four: Bob Poundmax, Balladbird Lee, Bear Walken, and Bunji Kugashira.

Lincoln: So, in order to kill Harry MacDowell, we need to kill Bob Poundmax, Balladbird Lee, Bear Walken, and finally, Bunji Kugashira.

Nicole: Bob won't be an easy task though, he'll transform into his Superior form, same with Balladbird Lee and Bear Walken, but Bunji, we'll let Brandon take him out since they were once allies.

We head for where Harry and The Big Four are meeting, and we came face to face with the first of The Big Four, Bob Poundmax. Caleb Maxwell and Grave shot him three times, but then, we saw Bob Poundmax get up and the wounds healed.

Caleb Maxwell: Damn, he underwent the Superiorzation Process. He's going to transform, everyone, stay back!

Suddenly, we saw Bob Poundmax transform into his Superior form as a helicopter appendage protruded from his back, and his eyes turned red. We dodged the projectiles he sent at us and we began firing energy blasts, elements, and bullets into him and it caused him to change back to his normal form, and Grave used his coffin and fired at Bob destroying him for good.

Mika Asagai: Perfect, that's one down, and three to go, and we got news: Harry MacDowell was expelled from Millenion, he's free to be hunted down and killed.

Me: Nice.

Nicole: Alright. Now, let's go after Balladbird Lee next.

Then, we went after Balladbird Lee.

Balladbird Lee: You… ! You killed my best friend, and now, I will have my revenge on you, traitor!

Balladbird Lee transformed into his Superior form. We dodged his blades and we began firing energy blasts, elements, and bullets into him and it caused him to change back to his normal form, and Grave used his coffin and fired at Balladbird Lee destroying him for good.

Nicole: Alright, next up is Bear Walken.

Next, we went after Bear Walken.

Bear Walken: You've made it, Brandon. Now, let's end this.

Bear Walken transformed into his Superior form, and he went at us, and we dodged his blade, and we began firing energy blasts, elements, and bullets into him and caused him to change back to his normal form, and he was already dying, but he was now at peace.

Bear Walken: Thank you…

Bear Walken died and was now at peace.

Nicole: He chose to die as a man and individual, that's true bravery. Now, to go after Bunji Kugashira.

We then went after Bunji Kugashira who was waiting for us at the lobby at Harry's building. Grave fired a bullet that severed Bunji's right hand which quickly regenerated, and Grave had a small smile on his face.

Grave: Let's go, Bunji Kugashira.

Bunji Kugashira: Right.

Bunji and Grave charged and they fired at each other and dodging the bullets, and Grave fired bullets that hit Bunji hard and he fell down and died.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair with green streaks and green headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she has on a necklace with a red gem pendant, she's dressed in a sleeveless purple crop top, white bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, purple stockings, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, green fire, green flames, swallows, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Swallow, holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and red pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Diana Luhuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Swallow.

Diana Luhuo: That's right, and I got the five girls away, Harry's on the top floor of the building right now.

We then head up to the top floor of the building, and there we saw Harry MacDowell.

Harry MacDowell: So, you've finally made it. But, I've got someone who wishes to say hello to you.

Suddenly, we saw Big Daddy, the murdered former head of the Millenion Organization, but was necrolized.

Caleb Maxwell transformed into Super Angel-Demon-Death Harbinger-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Death.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) You necrolized Brandon's former boss? You underhanded bastard, now you've done it.

Caleb Maxwell and Grave shot and killed the necrolized Big Daddy and the Alien Head it mutates into afterwards.

Sylvester: Nothing will remain of your miserable empire after we get done with you.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: It's over, Harry, your lust for power has finally led to your downfall, now it's time for us to end you for good. Let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic

Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander Knight and Brawler-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight

Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his

Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, Cage Brunt, Captain Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Travis Tackett, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, Cronus Chase, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Takayuki Hiba's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-

Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Harry MacDowell, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Harry allowed Brandon to kill him and is executed with a final gunshot, and he along with Bob Poundmax and Balladbird Lee getting The Black Gates, but Bear Walken was sent to his eternal rest in Heaven. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: We did it. Harry MacDowell has been taken down, along with The Big Four, and now, the organization is no more. (To Diana Luhuo) And it's so good to see you again, Diana.

Diana Luhuo: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Diana Luhuo perched her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and she lifted herself up to Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach. When Diana Luhuo were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Diana Luhuo: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Diana Luhuo and hugged her, and Diana Luhuo is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and even more massive white angel wings and larger medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Diana Luhuo: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 9'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and ten-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard ten-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Arpina Huoqiang: And so do we, this is Diana Luhuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Swallow, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of green fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Swallow, along with having angel wings along with having intense green fire powers. She's known as The Prestigious Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, as she'd shown incredible prestige when it comes to competing in martial arts competitions and playing fair. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of purple fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Diana hates Lewis Travolta with a blazing passion, because of what that moron's done in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat him up and sent him back to prison with two black eyes and an irreversible super double mega wedgie, and this time, they made sure he was locked up tighter than Fort Knox.

Nico: Serves that jerk right, and we got him back at Lynn's Table, so feel free to trash him all you like.

Diana Luhuo: Yes!

Lincoln: You just made her day, now she's free to trash him all she likes, and now that you're here, Diana.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Diana Luhuo's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Diana Luhuo: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Diana Luhuo with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Diana Luhuo: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which

means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Diana Luhuo.

Diana Luhuo had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Diana Luhuo's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, and with her hands still on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Diana Luhuo had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was pounding like a drum. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Bullet, Lapislazuli, Mina, Ouki, and Tilio from Meido to Majutsushi.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Bullet, Lapislazuli, Mina, Ouki, and Tilio from Meido to Majutsushi.

Nicole: Thank goodness Diana saved them from Harry's ruthless cohorts.

Lincoln: She sure did. Are you girls okay?

Bullet: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Bullet and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Harry MacDowell, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 9'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, ten-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden

Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and

Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his arms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and

Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links and jade beads from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armor on the joints and gold finger dragon claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Bullet: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Bullet: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Bullet, Lapislazuli, Mina, Ouki, and Tilio with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and everyone found out of what happened thanks to Lincoln showing them, and Lincoln and Diana Luhuo have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Plus, we welcomed Brandon Heat A.K.A. Grave and Mika Asagai to the team.

Maria: Aw man, you guys should've brought the rest of us.

Lincoln: Sorry about that.

Nico: Either way, The Millenion Organization is no more, and Harry MacDowell paid the price for his crimes.

Me: You said it.

After Lincoln and all of us beat down and killed Harry MacDowell and destroyed the entire Millenion Organization, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Diana Luhuo saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Diana Luhuo: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 9'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his ten-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Diana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and larger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Diana Luhuo: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Diana Luhuo: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Panda Faye Ling: Now, I've got a memory that Diana had with Lincoln while he was training with her, and it led to Lewis Travolta getting beaten to a pulp by Lincoln and Diana.

Panda Faye Ling put up a video on the big screen, and it showed Diana Luhuo training with Lincoln at the gym, Diana Luhuo was in a crimson red sports bra, crimson red shorts, and red knee-high boots, and Lincoln was only in crimson red gym shorts and he also had on black knee-high boots, and they were sparring with one another which ended with Lincoln taking her down with a leg sweep causing her to lose her balance and land on the mat, and he pinned her down. He got off, and he helped her up, and they really worked up a sweat.

Past Diana Luhuo: Phew, that was one intense sparring. You've really been improving a lot and practicing on the side without letting that bloated glutton jerk finding out, Lincoln.

Past Lincoln: Thanks, Diana. But, I don't know how long it'll be before Lewis comes after us again.

?: YOU'RE GOING TO DIE FOR HUMILIATING ME, LOUD!

Suddenly, the alarm sounded and the rest of The Guardian Angels came, and to their disgust, Lewis Travolta showed up to kill Lincoln again after escaping prison again.

Past Anna Anyanova: Again, you bloated sack?! That's it, I'm gonna beat you down and throw you into a minefield!

Past Lincoln: No, Anna, I'm taking him down.

Lincoln flew out to the roof of the gym, and he swooped down and proceeded to trash Lewis Travolta with his martial arts moves as he punched and kicked him all over the place. Lewis Travolta let out another loud bellowing scream and tried to kill Lincoln, but he dodged him and fired blasts of fire that sent that moron flying back to prison.

Past Diana Luhuo: That was really impressive, Lincoln! You swooped in and took that stupid jerk down hard, you were like a fierce tiger, and that loser stood no chance.

Past Lincoln: Honestly, he has a one track mind of harassing people and trying to kill me, the rest of my enemies are the same.

Then, Lincoln wrapped his massive muscular arms around Diana Luhuo and he leaned his head down to her face and they kissed as the video ended.

Nico: Whoa! That was really awesome, Lincoln!

Nicole: I still remembered that incident all too well, but that bloated sack was basically asking for trouble.

Luna: It found her big time, and Anna was that mad at her, she wanted to end him for good. Lincoln stopped her from doing so, but that moron was already on permanent thin ice with them and all of the Guardian Angels who hated them.

Anna Anyanova: This was the very thing many of us Guardian Angels swore to do if he dared to go after Linky one more time.

Lynn Sr.: We knew that stupid moron was at it again when Lincoln sent him flying back to the slammer as he screamed bloody revenge on him again.

Me: Honestly, he was nothing more than a troublemaker to no end.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Aliana, Universe 666 Bryony, Universe 666 Celosia, and Universe 666 Mable are heading to Laverra Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 9'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Aliana, Universe 666 Bryony, Universe 666 Celosia, and Universe 666 Mable are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters and Zoey Tsukino made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Plus, we found out Universe 666 Aliana, Universe 666 Bryony, Universe 666 Celosia, and Universe 666 Mable all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that more muscle-bound thugs are coming.

Universe 666 Aliana: Whoa, so this is Laverra Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Universe 666 Aliana, and it's perfect for our first date, shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Aliana, Universe 666 Bryony, Universe 666 Celosia, and Universe 666 Mable dived into the water and they had fun swimming in the ocean and they also saw the marine life there, then, they went back onto the sandy beach and they had a softball game, and Universe 666 Aliana, Universe 666 Bryony, Universe 666 Celosia, and Universe 666 Mable got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more as veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you thugs!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Aliana, Universe 666 Bryony, Universe 666 Celosia, and Universe 666 Mable and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Universe 666 Aliana, Universe 666 Bryony, Universe 666 Celosia, and Universe

666 Mable placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Universe 666 Aliana, Universe 666 Bryony, Universe 666 Celosia, and Universe 666 Mable and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and ten-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Laverra Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Aliana, Universe 666 Bryony, Universe 666 Celosia, and Universe 666 Mable on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Universe 666 Aliana, Universe 666 Bryony, Universe 666 Celosia, and Universe 666 Mable are in your harem, Linky.

Universe 666 Aliana, Universe 666 Bryony, Universe 666 Celosia, and Universe 666 Mable showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And those musclebound thugs had some nerve trying to kill them.

Serena Logan: They're just trying to make things worse.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Aliana, Universe 666 Bryony, Universe 666 Celosia, and Universe 666 Mable, they're going to get a nasty case of karma.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs that came out to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates.

Maria: Too bad Flip's kicked the bucket, now I can't give him the finger anymore.

Nico: You know we made a clone of that mutant.

Lincoln: He's right, along with clones of Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Dark Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Margie, and Brad Uppercrust III to join Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, NO MA'AM, and Mindy who are still imprisoned at Lynn's Table.

Eli: That's right.

Maria: Oh right, I forgot. Well, let 'em have it.

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in the Flip clone's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, the Flip clone's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

The Flip clone farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: Even though Flip's gone, I can still do that to his clone.

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: And you're right, you can still do that to his clone, but don't forget to do that to the other jerks.

Nico: Connor's right, we still got the clones of Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Dark Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Margie, Brad Uppercrust III, along with Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, NO MA'AM, Mandy, and Mindy who didn't get cursed to get that treatment.

Me: And it won't be long before we catch The Wet Bandits and Walter Peck and throw them back in Lynn's Table, throw Lumpus back in prison, and give Margie The Black Abyss.

Here's the scene that'll lead to Ahana Azura, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Nuit and Lincoln VS. Arthur Pendragon, the overarching protagonist of the 2012-2020 fantasy manga/anime series The Seven Deadly Sins

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We may not have a mission for today, but I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Lance Loud: Honestly, Lynnie, I'm still that surprised that Lincoln's attracted a ton of girls.

Lynn Sr.: Even Rita and I were stunned, and after hearing all of the trouble he's been through because of Chase Young's Dark Side turning Principal Huggins, Chandler, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into those monsters from years ago, they wanted to protect him and make them pay.

Rita: But, in the end, those Dark Sides finally got The Black Gates and they'd since healed and repaired things with Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and a vision orb formed in our left hands, and we saw who the figure were in the vision: the figure is none other than Arthur Pendragon, the overarching protagonist of the 2012-2020 fantasy manga/anime series The Seven Deadly Sins, and he's coming here to get revenge on Meliodas and the others. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Meliodas, you and the rest of your friends aren't going to like it. The figure we sensed belongs to your old enemy, Arthur Pendragon, and he's come here to destroy you and get his revenge.

WE GASPED!

Meliodas: Oh man. This isn't good, see, once Arthur was a kind man who fought for the people, but after sixteen years of being possessed by Chaos, he turned into a dark, arrogant, condescending, manipulative and somewhat tyrannical and psychotic monster and if that's not enough, he also became sadistic as he's willing to torture his knight, Ironside, for failing to murder a child and sacrificing a village then laughing and undoing his injuries.

WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Ahana Azura: Not good. We need to stop him here and now.

Lincoln: Exactly what I was about to say, Ahana.

Nico: This guy is a total monster and he dares to share the same name as King Arthur?! How unforgivable! Alright, team, let's go, we may not have a mission, but this monster needs to go!

Lincoln: No doubt about it, he has to be stopped here and now.

Ahana Azura: You've caused enough trouble to Meliodas and the others for the last time, you monster, this is where you die here and now.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us head out to Gotham Royal York Park to slay Arthur Pendragon from The Seven Deadly Sins.

---

We arrived at Gotham Royal Park.

Me: We made it to the park, now where is that misanthropic monster?

Nico: He's around here.

Lincoln: He's here alright, I sensed his energy.

?: I WILL FREE ALL OF HUMANITY AND DESTROY THE FOUR CLANS ALONG WITH YOU, MELIODAS!

Suddenly, the fifteen large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the fifteen large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our large gold halos with four orbiting large gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from blasts of energy and the barrier really stood strong against them and we absorbed the massive blasts of energy and they made us even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent of blood) There's no mistaking the energy signal and the scent of blood from anywhere, come out now, Arthur, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Arthur Pendragon from The Seven Deadly Sins.

Meliodas: Arthur.

Arthur Pendragon (The Seven Deadly Sins): DIE!

Arthur charged at Meliodas, but Caleb Maxwell fired a dark energy blast that forced Arthur back.

Ahana Azura: You bastard, that's it, now you're really going to get it!

Suddenly, Ahana Azura's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a neon blue energy aura with stars, lightning, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Arthur Pendragon, she left neon blue energy, stars, lightning, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Ahana Azura: Your crimes have gone unanswered for years, Arthur, you've caused nothing but pain and suffering to too many innocent people in your never ending quest to destroy the other races and destroy the Seven Deadly Sins and the Four Knights of the Apocalypse. You disgust me to no end, as The Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Nuit and member of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, I hereby sentence you to death for everything you've done.

Suddenly, Ahana Azura was surrounded by a massive vortex of neon blue energy with stars, lightning, and light surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, angels, and Hieratic Dragon of Nuit flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Arthur Pendragon: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: Arthur has angered Ahana Azura, and now, the rage of Hieratic Dragon of Nuit is about to be unleashed.

Then, as the vortex faded, Ahana Azura emerged, but she was changed forever.

Ahana Azura grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large neon blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long neon blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a neon blue energy aura with stars, lightning, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Hieratic Dragon of Nuit emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with neon blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Thunder, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Hieratic Dragon of Nuit with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Thunder, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Ahana Azura has on a sleeveless neon blue crop top, neon blue skirt, neon blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, lightning, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Hieratic Dragon of Nuit, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by lightning, stars, and light and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a blue gem with neon glowing blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Ahana Azura felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light blue angel wings with blue tips on the large light blue feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized light blue angel wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive light blue angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long light blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Ahana Azura has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Ahana Azura's massive lightning greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of neon blue energy, stars, lightning, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ahana Azura's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Hieratic Lightning Fury Light Hieratic Dragon of Nuit Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Hieratic Lightning Fury Light Hieratic Dragon of Nuit Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and Hieratic Dragon of Nuit and hieroglyphs etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads with light blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large light blue gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with light blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with light blue gems for eyes and light blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Ahana Azura has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large light blue gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of

Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hieratic Dragon of Nuit's head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji with lightning bolts in between the kanji below Hieratic Dragon of Nuit, phoenix, and angel that said, "Ahana Azura, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Nuit, Member of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Darkness and Light, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Despiser and Destroyer of Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Lightning, Light, The Powers of Hieratic Dragon of Nuit, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

アハナ・アズラ、ニュイのヒエラティック・ドラゴンのアバターおよびジーン・スラマー、ヒエラティック・エジプト・デュエル・モンスター教団のメンバー、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、闇と光のマスター、真の不滅で全能の強力な戦士ユニバース、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、ダーク・ルアン、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・チャンドラー、キルジョイ・ハギンズ、そして残りのリンカーンの敵たち、ゾーク・ネクロフェイデスの軽蔑者であり破壊者、ダークバクラとヤミ・マリク、チーム・ラウド・

フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力の達人そして、エレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして稲妻、光、の力のマスターニュイのヒエラティック ドラゴン、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使

Ahana Azura has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HIERATIC DRAGON OF NUIT AVATAR-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN ELECTRIC LIGHTNING STORM LIGHT FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF NUIT DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN ELECTRIC LIGHTNING STORM LIGHT FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF NUIT DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN ELECTRIC LIGHTNING STORM LIGHT FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF NUIT DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Ahana Azura's Super Angel-Hieratic Dragon of Nuit Avatar-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Arthur Pendragon saw it, he fired blasts of energy at her to kill her, but Lincoln absorbed them and it made him even stronger, and she fired a massive barrage of neon blue energy, stars, lightning, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Arthur Pendragon and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, but now, he was enraged.

Me: No way, did Ahana just transform?

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear Arthur Pendragon apart and make him pay for everything.

Ahana Azura: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Electric Lightning Storm Light Fury Hieratic Dragon of Nuit Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Electric Lightning Storm Light Fury Hieratic Dragon of Nuit Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, boys, let's get him!

Me and Nico: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Ahana Azura.

I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental

Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope.

And Nico unholstered his massive Nico Chan's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Saiyan Angel-Great Ape-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Hope and we joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious

United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You know, I'm not that surprised that you'd show up, Arthur.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) After everything you did and everything Meliodas and the others told us about you, I think you've had this coming.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You said it. Time for us to smash you down and send you straight into The Black Abyss.

Ahana Azura, Lincoln, Nico, and I went after Arthur Pendragon, who continued firing blasts of energy at us, but we continued absorbing them and we continued growing even stronger, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, neon blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Arthur Pendragon and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated dragon claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire and elemental blasts at him as well and Nico and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated dragon claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Ahana Azura also did the same by firing yellow energy slashes from her massive greatsword and gold-plated dragon claws, and he, Ahana Azura, Nico, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and it made Arthur Pendragon even more madder than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln grabbed Arthur Pendragon and he began sucking out Arthur Pendragon's power and energy, and he and all of us assimilated Arthur Pendragon's Swordsmanship, Superhuman physical characteristics, Leadership, Energy manipulation, Air Slashes, Extrasensory Perception, Magic, Chaos manipulation, Reality manipulation, Space-time manipulation, Illusion creation, Mind manipulation, Creature summoning, Immortality, Regeneration, Darkness/unholy manipulation, Light/holy manipulation, Life and Death manipulation, and Cath Palug's abilities, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, Arthur Pendragon was extremely weakened and Lincoln tossed him into the air, and Caleb Maxwell fired a black energy bullet that hit Arthur Pendragon and it sent him to The Black Abyss. Everyone cheered wildly for what Ahana Azura, Lincoln, Nico, and I did as we holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down and Ahana Azura's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long neon blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large neon blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive light blue angel wings and medium sized light blue angel wings underneath are permanent.

Ahana Azura: Reap what you have sown, traitor. Thanks for helping me take down Arthur Pendragon, Lincoln, you too, J.D. and Nico.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Ahana.

Me and Nico: Our pleasure, Ahana.

Suddenly, Ahana Azura wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his ten-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Ahana Azura's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Demon, and Hieratic Dragon of Nuit flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and light and lightning behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Ahana Azura sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and light and lightning and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Luna: Oh man, that was one wild performance that we just saw!

Luan: No fooling, you four smashed Tabuu down and Lincoln sucked out Arthur's power and energy, and he and all of us assimilated Arthur Pendragon's Swordsmanship, Superhuman physical characteristics, Leadership, Energy manipulation, Air Slashes, Extrasensory Perception, Magic, Chaos manipulation, Reality manipulation, Space-time manipulation, Illusion creation, Mind manipulation, Creature summoning, Immortality, Regeneration, Darkness/unholy manipulation, Light/holy manipulation, Life and Death manipulation, and Cath Palug's abilities.

Me: And Caleb Maxwell sent him to The Black Abyss. So, Lincoln, who's the next girl we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

(CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS)

Suddenly, we saw a hawk made of yellow fire pass through the sky along with a golem made of earth appear in front of us.

Panda Faye Ling: Was that…?

Lincoln: It is, Panda, I think I know who we're meeting on my rescue tomorrow: Darlene Huanghuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Hawk.

We gasped.

Selene Arcangela: I knew it was her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Darlene Huanghuo is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of yellow fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Hawk, along with having angel wings along with having intense green fire powers. She's known as The Heroic Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, and she's an incredible hero who defends the innocent. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of yellow fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Darlene hates Killjoy Huggins with a blazing passion, because of what that bastard's tried to do to Lincoln in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat him up and sent him to jail with two black eyes and an irreversible super double mega wedgie.

Nico: Yeesh! Man, that was one painful thrashing!

Me: I still remembered that all too well. And that Golem made of Earth, was that…?!

Selene Arcangela: Yep, it's the next Ambassador of The Demon Sorcerers we're meeting on Nico's rescue tomorrow, her name is Helena Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Dai Gui Demon Sorcerer of Earth and Master of The Earth of The Golem, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's Maria Ying Xiao's younger sister and the fourth eldest, and she's also a very powerful master over the forces of light and dark chi and she was also born with the powers of Dai Gui, The Demon Sorcerer of Earth, along with green angel wings, and she also has full fledge mastery over the powers of Earth, along with superhuman strength. Plus, she's the descendant of En Ying Xiao, the first Elemental Maiden from 3,000 years ago during the Shang Dynasty in China, and like Qin and her ancestor, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, she's also the master of the Atavism of The Elemental Maiden and she also has mastery of The Fires of The Phoenix. She moved to Royal Woods from China along with her sisters and she met Lincoln, and it was love at first sight. She heard from Lincoln of what we did in defeating Shendu, Dai Gui, Po Kong, Tso Lan, Hsi Wu, and Tchang Zu and Girl Jordan redeemed Bai Tza, and she was amazed, and she began to teach Lincoln how to master the powers of Earth, and she knew of what Maria did in giving him her blood and that led to him getting the same powers as her and gaining the same powers as her along with becoming a master of The Fires of The Phoenix, The Waters of The Mermaid, The Lightning of The Thunderbird, The Winds of The Sylph, The Earth of The Golem, The Light of The Fairies, and The Darkness of The Shadow Wisps, and he wound up getting tattoos of The Phoenix, Mermaid, Thunderbird, Golem, Fairy, and Shadow Wisp on the back of his left forearm. Lincoln made her a nature greatsword, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when Lincoln comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and she hated Lynn with a passion.

Nico: Whoa! She's got to be really strong to deal with Lynn.

Lincoln: Oh, she is, her superhuman strength put Lynn's strength to shame, and she used it just in case Lynn tried anything.

---

Later it was time for Luan, Camie and Kairi's final mission.

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Kairi, Luan, and Camie? Besides Sora, Eddy, the Cutie Mark Crusaders, Natsumi, Philip, and Shotaro?

Carol: I'll go.

Hsi Wu: So will I.

Brittney: You know me and the Goths and the Dark Signers will go.

Jaden: Me and Alexis will go too.

Syrus: And me and Dark Magician Girl will go too.

Me: Okay.

Maria: I'll go too.

Applejack: And me and my friends will go too.

Nico: All right. Lets go

We were off.

---

We arrived.

Yuya: Hey guys!

Luan: Guys, meet Sora, Eddy, the Cutie Mark Crusaders, Natsumi, Philip, and Shotaro.

Sora: Awesome to meet you. I'm Sora and I'm a Keyblader.

Eddy: I'm Eddy and Luan is my girlfriend.

Apple Bloom: We are the Cutie Mark Crusaders. I'm Apple Bloom.

Sweetie Belle: I'm Sweetie Belle.

Scootaloo: I'm Scootaloo.

Diamond Tiara: I'm Diamond Tiara.

Silver Spoon: I'm Silver Spoon.

Natsumi: I'm Natsumi Tsujimoto of the Tokyo Police Department.

Philip: I'm Philip.

Shotaro: And I'm Shotaro and we're both Kamen Rider W.

Yuya: Awesome to meet you all.

Carol: I'm Carol Pusateri.

Hsi Wu: I'm Hsi Wu the Demon Sorcerer of the Sky.

Maria: I'm Maria Dunbar, Second in Command of the Redemption Squad.

Yuya: Wow it's a pleasure and Jaden, Alexis, Syrus and Dark Magician Girl good to see you.

Syrus: Same here.

Alexis: Yeah.

Twilight Sparkle: It's a pleasure to meet you. I'm Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship and the Magic Skylanders.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm Sunset Shimmer the Princess of Forgiveness and the Fire Skylanders.

Applejack: I'm Applejack the Princess of Honesty and the Earth Skylanders. Apple Bloom's my little sister.

Rarity: I'm Rarity, the Princess of Generosity and the Water Skylanders. Sweetie Belle's my little sister.

Rainbow Dash: I'm Rainbow Dash, General of the Wonderbolts and the Princess of Loyalty and the Air Skylanders. Scootaloo's my little sister.

Fluttershy: I'm Fluttershy, Princess of Kindness and the Life Skylanders.

Pinkie Pie: I'm Pinkie Pie, Princess of Laughter and the Tech Skylanders.

Starlight Glimmer: I'm Starlight Glimmer, Princess of Empathy and the Undead Skylanders.

Princess Celestia: I'm Princess Celestia, the Princess of the Sun and the Light Skylanders.

Princess Luna: And I'm Princess Luna, the Princess of the Night and the Dark Skylanders.

Yuya: Wow it's a pleasure and an honor.

Sora: I'm also Kairi's husband.

Yuya: Wow congratulations to you both!

Kairi: Thank you.

Yuya: You're welcome.

Sora: It was the happiest day ever for both of us and my friends.

Kairi: It sure was.

Camie: Yeah.

Yuya: What about you two?

Shotaro: Oh, the Gaia Memories came from both of us.

Me: Yep. The W Riders are cops in a way too. They went after monsters called Dopants and they are mostly criminals too.

Philip: It's true.

Yuya: Wow. That is amazing!

Sweetie Belle: It sure was.

Apple Bloom: Yeah we had a lot of fun too.

Eli: Yeah it sure was.

Yuya: Yep. Wait a second Apple Bloom, I remember seeing you all in a news story from France. You all were awarded the French Legion of Honor medal for killing that monster uhh… what was her name?

He thought of it.

Yuya: Lola Raimi?

Sweetie Belle: Lila Rossi. And what are me and the other

Crusaders? Chopped Liver?

?: No that's what I am?

We saw a jar of Chopped Liver and a rimshot was heard.

Yuya: Sorry. All of you did great taking her down.

Applejack: That was so amazing for our sisters.

Diamond Tiara: It was one of our most fun adventures.

Yuya: We have some people with us who you guys might find shocking.

Me: Really?

Out came another Alexis and Jack Atlas!

Me: (GASP!)

Alexis: Another me!?

Alexis (Arc V): I'm you from the fusion dimension.

Jaden Yuki: And Another Jack Atlas!?

Jack Atlas (Arc V): I'm the Jack from Synchro Dimension.

Carly Atlas: This is amazing. It's like you're with me.

Me: It's like looking at yourself in the mirror!

Kairi: We freed your Jaden first. But how did he get captured?

Alexis (Arc V): We met after I left the Academy. We became a couple after that. But after some time…

Me: Things went to hell. The Professor will soon be locked up.

Eli: That jerk needs to be taught a lesson!

Me: Yeah. But on behalf of Team Loud Phoenix Storm you have our condolences for what happened to all of you.

Yuya: Did you guys have a Merry Christmas?

Me: We sure did.

Nico: We had fun.

Me: The mascots did a good job too. They brought down Princess Morbucks.

Zuzu: Wow!

Me: Oh today is the 4th Anniversary of the Battle we had with Thanos. You're more than welcome to join us at the party.

Yuya: Oh wow! We would be honored.

Zuzu: Yeah!

Me: Awesome.

Yuya: Now, we just need to find out where the Doctor is.

Brittney: So we're going after The Doktor next.

Me: What is his story?

Brittney: This guy is a monster to the Nth degree.

She went over his history

---

He was first mentioned by Sora to the Lancers as they traveled to Duel Academy. He revealed rumors about a high-ranking individual with the ability to alter people's hearts as the reason of why Celina betrayed them.

The Doktor is seen in person next to Leo himself and learned that Zuzu Boyle was captured. Leo noted that he had all the necessary pieces and that it was time for Yusho Sakaki to learn the truth, while the Doktor shuffled his Deck, drawing "Fusion Parasite" with glee.

Through a monitor, he smiled after he watched Apollo and Diana being defeated at the hands of Yugo and Kite Tenjo respectively. He witnessed the reunion between Yugo and Rin while staring at his drawn "Fusion Parasite" with an evil smile. As he watched Yugo and Rin Duel each other, the Doktor asked Leo his thoughts about his Parasite Monsters being able to program their hosts into being loyal to him. Leo praised his skill but warned him about losing the girls, and the Doktor told him that they must have ways to defend themselves due to their value. He reassured him that his Parasite Monsters were perfect. He laughed when he heard Yugo trying to make Rin remember and commented that the Rin he knew was gone due to her fighting for Duel Academy by choice. He wondered what Yugo could do after being pushed back so far and noted that his Parasite Monsters are more stubborn than him. When Rin defeated Yugo, he congratulated her and called her back as the Professor was waiting for her. The Doktor watched Shay and Kite argue about Lulu's sanity, and he wondered if the siblings' bond could break the Professor's will, while drawing "Fusion Parasite" again. He was proud that his Parasite Monster seemed to control Lulu even through her bond with her sibling, but he was pleasantly surprised when Shay defeated Lulu. He found the resulting data interesting, and he left to make room for improvements on his Parasite Monsters.

He laughed as he and Celina watched Lulu and Yuya Sakaki on the monitors, and he stated that he knew something like this would happen and was glad that he had placed a Parasite Monster into a Duel Academy student in advance. He stated that the insects were drawn towards something and called Celina a queen. At some point he placed a Parasite Monster into Zuzu, brainwashing her. He watched Lulu look for Kite, wondering whether or not he should proceed while laughing. Lulu met up with Yuya, and as they departed to help Shay, the Doktor decided that it was time for her to serve him and he drew "Fusion Parasite" again, turning Lulu against Yuya. Shay arrived during Yuya and Lulu's Duel; the Doktor saw him as an annoying disturbance and dispatched Celina to deal with Shay. Celina tased Shay and joined the Duel, and the Doktor declared that it was time for Yuya to meet his maker. Celina Fusion Summoned "Parasite Queen", and the Doktor called it a success, claiming that his genius had created the ultimate Parasite Monster, and he told them to rampage to their heart's content. Yuya declared that he would defeat the Doktor and save the girls; the Doktor dared them to if they could defeat Lulu and Celina.

During the Duel, a Parasite Monster entered Yuya's ear, much to the Doktor's pleasure. He prepared to place Yuya under his control, but to his surprise, Yuya resisted the control. Yuya Summoned "Odd-Eyes Pendulum Dragon", and the Doktor commented that Yuya's ace monster had finally appeared, but his Parasite Deck had yet to show everything off. He appeared to Yuya through a monitor, telling him how terrifying his Parasite Deck was and told Yuya he'd never be able to meet Zuzu because he would have defeated her. He showed Yuya that Zuzu was already under his control and cut the feed, but this prompted Yuya to defeat Celina and Lulu in a fit of rage. Celina and Lulu returned with Yuya chasing after them, and the Doktor introduced himself and trapped Yuya in a cage. He then told the Professor that Yuya had been secured and left with all four girls.

Under the Professor's instructions, the Doktor brought the girls to him. He told the Professor that everything was ready and asked him to leave Yuya to him so he could find out why his insect disappeared from Yuya, wanting to experiment with the queen. The Professor was skeptical that the Doktor would be able to win, but the Doktor thought that it wasn't impossible and expressed confidence in his Parasite work. He told the Professor that as fellow researchers, they should share a similar curiosity in confronting challenging research. The Professor noted the Doktor's dangerous thinking and recalled his own past curiosity and proceeded to seal him into a card, despite the latter's pleas.

After Z-ARC's defeat, every person who was turned into a card was restored. Though he was never seen again, it is assumed the Doktor was freed from his card as well.

---

When it was done we were shocked!

Eli: What a fiend!

Camie: Looks like we're going to kill this jerk!

Nico: We can kill him and put him in the Masters of Evil.

Me: Okay.

Eli: We won't like it.

Nico: But that's what we agreed to.

Me: Okay okay.

Eddy: Lets go then.

Camie: Okay.

Shotaro: HENSHIN!

He transformed into KAMEN RIDER W!

Brittney: Lets get them.

Brittney cut open a portal and it lead to Duel Academy in the Fusion Dimension!

Nico: So that's the Duel Academy.

Camie: This is gonna be brutal.

Yuya: Wait. Doesn't Philip usually faint when Shotaro transforms into his Rider form?

Me: Not anymore. We formed a powerful spell that has them fuse into one when they transform.

Nico: Yep.

Yuya: Cool. You managed to figure out how to get passed fainting in that.

Me: Yep.

Nico: This was because we realized that Philip can be vulnerable when he faints like that.

Yuya: Good reason.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off.

We went through the portal and we were flying over the ocean to the island for Duel Academy.

We got to the cafeteria.

Jaden: Oh boy. A Golden Eggwich! I'm glad this hasn't changed!

Me: Wait Jaden! It could be a trap.

I then saw a string attached to it and took it and then cut the string.

Me: There. Help yourself Jaden.

I gave it to him.

I saw 3 students hiding.

Me: Thought you would outwit us huh?

I fired an energy blast and blasted 3 Obelisk students out! They had hearts that were black!

Obelisk Student: That's our Eggwich!

Jaden: You snooze, you lose!

Me: And by lose we mean doomed to die!

I fired waves of leaves and cut them all over.

Me: I summon Blast Spheres!

They were summoned and latched on the students arms.

Me: 3… 2… 1…

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

They were blown to pieces and their arms were blown off and I got their cards.

Me: Harpie Cards, Guardian Cards and Armor Cards. Nice.

Maria: Let me summon some backup. (TURNS DIAL) STINKY FARTS SURPRISE!

She summoned Kunks Butylmercaptan, Mydom, EarthSpark Swindle, Fifi the Skunk, Dr. Quentin Skunk and Skunk (Total Drama)!

Me: Yeah!

We fired energy waves and blasted numerous black hearted duelists

Fang! Joker! (Heavy metal guitar riffs to orchestral hit)

Shotaro and Philip turned into FangJoker form.

Me: Lets tear them apart!

We went at them and blasted them and smashed them and sent the Black Hearted Duelists to hell and sent the grey hearted duelists to jail.

Me: That's it for them.

Eli: Here comes trouble.

We saw THE DOKTOR!

Me: Dr. Butthammerer I presume?

Doktor: Welcome to Duel Academy. I hope you're enjoying it here. Because you're not leaving!

Me: Oh you're the one that's not going to leave. We came here to destroy you.

Camie: That's right! This academy will pay for everything it did!

Me: That's right Dr. Vomitchucker!

Yuya: It's time to duel!

Me: First this! (ACTIVATES FEARVULTURE'S RIDEWATCH) I know the mascots are not here but… (IMITATING PATRICK) YOU WANT TO SEE SOMETHING SCARY? WELL (SHOWS THE SPIRITS OF BLOOD AND HONEY) HERE! LOOK AT IT! IT'S HORRIBLE ISN'T IT! (SHOWS THEM TO THE DOKTOR) YOU LOOK AT IT!

Doktor: WHAT IS THAT HORRIBLE MOVIE!

Me: YOU LOOK AT IT!

Doktor: GET THAT AWAY FROM ME!

Me: LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! I WANT ALL OF YOU TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

THE DUEL ACADEMY STUDENTS SCREAMED IN FRIGHT AND RAN AND THE DOKTOR SCREAMED!

The Cutie Mark Crusaders laugh and got out their Gaia Memories

Apple Bloom: Taste these!

FROZEN FRIGHT! THUNDER TERROR! MAGMA GLOOM! TOXIC HORROR! LOUIE POISONSEA!

They fired their blasters and blasted the Doktor all over the place!

Nico: Take that!

Shotaro got out his Gaia Memory for Tormes the Centaur!

TORMES THE CENTAUR!

Shotaro: Eat this!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Twilight Sparkle and friends got out their Gaia Memories!

Twilight Sparkle: Time for some elemental might!

KAOS! EL OSO! VREEDLE BROTHERS! DUFF KILLIGAN! INSTIGATOR! TCHANG ZU! CARMEN DILLO! DR. STARLINE! KING OF FLAN! HADES BEAST SPECTER!

They fired waves of elements and blasted him all over!

Eddy fired his blaster and it hit him all over! He got out his Gaia Memory for Dark Spicer!

Eddy: Here's your warning! Your ass is about to be kicked!

DARK SPICER!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Natsumi got out her Gaia Memory

Natsumi: Your money or a pie!

DOTTIE OF THE JOKERZ!

She threw a pie and it hit the Doktor and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM

Nico: Oh Yuya! Here's your legend items!

Nico gave him his Gaia memories!

Yuya: Thanks Nico!

Nico: Anytime!

Yuya: Lets see what this can do.

FLAPNAROK!

He fired a blast of energy and blasted the Doktor all over.

Yuya: Now to summon my most powerful monster!

He summoned ODD EYES REVOLUTION DRAGON!

Nico: Oh yeah!

The dragon roared

Me: Now he's in for it!

Eli: Yep.

But then the Doktor was floating up!

Doktor: HEY! GET ME DOWN SOMEONE!

?: Here I'll let you go.

Then we saw a girl with brown hair, red eyes, black clothes and black wings and a tiara with Ultimate Gravattack on it.

Me: Galatea Hawking! Wow!

Galatea Hawking: Yep. Let me have some fun.

She then dropped the Doktor and he smashed into the floor!

SMASH!

Me: OOH! That is gonna hurt!

Carol got out her Gaia Memory.

Carol: Taste the moon!

SAIX!

She fired waves of moonlight and blasted her down.

Nico: YEAH!

?: (Echoing) LIGHTNING BLITZ!

A blast of lightning hit Galatea and electrocutd her.

We saw Beetlemon!

Me: Beetlemon!

Beetlemon: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun is about to get intense.

Nico: Sena Beetle!? Whoa!

Beetlemon: Yep. Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too!

I fired an electron beam and it injected the antidote into Galatea.

Nico: YEAH!

Jaden: I summon Winged Kuriboh!

Winge Kuriboh cooed.

Then NUMEROUS DUELISTS came!

Me: Time to fight these guys with cuteness! I summon MOKEY MOKEY KING!

I summoned Mokey Mokey King and a bunch of Mokey Mokey!

The Mokey Mokey's did a bunch of cute poses!

[flamenco music]

Rarity: My goodness, they can't take the cuteness!

Rainbow Dash: It's almost too cute! [faints]

The duelists cooed

Pinkie Pie: I can't handle the cuteness!

Duelists: SO CUTE!

THEY FAINTED FROM CUTENESS OVERLOAD!

Nico: Man that is what I call CUTENESS overload!

Eli: (LAUGHS) The Mascots would love that!

Nico: WAKE UP!

THEY WOKE UP!

Me: Hey Jaden wasn't there a duelist in the Prime Universe Duel Academy that uses Mokey Mokey?

Jaden: Yeah that's Belowski. He was a laid back kid that didn't have a care in the world and also can communicate with the Duel Monsters.

Me: Boy that is amazing. He and the mascots would get along great.

Nico: We still have a battle to complete!

Me: Sorry!

I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted the duelists and blasted them down.

Jaden: Now I summon Sparkman!

He summoned Sparkman and we fired lightning blasts and electrocutted them and the doctor.

I fired waves of fire and burned them all over.

Galatea threw rocks at us with her powers.

Sena Beetle reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair and blue eyes and blue clothes and had blue angel wings and had Beetlemon on her forehead and skirt and had the Spirit Thunder Kanji on her shirt arm and had a lightning sword in her hand.

Sena Beetle: This is getting electric! (ECHOING) THUNDER FIST!

She punched the rocks and blasted them apart with lightning and smashed them into dust.

Shotaro: Time to Count up your sins!

Me: And your sins are many and have doomed you to eternal damnation!

Nico: YEAH!

We fired waves of water and ice.

Maria: Taste this too!

She got out her Gaia Memory for New Wave!

NEW WAVE!

She fired waves of water and blasted the Duelists and the Doktor!

Maria then fired water blasts and drenched them.

Nico: Take that!

Alexis: Time for some girl power! I summon WHITE NIGHT DRAGON!

She summoned WHITE NIGHT DRAGON!

It roared ferociously!

Alexis (Arc V): My turn! I summon CYBER ANGEL BENTEN!

She summoned Cyber Angel Benten!

She was ready for action!

Benten charged at him and kicked him down.

Jack Atlas (Arc V): I summon RED SUPERNOVA DRAGON!

In a vortex of fire came RED SUPERNOVA DRAGON!

Me: WHOA!

The dragon roared!

White Night Dragon fired a massive ice blast and Red Supernova Dragon fired a powerful fire blast.

Syrus: I summon UFO Roid!

He summoned UFO Roid!

It fired waves of energy and blasted the Doktor!

Sena Beetle: (ECHOING) LIGHTNING BLITZ!

She fired a wave of lightning and it hit Galatea and the antidote took effect and she was cured!

Galatea Hawking: (Groans) What happened?

Eli: Ugly story.

Syrus: I activate Power Bond! J.D. do you mind?

Me: Go for it Syrus!

I let him use Elemental HERO Tempest!

Syrus: I fuse Elemental HERO Tempest with UFO Roid to make UFO Roid Fighter!

Me: OH YEAH! And he gets 8,000 ATK!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Dark Magician Girl: Lets get him!

Syrus: YEAH!

All three of them fired enrgy waves and they blasted the Doktor.

Me: Awesome!

Syrus: Didn't expect that, did you?!

Nico: No way!

Me: Not at all but that was awesome!

Jaden: Me and Syrus did the same thing against the Paradox Brothers a while back.

Alexis: I remember that. That was amazing.

Me: All because of Crowler.

Nico: Had Enough!?

Doktor: Nev… (Faints)

Me: I guess that's a yes.

We went over and I took his dead and it was a Parasite Deck centered around Fusion Parasite.

Me: All Parasite monsters. Ugly.

Doktor: (Grooans)

Nico: Maybe he will have e happier life in the M.O.E.

Me: That is for sure.

Nico: By the way J.D. how did you know that was all because of Crowler during that duel?

Me: Remember my friend Charlie Nottingham? He was part of my spy ring in the prime universe version of Duel Academy and thanks to him we busted the true culprit. Crowler.

Nico: Oh right! But this was before I joined the team but that was cool.

Eli: Wow!

Maria: When we come here on February, we'll do something about this place

Me: Maybe we can fix it up and make a new expansion to the Duel Academy in our universe.

Jaden: That's not a bad idea. Slifer Dorm is nothing but a mobile home.

Me: That's right I remember that. Boy that must not feel very comfortable for you all.

Syrus: No it wasn't.

Me: We'll have to do something about that and maybe we can add a much bigger cafeteria with an all you can eat buffet and a simulator for future duel practicing.

Nico: All great ideas.

Sena Beetle: And those are perfect.

Nico: I agree.

Maria: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Sena Beetle: I sure do. When me and Nico were watching the fireflies under the stars and I formed amazing messages with my lightning owers and them.

Me: Boy that is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Sena hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sena Beetle: Same here.

Yuya: That was so cool though.

Luan: Boy it sure was!

Zuzu: I'll say!

Zuzu: I'll still visit the team in the future for Linky and everyone.

Me: That's fine with us.

Eli: Yep.

* * *

Later we came back.

May: How did it go guys?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone everything and it was cool.

May: WHOA! That is awesome! And those ideas you said for Duel Academy here J.D. are awesome.

Bastian: I agree with them completely J.D. Slifer Dorm is too small for future students to live in so it needs to be bigger.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lynn, you, Minuette, and Cammy Bolton are up next for missions

Lynn: OH YEAH! And we're going to meet the Ultraman Orb Team!

Ophelia Orb: YEAH! You guys are going to love it.

Minuette: Yeah we are!

Nico: Yep.

* * *

I was getting some soda and I went to watch TV and I sat and relaxed.

Me: Ahh.

SEAL BARK!

Poromon: (Sniffs) OH MAN! J.D. what did you eat?!

Me: Huh?

Poromon: Your breath smells horrible!

Me: It does?

I blew into my hand and it smelled like fish!

Me: YUCK! I don't know what it is!

Stewie: I'm getting a sense of deja vu.

Me: Really Stewie?

Stewie: Yeah the fat man had some really bad breath and Lois took him to the dentist and we found out that a shrimp was lodged under his gum.

Me: Wow.

Rita: Let me take a look J.D.

Me: Okay.

I laid down and Rita got her dentist stuff ready.

Ben: I'll use Nanomech to get it out

Me: Ben I don't think you want to get covered in my spit. Also I don't think you want to end up like Gwen and come out the other end.

Nico: Okay I DID NOT want to hear that.

Me: Sorry.

Ben: Good point.

I had my mouth open and Rita was looking inside it.

Rita: Oh boy. I think I found the culprit J.D.

She pulled out a shrimp from inside my mouth.

Rita: This shrimp was lodged under one of your gums.

Me: Wow. That must've been in there for quite some time. I can't even remember the last time I ordered from Hurry Up Shrimp.

CUTAWAY

It shows a man in his house waiting.

Man: Where the hell is this guy? I ordered that shrimp 2 hours ago.

Announcer: Uh oh. Looks like you should have ordered from Hurry Up Shrimp.

Man: Hurry Up Shrimp? Well that just sounds fast.

Bob Fletcher the founder of Hurry Up Shrimp came on.

Bob Flecther: On average Americans spend upwards of 50,000 hours waiting for shrimp over the course of their lives. When I heard that, I thought to myself "Why on Earth don't these guys just hurry up?" So that's just what we did.

A car from Hurry Up Shrimp came and a man got out and ran to the house and rang the bell frantically.

Delivery man: Come on. Come on.

Man: No way this is the shrimp.

He answered his door and it was. The man gave him a bag of cooked shrimp.

Man: Wow! It is!

Song: HURRY UP SHRIMP! HURRY UP SHRIMP! HURRY UP, HURRY UP, HURRY UP SHRIMP!

NOT RESPONSIBLE FOR UNDERCOOKED SHRIMP

CUTAWAY ENDS

Poromon: It must've been in there for some time

Me: I know.

Nico: Whew that is gonna leave a nasty taste in your mouth.

Me: No kidding.

Xenia: Yeah.

Rita gave me some moutwash and water and I gargled and sit.

Me: Ahh. Thanks Ms. Rita.

Rita: You're welcome.

Nico: Oh now it's time for our special party.

Eli: Oh right! The anniversary of the battle with Thanos.

Xenia: That's right.

?: Boy this is gonna be a great party.

A figure came and we saw that it was a girl with green hair, green eyes, green clothes, green wings and a tiara with Split Mushroom on it.

Stacy Mushroom: Stacy Mushroom, Embodiment of Split Mushroom.

Loki Loud: Literally great to see you again Stacy!

Lori: Same here.

Nico: How did you meet Loki and Lori?

Stacy Mushroom: I met them at a restaurant. Loki had me eat an awesome burger. But I told him that I have a nasty intolerance with red meat. Makes me fart.

LOUD FART!

Nico: OH GOOD GOD! That stinks! An elephant wouldn't take a shit in the back seat of a car and it wouldn't smell that bad!

Stacy Mushroom: (LAUGHS) Love that movie The Man and that was funny!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah that movie makes me laugh every time!

Stacy Mushroom: Sorry but yeah. Also My farts smell worse than Lori's.

Lori: I DO NOT FART! It was my shoe!

Me: Yeah right.

Stacy Mushroom: I met Lori at the golf course and I farted in her face by accident. She threw up all over a rival golfer of hers.

Nico: YUCK!

Me: That is funny! Did you have steak at the clubhouse?

Stacy Mushroom: Yep I sure did.

Me: That is funny.

Stacy Mushroom: It sure was.

Me: Would you like to join us?

Stacy Mushroom: I would be honored.

Poliwag: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: WereGarurumon next.

Me: Ooh! Nice!

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Lets head to the park for the party.

---

We arrived.

Nico: Here we are!

Me: Ahh love this anniversary.

Yuya: Thanks for inviting me guys.

Me: No problem Yuya. Glad you and Zuzu can make it.

Kairi: Before we say anything else, would you like your own Keyblade?

Yuya: Why? Xehanort's gone for good.

Kairi: But there's always at least a few villains out there. And you need something to defend yourself in case you don't have your deck or Duel Disk with you

Yuya: You're right. Sure.

Yuya got a Keyblade based on Yu-Gi-Oh and Zuzu got a Melodious Diva Keyblade.

Yuya: Cool! Thanks Kairi.

Kairi: Anytime.

Yuya: So, what's the story of this anniversary?

Nico: It all started with a Mad Titan named Thanos.

Me: He was the most dangerous enemy that the Avengers and us had ever faced. He was after powerful stones that contain the strongest and most immeasurable power ever. The Infinity Stones.

I showed them on my sword.

Me: There are 6 stones we had to stop him from getting. The blue one is Space, The Purple one is Power, The Yellow one is Mind, The Orange one is Soul, The Red one is Reality and the green one is Time.

Yuya: Wow.

Lola: Yeah they were amazing and not hard to find.

Yuya: How did you find each of them?

Me: The Space Stone was in the Cosmic Cube.

Nico: The Power Stone was when we were battling Ronan the Accuser

Laney: The Reality Stone was with our enemy Freakshow.

Lana: The Mind Stone was in Loki's staff.

Varie: The Time Stone was in Dr. Strange's Amulet.

Vince: And the Soul Stone we had to go to the planet Vormir to sacrifice someone we hate for.

Me: Yeah. We got each stone.

Rocket: We faced Ronan back in 2018

Me: That was the first one.

Xenia: Yeah that was epic.

Lola: It sure was.

Yuya: Amazing! Where at?

Me: On the Guardians home planet Xandar.

Rocket: Yep.

Nico: After we got the Stones, we didn't hear from Thanos for a while

Me: Like he was in a delay. So we warned him that the time will come where he will pay for every single one of his crimes.

Qin: Yeah.

Marinette: That happened after the battle in Paris

Me: Yep. 27 days after that.

Yuya: Today right?

Me: Yep on December 26th, 2019.

Xenia: This was the day that cemented our place as the most powerful force in the entire universe.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Me: And it was epic. But this day came with a heavy price.

Hydro Man: And Luna? You should take care of that Chimecho

Luna: Oh thanks dude. I will.

Nico: Forgot about that. But thanks.

Hydro Man: Anytime.

Yuya: Yeah. And you were saying? What was the price?

Me: We suffered 2 casualties.

Nico: It started when we gathered recruits for the battle.

Me: We had the Legion of Doom help us. Before the Masters of Evil we had the Legion Of Doom help us for that.

Hiryuu Tsurugi: And me and my fellow Sentai Teams from over the course of 30 years helped out too.

Nico: Yep.

Me: They considered it as their last job as rangers.

Yuya: Retirement?

Me: Yep.

Nico: We were always locked in battle with the Legion of Doom before.

Yuya: I see.

Me: Yep. Then came this day. We received a message from Thanos to give us the Infinity Stones. I told him no fucking way.

Nico: Supergiant decided she couldn't wait any longer.

Me: Nope. She came and was going to kill Talia. But at the last second Ra's jumped in front of the blast and he took the shot.

Rojo: I remember that and I dealt with that bitch and snapped her neck.

Nico: And it was also for not paying you

Rojo: Yep. No one double-crosses Rojo.

Me: You got that right. Ra's made me promise in his dying words to keep his daughter safe. And I did just that ever since.

Ra's: And I'm forever grateful to that.

Nico: Yep. But then came the battle.

Me: This was where it was at.

I showed it.

Me: In the asteroid belt right in between Mars and Jupiter.

Nico: Yep. That was where one of the most devastating battles we've ever had took place.

Me: We went and battled him on his ship, the Sanctuary.

Nico: Yep.

Me: I was determined to make sure Thanos paid for his crimes. I snapped and exploded in power to my most powerful transformation ever back then. It wasn't nearly as powerful as I am now. But it was intensely strong enough to overwhelm Thanos.

Lola: Yeah it was awesome.

Yuya: Wow! That is cool!

Nico: We took down the rest of the Black Order

Yuya: Who are they?

Me: Cull Obsidian, Corvus Glaive, Ebony Maw and Proxima Midnight.

Yuya: How did you kill each of them?

Me: I always have a hard time remembering that.

Laney: I turned most of his followers into calcified husks.

Me: We all did.

Goku: I blasted Corvus Glaive with a Kamehameha Wave and killed him.

Vince: I used a Thunder Flash Attack and obliterated Proxima Midnight

Captain Cold: Me and my fellow Legion of Doom Members blasted and killed Cull Obsidian.

Hiryuu Tsurugi: And me and the Sentai and Ranger teams killed Ebony Musk.

Xenia: Right!

Me: Right I remember that now.

Nico: And then, it was time to kill Thanos

Me: Yep. Our combined power was too much for him.

Nico: It sure was.

Me: Then once he was down I was about to deliver the final blow by turning his own Infinity Stones against him. But at the last second, Bowser stepped in and took the gauntlet and did the deed.

Nico: Yeah. Bowser made the ultimate sacrifice to destroy Thanos and his followers. Forever.

Xenia: Yeah.

Bowser: I have no regrets.

Me: Yeah. Bowser and Ra's were the 2 casualties we suffered that day. 4 years ago today.

Yuya: Oh wow.

Zuzu: That was amazing that you guys did all that.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: We eventually got them back.

Me: Through the power of the Number Cards.

Yuya: Wow! Yuma had a hard time with all those too right?

Me: Yep.

Lola: It was rough. But we did it.

Nico: After that, we made sure no one bad could get the Stones

Me: Yep. They are now always with me in my sword.

Lola: It's true.

Yuya: That is amazing. Brittney told me all about every one of your adventures when she was helping me out and it was incredible.

Brittney: I was filling him and Zuzu in on everything.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Yeah. I propose a toast to the End of Thanos!

All of us: HERE HERE!

We clinked out glasses together!

Poromon: Now for some beer!

They had some beer!

Poromon: (BARNEY GUMBLE BELCH)

Mascots: (BARNEY GUMBLE BELCH)

Poromon: (Slurred Speech) Time for some fun. (BARNEY GUMBLE BELCH)

But his belch was making him spew out Gold Dollar Coins! (Season 5 Episode 10)

Nico: What the!?

Poromon continued belching until a huge pile of coins was on the ground.

Barney Gumble: I remember doing that when I accidentally drank a cup of quarters at a casino.

Me: Really Barney?

Barney Gumble: Yeah that was funny.

WE LAUGHED!

We had a great party and then we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox,

Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Jack O Lantern, April Fool, Beer Fairy & Her Poromon, FLAMETHROWER FLATULENCE, Squidward Primed to Explode and Dan Backslide as well as Juvia Lockser, Bluehilda, Vina Vexen, Nikki Clemmington, Trixie Lulamoon XIII, and Randy Boggs and we're going to a spooky haunted forest planet and we're going to battle The Platypus Brothers and give those beaver-tailed freaks what for in a massive prankfest of hilarious laughs! We're going to unleash pranking hell on them and it's going to be with the pranks done on Billy & Mandy's Jacked Up Halloween. The Pumpkins that the Platypus Brothers brought to life are going to LAUGH HYSTERICALLY AND EXPLODE and also Dorothy Disaster - Embodiment of Disaster, Penny Pinkie Pie And Juvia Lockser are going to transform against them. Also we're going to battle Another Jack O Lantern, April Fool, Beer Fairy & Her Poromon, FLAMETHROWER FLATULENCE, Squidward Primed to Explode and Dan Backslide who are the gene-slammers of Water, Air, Earth, Fire, Lightning, Brushfire, Wildfire, Dust, Fusion, Roil, Torrent, Sulfur, Crater, Cinder, Scoria, Firefiend, Wolfbriar, Ivy, Lava, Tempest and Storm Elementals in Magic The Gathering and they are gonna be in one person as well as the gene-slammers of MegaDarknessBagramon, Shademon and Luminamon as well as the embodiment of the Crow Dopant. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for WereGarurumon and her name is Wednesday Addams Were Garuru and yes you heard right. She is Wednesday Addams cousin and she is also a werewolf. And she is a cool one.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Ariana Abner, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Su, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Suguru Geto, the main antagonist of the manga miniseries Jujutsu Kaisen

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Barovia, one of the Domains of Dread in the Plane of Shadow in the world of Dungeons and Dragons, and we're going to destroy Count Strahd von Zarovich, the powerful Vampire Lord of Barovia, and we're going to meet the next of the Gene-Slammers and Avatars of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist Duel Monsters, her name is Darlene Huanghuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Hawk, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of yellow fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Hawk, along with having angel wings along with having intense yellow fire powers. She's known as The Heroic Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, and she's an incredible hero who defends the innocent. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of yellow fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Darlene hates Killjoy Huggins with a blazing passion, because of what that bastard's tried to do to Lincoln in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat him up and sent him to jail with two black eyes and an irreversible super double mega wedgie.

The next chapter is gonna be where we go after The Wet Bandits and WE'RE GOING TO UNLEASH PRANKING HELL ON THEM

See you all next time

# WET BANDITS REVENGE

This is for where we battle the Wet Bandits.

HOLD ON TO YOUR SIDES

* * *

At breakfast, Halinora was thinking about her father as she was looking at a photo of her and her dad. She was looking at it and crying.

Me: Halinora? Are you okay?

Halinora Hatfield: (Crying) Why did he do what he did? I don't understand J.D.

Me: Oh Halinora. I don't know why either.

Halinora Hatfield: I wish I could just go to Hell and find out why myself.

Me: Maybe we can. We've been to hell many times before and it's not pretty.

Halinora Hatfield: Really?

Me: Yeah. Lets go after breakfast.

Halinora Hatfield: Okay.

We had breakfast.

* * *

In the 7th Circle of Hell, Violence me and Halinora were walking through the the terrifying landscape of the River of Boiling Blood, The Phlegethon. The screams were horrible and the heat was terrifying.

Halinora Hatfield: This is awful.

Me: It sure is. Halinora are you sure you want to do this?

Halinora Hatfield: I know it's wrong but I need answers.

Me: Okay.

We walked and then we saw a man that was REALLY BADLY mangled up and cut and slashed and burned all over and he was in a lot of pain.

Me: Oh man. Mr. Hatfield?

Halinora Hatfield: Dad? Dad? It's me. Halinora.

Harry Hatfield: Ha-li-no-ra?

Halinora Hatfield: Yeah dad.

Harry Hatfield: Stay away from me Halinora. I don't want you to see me like this. I deserve to be here for everything I did.

Halinora Hatfield: I'm not leaving till I find out why. Why did you wind up here? What did you do and who did you kill back then before I was born?

Harry Hatfield: That is a crime I can never forgive myself for. I hated myself since that day.

Me: What do you mean?

Halinora Hatfield: (Voice Breaking) I don't understand dad.

Harry Hatfield: It was 2 years before you were born Halinora. The person I killed was a business man that made us all miserable. I was under the impression that he was out to kill us. So I murdered him and killed him in front of everyone. Before he died I was cursed that in 17 years I would be taken here to Hell and burn forever. I didn't believe his words at first. But they came true. I did my best to raise you into a good girl and I'm proud of you for that. But I am now here being punished by the sins I caused to so many people. I realized what I did back then and tried to put it all behind me. But my sins were inescapable. Now here I am down in Hell being punished for all of them.

Halinora was crying hard.

She then ran to him and hugged him and cried and wailed hard.

Halinora Hatfield: (CRYING AND WAILING) OH DAD I'M SO SORRY! I DIDN'T KNOW YOU WENT THROUGH ALL THIS! I STILL LOVE YOU! (CRYING!)

Me: Oh man. Mr. Hatfield I'm so sorry.

Halinora Hatfield: (CRYING) DADDY I LOVE YOU! YOU DID NOT DESERVE THIS! WHY!? IT'S SO NOT FAIR! (CRYING) I'M SO SORRY!

She was really crying hard and it made my heart hurt seeing her like this.

Harry Hatfield: I know Halinora. But do all the good things that I failed in. Don't make the same mistakes I did. I will always love you Halinora. Never forget that.

Halinora Hatfield: (Crying) I won't dad. I won't.

Harry Hatfield: Take care of her J.D.

Me: I will Mr. Hatfield. I will.

After that we went back home.

* * *

We came back home and Nico saw Halinora crying.

Nico: What happened?

Me: We went to Hell so Halinora can get some answers.

Nico: Oh no. I thought she found out about thatt.

Me: She didn't get the whole truth. So we went and confronted her father in the 7th Circle of Hell.

We told them everything.

May: (GASP)

She went and hugged Halinora.

May: Oh Halinora. I'm so sorry.

Camie: Oh man. Halinora that is awful.

Nico: That is awful. Halinora if there is anything we can do for you just let us know about it.

Halinora Hatfield: (Sniffles) Okay.

---

Walking through a scary and haunted forest on a really creepy planet was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The

Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Jack O Lantern, April Fool, Beer Fairy & Her Poromon, FLAMETHROWER FLATULENCE, Squidward Primed to Explode and Dan Backslide as well as Juvia Lockser, Bluehilda, Vina Vexen, Nikki Clemmington, Trixie Lulamoon XIII, and Randy Boggs and we were there for an amazing rescue.

THUNDERCLAP!

Lightning struck in the skies. And it gave a REALLY OMINOUS setting.

Me: Man this is one scary and creepy planet.

Camie: It sure is scary.

Himiko: It really gives me the creeps.

Tsuyu: Same with me.

Lola: Yeah. Me too.

Lana: It sure is scary.

Fluttershy was whimpering and shaking in fright. She was hugging Lincoln.

Lincoln: It's okay Fluttershy. You'll be alright.

Xenia: Fluttershy is really scared of this planet huh?

Nico: No kidding.

Juvia: I'm really looking forward to this.

Nico: Juvia, I want to thank you, Jack O Lantern, and your teams for coming.

Juvia: No problem Nico. Juvia excited for this.

Qin: We all are Juvia.

Camie: Yeah.

Bluehilda: We're all so pumped for this! (FLEXES MUSCLES) YEAH!

Nico: You really love flexing those muscles, huh, Bluehilda?

Bluehilda: Oh yeah! It means I'm pumped and ready for anything! I'm ready to show that I'm a good witch! Sure I had some bad apples in my tree but I'm ready to show that I'm good!

She turned into a tree with Boohilda's on it and she was the only Bluehilda on it.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Me: That is for sure.

Nico: They unfortunately had to go back to their own world

Me: Yeah but at least they had a great time.

Brittney: Yeah and Zuzu said she is gonna visit the team every now and then for Lincoln and to help us from time to time.

Lincoln: She is part of my harem after all.

Nico: True.

THUNDERCLAP!

Fluttershy screamed as lightning struck and hugged Lincoln.

Lincoln: Oh there there Flutters.

Me: Oh boy.

Maria: Lets stay together.

THUNDERCLAP!

Fluttershy: (SCREAMS) (WHIMPERS)

Lincoln: There there Flutters.

Camie: This is one scary place.

Xenia: No kidding.

We heard more thunder.

THUNDERCLAP!

Qin: Geez!

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves an emergency and we're in for a funny one with this rescue: we got word that The Platypus Brothers have been sighted here in this forest.

WE GASPED!

Nico: That's right, they're among the jerks Xehanort let out, and among the jerks who didn't get hit with that lethal curse you put on Flip, Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Pablo, Anderson, and Trina Riffins.

Me: So, we got to deal with those beaver-tailed buttfaces again, eh? Well, we've got more than a few lethal pranks in store for those pieces of crap.

Lincoln: And it gets worse, those four buttfaces brought an army of pumpkins to life using a black magic spellbook that was located here. So, we're going to use our pranks to make them explode like what happened with Jack-O-Lantern in Endsville.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as soon as possible.

Lori: So, those beaver-tailed morons are here, perfect. And I literally had to tell Caleb not to break out any more lethal weapons, he heard about them from us, and needless to say: he's pissed.

Cage Blunt: Not surprising though, since he did die at the hands of his own brother eight years ago.

Caleb Maxwell: My brother was a jerk and a criminal, but he didn't abuse me, he knows I'd kick his butt if he did.

Hunter: (German Accent) Und he's serious, I've seen how strong he is before his transformation.

Me: Oh boy.

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we

saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Philip) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted our "favorite" duck-billed jerks, they're 20 yards away, and they have their army of animated pumpkins with them and they're coming after us.

Nico: Let's get them and kick their butts back to Lynn's Table.

Lincoln: And destroy their pumpkin army by unleashing pranking hell on them. (Sensed massive armies of musclebound thugs) Uh oh, heads up, I've spotted massive armies of musclebound thugs heading for us, and you're not going to like this bit of news: these thugs were hired by some old enemies of mine.

Me: WHAT?!

Nico: Even though Flip's finally out of the picture, there's always some dumb ass still wanting to kill us.

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of one massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the other massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the other massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on The Platypus : Thank you.

Sakura Avalon heard a Pokemon cry.

Sakura Avalon: Look here!

We saw a Spectrier!

Me: Spectrier! Wow!

Xenia: Cool!

Varie: Poor thing is hungry.

We gave it apples.

Spectrier: Ahh thank you.

She ate them.

Me: No problem.

Poromon: Wanna come with us?

Spectrier: I would be honored.

Me: All right then.

Sakura Avalon: You won't regret it.

We were flying in the air, and we saw our targets: Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip, our "favorite" jerks, and like Lincoln said, they have an army of animated pumpkins with them.

Lincoln: There they are. Alright, let's use our pranks on those pumpkins and splatter those jerks with pumpkin goo.

Me: Watch this guys.

I got to work and set up lots of pranks and then the Platypus Brothers didn't suspect it. Then I had them on a whoopee cushion.

LOUD FART!

Then Jack bursted out laughing hysterically and then all the pumpkins laughed and then a bucket fell on the brothers heads and then they slipped on a banana peel and then rolled down a hill and a dynamite stick in a beehive exploded and blew it up and bees went into their mouths and they screamed and then got stung all over. The pumpkins were laughing hysterically and they exploded as they were laughing themselves to death! Then the brothers drank nuclear hot sauce milk and fire exploded out of their mouths. They jumped into a pond and got bit by a bunch of electric eels and then got zapped. Numerous pumpkins exploded as they laughed hysterically.

The brothers got hit with 12 pies from 12 pie catapults and got electrocuted some more and all the pumpkins all exploded all at once and then the big pumpkin laughed and he exploded with a huge explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He splattered his innards everywhere! All the spirits went back to the Underworld!

JACK WAS LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY!

The pumpkin army was gone and The Platypus Brothers were covered head to toe in pumpkin goo and guts! TRIPLE YUCK YUCK YUCK!

THAT MADE THE PLATYPUS JERKS SO MAD, AND WHEN THEY SAW US APPEAR, THEIR RAGE WENT OVER THE TOP BATSHIT CRAZY!

Cheesly: YOU STUPID LOSERS! LOOK WHAT YOU DID!

Nico: You did this to yourself, loser.

Caleb Maxwell: Oh, and another thing.

Caleb Maxwell charged out and punched Cheesly so hard in the face, he sent him flying into Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip, and they all crashed into a tree, and when he did, a black book flew out of Cheesly: it was a black hard-covered book with a silver pentagram and silver embroideries printed on the cover along with embedded red jewels.

Caleb Maxwell: Using black magic for selfish reasons like revenge always has consequences when the dark powers aren't treated with respect at all.

Alpine: GIVE THAT BACK!

Caleb Maxwell: Go jump off a cliff!

Everyone: OOOOOH! BURN!

Nico: Damn, you just burned them bad!

Cage Brunt: Not as bad as this.

Cage Brunt fired blasts of dark fire at them which exploded and tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of them thanks to Lincoln's Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse still on them.

Phillip: YOU'RE GONNA PAY FOR THIS!

Caleb Maxwell transformed into Super Angel-Demon-Death Harbinger-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) The only ones who are going to pay are you four.

Caleb Maxwell fired bullets from his Caleb Maxwell's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Thanatos True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Twin Pistols of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Thanatos True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Justice, hitting them in the shoulders, and the blood that came out of their shoulders turned into blood red rubies.

Cage Brunt: Wow.

Me: Okay, now that we've got you all pissed off.

JACK WAS REALLY LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY AND HE WAS ROLLING ON THE FLOOR AND LAUGHING SO HARD THAT HE

COULDN'T STAND IT!

Jack O Lantern: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY)

Spectrier charged at them and fired energy blasts and blasted the brothers.

I fired pies and blasted them all over with exploding pies!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Nico: Nice one!

JACK WAS REALLY LAUGHING MORE!

Juvia: RAIN SPEAR STORM!

She fired water magic and blasted them with rain spears!

Poromon: You wanna see something scary?! Well HERE!

THEY SHOWED THE TRAILER OF THE MOVIE!

Poromon: HERE! (SHOWS THE TRAILER FOR BLOOD AND HONEY) LOOK AT IT! IT'S HORRIBLE ISN'T IT! YOU LOOK AT IT!

Platypus Brothers: WHAT IS THAT HORRIBLE MOVIE!?

Poliwag: YOU LOOK AT IT!

Platypus Brothers: WHAT HORROR!

Manaphy: LOOK AT IT!

Horsea: LOOK AT IT!

Jirachi: LOOK AT IT!

Tentacool: LOOK AT IT!

Mevya: LOOK AT IT!

Hoppip: LOOK AT IT!

Emolga: LOOK AT IT!

Eevee: LOOK AT IT!

Gatomon: LOOK AT IT!

THUNDERCLAP!

Mascots: WE WANT ALL OF YOU TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

THEY SCREAMED IN HORROR AND CRAPPED THEMSELVES!

Jack O Lantern was LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY!

William: Eevee!? You too!?

Bianca (Pokemon): And you as well Emolga?

Emolga: Yeah.

Eevee: We want to get in on the fun

Eddy then put a record player next to them

Eddy: Listen to this.

Eddy then played THE MAN IN GAUZE!

THE PLATYPUS BROTHERS SCREAMED IN PAIN FROM THE HORRIBLE MUSIC!

Then the record flew out and bashed the 4 of them on their heads!

CRASH!

Qin: OUCH!

We laughed hysterically!

Eddy put a bed near them and they landed on it and then…

BOING!

They got launched by a spring and then fell down and smashed into it and got entangled into the spring.

Nico: Nice!

Ed: I know where you're going with this Eddy. (Gets into the bed) Nighty night.

Eddy placed an ice cream cart near them and then it went at them and ran up a tree and then…

KRASMASH!

It smashed onto all 4 of them!

Ed: The Platypus brothers are in pain now. They'll have too call ya back.

WE LAUGHED!

Me: Sniff on this Vomitpoopers!

I sprayed them with skunk juice from my armpits!

LOUD FART!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Eddy: I was gonna place a skunk near them

Me: Sorry Eddy but I did bring the next best thing. My stinky pits.

WE LAUGHED!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That is true.

Eddy then placed a street light near them

And then…

KRABLANG!

It fell onto them.

Brothers: Ouch.

Eddy placed a concrete pipe near them and it rolled and crushed them.

Qin: Nice!

SEMI TRUCK HORN HONK!

A Semi Truck driven by Nico appeared and ran over them!

KRASMASH!

HONK HONK HONK!

Nico: 10 4 good buddy!

Me: Copy that Nico!

May: Haven't seen you drive your semi truck in a long time.

Nico: I know.

Eddy then walked over to a nearby tree and chopped it down and then…

Eddy: TIMBER!

The tree fell right on top of the 4 brothers!

CRASH!

Ed: Good morning tree!

Eddy went over to a nearby sandbox and threw a pail and bucket and then the brothers grabbed the bucket and then the sandbox fell on them.

CRASH!

Sand piled on them.

I whistled and then there was a rumble!

Platypus Brothers: HIPPOS!

They got trampled by a massive stampede of hippos!

Nico then got out Weather Wizard's Ridewatch and then activated it.

Then…

LOUD THUNDERCLAP! ZAAAAAAAAAAPPPPP!

All 4 brothers got struck by lightning!

Qin: OUCH!

I then snapped my fingers and then…

AIR WHISTLING!

And then…

SUPER MEGA KRASMASH!

A HUGE HOUSE CRASHED ONTO THEM!

They were mangled up bad!

Manaphy was juggling dynamite

She threw it and it hit them and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Poliwag rolled grenades like bowling balls and they hit them and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Poromon: Take this!

He got in a tank and drove it and ran over the 4 brothers.

Horsea poked a jaguar with a stick and it roared and followed her and then she jumped and the jaguar mauled the Platypus Brothers!

Jirachi put bullseyes on the brothers and we fired at them!

BANG DING! BANG DING! BANG DING DING DING DIGN!

Qin: YEAH!

Tentacool fired Chicken arrows and they skewered them and eggs came out of their mouths.

JACK O LANTERN WAS LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY EVEN MORE!

Poromon: Okay. Here's a present for you.

He gave them a present and it was ticking?

Cheesly: Huh?

And then…

LOUD FART EXPLOSION!

IT WAS A STINK BOMB!

Billy: (LAUGHS) You got hit by my stink bomb! (Puts a nose plug on) NOW THAT'S A STINKY MEATBALL!

SEAL BARK!

Me: OH GOOD GOD! BILLY WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU MAKE THAT WITH!?

Billy: Its full of mayonnaise, skunk oil, doodies and more.

Me: OH SWEET STINKY FUCKSACKS!

Nico: Better them than us!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Camie: Nice one!

Poromon: You got a stain on your shirt!

Alpine: Where!?

Poromon: (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted all 4 of them!

Poromon: MADE YOU LOOK!

Poliwag saw a beehive and he jumped and slapped it with his tail and it got onto Alpine's head and he screamed and pulled it off and they got stung all over!

Nico: Nice one!

Qin: That is gonna hurt!

Camie: Ouch.

Horsea got into a jet.

Horsea: Here we go! GERONIMO!

She divebombed and then smashed onto the brothers with a tremendous crash!

KRASMASH!

They wobbled and then tripped and fell face first into a pile of elephant shit!

KRASPLAT!

Cheesly: OH REAL MATURE RAJ!

N'Dugo: Bad guy falls in poop! Classic element of physical comedy.

Now comes the part where we throw our heads back and laugh! Ready?

Kip and Baleto: READY!

(They all throw their heads back in hearty laughter)

WE LAUGHED TOO!

Raj: (India Accent) I had to go somewhere for nature to call!

Nico: TMI, Raj. TMI.

Raj: Sorry.

Qin: That was funny!

Jack O Lantern was still laughing hysterically!

Dorothy Disaster, Penny Pinkie Pie, and Juvia Lockser: It's showtime!

Suddenly, the blue eyes of Dorothy Disaster, Penny Pinkie Pie, and Juvia Lockser turned neon blue and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with stars, elemental forces, magic, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and as they approached the Platypus Brothers, they left colored energy, stars, elemental forces, magic, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Dorothy Disaster: I honestly thought we'd lose track of you jerks after the whole thing with Xehanort.

Penny Pinkie Pie: But, we knew you'd return, now we can take you jerks down.

Juvia Lockser: And send you back to Lynn's Table where you'll remain as humiliation fodder forever.

Suddenly, Dorothy Disaster, Penny Pinkie Pie, and Juvia Lockser were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with stars, elemental forces, and magic surrounding the vortexes, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at The Platypus Brothers: the red eyes of eternal judgement.

Nico: Oh nuts.

Me: This is gonna get messy.

Lincoln: In a really huge way.

Then, as the vortexes fade, Dorothy Disaster, Penny Pinkie Pie, and Juvia Lockser emerged, but they were changed forever.

Juvia Lockser grew from 7'9" to 8'3" in height, she has metal gold braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large azure blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long azure blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon midnight blue eyes and an azure blue energy aura with stars, rain, water, ocean waves, magic, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with azure blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with azure blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Star, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Star, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws on the bottom of her blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with azure blue crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and azure blue gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Juvia Lockser has on her Fairy Tail Guild outfit and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, rain, magic, water, ocean waves, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and The Fairy Tail Guild symbol surrounded by water, magic, and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an azure blue gem with neon glowing azure blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Juvia Lockser felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive azure blue angel wings with blue tips on the large azure blue feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized azure blue angel wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive azure blue angel wings and her eleven massive and long azure blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings grew larger and longer for her new body. Juvia Lockser has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large azure blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Juvia Lockser's massive Juvia Lockser's Fairy Tail Guild Water Magic Maelstrom Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Fairy Tail Guild Water Magic Maelstrom Phoenix Angel Justice and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of azure blue energy, stars, rain, magic, water, ocean waves, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Juvia Lockser's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Fairy Tail Guild Water Magic Maelstrom Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Fairy Tail Guild Water Magic Maelstrom Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded azure blue gems and a phoenix and The Fairy Tail Guild symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large azure blue gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with azure blue gems for eyes and large gold phoenix head with azure blue gems for eyes and large azure blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with azure blue gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental

Bravery with a gold phoenix head with azure blue gems for eyes and large azure blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an azure blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below the phoenix that said, "Juvia Lockser, Water Mage and Member of The Fairy Tail Guild, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Master of Water and Water Magic, Friend of Many, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Fairy Tail Guild's Many Enemies, Archenemy of Jack-O-Lantern, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Stars, Water, Magic, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ジュビア・ロクサー、水の魔術師、フェアリーテイル・ギルドのメンバー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、水と水の魔法の達人、多くの友人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する将来の妻、フェアリーテイル・ギルドの多くの敵の破壊者、ジャック・オー・ランタンの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、パワーズのマスター友情とエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして悪を滅ぼす者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄、そして星、水、魔法のマスター、フェニックス、エン

ジェル

Juvia Lockser has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY TAIL WATER MAGE-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY FAIRY TAIL GUILD RAIN WATER MAELSTROM MAGE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY FAIRY TAIL GUILD RAIN WATER MAELSTROM MAGE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY FAIRY TAIL GUILD RAIN WATER MAELSTROM MAGE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

Dorothy Disaster grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and dark blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long dark blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a black and dark blue energy aura with stars, fire, water, winds, earth, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a tornado, hurricane, volcano, and flood emblazoned on her forehead along with her tiara and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Water, Wind, Earth, Disaster, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Water, Wind, Earth, Disaster, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her dark blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems embedded on the gold flame links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Dorothy Disaster has on a sleeveless black vest, sleeveless black top, long frilly black skirt, blue stockings, dark blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, water, winds, earth, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Disaster Dopant symbol and it's surrounded by fire, winds, water, earth, and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a dark blue gem with neon glowing dark blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Dorothy Disaster felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with dark blue tips on the large black feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized black angel wings with dark blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive black angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with dark blue tips and dark blue markings, Dorothy Disaster has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Dorothy Disaster's sword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and dark blue energy, stars, fire, water, winds, earth, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Katniss Khorne's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Weather Disaster Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Weather Disaster Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and The Disaster Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with dark blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark blue gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with dark blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with dark blue gems for eyes and dark blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Dorothy Disaster has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large dark blue gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji with flames in between the kanji below The Disaster Dopant symbol that said, "Dorothy Disaster, Embodiment of The Disaster Dopant, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Tornadoes, Hurricanes, Volcanoes, Earthquakes, Floods, Wildfires, and The Forces of Nature, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of The Freddy Friday Gang, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Stars, Tornadoes, Hurricanes, Volcanoes, Earthquakes, Floods, Wildfires, The Forces of Nature, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ドロシー・ディザスター、ディザスター・ドーパントの化身、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、竜巻、ハリケーン、火山、地震、洪水、山火事、そして自然の力の達人、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、愛する守護天使であり、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの将来の妻、フレディ・フライデー・ギャングの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、アンバサダーでありビーコン宇宙への希望のマスター、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許しの真の女神、勇気、美徳、決

意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅ヒーロー、そしてスターの達人、竜巻、ハリケーン、火山、地震、洪水、山火事、自然の力、フェニックス、そして天使

Dorothy Disaster has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DISASTER DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ELEMENTAL NATURAL DISASTER MASTER DISASTER DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ELEMENTAL NATURAL DISASTER MASTER DISASTER DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ELEMENTAL NATURAL DISASTER MASTER DISASTER DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

And Penny Pinkie Pie grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large pink planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long pink hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, magic, balloons, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Pinkie Pie emblazoned on her forehead along with her tiara and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Party, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has a phoenix with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Party, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems embedded on the gold flame links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Penny Pinkie Pie has on a sleeveless pink sweater vest, sleeveless purple top, pink skirt, purple stockings, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, magic, balloons, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Pinkie Pie and she's surrounded by magic, balloons, and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a pink gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Penny Pinkie Pie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings with blue tips on the large pink feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized pink angel wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive pink angel wings and her Pinkie Pie's long curly tail grew larger and longer, Penny Pinkie Pie has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Penny Pinkie Pie's sword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, magic, balloons, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Penny Pinkie Pie's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Gear Party Master Pinkie Pie Embodiment Legacy Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Gear Party Master Pinkie Pie Embodiment Legacy Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and Pinkie Pie's cutie mark etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads with blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold Alicorn heads is a large gold Alicorn head with blue gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Penny Pinkie Pie has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Alicorn with blue gems for eyes and pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with gears and balloons in between the kanji below Pinkie Pie that said, "Penny Pinkie Pie, Embodiment, Gene-Slammer and Legacy of Pinkie Pie, Awesome Party Planner, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Laughter and Gears, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Cinder Fall from Drakus' Universe, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Stars, Magic Gears, Laughter, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ペニー ピンキー パイ、具体化、ジーン スラマーとピンキー パイの遺産、素晴らしいパーティー プランナー、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、笑いと歯車の達人、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使、ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌッドソンの将来の妻、ドラクスの宇宙から来たシンダー・フォールの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使であり希望の灯台宇宙へ、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思い

やり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、マスターオブスターズ、マジックギア、ラフター、フェニックス、エンジェルズ

Penny Pinkie Pie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PINKIE PIE EMBODIMENT LEGACY-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY TECH GEAR LAUGHTER PINKIE PIE LEGACY EMBODIMENT ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY TECH GEAR LAUGHTER PINKIE PIE LEGACY EMBODIMENT ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY TECH GEAR LAUGHTER PINKIE PIE LEGACY EMBODIMENT ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by the transformations of Dorothy Disaster, Penny Pinkie Pie, and Juvia Lockser, and when Lincoln saw Juvia Lockser and I saw Dorothy Disaster and Penny Pinkie Pie, we had an atomic red blush on our faces, hearts in our eyes, and our noses were bleeding. But, when Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip saw it, they went mad with rage and ran at them to kill them, but Dorothy Disaster, Penny Pinkie Pie, and Juvia Lockser fired three massive barrages of colored energy, stars, magic, water, rain, ocean waves, fire, wind, earth, balloons, gears, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels which hit Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip and sent them flying into a wall, they got back up, but they were so mad, they let out yet another loud bellow of rage.

Juvia Lockser: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Magic Water Maelstrom Fairy Tail Guild Water Mage Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Magic Water Maelstrom Fairy Tail Guild Water Mage Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, we've had it up to hear with you four jerks always coming after us to try and kill us for something that's all your fault.

Dorothy Disaster: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Natural Disaster Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental

Natural Disaster Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) As always, you four never learn your lesson being the brain dead thugs and bullies that you are.

Penny Pinkie Pie: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Tech Gear Laughter Pinkie Pie Legacy Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Tech Gear Laughter Pinkie Pie Legacy Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) Well, now it's time we knock your heads in again.

?: Time for some pain, knuckleheads.

Suddenly, we saw a girl with long red hair and brown streaks, red eyes, red short-sleeved blouse, green sleeveless crop top, red skirt with Dai Gui on it, The Earth Trigram on her forehead, green angel wings, green stockings, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and in her hand is a nature greatsword.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Helena Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Dai Gui Demon, Sorcerer of Earth and Master of The Earth of The Golem, you're just in time.

Me: We were just about to kick their butts once again.

Nico: And now that you're here, now we can finally get the fun started.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and

Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and joined Juvia Lockser.

I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope.

And Nico unholstered his massive Nico Chan's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Saiyan Angel-Great Ape-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I was quite surprised when I found out you finally shown your faces.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You made sure to stay hidden even after Xehanort freed you.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, you made a big mistake, your desire for revenge drove you out of hiding once more, and now, you're going down once again.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) Hope you four are ready to dance with The Devil.

Lincoln, Juvia Lockser, Penny Pinkie Pie, Dorothy Disaster, Nico, Caleb Maxwell, and I went after The Platypus Brothers, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, azure blue energy, pink energy, black and dark blue energy, black and blood red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Platypus Brothers and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, we attacked them with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Caleb Maxwell shot them multiple times and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at them as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well same with Nico and Caleb Maxwell did with firing black and blood red energy slashes from his gold plated claws, and Lincoln, Juvia Lockser, Penny Pinkie Pie, Dorothy Disaster, Nico, Caleb Maxwell, and I attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving The Platypus Brothers even more madder than ever and they exploded even more with extreme rage and tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of them.

Cage Blunt: Caleb, Travis, let's use another combo on them.

Caleb Maxwell nodded, and he, Cage Blunt, and Travis Tackett both charged at The Platypus Brothers with Cage Blunt and Travis Tackett blasting The Platypus Brothers with blasts of darkness and kicking them into the air and Caleb Maxwell firing blasts of darkness at The Platypus Brothers, and it ends with Caleb Maxwell firing bullets at them and he sent them crashing down with a downward kick and four pillars of dark energy erupted and The Platypus Brothers were knocked down and out and Lincoln sent them back to Lynn's Table and back to their chained posts forever.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) And stay there.

Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and we powered down and Juvia Lockser's new body, clothes, jewelry, eleven massive and long azure blue wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting large gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large azure blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive azure blue angel wings and medium azure blue angel wings underneath are permanent, Dorothy Disaster's new body, clothes, jewelry, eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting large gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large black and dark blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive black angel wings and medium black angel wings underneath are permanent, and Penny Pinkie Pie's new body, clothes, jewelry, longer Pinkie Pie's tail, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting large gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large pink planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive pink angel wings and medium pink angel wings underneath are

permanent.

Eli: That'll take care of those jerks.

Lincoln: They weren't worthy of death, but being humiliation fodder for eternity, now that's the worst kind of punishment we can give to jerks like them.

Me: You said a mouthful. So, Lincoln, are you going to introduce us?

Lincoln: Sure.

But, before he could, Helena Ying Xiao had her hands on Lincoln's pecs, and she began kissing Lincoln on the lips and face, along on his pecs, arms, and ten-pack abs. When she was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks, his face had an atomic red blush, an In Heaven look in his eyes, and steam whistled out of his normal ears and large wolf ears, and we laughed.

Selene Arcangela: I think you should leave that to me, this is Helena Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Dai Gui Demon Sorcerer of Earth, and Master of The Earth of The Golem, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's Maria Ying Xiao's younger sister and the fourth eldest, and she's also a very powerful master over the forces of light and dark chi and she was also born with the powers of Dai Gui, The Demon Sorcerer of Earth, along with green angel wings, and she also has full fledge mastery over the powers of Earth, along with superhuman strength. Plus, she's the descendant of En Ying Xiao, the first Elemental Maiden from 3,000 years ago during the Shang Dynasty in China, and like Qin and her ancestor, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, she's also the master of the Atavism of The Elemental Maiden and she also has mastery of The Fires of The Phoenix. She moved to Royal Woods from China along with her sisters and she met Lincoln, and it was love at first sight. She heard from Lincoln of what we did in defeating Shendu, Dai Gui, Po Kong, Tso Lan, Hsi Wu, and Tchang Zu and Girl Jordan redeemed Bai Tza, and she was amazed, and she began to teach Lincoln how to master the powers of Earth, and she knew of what Maria did in giving him her blood and that led to him getting the same powers as her and gaining the same powers as her along with becoming a master of The Fires of The Phoenix, The Waters of The Mermaid, The Lightning of The Thunderbird, The Winds of The Sylph, The Earth of The Golem, The Light of The Fairies, and The Darkness of The Shadow Wisps, and he wound up getting tattoos of The Phoenix, Mermaid, Thunderbird, Golem, Fairy, and Shadow Wisp on the back of his left forearm. Lincoln made her a nature greatsword, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when Lincoln comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and she hated Lynn with a passion.

Camie: She did something for her to clobber her, didn't she?

Bai Tza: Wait, I remember it and I remember Helena all too well, Lynn tried to beat Lincoln to death, but with him being bigger in muscle mass and stronger than her, he turned the tables on her and left her really beaten to a pulp.

Lincoln: You also kept track all of the incidents that Maria and her sisters faced not long after we defeated Shendu, Dai Gui, Po Kong, Tso Lan, Hsi Wu, and Tchang Zu and you joined us after Girl Jordan redeemed you, and it's so good to see you again, Helena.

Helena Ying Xiao: You too, Lincoln, and whoa, you've really really grown into quite the man.

Lincoln then wrapped his arms around Helena Ying Xiao and he leaned his head down to her right trapezius and he slowly bit her on the right trapezius and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Helena Ying Xiao with colored gems on the gold lightning bolt links with colored crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Helena Ying Xiao saw them and she knew she became part of his harem and are among his many future wives, and they kissed on the lips as we cheered.

Jack was STILL LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY!

Jack O Lantern: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY!)

Nico: Geez! Are you still laughing!?

Jack was laughing hard!

Jack O Lantern: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY!)

Xenia: That is a big yes.

Horsea: I piloted that jet good like in Manaphy's drawing

Manaphy: You sure did.

Qin: That divebomb move was awesome.

Camie: Yeah.

Jack was still laughing hysterically!

Jack O Lantern: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY)

Motormaster: Next time we do this, I get to be the truck.

Nico: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Jack was still laughing!

Jack O Lantern: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY)

Me: Okay we know all that was funny Jack.

Warpath: And next time, I get to be the tank.

Poromon: Good idea.

Jetfire: (Australian Accent) And next time I get the jet mates.

Camie: Yeah!

Qin: Awesome ideas.

Jack was still laughing hysterically!

Jack O Lantern: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY)

Nico: Jack, please calm down before you puke.

Jack was still laughing and then..

VOMIT STORM!

HE THREW UP AS HE WAS STILL LAUGHING!

Xenia: Geez!

Nico: Too late.

Jack was still laughing and he was also rolling on the ground and laughing some more.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) He is really laughing himself silly!

Qin: He keeps this up he will die!

Me: He can't die ever. He was given eternal life by Grim remember?

Qin: Oh right.

Nico: He'll stop laughing eventually.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Wait where's Fluttershy?

Lincoln: I think I know.

Lincoln went over to a hollowed out tree and inside it was Fluttershy and she was REALLY SCARED!

Fluttershy: (WHIMPERING)

Lincoln: Flutters?

Fluttershy: This planet is worse than Nightmara!

Me: The planet from Welcome to Camp Nightmare? Uh oh. Maybe coming here for our fight with the Platypus Brothers was a bad idea.

Rainbow Dash: She's always scared of everything.

Me: Not helping R.D.!

Rainbow Dash: Sorry.

Lincoln hugged Fluttershy.

Lincoln: It's okay Flutters.

Qin: Man she is scared of this planet.

THUNDERCLAP!

Fluttershy whimpered!

Nico: Should we stay or go?

Lincoln: We'll stay.

Me: We just got to take care of the Anothers here.

Camie: Yeah.

Eli: Speaking of which. (Concentrates) Whoa! We got Another Jack O Lantern, April Fool, Beer Fairy & Her Poromon, FLAMETHROWER FLATULENCE, Squidward Primed to Explode and Dan Backslide.

Lola: Whoa! This will be funny.

Lana: Yep.

Me: Okay Jack you can stop laughing now. We have the Anothers to face.

Jack O Lantern: (LAUGHING) (THEN STOPS) Oh sorry.

Qin: Jeez Jack we haven't seen you laugh that hard since the Halloween last year.

Nico: Do you need some water?

Jack O Lantern: I'll be okay.

Qin: Good.

Lola: Who's up for this?

Me: Juvia Lockser, Bluehilda, Vina Vexen, Nikki Clemmington, Trixie Lulamoon XIII, and Randy Boggs.

Nico: Nice.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Another Jack are 4 people. But 1 of them is immensely strong.

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: Wow.

Nico: There they are!

Out came Another April Fool, Beer Fairy & Her Poromon, FLAMETHROWER FLATULENCE, Squidward Primed to Explode and Dan Backslide.

Nico: Oh boy!

Another Flamethrower Flatulence farted big!

Me: WHOA!

Another April Fool: (In a girls voice) This will be good.

They reverted back and they were the gene-slammers of The MTG Elementals, MegaDarknessBagramon, and Shademon and Luminamon!

Nico: (GASP!) Eleanor Elementia, Lucille Noir Satarra and Layla Lumina & Shanna Shade Amano!?

Nene Amano: Sisters?! Oh wow!

Piper: The gene-slammer of MegaDarknessBagramon!? (Faints)

FWOMP!

Me: Wow! Awesome to meet you girls.

Eleanor Elementia: Same to you J.D.

Lucille Noir Satarra: And awesome to see you again Nico.

Layla and Shanna hugged Nene.

Layla Amano: You've grown so much Nene.

Shanna Amano: You sure have.

Nene: I know. I have a lot to tell you.

Piper woke up thanks to smelling salts from Laney.

Piper: It involves me.

Lucille Noir Satarra: We can't wait to hear it.

Me: What elementals are you gene-slammed with Eleanor?

Eleanor Elementia: Water, Air, Earth, Fire, Lightning, Brushfire, Wildfire, Dust, Fusion, Roil, Torrent, Sulfur, Crater, Cinder, Scoria, Firefiend, Wolfbriar, Ivy, Lava, Tempest and Storm Elementals.

Me: Wow! That's a lot of them!

Xenia: NO kidding!

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: No ice?

Eleanor Elementia: Ice too.

Qin: Cold.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Just checking.

Me: Yeah.

Me: By the way is the Another Jack friendly or hostile?

Layla Amano: Friendly and she is a gloomy and fun one.

Me: Ooh.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: That was awesome!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: And now we wait.

But then…

KRASPLAT!

A pie hit Nico square in his face and knocked him down and then…

LOUD FART!

He landed on a whoopee cushion and it let out a loud fart!

Nico: HEY! Two pranks in a row?!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Someone got you good Nico!

Luan: That was a Pie for some Gas! (LAUGHS) Get it?

WE LAUGHED AT THAT!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one Luan!

Nico: (Sarcastically) Hardy har har.

Nico got up.

Nico: OKAY WHO IS THE WISEASS!

Nico liked the pie.

Nico: Yummy! Banana Cream.

Qin: Nice.

Nico: But still, WHO IS THE WISEASS!

Me: LOOK!

We saw ANOTHER JACK O LANTERN!

Qin: There's the Another.

Nico: Yep.

Another Jack: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair, purple eyes, black clothes and had black angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of the Crow Dopant and on her skirt and she had a darkness sword.

Me: (GASP) Cheryl Crow!?

Cheryl Crow: Good to see you again J.D. And yes I know I sound like the famous singer but my name is spelled differently.

Me: That is true. Cheryl is the Embodiment of the Crow Dopant and is a master of crows. She also is a VERY FUNNY prankster like Jack and knows how to make people laugh.

Nico: Nice!

Jack O Lantern: But were you cursed with immortality?

Cheryl Crow: Yes I was. I lived ever since 1023 AD.

All of us: WOW!

Qin: For 1,000 years! That is amazing!

Me: Yeah.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Cheryl Crow: No he didn't because I pranked him by spraying myself with Invisible Spray and scared the living crap out of him.

WE LAUGHED!

Me: The Mascots, SpongeBob and Patrick did the exact same thing to us and to many people in Bikini Bottom.

Camie: That was funny!

Cheryl Crow: (LAUGHS) Yeah. I scared him and sent him running into his bathroom.

Qin: That is funny.

Zocks and Kaito: Zenkaiju gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Me: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln: Yeah.

We did so.

Me: Lets get it on!

Nico: (gets out Jack O Lantern's Ridewatch) Trick or treat!

Ed: And smell my feet. Give me something good to eat!

Eddy: Shut up ed!

May: (Gets out Beer Fairy's Ridewatch) Time for a drink!

Maria: (Gets out Squidward Primed to Explode's Ridewatch) Time to eat some patties!

SpongeBob: MARIA YOU CAN'T EAT ALL THOSE PATTIES AT ONE TIME! MARIA!

Maria: What's gonna happen? Am I gonna blow up?

SpongeBob: NO WORSE! It'll go right to your thighs!

QUACK!

Maria: My thighs?

She saw that her thighs were huge!

SpongeBob: And then you'll blow up!

UH OH!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

MARIA WAS BLOWN INTO A THOUSAND PIECES!

Maria: Ouch.

Bluehilda: (Gets out April Fool's Ridewatch)

Man: I'LL BE HERE ALL DAY! I'LL BE HERE ALL DAY!

April Fool: WHAT'S UP WITH THAT!?

Bluehilda: Time for some laughs!

They used the powers of Jack O Lantern, April Fool, Beer Fairy &

Her Poromon, FLAMETHROWER FLATULENCE, Squidward Primed to Explode and Dan Backslide and blasted the Another.

Mantis Deadman, Hurricail, Spider Evo, Zinger, Bomb Dimension (Jetman) and Takoyaki Dimension (Jetman) then came.

Me: Whoa! Nice team Mantis Deadman.

Mantis Deadman: Thanks Nico.

Horsea: Maria, are you okay!?

She used her water powers and like the T-1000 at the steel mill she reformed and merged back together and was whole.

Xenia: Wow!

Maria: Whew! That was close.

Qin: Nice.

Maria: I guess even if I'm blown to a thousand pieces, I can still reform myself.

Nico: Nice one.

Horsea cuddled up to Maria.

Maria: I'm okay Horsea.

HOrsea: Good.

?: That was intense though!

WereGarurumon came!

Me: Whoa! WereGarurumon!

Xenia: Awesome.

WereGarurumon: (In a girls voice) This will be fun.

Nico: Wednesday Addams Were Garuru!? Whoa!

Me: Wait is she?

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, black clothes and had blue angel wings and had the Crest of Friendship on her forehead and WereGarurumon on her shirt and on her skirt and on her arm was a Crescent moon and she had wolf ears on her head and a wolf tail.

Wednesday Addams Were Garuru: Yes I am Wednesday Addams cousin as well as a member of the Addams family. I got this! (ECHOING) WOLF CLAW!

She fired a blade of energy and blasted the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: That name's a mouthful.

Wednesday Addams Were Garuru: I know. I get that a lot.

Xenia: Yeah.

Bluehilda: That was so awesome! And do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Wednesday Addams Were Garuru: I sure do. When me and Nico were battling a massive angry mob out to kill Uncle Gomez and Aunt Morticia and family.

Nico: We weren't going to stand for them going after the Addams. So we sent them packing.

Me: The Addams Family went through a terrible history over the centuries and it involved a lot of persecution and angry mobs and more.

Wednesday Addams Were Garuru: That's right

Wednesday went up to her.

Wednesday: It's good to see you cousin.

Wednesday Addams Were Garuru: You too cousin Wednesday. Awesome to see you and how much you have grown.

Wednesday: I know.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Wednesday hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Wednesday Addams Were Garuru: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem and family, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Hunter Drake Michaelson, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The

Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Caleb Maxwell, Cage Brunt, Captain Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Travis Tackett, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, Cronus Chase, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Bluehilda, Vina Vexen, Nikki Clemmington, Trixie Lulamoon XIII, and Randy Boggs are heading to Barovia, one of the Domains of Dread in the Plane of Shadow in the world of Dungeons and Dragons, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're going to destroy Count Strahd von Zarovich, the powerful Vampire Lord of Barovia.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Barovia, one of the Domains of Dread in the Plane of Shadow in the world of Dungeons and Dragons, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're going to destroy Count Strahd von Zarovich, the powerful Vampire Lord of Barovia.

Me: I heard about him from Sheila and the others, he's one dangerous vampire lord.

Nico: All the more reason to take him down and kill him.

Cage Blunt: Let me be the one to end him.

Caleb Maxwell: Are you trying to get into trouble with the council again?

Juvia Lockser: We knew everything from Cage and Travis, and the council's on our side since they've known of what we've been doing.

CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS

We then saw a hawk made of yellow flame fly through the skies and many of Strahd's army of vampires were burned.

Lincoln: The hawk made of yellow flame, she's here.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair with yellow streaks and yellow headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she has on a necklace with a red gem pendant, she's dressed in a sleeveless yellow crop top, white bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, yellow stockings, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, yellow fire, white flames, swallows, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Hawk, holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and red pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the eight girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Darlene Huanghuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Hawk.

Darlene Huanghuo: That's right, and I got the eight girls away, but that vampire's on his way now.

?: You will all pay for interrupting my dinner!

We then saw our target, Count Strahd von Zarovich, the powerful Vampire Lord of Barovia, and he was heading for us.

Caleb Maxwell transformed into Super Angel-Demon-Death Harbinger-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal

Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) You've claimed your last victim, now prepare to die.

Caleb Maxwell shot more vampires that came with Zarovich in the heart, and they turned to ashes.

Sylvester: Nothing will remain of your miserable empire after we get done with you.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: This is where your hold over Barovia ends here. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander Knight and Brawler-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom

Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren

Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, Cage Brunt, Captain Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Travis Tackett, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, Cronus Chase, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Juvia Lockser's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze

Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Count Strahd von Zarovich, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Suddenly, Cage Blunt went at Count Strahd von Zarovich and he bit him and drained him dry of blood and he gained his Vampirism, Advanced necromancy, Shapeshifting, Superhuman strength, Swordmanship, Animal communication and control, Toxic mist manipulation, Absolute sociopolitical power, and Intimidation. When Cage was done, Count Strahd von Zarovich was dead and his spirit was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for Zarovich, now his rule over the land is over. (To Darlene Huanghuo) And it's so good to see you again, Darlene.

Darlene Huanghuo: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Darlene Huanghuo perched her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and she lifted herself up to Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach. When Darlene Huanghuo were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Darlene Huanghuo: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Darlene Huanghuo and hugged her, and Darlene Huanghuo is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and even more massive white angel wings and larger medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Darlene Huanghuo: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 9'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and ten-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind man from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard ten-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Arpina Huoqiang: And so do we, this is Darlene Huanghuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Hawk, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of yellow fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Hawk, along with having angel wings along with having intense yellow fire powers. She's known as The Heroic Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, and she's an incredible hero who defends the innocent. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of yellow fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Darlene hates Killjoy Huggins with a blazing passion, because of what that bastard's tried to do to Lincoln in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat him up and sent him to jail with two black eyes and an irreversible super double mega wedgie.

Me: I was laughing my butt off when they did that to him, it was so hilarious.

Nico: I got to see that one day, what Selene told us, it's got to be really really hilarious.

Lincoln: Trust me, you're going to laugh your butt off when you see it, and now that you're here, Darlene.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Darlene Huanghuo's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Darlene Huanghuo: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Darlene Huanghuo with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of

Shangdi along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Darlene Huanghuo: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Darlene Huanghuo.

Darlene Huanghuo had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Darlene Huanghuo's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, and with her hands still on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Darlene Huanghuo had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was pounding like a drum. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Azumi Shinou, Hinano Hoshikita, Lilia Saijou, Mio Tousaka, Noa Aoi, Sana Murafuji, Subaru Nanyo, and Yukari Mikoshiro from Pole Princess!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Azumi Shinou, Hinano Hoshikita, Lilia Saijou, Mio Tousaka, Noa Aoi, Sana Murafuji, Subaru Nanyo, and Yukari Mikoshiro from Pole Princess!

Nicole: Thank goodness Darlene got the girls away from that vampire.

Lincoln: And getting away from his army. Are you girls okay?

Azumi Shinou: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Azumi Shinou and the other seven girls saw who saved them from Count Strahd von Zarovich, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 9'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, ten-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video

Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal

Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his arms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals,

Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links and jade beads from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armor on the joints and gold finger dragon claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Azumi Shinou: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Azumi Shinou: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Azumi Shinou, Hinano Hoshikita, Lilia Saijou, Mio Tousaka, Noa Aoi, Sana Murafuji, Subaru Nanyo, and Yukari Mikoshiro with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and everyone was shocked to find out that the villain we went after was Count Strahd von Zarovich, the powerful Vampire Lord of Barovia from Dungeons and Dragons.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating that vampire lord down, and finally, Cage Blunt draining him dry of blood and acquiring all of his powers and sending him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered wildly as everyone hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him, Lincoln and Darlene Huanghuo have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: So, this is the first time you let someone else drain a vampire dry of blood.

Lincoln: The first time though, I've still got a reputation to uphold as a vampire slayer.

Nico: Along with showing all evil vampires who's in charge.

Victoria Kurenai: That's right, Lincoln still shows those evil vampires that he's in charge and if they get any ideas, they die.

* * *

After Lincoln and all of us beat down and killed Count Strahd von Zarovich, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Darlene Huanghuo saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Darlene Huanghuo: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 9'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his ten-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Darlene, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and larger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Darlene Huanghuo: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Darlene Huanghuo: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Cage Blunt: (Groans) Oh man, I think I made a huge mistake draining that monster dry of blood, I feel something about to happen.

Suddenly, Cage Blunt was surrounded by a very massive vortex of black and blood red energy with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are vampire bats, phoenixes, and angels surrounding the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with blood red eyes. Then, when the vortex faded, he emerged and was changed forever.

Cage Blunt grew to 9'5" in height, he now had massive and powerful muscles and ten-pack abs, he has on weighted gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs, he now has fifteen large black and red planets orbiting around his legs and fifteen smaller black and red planets orbiting around his waist, he has blood red highlights in the bangs of his long dark brown hair going down to the upper part of his back with blood red phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back of his hair and on the two strands of hair in front of his face and he has a large gold halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon blood red eyes and a black and blood red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, blood, shadows, vampire bats, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a black and red vampire bat emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with red iris, he has on vampire bat earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Blood, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on a Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems in the black crescent moon links and blood red crystal links and black vampire bat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Blood, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant. Cage Blunt has on a new outfit: a long-sleeved black shirt, black vest, black pants, black knee-high boots with vampire bats for the buckles, long black leather trench duster coat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, blood, shadows, vampire bats, phoenixes, and angels and on the back is a red cross with a vampire bat in the center of the cross and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a blood red gem with neon glowing blood red lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Cage Blunt felt a sharp pain on his wider and muscular back, and then, massive black angel wings with blood red tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out of his back with a wingspan reaching 20'0" and medium sized black angel wings with blood red tips grew and sprouted out underneath with a wingspan reaching 15'0" and then, another set of black angel wings with blood red tips grew and sprouted out underneath his medium sized black angel wings with a wingspan reaching 10'0", and his long dark brown tail grew larger and longer, Cage Blunt has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand, and he has on black fingerless gloves with a blood red phoenix, blood red dragon, blood red angel, and blood red skull on them and he has gold-plated armor on his fingers and gold dragon claws covering his fingers and smaller planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Cage Blunt had gained the same weapons as us, but then, the weapons began to merge together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, blood, shadows, vampire bats, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Cage Blunt's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Thanatos True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Thanatos True Immortal Phoenix God Angel

Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and red cross etched on the 8'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blade, large black vampire bat heads with blood red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blood red gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large black vampire bat heads with blood red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black vampire bat heads is a large black vampire bat head with blood red gems for eyes and blood red gem in its mouth for the pommel, and he also gained the same pistols as Caleb Maxwell holstered on his hips, Cage Blunt has on his new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on his arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Elemental Belt of Eternal Bravery with gold vampire bat head with blood red gems for eyes and blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver and Crystal Saber holstered on his left hip. There's a blood red kanji with crescent moons and skulls in between the kanji below the cross that said, "Cage Blunt, Vampire and Member of The New York Police Department's Nightshift, Friend of Captain Don Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Travis Tackett, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, Cronus Chase, and Hunter Drake Michaelson, Pursuer of Justice, Slayer and Killer of Mafia Gangs and Crime Lords, Son of Vampire James Blunt, True Immortal and Omnipotent Warrior of The Universe, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Master of Darkness and Blood, Awesome and Powerful Defender of Many Innocent People, Master of The Black Gates, Amazing And Powerful Student of Many Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of

Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Destroyer of Irredeemable Black-Hearted Villains, Destroyer of Evil, Destroyer of Demonic Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, True Immortal Hero, Great God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice, and Master of Stars, Darkness, Blood, Vampire Bats, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ケイジ・ブラント、ヴァンパイア、ニューヨーク市警の夜勤隊員、ドン・ウィッテン大尉の友人、カーター・ケンリック、ロキシー・ドレイク、ジャック・ハワード、ジャズ・ジャクソン、カフス・レーン、ケイシー・アントニオ、バフィー・ブレイン、ヴェシー・ハリス、アビー・スミス、トラヴィス・タケット、リーラ・サリアーズ、ピース・サリアーズ、クロノス・チェイス、ハンター・ドレイク・マイケルソン、正義の追求者、マフィア・ギャングと犯罪王の殺し屋、吸血鬼ジェームス・ブラントの息子、真の不滅にして全能の宇宙の戦士、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームのメンバー、闇と血のマスター、多くの罪のない人々の素晴らしく強力な擁護者、ブラックゲートのマスター、多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄であり神、極度の悪、黒い心、サディスティックの破壊者でありスレイヤー、妄想的、力に飢えた、精神異常者、救いようのないろくでなしと暴君、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、怒りのマスター天のゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情の偉大な神、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、救いようのない心の黒い悪党の破壊者、悪の破壊者、悪魔のような怪物、権力に飢えたろくでなし、狂気の暴君の破壊者、宇宙と天空の使者、調和の大使、友情・純潔・希望・勇気・愛、真の不滅の英雄、友情・希望・愛・勇気・正義の大神、星・闇・血・吸血コウモリ・フェニックス・天使のマスター

Cage Blunt has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VAMPIRE-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL DEMONIC SHADOW BLOODY DARKNESS VAMPIRE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL DEMONIC SHADOW BLOODY DARKNESS VAMPIRE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL DEMONIC SHADOW BLOODY DARKNESS VAMPIRE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

Nico: HOLY CRAP!

We made a mirror and when Cage saw it, he was stunned.

Cage Blunt: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) No way, did I transform? This was due to feeding on Count Strahd von Zarovich, this is so awesome.

Cage powered down, and his new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large fifteen black and red planets orbiting around his legs and fifteen black and red smaller planets orbiting around his waist, Third Eye, longer tail, and massive black angel wings and medium black angel wings and small black angel wings underneath his massive black angel wings are permanent.

Travis Tackett: That was really incredible, you transformed just like Caleb, now criminals are in a world of hurt.

Caleb Maxwell: I think you mean they're already on a one-way trip to Hell, and that's right, but this'll no doubt alert your dad, Cage.

Cage Blunt: I know.

Lori: We've got to meet your dad one day.

Caleb Maxwell: Lori, are you trying to get into trouble?

Nico: Jeez, Caleb, you really are a stickler for the rules.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Cartia Goltschmidt, Tanya Splosionblast A.K.A. Recluse, and Mother Pisces are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 9'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Cartia Goltschmidt, Tanya Splosionblast A.K.A. Recluse, and Mother Pisces are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters and Zoey Tsukino made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Plus, we found out Cartia Goltschmidt, Tanya Splosionblast A.K.A. Recluse, and Mother Pisces all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that more muscle-bound thugs are coming.

Mother Pisces: Whoa, so this is Sirena Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Mother Pisces, and it's perfect for our first date, shall we?

Lincoln, Cartia Goltschmidt, Tanya Splosionblast A.K.A. Recluse, and Mother Pisces dived into the water and they had fun swimming in the ocean and they also saw the marine life there, then, they went back onto the sandy beach and they had a softball game, and Cartia Goltschmidt, Tanya Splosionblast A.K.A. Recluse, and Mother Pisces got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more as veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you thugs!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Cartia Goltschmidt, Tanya Splosionblast A.K.A. Recluse, and Mother Pisces and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Cartia Goltschmidt, Tanya Splosionblast A.K.A. Recluse, and Mother Pisces placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Cartia Goltschmidt, Tanya Splosionblast A.K.A. Recluse, and Mother Pisces and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and ten-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Cartia Goltschmidt, Tanya Splosionblast A.K.A. Recluse, and Mother Pisces on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Cartia Goltschmidt, Tanya Splosionblast A.K.A. Recluse, and Mother Pisces are in your harem, Linky.

Cartia Goltschmidt, Tanya Splosionblast A.K.A. Recluse, and Mother Pisces showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And those musclebound thugs had some nerve trying to kill them.

Serena Logan: They're just trying to make things worse.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Aliana, Universe 666 Bryony, Universe 666 Celosia, and Universe 666 Mable, they're going to get a nasty case of karma.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs that came out to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates.

Maria: Too bad Flip's kicked the bucket, now I can't give him the finger anymore.

Nico: You know we made a clone of that mutant.

Lincoln: He's right, along with clones of Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Dark Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Margie, and Brad Uppercrust III to join Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, NO MA'AM, and Mindy who are still imprisoned at Lynn's Table.

Eli: That's right.

Maria: Oh right, I forgot. Well, let 'em have it.

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in the Flip clone's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, the Flip clone's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

The Flip clone farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: Even though Flip's gone, I can still do that to his clone.

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: And you're right, you can still do that to his clone, but don't forget to do that to the other jerks.

Nico: Connor's right, we still got the clones of Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Dark Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Margie, Brad Uppercrust III, along with Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, NO MA'AM, Mandy, and Mindy who didn't get cursed to get that treatment.

Me: And it won't be long before we catch The Wet Bandits and Walter Peck and throw them back in Lynn's Table, throw Lumpus back in prison, and give Margie The Black Abyss.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: It's Luncheon Kingdom this time.

Mary: Cool! That one is my favorite.

Me: Nice.

Spiderman: Me and MJ will go with.

Mary: And me too.

Nico: Okay then. Lets go.

They went in and it activated and they were in LUNCHEON KINGDOM!

---

The Luncheon Kingdom is the eleventh kingdom visited in Super Mario Odyssey. This location, inspired by Italy (or more specifically by Pompeii), is a combination of lava/volcano and food themes. It is the greater location of Mount Volbono, the volcano, and is inhabited by Volbonans. It is visited after both the Snow and Seaside Kingdoms have been visited. When Mario and Cappy first visit this kingdom, Bowser and the Broodals have stolen the Stupendous Stew as food for the wedding reception, and Spewart must be fought; after his defeat, Mario and Cappy must make their way to the remaining Stupendous Stew atop the volcano to pursue Cookatiel. However, they are blown off after the volcano erupts. Therefore, they must reach the pot a different way. After defeating Cookatiel, Mario and Cappy attempt to visit Bowser's Kingdom, but their journey is interrupted by Bowser and the Ruined Dragon, sending them crash-landing into the Ruined Kingdom.

---

Mary: Wow!

Spiderman: This is amazing!

Nico: It sure is. The ocean is made of soup.

Mary: This is my kind of place.

Nico: Who are we fighting?

Nicole: Well for Round 1 it's gonna be Spewart again for another round.

Nico: Okay then.

Nicole: He's over in the the main terrace where the Stupendous Stew is being made.

Nico: All right. Lets go.

They were off.

Spiderman: Who has eyes on him?

Mary: I do. There he is!

They saw him and they landed.

Spewart: Well howdy everyone!

Nico: You sure like to take a beating Spewart.

Spewart: We Broodals are tough.

MJ.: We can see that

Spiderman: Lets see if you're tough enough!

Spewart: Lets start this hoedown!

Nico: YEAH!

Spiderman wrapped him in webbing and Mary Jane kicked him in his face and Mary fired waves of energgy and blasted him.

Nico: YEAH!

Spewart was mad now!

?: (Echoing) ELECTRON CANNON!

A massive blast of lightning and energy hit Spewart and blasted him all over.

MetalKabuterimon came and with it was a girl with orange hair, red eyes, orange clothes and orange wings and had a tiara with Magma Dragoon on it.

Miranda Dragoon: Miranda Dragoon, Embodiment of Magma Dragoon.

Mary: Wow! Chili Queen Miranda. Awesome to see you.

Tecna: (British Accent) You are looking good I might add Miranda.

Taranee: Boy I'll say!

Miranda Dragoon: You too Tecna and Taranee and Mary wow its been a while.

Mary: It sure has.

MetalKabuterimon: (In a girls voice) And this is gonna be electrifying.

Nico: Shizuka Metal Kabuteri! Wow! Been a while.

MetalKabuterimon: It sure has.

Nico: We can talk more later. Lets get him.

Mary: YEAH!

Nico: (gets out Jack O Lantern and Eagle Deadman's Ridewatches) Time for this eagle to drop some pumpkins!

He activated them and fired pumpkins and blasted him all over.

Spiderman webbed him up and MJ kicked him.

Miranda Dragoon fired blasts of fire and burned him.

Mary fired energgy waves and blasted him.

Nico: YEAH!

Shizuka reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, yellow and black clothes and had blue angel wings and had MetalKabuterimon on her forehead and on her skirt and had the Thunder Spirit kanji on her black sleeve and she had a lightning sword.

Shizuka Metal Kabuteri: Take this! (Echoing) BOLLO THUNDER!

She fired a blast of lightning from her hands and blasted Spewart far! They got 30 power moons as a result. Sky Blue moons!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Mary: Compliments to the chef!

Miranda Dragoon: YEAH!

They all high five.

Nico: How do you know Mary, Taranee and Tecna?

Miranda Dragoon: I know Mary because she made my favorite nuclear hot spicy dish. It was called the Exploding Belly Buster Gumbo.

Mary: It's gumbo made with the hottest ever peppers on the planet with my dads hot sauce. It's called that because it can blast a massive hole in your stomach and kill you.

Nico: WHOA! That must be lethal gumbo.

Mary: Oh it is and Miranda is the only girl I know that loves it.

Nico: Wow.

Miranda Dragoon: Yep and I met Taranee when she battling Raythor and Gargoyle.

Nico: Wow! They must've put up a challenge.

Miranda Dragoon: Oh they did and it was awesome.

Nico: Wow.

Miranda Dragoon: And I met Tecna when she and the Winx Club were battling the Trix. I fired a blast of fire and burned Icy and Darcy and marked them.

Nico: Nice!

Shizuka Metal Kabuteri: Yeah that sure is.

Mary: What about you Shizuka? Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Shizuka Metal Kabuteri: I sure do. When me and Nico were in Science Class and we made an amazing Tesla Coil powered by Cold Fusion.

Nico: It was really cool.

Mary: Even though I'm mostly associated with cooking that is really

amazing.

Nico: It was.

Nico and Shizuka hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Shizuka Metal Kabuteri: Same here.

Nico: Would you like to join us?

Miranda Dragoon: We would be honored.

They left and we cheered wildly for them.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Lance Loud: Honestly, Lynnie, I'm still that surprised that Lincoln's attracted a ton of girls.

Lynn Sr.: Even Rita and I were stunned, and after hearing all of the trouble he's been through because of Chase Young's Dark Side turning Principal Huggins, Chandler, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into those monsters from years ago, they wanted to protect him and make them pay.

Rita: But, in the end, those Dark Sides finally got The Black Gates and they'd since healed and repaired things with Lincoln.

The mascots were having a nice day at Preschool.

Poromon: Another nice day at preschool

Poliwag: You said it.

Manaphy: I love it.

Horsea: Me too.

The teacher was looking up something on the computer.

Poliwag: It's snack time!

Poromon: Oh boy!

They went and got their snacks. No beer this time.

Manaphy: (slurping apple juice) Ahh.

But then…

Teacher: (SCREAM)

---

Back at the estate we were watching TV and I was reading the paper.

Me: Oh they busted another of those Anti-TLPS Organizations.

Nico: Good.

The phone rang.

Megan McCallister: I'll get that.

She answered it.

Megan McCallister: Hello? Team Loud Phoenix Storm World Tree Estate, Megan McCallister speaking.

PHONE GARBLE.

Megan McCallister: What!? How did that get on there!?

Karla Grimm: What is it?

Megan McCallister: We'll be right over Ms. Evans.

Nico: The Mascots teacher?

Megan McCallister: Right. Bye. (Hangs up)

Nico: What did the mascots do this time?

Megan McCallister: Well Nicole is not going to like this one!

Nicole: What is it?

We were told everything and then…

Nicole: THERE'S WHAT!?

UH OH!

Megan McCallister: I shit you not!

Nicole: Whoever did that is a Dead Man!

We went to the preschool.

---

When we got there Nicole looked it up.

Nicole: Someone really did put porn on this computer!

Camie: Who in their dumb mind would do that!

Nicole: Someone who has a death wish! Maybe we can trace this to the source.

Lisa Loud: Allow me to do so.

Nicole: Be my guest Lisa.

Poromon: We didn't do it this time. We swear!

Nicole: I know you guys didn't.

Eli: They are telling the truth. They had nothing to do with this.

Lisa Loud was tracing it.

Lisa Loud: Location found.

Me: Wow that's fast.

We saw that it was located outside the Springfield Radioactive Crater.

Me: That's… The Spuckler house.

Bart: The Spuckler House? I'm amazed Mary Spuckler's family is still around.

Me: I thought they were dead because of the corruption that went down in Springfield.

Lisa Simpson: I actually looked them up and they were not involved in any way.

Lockdown: I honestly think they weren't that bad

Nico: Me too.

Qin: But Lisa didn't you and Bart have a lot of friends with them too?

Lisa Simpson: We sure did. And their kids are great people.

Camie: How many kids do they got?

Lisa Simpson: I counted 44 kids.

WE GASPED!

Lincoln: Jumping Comic Book Strips!

Lisa Loud: Gadzooks!

Camie: That is a TON of kids for one family!

Me: Boy no kidding! I've watched all the episodes of the Simpsons from over the last 35 years and that is amazing that they have so many!

Nico: No kidding! That is more kids than the Loud House or Warren's family.

Warren Loud: No kidding. Almost double what we have.

Xenia: Geez!

Me: Lets get over there then.

Nico: Ms. Evans we're having the mascots head out with us.

Ms. Evans: Okay.

We were off to the Springfield Radioactive Crater.

* * *

We arrived at the Spuckler Farm.

Lisa Simpson: Good to see this place still standing.

Me: Boy its been almost 6 years since then.

Nico knocked on the door.

Cletus Spuckler answered.

Cletus Spuckler: Hey y'all must be here to fixin the pluming.

Nico: Actually we are not plumbers. We're Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Cletus Spuckler: Well pleasure to have y'all here. And Lisa Simpson been a while.

Lisa Simpson: You too Cletus.

Bart Simpson: Its been a while.

Cletus Spuckler: That it has younguns. I take it y'all must be here because of Elijah's prank.

Bart: Whoa so Elijah sent that porn.

Me: Elijah Spuckler?

Bart: He's the technogenius of the Spuckler Clan. He is also quite the mischief maker.

Me: Smart guy isn't he?

Bart: Yeah he sure is.

Cletus: Before you say anything, me and my family have put

Springfield behind us

Me: That's good you did Cletus.

Cletus: Yeah. Elijah come here!

We saw a black hair kid with overalls and he had a laptop.

Nicole: So you're Elijah Spuckler?

Elijah Spuckler: That's right. Pleasure to meet you all.

Nicole: You too Elijah. I'm amazed you have good prowess in computers.

Elijah Spuckler: Thank you.

Huffer: I hope you're aware of how bad porn is, especially in places for little kids!

Elijah Spuckler: Yes and I'm sorry.

Nicole: It's okay. Just don't do it again. Besides I can never bring myself to hurt a kid.

Nico: Good Nicole.

Me: By the way Cletus how would you like to work for the M.O.E. Much better money for you.

Cletus: Well okay then.

---

RD Lisa: Excellent tracking skills, my Prime self

Lisa Loud: Thank you very much.

Me: Yeah that was well done.

We later went back home.

---

Later we were watching TV

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than our favorite punching bags and gluttons for punishment, Marv and Harry A.K.A. The Wet Bandits, and they've come out of hiding and are out for revenge on Kevin and his family along with us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: So, you morons have made your move.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're in for one brutal fight: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than our favorite punching bags and gluttons for punishment, Marv and Harry A.K.A. The Wet Bandits, and they've come out of hiding and are out for revenge on Kevin and his family along with us.

Alinta Nephthys: So, the next two jerks are none other than The Wet Bandits, those jerks who stole over $500,000,000 from the cult, now I can transform and let those boobs have it.

Nico: That's right, you told us those boobs stole money from you guys and you swore to take them down.

Cage Blunt: I've heard of them, they're seriously the most incompetent home robbers in the city of Chicago, and they got beat by a little kid.

Lincoln: Along with me and my Guardian Angels who've had past dealings with those boobs, and we made them our favorite punching bags when we brought back the favorite of our past times: the humiliations. Now, we can capture them and send them back to Lynn's Table after Alinta transforms.

Me: Right. And we know where they're heading.

Lincoln: Kevin's house, I just alerted Kevin and the rest of the family of those boobs, and they have the whole place wired with traps.

Nico: Those boobs are in so much trouble now. Alright, team, let's get going and take those boobs down and make 'em scream like little girls.

Lincoln: We've already got a few gags ready for them.

Me: Okay.

We got ready and the previous group came

Trap Jaw: Can me, Beast Man, Unicorn, Hsi Wu, Killer Shrike, Mummy, Shendu, Captain Cold, Cantwell and Wiggum go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you can.

Qin: Yep.

Me: The Wet Bandits have made their move.

Camie: Yep.

RD Sam Sharp: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: MegaKabuterimon next.

Qin: Whoa!

Lola: Electric.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's

Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and a vision orb formed in our left hands, and we saw who the figure were in the vision: the figure is none other than Suguru Geto, the main antagonist of the manga miniseries Jujutsu Kaisen, and he's coming here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Suguru Geto, the main antagonist of the manga miniseries Jujutsu Kaisen, and he's coming here to destroy us.

Nicole: I knew we'd face him, he's a former Jujutsu Sorcerer and partner of Satoru Gojo. He began to develop a deep hatred for all non-sorcerers, planning to create a world consisting only of jujutsu sorcerers and curse users and he was the orchestrator of the Night Parade of a Hundred Demons, a jujutsu terrorist attack on the cities of Kyoto and Shinjuku.

Ariana Abner: There's absolutely no way I'm letting a piece of crap like him live any longer.

Lincoln: Same here, Ariana. Suguru is going to pay for his crimes against humanity.

Nico: And so much more. Alright, team, let's go, we got to take down our favorite punching bags and send them back to Lynn's Table.

Lincoln: But, not before Alinta and I show them the true meaning of the word pain, and once we get done pounding them, you're next, Suguru Geto.

Ariana Abner: Your crimes against humanity have gone unanswered for far too long, you will face eternal damnation for your crimes, Suguru, after we take care of one final piece of business The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys have with another of their old enemies.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us went out to Chicago to help Kevin and the rest of his family take down The Wet Bandits, and once we get done with them, Ariana Abner and Lincoln along with me and Nico are going to destroy Suguru Geto.

We were off to Chicago.

CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

We arrived.

Beast Man: Good old Chicago.

Nico: Yeah.

Megan: Memories.

Numbuh 274: What sould we do while waiting?

Me: Well there's…

Our stomachs growled.

Me: Oh man we're a little hungry.

Nico: I could go for a Chicago style pizza.

Shaggy: Like we know a great pizza place.

Me: Really Shaggy?

Shaggy: Like yeah. Follow us.

We arrived at Giovanni's Pizza.

We went in.

Me: Wow.

Unicorn: Nice pizza place.

Shaggy: Thanks.

We got our pizza and Shaggy and Scooby ordered us a REALLY MASSIVELY long pizza! It was a huge 10 foot wide and 60 foot long pizza.

Me: WHOA! What a pizza!

Shaggy: Like yeah and we ate this whole thing together.

Scooby Doo: Reah.

Sakura Knudson: Boy Shaggy I remember the last time you had a pizza this big and you called it the biggest pizza you and Scooby ever made.

Shaggy: Yeah those were good times.

Emma Gale: Boy that is cool guys.

Shaggy: Yeah.

We got to eating.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious.

Nico: (eating) Really cheesy too.

Pain Yatta: Good thing there's no candy on this one

Me: Still good though.

Camie: Yeah.

We were eating and it was delicious.

We were really eating and after 20 minutes we finished the whole

thing.

Me: Ahh.

Nico: That was delicious!

Hsi Wu: It was very tasty!

Nico: No kidding! (BURP) Oh pardon.

Shaggy: Like it sure was. Glad you all liked it.

Emma Gale: It was awesome. I'm stuffed.

Camie: Me too.

Varie: Yeah that was awesome.

Thetis: Glad you recommended this restaurant

Nico: Yeah.

Shaggy: Like we're glad.

Me: Yep. Check please.

We paid for the food and left a good tip.

We then went to Megan's old home.

Megan McCallister: The Wet Bandits are gonna be heading for our old home.

Killer Shrike: It's only fair that we head over there.

Me: Okay.

We were flying there

We arrived.

Roy Koopa: This must be it.

Me: Yep this is it.

Xenia: Wow.

Megan McCallister: Yep this is it. Our old home.

Mummy: This is a nice place

Me: Right you guys weren't around when we were here the first time.

Nico: That's right we were still battling the Legion Of Doom back then.

Xenia: Yeah.

Laney: I remember that.

Mummy: Yeah.

Megan McCallister: Let me show you guys around. I still got the key.

Megan got out the key and we saw that the house was for sale. We went up to the door and we went in and it was empty.

Me: Wow.

Megan McCallister: I know. This was our old house when we used to live here before we joined you all.

Nico: Wow.

Eli: Your old house is nice.

Qin: Yeah.

Fellbat: Where was your room?

Megan McCallister: Right up here.

We followed Megan and she showed us her room. It was a big room.

Megan McCallister: This was my room. It was teenage rathole in a way. Before the Wet Bandits came I was a teenage snob that mostly thought about older boys and all that. I didn't have time for family and all that.

Shendu: I guess that changed

Megan McCallister: Yeah after what happened with the Wet Bandits the first time and in New York City, I decided that things are more important than going on trips. Like family and being there for my brother. My brother was not being treated fairly among us so I decided from then on that I would always be there for him like a guardian.

Luna Loud: Just like me with Lincoln. You are I have so much in common dudette.

Nico: No doubt about it but good call there Megan.

Cornelia:I agree.

Kevin: Let me show you my room.

Me: Okay Kevin.

We went upstairs and saw that Kevin's room was in the attic.

Kevin: This is my old room.

Me: You lived up in the attic?

Kevin: Yeah I was pretty much isolated from everyone up here.

Me: It's really spacious though.

Kevin: Yeah it was home. And my old bed is still here too.

Me: Looks like no one has touched it in a while.

Lincoln: Yeah. But Kevin welcome to my world. When I met J.D. I showed him that I lived in a small linen closet,

Nico: Really?

Me: Yeah Lincoln first lived in a closet when I first met him. It was small to him but he said it was home and he wouldn't trade it for the world.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: That is amazing.

Jean Bison: Well, the Wet Bandits are bound to show up any minute. Might as well set up some traps.

Fred Jones: Let me help. I AM a trap master, after all

Sakura Knudson: Can I help too? I learned a lot about traps when I was under Swartz.

Me: Go for it sis.

Fred Jone: Sure.

Kevin: Lets get them.

We went and set up NUMEROUS kinds of traps like the ones that Kevin used on them before.

We got all the traps set up.

Me: Okay traps are all set. But we're going to need an illusion to make it look like Kevin and his family moved back in.

Yakumo: Leave that to me.

Yakumo did just that.

Nico: Perfect. Our traps are all set.

Eli: Great. (Concentrates) I sense them. They are 750 yards away and closing.

Me: Right on time. Okay you Filthy Motherfucking Animals, Come and Get us!

I pulled out a 12 Gauge Shotgun.

Nico: This will be good

Captain Cold: We still need to wait a little longer

Me: Don't worry. They will come.

We heard a van pull up.

Me: Target sighted.

We hid and we waited.

Marv: Looks as good as it was earlier.

Harry: Yeah it does.

They went over to the door and then…

SLIP!

Harry and Marv: WHOA!

CRASH!

They slipped on some ice on the sidewalk.

Konan: Did you make that, Leonard?

Captain Cold: Yep.

Eli: Cool.

Me: Watch this one.

I used my powers and turned my hand into a red hot induction coil and put it on the doorknob and it glowed red hot and then Marv grabbed the Doorknob and then…

SIZZZLE!

Marv: (SCREAMS IN PAIN!)

He blew on it but it made it worse and then he stuck his hand into what he thought was snow but instead…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He stuck it into a bucket of gasoline covered by a genjutsu and it exploded! BURNING HIM BADLY!

Cantwell: (laughs) Too bad I didn't bring popcorn!

Me: No but you got to admit that was awesome.

Nico: Yeah.

Kevin: Now Marv and Harry both have M burns on their hands.

Me: We both left our mark on them.

Nico: That was genius.

Eli: Harry's coming around to the back door.

Me: Allow me for that.

Nico: Okay.

I went over and he poked his head through the doggy door.

Me: Surprise!

BANG!

I blasted him in his head and blew him back out of it.

Nico: Nice one.

Me: They still have that curse on them.

Nico: Nice.

Me: Now for the main event.

Brad Morton: Entrance time!

We went at them.

Harry: (SCREAMS) I WILL KILL THOSE FUCKING KIDS!

Marv: What happened?

Harry: IT'S THAT GODDAMN TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Marv: Where!?

Harry: They're inside the house you idiot!

Then the spirits of the house came and swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came!

Me: Hello idiots! Nice weather we're having, for your own buttkickings!

Wiggum: You two are in big trouble!

Harry: Bad enough you idiots busted us all those years ago. Now you had the nerve to off that Xehanort guy?!

Me: Xehanort was a much bigger threat to everyone all over the entire universe.

Nico: That's right you Dinguses! And besides we needed to get him out of the way before we have some fun.

Marv: What kind of fun?

Harry: SHUT UP MARV!

Me: Fun thrashing you! What else?

I snapped my fingers and then tools rained down from the sky and crashed onto them!

SMASH!

Nico: OUCH!

They got up

Marv: That whole Powerful Force in the Universe thing doesn't really work when everyone knows that you guys completed your main mission, does it?!

Eddy: Worked fine getting the drop on you two boobs, didn't it?

Me: Yeah you morons! There are still other evils out there that are just as dangerous.

Marv: Oh.

I pointed up and then Marv and Harry screamed and HUGE BUCKETS OF WOOD STAIN FELL ONTO THEM!

Nico: Nice one!

Lana and Lola were on a huge teeter totter and they catapulted stain into the air onto them.

Harry: Face the facts, morons. After this year's over, Team Loud Phoenix Storm is dead in the water!

Marv: Gonna have to find a new name now, little buddies. (laughs) How about Team Loud Chicken Storm?!

Ed: Chicken!

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Me: Hmm. Empty words chicken shit.

Nico: The world will always need us so like it or not we're here to stay.

Me: Here's a name for you two. Florrence Fuckindale and Dr. Joseph Twerpinston!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

THEY WERE PISSED OFF AT THAT REMARK!

Me: And another thing? Your mother was born in a whorehouse!

Ginger: How about I show you chicken power instead?!

She fired energy blasts and eggs and blasted them all over!

Carrie White: And here's one for you!

She dumped a huge amount of pig blood on them!

SPLASH!

Nico: OH YUCK!

Me: Top this! Lunch time wolves! (HOWLS)

Out came NUMEROUS WOLVES! And they jumped and mauled the wet bandits! Marv screamed like a little girl!

Peter Pan: We'll show you who's chicken! Watch this!

We got out an egg bazooka and fired it at them!

---

Peter Pan clucked and crowed!

Nico: Let the mascots have a shot

Me: Okay.

Poromon: Take this!

Poromon gave them atomic wedgies! Then Poliwag drenched them in liquified garbage slop!

Rainbow Dash: Take this!

She threw garbage pile pies and splattered them in their faces!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Horsea: Me next! Me next!

She dumped buckets of rotten vomit on them!

Qin: OH SICK!

Xenia: YUCK!

Manaphy: Take this!

SHE SPRAYED THEM ALL OVER WITH RAW SEWAGE!

Me: Nice one!

Poliwag: Watch this!

She DUMPED CHUM ON THEM!

Nico: Chum!? (VOMITS)

Me: Uh oh! Now every time Nico sees or hears chum he throws up like me!

Nico: AND IT'S ALL YOUR FAULT J.D.!

Me: I said sorry!

Maria: We'll fix that later!

We fired energy blasts and smashed them.

Tentacool: Take this!

Tentacool fired rotten tomato bombs!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Jirachi: My turn!

He fired watermelons and bashed their teeth out and splattered their faces in with it.

KRASPLAT KRASPLAT KRASPLAT KRASPLAT!

Nico: Take that!

Mevya: Let me try!

Mevya fired stinkbombs and they hit them and exploded!

LOUD FARTS!

Qin: OH MAN!

Me: Nice one!

Then Amora the Enchantress, Ice Demon, Six Gum Gang, Mr. Fizz, SkullMeramon, Felix Faust, BlackWarGreymon, Seadramon, General Schwarz and Gameface came.

Nico: Amora the Enchantress, Ice Demon, Six Gum Gang, Mr. Fizz, SkullMeramon, Felix Faust, BlackWarGreymon, Seadramon, General Schwarz and Gameface.

Hoppip: Take this!

Hoppip fired ROTTEN CHEESE WHEELS AND BLASTED THEM BOTH!

Xenia: Yeah!

Amora: Wow! Nice shot!

Ice Demon: Yeah!

Ice Demon: That was a good ice shot, Leonard!

Captain Cold: Thanks!

Dixie: The rest of the pranks were just as funny.

Goof: They sure were.

Wilbur: You said it!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah those were fun.

Seadramon: (to Poromon) Sorry you saw porn in your kindergarten class.

Poromon: No we weren't even looking at it. But yeah

Mr. Fizz: (to Nico) We heard you fought the Platypus Brothers.

Nico: We sure did.

Amora: (to Sakura) I hope you take care of that Spectrier.

Sakura Avalon: I will.

?: That's cool.

A figure came and it was STEAMLOID from the Go-Busters movie Protect The Tokyo Enetower!

---

Steamloid was created when Enter infected a factory pipe with the "rust" MetaVirus to prevent the Go-Busters from releasing their Buster Vehicles or MegaZords, while he reworked Tokyo Enetower to Vaglass' diabolical plans. This Metaloid had the ability to convert water into a unique steam that can rust the special alloy the Buddy Roids and MegaZords use to the point of rendering them unworkable. He went to Tokyo park with some Buglars to gain water to produce this steam only for Hiromu to arrive on Cheeda Nick and blast him with his Ichigan Buster. The other Go-Busters then arrived and transformed so Steamloid sent his Buglars in. Mid-battle, he cornered Nick, Gorisaki, and Usada (who accompanied their partners to battle) and used his mist to cripplingly rust them before retreating. Later, whilst Enter hacked into the Tokyo Enetron tower, Steamloid got more water and told Enter that this much effort was a waste for one tower but Enter reminded him that his job was to distract the.

To Enter's surprise, the Go-Busters used their new ally FS-0O to get past the steam by going underwater but Enter summoned an army of Buglars designed to slow them down so much that the transfer would be complete by the time they'd even reach Steamloid. Whilst the other Go-Busters fought the Buglars, Red Buster fought Steamloid and used his super speed as an advantage but was soon smacked down. However, before he could be hit by the steam, Hiromu damaged him by clogging his pipes with stones although the monster was still strong enough to overpower all three Go-Busters. Before he could finish them though, FS-00 appeared and took him down with it's missiles at which point the Go-Busters re-transformed and proved immune to the Buglar's firepower. However, with his pipes destroyed, his produced steam diluted enough for Enter to transport four blank slate Vaglass MegaZords to drain the rest of the Enetron. With the Buglars taking the brunt of the attack, the Steamloid retreated up the Tower only to be cornered by the Go-Busters. Hiromu then kicked him through a wall whilst Yoko and Ryuji held him in place and the trio destroyed him on his way down with their Ichigan Busters. Steamloid didn't even have the chance to hit the ground before his death, being obliterated in mid-air by the supercharged shots hitting him.

---

Eli: Steamloid! I remember you! You were going to try and destroy the Tokyo Energy Tower.

Steamloid: That's right Eli. Good memory.

Eli: Yep.

Steamloid: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

Devon: It would've been nice to get a New Zord

Me: That would have been so cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Xenia: It sure would.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Sakura Avalon, Astro Man, Buster Bunny, Anna Hotteling, Zixx, Carrot, Vambre, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, RD Lisa Loud and Anastasia (Cinderella) VS Amora, Choushinseiki, Evil Drill Man, Piranha Jones, Chicken Ball Z Mandy, Demon Beatrice, and Chunky Chicken - Nico's rescue was Us battling The Platypus Brothers with crazy pranks and Jack O Lantern was LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY till the Anothers battle began!

---

Amora the Enchantress was first

Amora (to Sakura): Nico's rescue was battling The Platypus Brothers with crazy pranks. (laughs) Jack O Lantern was LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY till the Anothers battle began!

Sakura Avalon: Yeah he was laughing so hard that he couldn't control himself.

Astro Man: The pumpkins the brothers brought back were laughing hysterically too and they exploded and went back to the afterlife.

Buster Bunny: It was funny!

Twilight Sparkle: (LAUGHS) Yeah it sure was.

Starshine Sparkle: We haven't seen Jack or anyone laugh that hard before.

Spyro: Boy no kidding.

Amora: Yeah that is funny! Lets do it!

Sakura turned into an Anodite form named Manas!

Sakura Avalon: MANAS!

She used the core medals for Amora, Lego Amora and Yost Amora and they fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Thetis, Cold Man, Britney Crosby, Eiji, Mindy, Jake, Layla Heartfilia, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, RD Sam Sharp and Sirens (Samurai Jack) VS The Ice Demon, Bakuryuuki, Coldsnap, Jasdevi, Red Dark Magician, Angry Archer, and Evil Magic Man - We battled Jack O Lantern, April Fool, Beer Fairy & Her Poromon, FLAMETHROWER FLATULENCE, Squidward Primed to Explode and Dan Backslide who are the gene-slammers of Water, Air, Earth, Fire, Lightning, Brushfire, Wildfire, Dust, Fusion, Roil, Torrent, Sulfur, Crater, Cinder, Scoria, Firefiend, Wolfbriar, Ivy, Lava, Tempest and Storm Elementals in Magic The Gathering and they are gonna be in one person as well as the gene-slammers of MegaDarknessBagramon, Shademon and Luminamon as well as the embodiment of the Crow Dopant. (PANTING) Someone get me some water

---

Ice Demon was next.

Ice Demon (to Thetis): We battled Jack O Lantern, April Fool, Beer Fairy & Her Poromon, FLAMETHROWER FLATULENCE, Squidward Primed to Explode and Dan Backslide who are the gene-slammers of Water, Air, Earth, Fire, Lightning, Brushfire, Wildfire, Dust, Fusion, Roil, Torrent, Sulfur, Crater, Cinder, Scoria, Firefiend, Wolfbriar, Ivy, Lava, Tempest and Storm Elementals in Magic The Gathering and they are gonna be in one person as well as the gene-slammers of MegaDarknessBagramon, Shademon and Luminamon as well as the embodiment of the Crow Dopant. (PANTING) Someone get me some water

Maria gave him some.

Ice Demon: Thanks Maria.

He drank it down.

Ice Demon: Ahh. Needed that.

Thetis: Yeah that was a lot of Elementals for one person.

Cold Man: And we were shocked that there REALLY Was a gene-slammer of MegaDarknessBagramon and that was cool.

Britney Crosby: It sure was awesome.

Rarity: It sure was darlings.

Sweetie Belle: I agree there too.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that was awesome.

Ice Demon: That is amazing! Lets do it!

Thetis turned into ULTIMATE THETIS And used the powers of Overflow!

Thetis: OVERFLOW!

She used the Core Medals for Ice Demon, Snow Ghost and Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt and they fired waves of ice, water and jewels and smashed them down.

* * *

Right Suzuki (ToQger), Clown Man, Fright Rider, Cleo Ulysses, Humphrey and Kate, Patrick Smash, Lucky Seven Sampson, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Akira Nijino and Numbuh 274 VS The Six Gum Gang, Resshaki, GoGoki, Siren Sara, Princess Ophiuchus, Ripper Roo, Evil Talking Cake, and Momakase - Lincoln's rescue was in Barovia, one of the Domains of Dread in the Plane of Shadow in the world of Dungeons and Dragons, and he went there to destroy Count Strahd von Zarovich, the powerful Vampire Lord of Barovia

* * *

The Six Gum Gang was next.

Runt (to Right): We heard Lincoln's rescue was in Barovia, one of the Domains of Dread in the Plane of Shadow in the world of Dungeons and Dragons.

Lunk: He went there to destroy Count Strahd von Zarovich, the powerful Vampire Lord of Barovia

Right: Yeah that was really cool.

Clown Man: It sure was.

Fright Rider: Yeah that was amazing.

Pinkie Pie: It was amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was.

Featherweight: I agree there too.

Sprocket: Yeah that is for sure.

Goof: Yeah that for sure.

Dixie: I'll say.

Wilbur: Yeah.

Runt: No kidding. Lets do it!

Right turned into BOB THE BLOB!

Right: BOB THE BLOB!

He used the the core medals for Six Gum Gang, P.T.O.O.E.Y., and Proper Patrol and they fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and slime and smashed them down.

---

Gwen Tennyson, Magic Man, Bulma, Shannon Littlefield, Nefertimon, Paildramon, Shakkoumon, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Pain Yatta and Krankcase VS Mr. Fizz, Time Man, Ed Bighead, Creepy Heap From The Deep, Spike (Tex

Avery), Wolf Dogcatcher, and Golem (Courage The Cowardly Dog) - Luncheon Kingdom for Round 1 and Mary Knudson loved that one

---

Mr. Fizz was next.

Mr. Fizz (to Gwen): Luncheon Kingdom for Round 1. (laughs): I bet Mary Knudson loved that one

Gwen: Oh she did and it was really awesome for her as a chef.

Magic Man: They battled Spewart of the Broodals for another round for Round 1 and it was awesome.

Bulma: They sure showed him.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah it sure was.

Cozy Glow: You should have seen what that place was like.

Hex: The ocean was nothing but scalding hot soup and the village was amazing to see.

Mr. Fizz: That is cool! Lets do it!

Gwen turned into Heatblast!

Gwen: HEATBLAST!

She used the Core Medals for Mr. Fizz, Big Brother and Common Cold and they fired waves of energy, fire, bones, blood, skulls, ghosts, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Mizore Shirayuki, Sword Man, Shazam, Andrea San Juan, Nico Robin, Boa Hancock, Monet, Fluttershy, Lilja, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Thetis and Driscoll VS SkullMeramon, Denshiki, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, McWolf (Tom & Jerry Kids), Pineoctopus, Red Claw, and Mzingo's Parliament - The mascots had a great time at Preschool UNTIL IT WAS RUINED BY A

## CYBERHACKER USING PORN!

---

SkullMeramon was next.

SkullMeramon (to Mizore): The mascots had a great time at Preschool. UNTIL IT WAS RUINED BY A CYBERHACKER USING PORN!

Mizore: Yeah no kidding! That was crazy to see!

Sword Man: That is something Quagmire would have done but he didn't have computer expertise.

Shazam: We traced it to the Spuckler house outside the Springfield Radioactive Crater.

Denshiki: So the Spuckler Family is still alive. I thought you all got rid of them too for their hand in the corruption that lead to Springfield's destruction!

Shazam: That's what everyone else thought too. But They decided to live alone.

Fluttershy: Nico said that the aren't really bad people.

Lilja: Yeah that is true.

Tornado Bolt: The Spucklers are what we call silly idiots and they are not really evil.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) What they do is funny.

Stealth Elf: Yeah.

SkullMeramon: That is true. Lets do it!

Mizore turned into Arctiguana!

Mizore: ARCTIGUANA!

She used the Core Medals for SkullMeramon, Gesomon and

Apemon and they fired waves of ice, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and wood and smashed them down.

---

Ingrid Third, Grenade Man, Jinx, Cody, Talia Al Ghul, Black Cat, Kaya (One Piece), Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Ludwig Koopa and Roy Koopa VS Felix Faust, Tokusouki, Ozzie Ostritch, Queen Bee Deadman, Universe 666 Swartz, Mr. Mascot, and Universe 666 Cronus - So the Spuckler Family is still alive!

---

Felix Faust was next.

Felix Faust (to Ingrid): So the Spuckler Family is still alive! They're honestly not that bad

Ingrid: No they aren't and Lisa said that she and her family helped them many times before and also Bart has Mary Spuckler in his harem.

Grenade Man: That's true but MAN you should see how many kids they have.

Jinx: Yeah that is a lot of kids.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) You should see how many of them there are.

Sunburn: Yeah that is amazing.

Felix Faust: That is amazing! Lets do it!

Ingrid turned into Shadowman!

Ingrid: SHADOWMAN!

She used the Core Medals for Felix Faust, Hex and 2016 Charmcaster and they fired waves of magic and fire and darkness

and smashed them down.

---

Nikiya, Turbo Man, Axel Manning, Marron, Hinatsuru, Suma, Makio, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Fellbat and G1 Iron Bison vs BlackWarGreymon, Choujuuki, Heatstroke, Sagat, Uvula the Sea Hag, Miriam, and Billy and Mandy Blue Fairy - The Wet Bandits have made their move

---

BlackWarGreymon was next.

BlackWarGreymon (to Nikiya): The Wet Bandits have made their move. Too bad they waited until after Xehanort bit the dust

Nikiya: Yeah what a waste on that.

Turbo Man: But it is so funny that we're doing all this to them.

Axel Manning: Yeah it sure is.

Applejack: We're all getting a good laugh out of it.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it sure is funny.

Flashwing: Yeah it sure is.

BlackWarGreymon: I agree. Lets do it!

Nikiya turned into FOURARMS!

Nikiya: FOURARMS!

She used the Core Medals for BlackWarGreymon, Okuwamon and Blossommon and they fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Poromon, Burner Man, Caren, Poliwag, Shinichi Saruhara, Beros, Alessa Garcia, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Dimitri

LouSteau, and Jean Bison VS Seadramon, Hyakujuki, Big Lenny, Gazimon, Victor (Spongebob), Earth Kang, and Universe 666 Salem - The Wet Bandits are getting hit with CRAZY PRANKS!

---

Seadramon was next.

Seadramon (to Poromon): The Wet Bandits are getting hit with CRAZY PRANKS! I hope you participated.

Poromon: Oh I did. I gave the two atomic wedgies and more. I even gave them rotten egg slop baths.

Burner Man: (LAUGHS) That was so funny!

Caren: Yeah it was!

Poliwag: I gave them chum baths and it was awesome!

Rainbow Dash: I made them eat garbage pile pies.

Scootaloo: Yeah that was funny.

Whirlwind: It sure was!

Seadramon: (LAUGHS) They sure were funny! Good pranks guys. Lets do it!

Poromon turned into OMNIVORACIOUS!

Poromon: OMNIVORACIOUS!

He used the Core Medals for Seadramon, Kuwagamon and Shellmon and they fired waves of wind, lightning and energy and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Ink Rose, Frost Man, Suno, Yusuke Godai, Chomper, Jain - Lightsworn Paladin, Celestia - Lightsworn Angel, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Konan and Carly Atlas VS General Schwarz, Jakki, Evil Pharaoh

Man, Helmut, Evil Stone Man, Dr. Neugog, and Evil Sun - Those Wet Bandits just won't learn!

---

General Schwarz was next.

General Schwarz (to Ink Rose): Those Wet Bandits just won't learn! At least it's not Christmas now

Ink Rose: No thank goodness and this time they don't have Xehanort to help them anymore.

Frost Man: But Megan and Kevin are REALLY letting them have it too.

Marv: (SCREAMING LIKE A LITTLE GIRL OFFSCREEN)

THEY LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Suno: (LAUGHS) That is so funny how Marv screams like a little girl!

Princess Luna: It sure is funny!

Moondust: Yeah and they got dumped on by birdseed and are being nibbled on by Pigeons.

Snowdrop: That is funny!

Gari: I agree there!

Blackout: That always cracks me up!

General Schwarz: Yeah it sure does! Lets do it!

Ink Rose turned into Ultimate Ink Rose and used the power of Shadowman!

Ink Rose: SHADOWMAN!

She used the core medals for General Schwarz, Soap Shadow and Madame Noir and they fired waves of darkness and smashed them down

Margo, Time Man, Arrowette, Charlotte Hazelrink, Vivi Nefertari, Marle, Orta, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Rotwood, and Brad Morton VS Gameface, Sekaiki, Evil Desert Man, Vapor, Pirate Queen, Sumo Wrestler Army, and Bulldozer - The Wet Bandits will never mess with us or Kevin's family again!

Gameface was next.

Gameface (to Margo): The Wet Bandits will never mess with us or Kevin's family again! It's game over for them!

Margo: Yeah that is for sure!

Time Man: They are getting humiliated big time right now.

Arrowette: I agree there and it's funny.

Princess Celestia: I agree there too but seeing all those pranks on them is funny!

King Solar: I agree there too.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure is awesome.

LOUD FART!

BILLY FARTED IN HARRY'S FACE OFFSCREEN!

Amber Morning: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Spotlight: Yeah that was!

Gameface: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was awesome! Lets do it!

Margo turned into Ultimate Margo and used the power of XLR8!

Margo: XLR8!

ZOOM!

She ran fast and used the core medals for Gameface, Soap Shadow and Electropede and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

## Beast Morphers Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Fourze Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Steamloid (Go-Busters)

Steamloid was next.

Steamloid: You guys REALLY put the hurt on those dorks.

Nico: We sure did!

May: It sure was funny!

Steamloid: I'll say! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of The Wet Bandits, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on those boobs.

Nico teleported back with them.

Beast Morpher Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHERS!

Fourze Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Beast Morpher Rangers: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: BEAST X BLASTERS!

They summoned their blasters and they fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then he fell to the ground and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Steamloid you have failed this city!

Devon: Virus Eliminated!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

We regrouped.

Me: Time for some more buttkicking!

Caleb Maxwell: I've had it up to hear with you bastards.

Nico: Uh oh.

Qin: EVERYBODY, RUN FOR YOUR LIVES! HE'S GONNA START TEARING AT THE MORONS WITH HIS VENOM-FILLED MOUTH!

EVERYONE RAN FOR COVER, AND THEN, THE HUMILIATION BEGINS!

Caleb Maxwell: I CAN'T BELIEVE YOU, NOT ONLY ARE YOU TWO BOOBS CONTINUING TO CAUSE NOTHING BUT GODFORSAKEN HAVOC, BUT TO ALSO FIND OUT THAT YOU TWO HAVE ALSO THROWN IN YOUR LOT WITH XEHANORT IN ONE LAST ATTEMPT TO GET REVENGE ON US FOR SOMETHING THAT WAS ALL YOUR FAULT! I SHOULD TEAR YOU APART LIMB FROM LIMB AND FEED YOU TO THE VULTURES!

WHOA! CRUEL! THAT ALSO MADE MARV SCREAM LIKE A LITTLE GIRL!

Caleb Maxwell: YOU TWO ARE ABSOLUTE PILES OF GARBAGE WHOSE ONLY WAY OF MAKING A LIVING IS ROBBING HOMES BLIND WITH NO ONE HOME, ONLY TO BE BEATEN BY A KID FROM CHICAGO AND A KID WITH GUARDIAN ANGELS FROM MICHIGAN! YOU ARE BOTH ABSOLUTE GUTTER TRASH!

WE GASPED IN HORROR, AND MANY OF US DID TONS OF WILD TAKES!

Me: OH MY GOD!

Nico: HOLY SHIT! I WOULD'VE EXPECTED THAT FROM SEBASTIAN, BUT FROM CALEB, DAMN!

Nicole: NOW, THAT WAS JUST CRUEL!

Caleb Maxwell: I'VE DEALT WITH THIEVES AND ROBBERS WHO ARE WELL-KNOWN PROFESSIONALS AND THEY ACTUALLY GIVE THE COPS AND I A CHALLENGE, YOU'RE JUST A BUNCH OF TWO-BIT SORRY EXCUSES FOR ROBBERS AND THIEVES!

Me: DAMN!

Cage Blunt: Even I didn't expect that.

Lori: This is literally gross, he's spewing all their dirty secrets for all to hear!

Lincoln: Should we stop Caleb?

Me: In a minute, he's about to do the grand finale.

Caleb Maxwell: YOU ARE BOTH ABSOLUTELY THE SCUM OF THE EARTH, YOU'RE PILES OF TRASH WHO KNOW NOTHING ELSE BUT TO ROB HOUSES BLIND AND DON'T EVEN THINK OF TRYING TO FIND A JOB! YOUR MOTHERS ARE A PACK OF POLAR BEARS, YOUR FATHERS ARE A PACK OF FIGURE SKATERS WHO STINK LIKE THE SUBWAYS OF NEW YORK CITY!

CALEB MAXWELL FIRED BLASTS OF DARKNESS AND DARK FIRE AT MARV AND HARRY WHO SCREAMED LIKE LITTLE GIRLS AND THEY GOT BURNED BADLY AND MASSIVE TONS OF GOLD, GEMS, JEWELRY, AND OTHER CURRENCIES EXPLODED OUT OF THEM, THANKS TO LINCOLN'S GESSIUS FLORES VENGEANCE CURSE STILL ON THEM!

Marv and Harry: Ouch.

They shook off the soot, but now, they were pissed!

Marv: I'M GONNA KILL YOU STUPID JERKS!

Harry: WE AIN'T LETTING YOU WIN AGAINST US AGAIN!

BUT, WE SAW A SMIRK ON ALINTA NEPHTHYS' FACE FORM AS SHE WAS SURROUNDED BY A CRIMSON RED AND YELLOW ENERGY AURA WITH STARS, FIRE, FLAMES, PHOENIXES, AND ANGELS!

Alinta Nephthys: (Smirks) And there it is: your final words, and now, you're about to receive your rightful sentence, and that is HARD CORE DISCIPLINE, BITCHES!

Suddenly, Alinta Nephthys was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red and yellow energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Defender of Nephthys flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys on its stomach and red eyes glaring at The Wet Bandits: the red eyes of eternal judgement.

Nico: WHAT THE?!

Me: SHE MEANT IT, RIGHT?!

Lincoln: SHE DID! SHE REALLY DID! NOW, IT'S HIGH-TIME THOSE TWO GOT THE THRASHING THEY'VE BEEN ASKING FOR!

Then, as the vortex faded, Alinta Nephthys emerged, but she was changed forever, and now, the flames of judgement are about to burn The Wet Bandits.

(CODA BY HANS ZIMMER PLAYS AT 3:25 TO 4:24)

Alinta Nephthys grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large crimson red and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair with yellow streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the Sigil of Nephthys and the Defender of Nephthys emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with crimson red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Defender of Nephthys and a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and crimson red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Alinta Nephthys has on a crimson red short-sleeved blouse, crimson red frilly shirt, crimson red skirt with the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys on it and the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys on her right arm was glowing, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys and Defender of Nephthys, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a crimson red gem with neon glowing crimson red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Alinta Nephthys felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive fire angel wings with red tips on the large feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized fire angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive fire angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Alinta Nephthys has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Alinta Nephthys' massive fire greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Alinta Nephthys' Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Fire Sacred Nephthys Defender Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Fire Sacred Nephthys Defender Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and Defender of Nephthys and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Alinta Nephthys has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The

Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji with flames in between the kanji below the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys and Defender of Nephthys, a phoenix, and angel that said, "Alinta Nephthys, Gene-Slammer of Defender of Nephthys, Warrior of The Sacred Order of The Flames of the Phoenix of Nephthys, Powerful Master of Fire and The Sword, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of Billy McLean, Archenemy of Master Xandred of Drakus' World, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Fire, Flames, Stars, Phoenixes, Angels, and Defender of Nephthys"

アリンタ・ネフティス、ネフティスの守護者のジーン・スラマー、ネフティスの不死鳥の炎の神聖教団の戦士、火と剣の強力なマスター、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使、そして未来の妻リンカーン・ラウド、ビリー・マクリーンの軽蔑者であり破壊者、ドラクスの世界のマスター・ザンドレッドの宿敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使、そして宇宙への希望の灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望の真の女神、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真不滅の英雄、そして火、炎、星、フェニックス、天使、ネフティスの守護者

Alinta Nephthys has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEFENDER OF NEPHTHYS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SACRED PHOENIX FLAME FIRESTORM NEPHTHYS PHOENIX DEFENDER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SACRED PHOENIX FLAME FIRESTORM NEPHTHYS PHOENIX DEFENDER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SACRED PHOENIX FLAME FIRESTORM NEPHTHYS PHOENIX DEFENDER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Alinta Nephthys' Super Angel-Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Wet Bandits saw it, they tried to run like chickens, but Alinta Nephthys fired a massive barrage of crimson red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Wet Bandits and sent them flying into a wall, they got back up, but they eventually decided to switch to trying to get revenge on us.

Alinta Nephthys: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Sacred Phoenix Flame Firestorm Nephthys Phoenix Defender Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Sacred Phoenix Flame Firestorm Nephthys Phoenix Defender Phoenix God Angel Love) There's nowhere for you two to run, now it's high time for you two to face your punishment.

Lincoln: That's right, Alinta, those two have robbed their last house.

Savannah Nephthys: And we're getting our money back that you stole from us, you pigs!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-

Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Alinta Nephthys.

Then, Savanna Nephthys, Adara Nephthys, Aithne Nephthys, Anala Nephthys, Calida Nephthys, and Enya Nephthys transformed and joined Lincoln and Alinta Nephthys, same went with Aalish Nephthys.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You two should've stayed hidden, but being the fact that you two have the brains of a fruit fly, you don't think anything through, but either way, we're taking you two down.

Lincoln, Savannah Nephthys, Adara Nephthys, Aithne Nephthys, Alinta Nephthys, Anala Nephthys, Calida Nephthys, Aalish Nephthys, and Enya Nephthys: Prepare yourself, Marv and Harry, The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys are coming for you!

Suddenly, a huge phoenix of pure fire flew high above the Earth as a huge ball of fire and it is a signal that The Fire of the Sacred Phoenix is coming: to take Flip's life, and the bravery and determination of Lincoln and The Sacred Order of the Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys caused The Wet Bandits to let out a war cry and charge at them and us: big mistake, dopes.

Lincoln, Savannah Nephthys, Adara Nephthys, Aithne Nephthys, Alinta Nephthys, Anala Nephthys, Calida Nephthys, Aalish Nephthys, and Enya Nephthys went after The Wet Bandits, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange, red, and yellow energy, crimson red and yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Wet Bandits, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked them with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated dragon claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and Savannah Nephthys, Adara Nephthys, Aithne Nephthys, Alinta Nephthys, Anala Nephthys, Calida Nephthys, Aalish Nephthys, and Enya Nephthys also did the same by firing orange, red, and yellow energy slashes from their massive greatswords and gold-plated dragon claws, and he, Savannah Nephthys, Adara Nephthys, Aithne Nephthys, Alinta Nephthys, Anala Nephthys, Calida Nephthys, Aalish Nephthys, and Enya Nephthys attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving The Wet Bandits really mad, and they gave us The Stink Eye!

Nico: OH! OH! YOU DID NOT JUST GIVE US THE STINK EYE!

Me: THEY JUST DID! OH! IT'S ON NOW!

WE ALSO JOINED IN AND PILED ON AND WE VICIOUSLY PULVERIZED AND MONGRELIZED THOSE TWO BOOBS AND I LET OUT A LOUD BELLOWING ROAR AND POUNDED MY CHEST LIKE A GORILLA AND THAT CAUSED THOSE TWO BOOBS TO SCREAM LIKE LITTLE GIRLS AGAIN AND TRIED TO RUN ONLY FOR LINCOLN TO USE HIS ELEVEN MASSIVE AND LONG WHITE WOLF TAILS TO TRIP THEM!

Hunter: (German Accent) This is for all of the times you two have tried to rob Kevin and his family in the past.

Hunter threw a stink bomb and it exploded and they were covered in stink lines! PU!

Ed: WHO STEPPED ON A DUCK?!

Me and Nico: They did!

Jake: Tme to make you guys green around the gills!

Tsukasa: Possibly by making you vomit.

Kamen Ride: Forever Green!

Tsukasa turned into the green rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Green Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER GREEN!

They turned into the Green rangers of Mighty Morphin, Zeo, Turbo, Lost Galaxy, Lightspeed Rescue and Time Force!

Nico: It's BUTTKICKING TIME!

We went at them and smashed and bashed and pulverized them all over.

Megan, Karla, Lockdown and Huffer used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Megan and Karla's powers and Lockdown and Huffer's weapons 100-fold.

Megan McCallister and Huffer: STAR LASER BLAST!

Lockdown and Karla Grimm: SUPER LASER BLAST!

Sydney of the UA World and Trap Jaw: WATER TRAP BLAST!

Nanette of MHA and Beast Man: LIGHTNING BEAST BLAST!

Sheila of Lupin III and Unicorn: FIRE UNICORN BLAST!

Georgina of the Rescue Bots and Hsi Wu: EARTH SKY BLAST!

Rice of Eon Kid and Killer Shrike: STAR CRAB BLAST!

Maxxine of Zi-O and Mummy: TIME MUMMY BURST!

Kendra of Charlie Brown and Shendu: FIRE EARTH BLAST!

Qin of Motorcity and Captain Cold: ICE KOMODO BLAST!

Lisa Simpson of Springfield and Cantwell: HINDU CHAKRA BURST!

Homer Simpson of Donuts and Wiggum: DONUT GURU BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar

Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., TransMechanoid, Tex Gravity, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

They fired waves of energy and blasted the.

Pinkie Pie, Megan, Kevin and me: LAUGHING PRANKS BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to end your home robbery spree for good and send you two back to Lynn's Table. PRANK ELEMENT STYLE: IRON BOARD DROP!

Lincoln dropped hot irons on their faces! OUCH!

Jessica Shannon: PRANK STING STYLE: BEE BUSH!

She covered the Wet Bandits' crotches with honey which attracted bees and they got stung and Marv screamed like a little girl again!

Peni Parker: PRANK WEB STYLE: WEB WEDGIE!

Peni fired webs that latched onto their underwear and she pulled hard and gave them a really brutal wedgie.

Jessica Kaios: PRANK FIRE STYLE: BURNING HEADS!

Jessica Kaios fired blasts of fire at their heads and set them on fire!

Yuna Kamihara: PRANK WATER STYLE: SLIME SLIP!

Yuna Kamihara fired slime at the floor which made The Wet Bandits slide all the way to a cabinet full of paint cans.

Marv and Harry: UH OH!

CRASH!

They were covered in paint!

Marv and Harry: BLECH! (SPITS)

Toph: PRANK EARTH STYLE: CONCRETE DROP! Hey, Marv, look up!

He did so and saw it. Uh oh.

Suddenly, Toph dropped concrete on them and they got bruised badly!

Marv: I'M GONNA KILL YOU JERKS!

Makoto Nanaya: Oh, shut up! PRANK WIND STYLE: SPINNING WIND!

Makoto Nanaya fired blasts of wind, and made those two boobs spin around like crazy!

Sari Sumdac: PRANK LIGHTNING STYLE: ELECTRO SINK!

Sari Sumdac had those two boobs' hands on a sink that she hooked to a generator, and as soon as she hit the switch, they got electrocuted so bad, we saw their skeletons!

Fuu (Samurai Champloo): PRANK NATURE STYLE: DURIAN STINK BLAST!

Fuu fired a Durian Bomb at The Wet Bandits, and it exploded and they stunk bad!

Frosta: PRANK ICE STYLE: FREEZING BIKINIS!

Frosta fired blasts of ice, and The Wet Bandits found themselves in bikinis made of ice, and they were freezing.

Entrapta: PRANK LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER LOBSTERS IN YOUR PANTS!

Entrapta made lobsters made of lightning and shoved them down The Wet Bandits' pants and with every time they got pinched, they got electrocuted.

Jinx (League of Legends): PRANK EXPLOSIVE STYLE: EXPLODING CIGARETTES!

She shoved cigarettes into their mouths, and she lit them and ran, and then… !

KABOOM! THEY EXPLODED!

Rottytops: PRANK MAGIC STYLE: ACNE MISHAPS!

She fired waves of magic at The Wet Bandits and made acne appear on The Wet Bandits' faces!

Wet Bandits: AAAAAHHHH! WE'RE HIDEOUS!

Rottytops: Hi, Hideous 1 and 2, nice to meet you, I'm Rottytops.

Risky Boots: PRANK BLADE STYLE: ARROW TO THE KNEES!

She fired arrows that it The Wet Bandits right in the knees and that hurt like Hell!

Fluttershy: PRANK NATURE STYLE: BIRD MAYHEM!

Fluttershy covered The Wet Bandits with honey then birdseed and summoned birds to peck on them and that made Marv scream like a little girl again.

Chronoa: PRANK TIME STYLE: YO MAMA INSULT MAYHEM!

Chronoa insulted The Wet Bandits, and did she let them have it: yo mama so ugly when she entered a contest of ugliness the judges said "sorry no professionals" yo mama so fat when she died she broke the stairway to heaven. yo mama so stupid she tried to climb mountain dew which is a soda. yo mama so fat that the sorting hat sorted her to ihop. yo mama so hot that mexicans use her as a spice. yo mama so hot that the simpsons simp for her. yo mama so stupid she made an appointment with dr. pepper which is a soda. yo mama so stupid she tried to wake up sleeping pills. yo mama so ugly when she looked out her window she got arrested for mooning. yo mama so fat when she made a playstation account the entire network crashed.

Lincoln and his harem: PRANK FINAL SMASH: PRANK MANIA!

Lincoln and his harem fired chocolate, caramel, peanut butter and various candies at them which got licked all over by kids. They, then covered The Wet Bandits with various gravies which then got licked by Ed. They then made The Wet Bandits do disco dancing in their underwear while being recorded, and they finished off by taking turns slapping, head bonking and eye poking The Wet Bandits, and they immediately went bonkers: the humiliating pranks were too much for them to take, and they lost their minds!

They screamed and ran to Sheila and Tom waiting for them outside!

Marv: We can't stand it anymore! Take us back! Take us back!

Harry: Don't leave us with those psycho kids!

MARV AND HARRY STARTED CRYING HYSTERICALLY LIKE BABIES AND THEY GOT HANDCUFFED AND SENT BACK TO

LYNN'S TABLE!

Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Alinta Nephthys' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large crimson red and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive fire angel wings and medium sized fire angel wings underneath are permanent.

And we were still laughing our butts off because of what Lincoln and his harem just did to those boobs!

Nico: Lincoln, not gonna lie, but those pranks you all pulled on them was genius!

Me: They had it coming!

Lincoln: And the thrashing we gave them also got back the money they stole from the cult all those years ago and even more. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Suguru Geto.

?: I hope you've enjoyed that battle, for soon it will be your last.

Suddenly, the fifteen large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the fifteen large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our large gold halos with four orbiting large gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from blasts of energy and the barrier really stood strong against them and we absorbed the massive blasts of energy and they made us even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent of blood) There's no mistaking the energy signal and the scent of blood from anywhere, come out now, Suguru Geto, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Suguru Geto, the former Jujutsu Sorcerer turned worst curse user.

Lincoln: Suguru Geto.

Ariana Abner: The worst curse user and bane of the Jujutsu Sorcerers and humanity. Now, it's high-time we make you pay for everything you've done.

Suddenly, Ariana Abner's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a white and light blue energy aura with stars, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Suguru Geto, she left white and light blue energy, stars, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Ariana Abner: Your crimes have gone unanswered for years, Suguru Geto, you've caused nothing but pain and suffering to too many innocent people in your never ending quest to destroy humanity and make the world a place only for Sorcerers. You disgust me to no end, as The Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Su and member of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, I hereby sentence you to death for everything you've done.

Suddenly, Ariana Abner was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and light blue energy with stars and light surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, angels, and Hieratic Dragon of Su flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Suguru Geto: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: Suguru Geto has angered Ariana Abner, and now, the rage of Hieratic Dragon of Su is about to be unleashed.

Then, as the vortex faded, Ariana Abner emerged, but she was changed forever.

Ariana Abner grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large white and light blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long light blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a white and light blue energy aura with stars, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Hieratic Dragon of Su emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Hieratic Dragon of Su with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with light blue crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Ariana Abner has on a sleeveless light blue crop top, light blue skirt, light blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Hieratic Dragon of Su, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by stars and light and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a blue gem with neon glowing blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Ariana Abner felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with light blue tips on the large white feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized white angel wings with light blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive white angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long light blue wolf tails with white tips and white markings, Ariana Abner has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Ariana Abner's massive light greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and light blue energy, stars, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ariana Abner's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Hieratic Solar Light Fury Hieratic Dragon of Su Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Hieratic Solar Light Fury Hieratic Dragon of Su Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and Hieratic Dragon of Su and hieroglyphs etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads with red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with light blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with light blue gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Ariana Abner has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large light blue gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hieratic Dragon of Su's head with red gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with suns in between the kanji below Hieratic Dragon of Su, phoenix, and angel that said, "Ariana Abner, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Su, Member of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Light, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Despiser and Destroyer of Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Light, The Powers of Hieratic Dragon of Su, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

アリアナ・アブナー、スーのヒエラティック・ドラゴンのアバターおよびジーン・スラマー、ヒエラティック・エジプト・デュエル・モンスター教団のメンバー、善の強力な力、悪者のスラッシャー、光のマスター、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、愛する守護天使であり、リンカーンの未来の妻であるラウド、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、ダーク・ルアン、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・チャンドラー、キルジョイ・ハギンズ、そして残りのリンカーンの敵たち、ゾーク・ネクロフェイズの軽蔑者であり破壊者、ダーク・バクラ、そしてヤミ・マリク、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力のマスター、要素、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして光のマスター、スーのヒエラティックドラゴンの力、ドラゴン、フェニック

ス、エンジェル

Ariana Abner has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HIERATIC DRAGON OF SU AVATAR-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN SOLAR STORM LIGHT FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF SU DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN SOLAR STORM LIGHT FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF SU DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN SOLAR STORM LIGHT FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF SU DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Ariana Abner's Super Angel-Hieratic Dragon of Su Avatar-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Suguru Geto saw it, he summoned one of his curses to attack her, but Lincoln absorbed one of his curses into a black orb he summoned which caught Suguru Geto's attention.

Suguru Geto: Well. This should be interesting.

Then, Ariana Abner fired a massive barrage of white and light blue energy, stars, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Suguru Geto and sent him flying into a wall, he got back up, but he only smiled.

Me: No way, did Ariana just transform?

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear Suguru Geto apart and make him pay for everything.

Ariana Abner: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Solar Storm Light Fury Hieratic Dragon of Su Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Solar Storm Light Fury Hieratic Dragon of Su Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, boys, let's get him and wipe that smirk off his face.

Me and Nico: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Ariana Abner.

I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope.

And Nico unholstered his massive Nico Chan's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Saiyan Angel-Great Ape-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Hope and we joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You know, I'm not that surprised that you'd show up, Suguru.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological

Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) After everything you did, it was only a matter of time before we ran into you.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You said it. Time for us to smash you down and send you straight into The Black Abyss.

Ariana Abner, Lincoln, Nico, and I went after Suguru Geto, who continued sending more cursed spirits at us but Lincoln kept absorbing them into black orbs he created, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white and light blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Suguru Geto and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated dragon claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire and elemental blasts at him as well and Nico and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated dragon claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Ariana Abner also did the same by firing white and light blue energy slashes from her massive greatsword and gold-plated dragon claws, and he, Ariana Abner, Nico, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts.

Suguru Geto summoned centipede-shaped cursed spirits to attack us. But, Lincoln uttered one word to them.

Lincoln: Die.

Then, each and every one of them in the swarm violently exploded.

Suguru Geto summoned his Cursed Spirit, Rainbow Dragon, and sent it after us, but Lincoln tamed it and he became its new master, as Rainbow Dragon was absorbed into Lincoln. Suddenly, Suguru Geto summoned another of his favorite Cursed Spirits, Tamamo-no-Mae Incarnate, and he lifted his index finger up, and we saw a black ball of energy form: it was his technique, Maximum: Uzumaki, one of his most powerful techniques utilizing all of the Cursed Spirits he absorbed into one.

Suddenly, Lincoln formed more black orbs and the black orbs then began absorbing the 6,462 Cursed Spirits Suguru Geto absorbed in the past, and they went back to Lincoln as the tips of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails transformed into large black wolf heads and they proceeded to devour the black orbs, and Lincoln gained all of Suguru Geto's 6,462 Cursed Spirits as the wolf heads changed back, and then, Lincoln grabbed Suguru Geto and he began sucking out his power and energy, and he and all of us assimilated Suguru Geto's Cursed spirit manipulation, Combat expertise, Charisma, and High intelligence, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, Suguru Geto was extremely weakened and Lincoln tossed him into the air, and Caleb Maxwell fired a black energy bullet that hit Suguru Geto and it sent him to The Black Abyss. Everyone cheered wildly for what Ariana Abner, Lincoln, Nico, and I did as we holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down and Ariana Abner's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long light blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large white and light blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath are permanent.

Ariana Abner: Reap what you have sown, traitor. Thanks for helping me take down Suguru Geto, Lincoln, you too, J.D. and Nico.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Ariana.

Me and Nico: Our pleasure, Ariana.

Suddenly, Ariana Abner wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his ten-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Ahana Azura's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Demon, and Hieratic Dragon of Su flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and light behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Ariana Abner sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and light and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Luna: Oh man, that was one wild performance that we just saw!

Luan: No fooling, you four smashed Suguru Geto down and Lincoln absorbed all of those Cursed Spirits he'd taken along with sucking out all of Suguru Geto's power and energy, and he and all of us assimilated his powers and abilities

Me: And Caleb Maxwell sent him to The Black Abyss. So, Lincoln, who's the next girl we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

(CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS)

Suddenly, we saw a swan made of grey fire pass through the sky along with a golem made of earth appear in front of us.

Panda Faye Ling: Was that…?

Lincoln: It is, Panda, I think I know who we're meeting on my rescue tomorrow: Elena Huihuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Swan.

We gasped.

Selene Arcangela: I knew it was her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Elena Huihuo is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of grey fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Hawk, along with having angel wings along with having intense grey fire powers. She's known as The Wealthiest of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, as she happens to be from a rich family and she's done many charities to help others in need. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of grey fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Elena hates Pablo and Anderson with a blazing passion, because of what those morons did to Lincoln in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat them up and sent them to prison with two black eyes and two irreversible super double mega wedgies.

Nico: Yeesh! Man, that was one painful thrashing!

Me: I still remembered that all too well. And that Golem made of Earth, was that…?!

Selene Arcangela: Yep, it's the next Ambassador of The Demon Sorcerers we're meeting on Nico's rescue tomorrow, her name is Melanie Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Po Kong, The Demon Sorcerer of The Mountain and Master of The Earth of The Golem, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's Maria Ying Xiao's younger sister and the middle child, and she's also a very powerful master over the forces of light and dark chi and she was also born with the powers of Po Kong, The Demon Sorcerer of The Mountain, along with green angel wings, and she also has full fledge mastery over the powers of The Mountains, along with superhuman strength, and she has a massive appetite that rivals that of The Saiyans and Lincoln and his family and she never ever gains weight. Plus, she's the descendant of En Ying Xiao, the first Elemental Maiden from 3,000 years ago during the Shang Dynasty in China, and like Qin and her ancestor, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, she's also the master of the Atavism of The Elemental Maiden and she also has mastery of The Earth of The Golem. She moved to Royal Woods from China along with her sisters and she met Lincoln, and it was love at first sight. She heard from Lincoln of what we did in defeating Shendu, Dai Gui, Po Kong, Tso Lan, Hsi Wu, and Tchang Zu and Girl Jordan redeemed Bai Tza, and she was amazed, and she began to teach Lincoln how to master the powers of The Mountains, and she knew of what Maria did in giving him her blood and that led to him getting the same powers as her and gaining the same powers as her along with becoming a master of The Fires of The Phoenix, The Waters of The Mermaid, The Lightning of The Thunderbird, The Winds of The Sylph, The Earth of The Golem, The Light of The Fairies, and The Darkness of The Shadow Wisps, and he wound up getting tattoos of The Phoenix, Mermaid, Thunderbird, Golem, Fairy, and Shadow Wisp on the back of his left forearm. Lincoln made her a nature greatsword, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when Lincoln comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and she hated Lewis Travolta with a passion.

CLANG! CLANG!

MY JAW AND NICO'S JAW DROPPED TO THE FLOOR AND ELI CLOSED OUR JAWS!

Me: WH-WHA?!

Nico: THE AMBASSADOR OF PO KONG?! OH MAN!

Eli: And did you say she has a massive appetite that rivals that of The Saiyans and you and your family?!

Lincoln: Yep.

Luna: No fridge at home was safe from her, nor any restaurant or fast food place was safe from her, it was like she has ten black holes for a stomach!

Luan: We're surprised she wasn't banned from any of the restaurants or fast food places here in town or all over the country.

Lori: Even Lynn was stunned herself, and she eats like a pig!

Lynn: Hey, I don't… !

Me: Don't even try to get out of it, Lynn, we've seen it.

Nico: Oh man, I've got some serious competition with her.

Lincoln: Word of advice: don't even back down if you challenge her in a food-eating competition, she can easily mop the floor with the competitors.

Lynn Sr.: She's won many of them the past seven years, and they named her The Bottomless Black Hole because of it.

Nico: Oh… damn.

Qin: Oh boy.

SkullMeramon: Another humiliation fodder recaptured.

Felix Faust: And in one of the most funniest way possible.

BlackWarGreymon: Damn straight.

Me: Yeah!

General Schwarz: (to Megan) I hope we can celebrate with pizza in this house.

Gameface: It'll be like old times for you

Megan: (GROANS)

Me: We had a REALLY HUGE pizza earlier

Qin: Yeah.

General Schwarz: Really?

Me: Yeah it was great. Most of us are not going to eat again for the rest of the day. But Nico may be hungry after seeing you know what.

Nico: You're right about that. But great job today everyone.

Megan McCalister: Yeah. (To the viewers) This was awesome and fun.

Me: It sure was.

We later went back home and had a good meal at Lynn's Table for Nico and everyone else. Then we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Boy those Wet Bandits just will never learn!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox,

Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Mantis Deadman, Hurricail, Spider Evo, Zinger, Bomb Dimension (Jetman) and Takoyaki Dimension (Jetman) as well as Ippei, Catherine Konstantin Eduardovich Tsiolkovsky, Gwen Stacy, Jenna Jetman, Leona Thundaro and Ameno (Naruto) and we're going to the mall for some fun and we're going to battle May's Akuma form named 460 Below and she is cold and also Also Vanya Volcanic - Avatar of the Volcanic Monsters Is going to transform against her. And we'll meet the Keyblade Knight of Klendathu during that rescue. Also we're going to battle Mantis Deadman, Hurricail, Spider Evo, Zinger, Bomb Dimension (Jetman) and Takoyaki Dimension (Jetman) who are the gene-slammers of Crusadermon and Dynasmon and Sorcerymon. Also we're going to meet the gene-slammer of MegaKabuterimon and her name is Aaliyah Kabuteri.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Aurora Oceania, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Oboro from Taimanin Asagi

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Kentucky, but we got bad news: Simon Pure, a vampire and one of Spawn's enemies has been sighted, and he's on another one of his fanatical rampages to "cleanse" the world, we're killing him and sending him to The Black Gates, and we're going to meet the next of the Gene-Slammers and Avatars of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist Duel Monsters, her name is Elena Huihuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Swan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of grey fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Hawk, along with having angel wings along with having intense grey fire powers. She's known as The Wealthiest of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, as she happens to be from a rich family and she's done many charities to help others in need. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of grey fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Elena hates Pablo and Anderson with a blazing passion, because of what those morons did to Lincoln in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat them up and sent them to prison with two black eyes and two irreversible super double mega wedgies.

Next up is where we destroy Lumpus for good and we're going to make sure that Moose NEVER terrorizes Camp Kidney or Prickley Pines again.

See you all next time.

# REVENGE OF LUMPUS THE BARFBRAIN

This chapter is gonna be where we take down Lumpus for good.

---

Walking through the mall on an amazing shopping excursion was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Mantis Deadman, Hurricail, Light Brigade (Looney Tunes), Zinger, Bomb Dimension (Jetman) and Takoyaki Dimension (Jetman) as well as Ippei, Catherine Konstantin Eduardovich Tsiolkovsky, Prime Gwen Stacy, Jenna Jetman, Leona Thundaro and Ameno (Naruto) and we were there for some fun shopping.

Me: Nothing like a little fun at the mall.

Xenia: You said it.

Qin: Yeah I love a good trip to the mall.

Xenia: It's always fun.

Camie: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah I love the mall.

Leni: It's totes fun.

Xenia: Yeah.

Ippei: The malls are always fun.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Ippei, I want to thank you, Mantis Deadman, and your teams for coming

Ippei: No problem Nico. this will be fun and cool.

Me: You said it.

Catherine Konstantin Eduardovich Tsiolkovsky: (Russian Accent) This will be fun for all of us.

Nico: Catherine, what do you like to do in your free time?

Catherine Konstantin Eduardovich Tsiolkovsky: I like building my own rocket ship designs and it's really cool and fun.

Me: That is awesome.

Catherine Konstantin Eduardovich Tsiolkovsky: Yes my great grandfather did a lot of good things for Russia and really made a huge achievement.

Nicole: That is true. Your great grandfather Konstantin Tsiolkovsky was the man that propelled Russia into the space age by inventing one of the very first rockets.

Catherine Konstantin Eduardovich Tsiolkovsky: That's right.

Me: He would be very proud of you Catherine.

Catherine Konstantin Eduardovich Tsiolkovsky: He sure would.

Nico: Can we go on said rocket ship sometime?

Catherine Konstantin Eduardovich Tsiolkovsky: Sure. Building rockets takes a long time though.

Qin: We got all the time in the world.

Camie: Yeah.

Lola: Yep.

Eli: Boy yesterday was a great mission.

Nico: Yep and the Wet Bandits are back where they belong. In Lynn's Table as Humiliation Fodder.

Qin: Yeah that is for sure.

Nico: We had fun pranking them.

Qin: Boy did we ever!

Xenia: That was so funny.

Lola: Yeah!

Varie: We sure showed them.

Nico: Megan got to see her house again.

Me: Yeah and she and Kevin showed us around.

Lola: It was amazing.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: That was cool seeing it.

Varie: It sure was.

Nico: She got to eat in it one last time.

Qin: Yeah she sure did.

Camie: I agree.

Xenia: Yeah. That was fun.

Me: There are still more of the jerks out there.

Lola: Yeah. But we're ready for them.

May: For now, lets enjoy the mall.

Nico: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

We walked around and went to our favorite stores and bought jewelry, clothes, games, toys, books, comics and more.

We got bags and bags and bags of stuff.

Nico: Nothing like some good shopping.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Oh man. Poor girl.

Me: Her heart is totally shattered. It's just so unfair that her father was taken away from her.

Nico: Oh man.

Me: He did nothing to deserve that.

Nico: I'm sure she'll calm down. Eventually

Me: That dumb motherfucking pissant businessman.

Lola: That monster is the one that TRULY deserves to go to hell! Not her father.

Camie: I agree.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Who is said monster again?

Me: Well I did some digging and found out that her father killed an evil man named Edward Philippini and to our shock and horror we found out that it was Flip's father!

WE GASPED!

Nico: SAY WHAT!?

He opened his mouth so wide that his skeleton fell out!

Me: Yeah his father owned an evil shady company that the FBI raided years ago and Halinora's father killed him by shooting him in the chest and he claims to have done nothing wrong.

Nico put his skeleton back in.

Nico: I hate it when that happens. But that is bullshit!

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: That monster! Flip's dad cursed Halinora's father to be wrongfully damned!

Camie: YEAH! HE should have been the one that goes to hell! Not Halinora's dad!

Qin: Poor Halinora.

Camie: Yeah.

Lincoln: Even in death that monster and his family just doesn't know how to stop making people suffer!

Qin: Yeah!

Maria: He probably is in Hell anyway.

Brittney: Let me confirm that with the spirits of the Netherworld.

Brittney concentrated and the spirits told her that he is indeed in hell. But he's in the Fourth Circle of Hell, Greed.

Brittney: The Spirits told me he is indeed in hell. But he's in the 4th Circle, Greed.

Me: He should be in the 9th Circle for Treachery.

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: Does it matter? The point is that he's in Hell

Nico: Not at all. He deserves it too.

Lola: Yeah! That turdhead!

Xenia: What a jerk!

Camie: All of Flip's evil family got what they deserved.

Anna Anyanova: I agree too.

Nico: Lets head to the food court for some grub.

Me: Good idea.

We went to the food court.

Nico: What are we gonna have?

Me: Gyro sandwiches.

Nico: Good idea.

We got gyro sandwiches and we were really hungry as we were eating them.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Delcious.

Nico: (Eating) Yummy.

May ate some.

May: (Eating) Yummy.

Maria ate some.

Maria: (Eating) Yummy and tender.

Sakura Knudson: (Eating) Delicious and yummy.

Lola: Yeah you said it.

Nico: I liked the restaurant Shaggy and Scooby recommended.

Sakura Knudson: Me too.

Me: That was one of the biggest pizzas I've ever seen.

Laney: No kidding! I'm amazed that Shaggy and Scooby ate that whole thing all by themselves.

Lols: No kidding!

Nico: I'll say! But that was delicious.

Me: I liked that restaurant too.

Maria: Me too.

Lincoln: It was tasty.

Nico: That pizza was shared among us

Me: Yeah. That was still a tasty yet big and awesome pizza.

Camie: Boy it sure was.

Qin: Really cheesy.

Lana: But it was delicious.

Varie: Yeah.

We finished eating the gyros and we were full.

Me: Ahh. Boy that was great.

Nico: Yeah great choice.

Me: Yeah. But you know what I'm hungry for if we battle Lumpus?

Nico: What?

Me: Mooseburgers.

---

Nico: Will his antlers get in the way?

Me: I'll yank them off.

Nico: Nice.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves an emergency and we're in for a cold nightmare with this one: we got word that May's hypothetical Akuma form has been sighted here.

WE GASPED!

Nico: What?! A hypothetical Akuma form of May?!

Me: WHOA!

May: Who is she?

Lincoln: Her name is 460 Below, and she is a BRUTALLY COLD one. She has ice powers that are intensely strong and she has power over all things cold and is as cold as the darkness of space. She was made when Paul called you the weakest ever girl in existence and it made you REALLY pissed off, and you were turned into 460 Below to freeze Paul and kill him.

WE WERE PISSED OFF! BUT, NONE MORE SO THAN NICO!

Nico: That fucking pissant! How dare he!

Me: Saying that to May is basically asking for a death sentence!

?: If it were up to me, I'd slice him to shreds!

Suddenly, we saw a girl with long orange hair and orange eyes, she has black demon wings, she's dressed in orange clothes, and she has a Keyblade in hand.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Kathryn Klendathu, Keyblade Knight of Klendathu.

Me: (GASPS) The Keyblade Knight of Klendathu?! Oh man!

Nico: So, that planet of bugs has a Keyblade Knight?! Yikes!

Anna Anyanova: But, she's also a powerful ally of Earth, everyone, this is Kathryn Klendathu, Keyblade Knight of Klendathu, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Klendathu and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Klendathu, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and she's a powerful master of the bugs and the powers of the weapons of Earth too. She's a member of The Terran Federation and a powerful controller of the bugs of Klendathu and she hates the peace terrorists from Starship Troopers. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of the weapons of Earth and the bugs of Klendathu, and she hates all of Lincoln's enemies with a vengeance.

Eli: So, that means Lincoln also has the powers of the weapons of Earth and The Terran Federation and all of the bugs of Klendathu?!

Lincoln: Yep.

Me: Wow! But we destroyed Klendathu! We blew that entire planet to smithereens. The bugs were a scourge to every living thing out there.

Kathryn Klendathu: I know. And I'm glad you did.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as soon as possible.

Lori: So, May's hypothetical Akuma form is here, but we're going to be in for one brutally cold battle with her.

Caleb Maxwell: If she's got more than a few icy surprises for us, I'm gonna have to use some dark fire on her.

Cage Blunt: We're gonna need a lot of fire to deal with her.

Lincoln: Which is why Vanya Volcanic's going to transform and she and I are going to knock her down and send her to Vypra.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for 460 Below) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted 460 Below, she's 20 yards away and she's looking for Paul.

Nico: No doubt to kill him, but we'll have to let her know that we're his killers.

Lincoln: She won't like that we killed him before she could, but we still got to stop her. (Sensed massive armies of musclebound thugs) Uh oh, heads up, I've spotted massive armies of musclebound thugs heading for us, and you're not going to like this bit of news: these thugs were hired by some old enemies of mine.

Me: WHAT?!

Nico: Even though Flip's finally out of the picture, there's always some dumb ass still wanting to kill us.

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of one massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the other massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the other massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a

blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on 460 Below.

Lucca heard a Pokemon Cry.

Lucca: Look here!

We saw a Talonflame!

Me: Whoa a Talonflame!

Xenia: Cool!

Me: Oh the poor thing is hungry.

We gave it some apples.

Me: There you go.

Talonflame: Ahh thank you.

She ate the apples.

Lucca: There better?

Talonflame: Much better thank you.

Lucca: You're welcome. Want to come with us?

Talonflame: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: You'll be perfect for who we're about to fight.

Talonflame: I know.

Qin: Lets get a move on then.

Nico: Right.

Nico: Follow the trail of cold air

Me: Okay.

We were off.

We were flying through the air, and there we saw our target: 460 Below, The Hypothetical Akuma of May.

Lincoln: There she is. Now, let's give her an icy surprise, I summon Elemental HERO Absolute Zero.

A tornado of ice and snow formed and ELEMENTAL HERO ABSOLUTE ZERO appeared. Then, he and Lincoln fired blasts of ice at 460 Below, and she got hit hard, and we landed as Elemental HERO Absolute Zero vanished.

Nico: Nice one, Lincoln.

May: So, you're…?

460 Below: Yes, I'm your Akuma form made this way by that stupid asshat, Paul.

Nico: You're a little too late, you're looking at his killers: us.

460 Below: So, you all killed him?! I was looking forward to killing him myself!

May: Wow! I look really awesome as an Akuma!

460 Below: And as beautiful as you May. Even though you and I are the same.

May: That is true.

Me: Boy you are BONECHILLING cold! -460˚Fahrenheit is Absolute Zero.

Lisa Loud: Actually minus 459.67˚Fahrenheit is the true Absolute Zero.

Me: Yeah.

Caleb Maxwell transformed into Super Angel-Demon-Death

Harbinger-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Star Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Star Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Star Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) Now, you're going to have to tango with his killers.

Caleb Maxwell began shooting at her feet, but she gracefully skated right past his bullets.

Cage Blunt unholstered his massive Cage Blunt's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Thanatos True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Thanatos True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Vampire-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Cage Blunt: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) Well, let's try a little dark fire.

Cage Blunt fired blasts of dark fire which knocked her off balance, but she regained her balance.

Me: This is gonna be good! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS!)

Manaphy: You wouldn't hurt your own daughter, Mama. (Does puppy eyes) Would you?

460 Below: Absolutely not Manaphy. You are too much like my daughter and I love you too much for me to hurt you and I would never hurt Nico because he is my husband.

Nico: That's good.

460 Below: It's Paul that I want.

Me: Later on we'll face him. A Clone if you want and then you can unleash your frozen wrath on him. Sound like a deal?

460 Below: That works just fine.

Nico: Yeah, we took him down but completely forgot to witness him being destroyed!

Me: We put a curse on him and it would kill him in about 6 months. But we forgot to witness that because we were so busy with our mission back then.

460 Below: That sucks.

Me: Yeah.

Xenia: No kidding.

Nico: I can't believe that monster called you the weakest ever girl in existence! (INFURIATED ROAR!) NO ONE TALKS TO MY WIFE THAT WAY AND GETS AWAY WITH IT!

Reggie: Yeah my brother was a REALLY HEARTLESS monster and he deserved what he got.

460 Below: Yeah I agree.

Ash: I HATED PAUL too!

460 Below: I agree too Ash.

Me: Lets see which is stronger. Fire or Ice!

Nico: One of the oldest known battles ever since the beginning of time!

Me: Yep.

460 Below: Yep.

She fired a wave of ice and I fired a blast of fire and the blasts collided and a massive cloud of steam came out.

Qin: WHOA! That is intense!

Talonflame charged at her and fired waves of fire and blasted her.

Me: YEAH!

Sakura Avalon turned into Manas!

Sakura Avalon: MANAS!

Gwen Tennyson: She has an Anodite form. That is cool.

Me: Yep.

Manas fired waves of magic and blasted 460 Below. She used the core medals for Amora, Lego Amora and Yost Amora.

Sunny Tennyson: Lets make this a fun one!

Manas and Sunny: ANODITE MANA BEAMER!

They fired waves of energy and blasted 460 Below!

Thetis turned into Overflow!

Thetis: OVERFLOW!

She fired waves of water and blasted her.

She used the Core Medals for Ice Demon, Snow Ghost and Snowman (Courage the Cowardly Dog)

Number 21: Frozen Lady Justice: Lets make this fun!

Overflow and Number 21: TWENTY ONE ICE WAVES OF DOOM!

They fired waves of ice and blasted her all over.

Right turned into Bob the Blob!

Right: BOB THE BLOB!

Shanan: WHOA! That's a Fuligolian! They come from the planet Fulius and they are slime aliens that are very slimy and stretchy.

Nico: Wow! That is cool!

Xenia: Yeah!

He used the Core Medals for Six Gum Gang, Yost U-Foes and Dark Turtles and fired waves of slime and blasted 460 Below.

B.O.B.: Lets make this a BOB To remember!

B.O.B. and Bob the Blob: BLOB BLAST STORM!

They fired waves of slime and drenched her!

Qin: YUCK!

Gwen Tennyson turned into Heatblast!

Gwen: HEATBLAST!

Ben: You know it's coincidental because this is the first form you did when you got the Omnitrix.

Heatblast: That is coincidental.

Me: Neat.

Gwen fired waves of fire and blasted 460 Below all over.

She used the Core Medals for Mr. Fizz, P.T.O.O.E.Y., and Common Cold.

Ginormica: Lets make this a giant good time.

Heatblast and Ginormica: GIANT HEAT SMASHER!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her.

Me: YEAH!

Mizore turned into Arctiguana!

Mizore: ARCTIGUANA!

She fired waves of ice and blasted her all over.

She used the Core Medals for SkullMeramon, SkullKnightmon and SkullMammothmon.

Lilja: (Icelandic Accent) Let me see if I can try.

Arctiguana and Lilja: LEAF ICE BLIZZARD!

They fired waves of ice and leaves and blasted her all over!

Camie: OH YEAH!

Ingrid turned into Shadowman

Ingrid: SHADOWMAN!

She fired waves of darkness and blasted her all over.

She used the Core Medals of Felix Faust, Shade and Genghis (Tex Avery)

Yona: Yona ready to fight!

Shadowman and Yona: SHADOW YAK BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and darkness and blasted her down.

Nikiya turned into Fourarms!

Nikiya: FOURARMS!

She smashed and punched 460 Below.

She used the Core Medals for BlackWarGreymon, Okuwamon and Thundermon.

Fasha: Lets show some Saiyan Pride!

Fourarms and Fasha: SAIYAN FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Xenia: YEAH!

Poromon turned into Omnivoracious.

Poromon: OMNIVORACIOUS!

He fired waves of energy and blasted her.

He used the Core Medals for Seadramon, Meramon and Shellmon.

Jijimon: Allow me to assist.

Omnivoracious and Jijimon: DIGIMON ELEMENT BURST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her.

Ink Rose turned into Shadowman

Ink Rose: SHADOWMAN!

She fired waves of darkness and blasted her.

She used the Core Medals for General Schwarz, Emperor Z and Madame Noir.

Wednesday Addams: Lets bring darkness.

Shadowman and Wednesday: DARKNESS FORCE BURST!

They fired waves of darkness and blasted her.

Margo turned into XLR8

Margo: XLR8!

ZOOM!

She ran fast and smashed her all over and used the Core Medals for Gameface, Electropede and LeQuack.

Beth (Loud House Rabbits): (Tired) Lets do it.

XLR8 and Beth: ZOOM BUNNY BLAST!

They fired energy blasts and smashed her down.

Manaphy charged at her and blasted her with energy.

Me: YEAH!

Qin and Poromon fired waves of lightning and fire and blasted her.

Vanya Volcanic: Okay, boys, you've had your fun, now it's my turn.

Suddenly, Vanya Volcanic's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by an orange, red, and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, lava, magma, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her lava sword from her back, and as she approached 460 Below, she left orange, red, and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, lava, magma, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Vanya Volcanic: You're already too late, we got rid of Paul two years ago, but we still got to take you down and send you straight to Vypra, hope you're ready to be burned.

Suddenly, Vanya Volcanic was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange, red, and yellow energy with stars, fire, flames, lava, and magma surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and the

Volcanic Monsters flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at 460 Below: the red eyes of judgement.

May: Oh boy, now things are about to get hot!

Nico: Big time.

Lincoln: It's the only way for us to take her down and send her to Vypra.

Then, as soon as the vortex faded, Vanya Volcanic emerged, but she was changed forever.

Vanya Volcanic grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large orange, red, and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long red, neon orange, and orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon orange eyes and an orange, red, and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, lava, magma, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has The Volcanic Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on phoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Lava, Fire, Flame, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has the Volcanic Duel Monsters with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Lava, Fire, Flame, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and orange gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Vanya Volcanic has on a sleeveless orange vest, sleeveless orange crop top, yellow skirt with the symbol of The Volcanic Duel Monsters on it, orange stockings, orange legwarmers, red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, lava, magma, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are The Volcanic Duel Monsters and surrounded by fire, lava, and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an orange gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Vanya Volcanic felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive fire angel wings with orange tips on the large feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized fire angel wings with orange tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive red angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with orange tips and yellow markings, Vanya Volcanic has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Vanya Volcanic's lava sword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange, red, and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, lava, magma, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Vanya Volcanic's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Volcanic Inferno Firestorm Volcanic Duel Monsters Avatar Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Volcanic Inferno Firestorm Volcanic Duel Monsters Avatar Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red and orange gems and the Volcanic Duel Monsters etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Vanya Volcanic has on her brand-new large gold

Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with flames in between the kanji below The Volcanic Duel Monsters that said, "Vanya Volcanic, Avatar of The Volcanic Duel Monsters, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Fire and Lava, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Flip, Archenemy of Veruca Salt of Drakus' World, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Stars, Fire, Flames, Lava, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Volcanic Duel Monsters"

ヴァーニャ・ボルカニック、ボルカニック・デュエル・モンスターズの化身、強力な善の力、悪人のスラッシャー、火と溶岩のマスター、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、フリップの軽蔑者、ドラクスの世界のヴェルーカ・ソルトの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そし

て信頼、破壊者にして悪のスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして星のマスター、ファイア、炎、溶岩、フェニックス、天使、そして火山のデュエルモンスターズ

Vanya Volcanic has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VOLCANIC DUEL MONSTERS AVATAR-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY VOLCANIC INFERNO FIRESTORM VOLCANIC DUEL MONSTERS AVATAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY VOLCANIC INFERNO FIRESTORM VOLCANIC DUEL MONSTERS AVATAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY VOLCANIC INFERNO FIRESTORM VOLCANIC DUEL MONSTERS AVATAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Vanya Volcanic's Super Angel-Volcanic Duel Monsters Avatar-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when 460 Below saw it, she fired ice at her to freeze her to death, but Vanya Volcanic fired a massive barrage of orange, red, and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, lava, magma, phoenixes, and angels and they hit her and she got burned badly.

Vanya Volcanic: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Volcanic Inferno Firestorm Volcanic Duel Monsters Avatar Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Volcanic Inferno Firestorm Volcanic Duel Monsters Avatar Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, ice queen, time for you to burn.

Lincoln: This is gonna hurt.

Me and Nico: Hope you're ready.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and joined Evelyn Nicholas.

I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope.

And Nico unholstered his massive Nico Chan's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix

God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Saiyan Angel-Great Ape-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I was quite surprised when I found out you had shown up here.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even I was freaked out when I found out there was a hypothetical Akuma form of my wife, and I thought that it was going to get wilder

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo

Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, either way, you're still going down.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) Hope you're ready to duel with The Angels of Justice.

Cage Blunt: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) Hope you can handle the heat.

Lincoln, Vanya Volcanic, Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, Nico, and I went after 460 Below, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange, red, and yellow energy, black and blood red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at 460 Below and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Caleb Maxwell and Cage Blunt shot her multiple times and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at them as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well same with Nico, Cage Blunt, and Caleb Maxwell did with firing black and blood red energy slashes from their gold plated claws, and Lincoln, Vanya Volcanic, Nico, Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving 460 Below even more madder than ever.

Suddenly, we heard loud howls in the air, and we saw something heading for us: Lycans.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: What the?! Lycans?! I thought I warned them two years ago that The Vampire-Lycan War was all over when we killed Marius.

TLPS Mr. Wolf fired midnight blue energy blasts at them and killed them as he sucked out all of their energy, but he'd gotten disturbing visions, and they warned of something really big.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: No… , it can't be.

Lincoln fired waves of red fire and ladybugs that hit 460 Below knocking her out and sending her to Vypra. Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and we powered down and Vanya Volcanic's new body, clothes, jewelry, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting large gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large orange, red, and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive fire angel wings and medium fire angel wings underneath are permanent.

Nico: That takes care of 460 Below. Now, about those Lycans we just saw.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Nico, we've got trouble. When I killed those Lycans and sucked out their energy, I'd gotten disturbing visions warning me of something big. It appears that Viktor, the vampire elder and the one who killed Selene's family over 600 years ago, has returned.

WE GASPED!

Eli: But, how? All The Dark Orbs were destroyed! Wait a second, there's another force that also brings villains who died long ago back.

Selene (Underworld): Someone with knowledge of The Dark Arts brought Viktor back from the dead.

?: This isn't good.

Suddenly, we saw a girl with long red hair and green streaks, red eyes, red short-sleeved blouse, brown sleeveless crop top, red skirt with Po Kong on it, The Mountain Trigram on her forehead, green angel wings, orange stockings, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and in her hand is a nature greatsword.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Melanie Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Po Kong, The Demon Sorcerer of The Mountain and Master of The Earth of The Golem.

Melanie Ying Xiao: That's right, and I found out who brought him back: it was the dark magic of Morgana Midnight Sparkle.

WE GASPED!

Me: She did this just to piss us off, didn't she?

Lincoln: She did. My vision a month ago confirmed it: next year, The Midnight Princesses are going to return to get revenge on us for driving them out seven years ago. But, come next year on the next Ridonculous Race, all of them will die and be sent to The Black Abyss.

Nico: You said it. So, Lincoln, are you going to introduce us?

But, before he could, Melanie Ying Xiao had her hands on Lincoln's pecs, and she began kissing Lincoln on the lips and face, along on his pecs, arms, and ten-pack abs. When she was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks, his face had an atomic red blush, an In Heaven look in his eyes, and steam whistled out of his normal ears and large wolf ears, and we laughed.

Selene Arcangela: I think you should leave that to me, this is Melanie Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Po Kong, The Demon Sorcerer of The Mountain and Master of The Earth of The Golem, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's Maria Ying Xiao's younger sister and the middle child, and she's also a very powerful master over the forces of light and dark chi and she was also born with the powers of Po Kong, The Demon Sorcerer of The Mountain, along with green angel wings, and she also has full fledge mastery over the powers of The Mountains, along with superhuman strength, and she has a massive appetite that rivals that of The Saiyans and Lincoln and his family and she never ever gains weight. Plus, she's the descendant of En Ying Xiao, the first Elemental Maiden from 3,000 years ago during the Shang Dynasty in China, and like Qin and her ancestor, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, she's also the master of the Atavism of The Elemental Maiden and she also has mastery of The Earth of The Golem. She moved to Royal Woods from China along with her sisters and she met Lincoln, and it was love at first sight. She heard from Lincoln of what we did in defeating Shendu, Dai Gui, Po Kong, Tso Lan, Hsi Wu, and Tchang Zu and Girl Jordan redeemed Bai Tza, and she was amazed, and she began to teach Lincoln how to master the powers of The Mountains, and she knew of what Maria did in giving him her blood and that led to him getting the same powers as her and gaining the same powers as her along with becoming a master of The Fires of The Phoenix, The Waters of The Mermaid, The Lightning of The Thunderbird, The Winds of The Sylph, The Earth of The Golem, The Light of The Fairies, and The Darkness of The Shadow Wisps, and he wound up getting tattoos of The Phoenix, Mermaid, Thunderbird, Golem, Fairy, and Shadow Wisp on the back of his left forearm. Lincoln made her a nature greatsword, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when Lincoln comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and she hated Lewis Travolta with a passion.

Camie: He did something to piss her off, didn't he?

Bai Tza: He tried to trick her into eating a poisoned lasagna dish laced with laxatives, but Lincoln stopped her, and when he told her about it, she forced it down his throat and it ended with him soiling himself.

Lincoln: And right in front of the whole town, and it's so good to see you and Kathryn again, Melanie.

Melanie Ying Xiao: You too, Lincoln, and whoa, you've really really grown into quite the man.

Lincoln then wrapped his arms around Melanie Ying Xiao and Kathryn Klendathu and he leaned his head down to their right trapezius and he slowly bit them on the right trapezius and he fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from their trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Then, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kathryn Klendathu and Melanie Ying Xiao with colored gems on the gold lightning bolt links with colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and two white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on their necks.

Kathryn Klendathu and Melanie Ying Xiao saw them and they knew they became part of his harem and are among his many future wives, and they kissed on the lips as we cheered.

Nico: Akumatized. Not a good look on you, babe

May: No but you got to admit though that I looked amazing as an Akumatized villain.

Xenia: You sure do.

Me: I agree.

Eli: I wonder if there's an Akuma for me.

Me: We'll find out bro.

Nico: Nice job, Talonflame!

Talonflame: Thanks Nico! That was fun.

Poromon: Want a beer?

Talonflame: No thanks. I drink only gasoline.

Me: EW! That is poison!

Talonflame: (LAUGHS) I'm just kidding. I drink only crab juice.

Me: Oh whew. Scared me there for a second and that's good stuff.

I gave her some.

Talonflame: Ahh thanks.

She drank it.

Talonflame: (Gulping) Ahh! Thanks

Me: Anytime.

Poliwag: (Does Puppy eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Talonflame: The puppy eyes don't work on me there pipsqueak.

Me: Yeah and that stuff is poisonous. Crab juice is better.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: But I know where you can get crab juice.

Talonflame: Where?

We look at Mr. Krabs.

Mr. Krabs: Why are you looking at me like that?

Me: Guys we're not going to juice Mr. Krabs. Homer says he knows where to get more crab juice.

Homer: Yeah I buy some off the internet.

Bart: It's true.

Nico: Cool and also I was just kidding. We wouldn't do that to Mr. Krabs.

Me: It was a good one though.

Mr. Krabs: (LAUGHS) Yeah that is true.

Me: Oh guys I just wanted you to know that I made an update to our code.

Nico: What is it?

Me: You know how our code states that we're not allowed to kill kids under the age of 18 right?

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Well I did however managed to find a loophole in it and updated that from there. We can only kill the most EVIL of kids AFTER they have been disowned by their parents.

Nico: But otherwise, we still can't kill them?

Me: Nope. We can only kill them AFTER we get the approval of their parents.

Nico: That works perfectly.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Good. Because I'm still not killing most kids. Like with the Nuggets.

Me: Yeah that whole bullshit virus with Royal Defenders Sebastian.

Sebastian Mendez: I still can't believe that my Royal Defenders self did all that back then.

Me: I know Sebastian.

Nico: That code prevents us from being like all the child killers out there.

Me: Yeah.

Camie: That is a very good code. J.D. told me about it when I joined all of you the first time and that was a good code to make.

Me: It sure is. In my opinion, anyone that kills a child, has no heart and deserves death.

Nico: That is for sure!

May: I can name a few child killers

Me: Me too. And all of them are dead thank goodness.

Qin: I can name a few.

Lola: Same here.

Nico: Yeah. All of us can name a few.

Xenia: Yep.

May: Like Jason Voorhees.

Me: Michael Myers.

Nico: Leatherface.

Eli: Chucky.

Varie: Ghostface

Laney: Freddy Krueger.

Bart: Groundskeeper Willie (Season 7 Episode 6B)

Nico: The list goes on.

Qin: Too long.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: And those jerks all died.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Hey Homer you want to see something funny?

Homer: What?

I blew a dust on him and then he screamed and WAS LITERALLY TURNED INSIDE OUT!

Nico: WHAT THE FUCK!?

May: WHOA!

Qin: What was that!?

Me: My newest power I made. Inside Out Dust. I blow a dust from my hand that has the power to turn you inside out.

Nico: WHOA!

Bart laughed at Homer!

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE!

Homer tried to strangle him but he was too slippery.

Maria: It really works!

Me: Yep.

Nico: That was cool.

I snapped my fingers and he was back to normal.

Homer: Whew! Thanks.

Me: Sorry Homer. I needed a test subject for this and I got the idea for you from what happened to you in episode 5 of Treehouse of Horror.

Homer: Oh yeah with that fog that turned people inside out.

Nico: That was funny and weird.

Laney: Yeah.

Poromon: It sure was.

Me: Anyway now that I got that out of my system, time for business.

Nico: The Anothers.

Lola: Yep.

Eli: Lets see. (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another Mantis Deadman, Hurricail, Light Brigade (Looney Tunes), Zinger, Bomb Dimension (Jetman) and Takoyaki Dimension (Jetman).

Me: Nice! So Ippei, Catherine Konstantin Eduardovich Tsiolkovsky, Prime Gwen Stacy, Jenna Jetman, Leona Thundaro and Ameno (Naruto).

Lola: Yep

Xenia: This will be interesting.

Eli: Yeah and I sense that the Anothers minus Mantis Deadman are

2 people.

Lola: Wow!

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Hurricail, Light Brigade (Looney Tunes), Zinger, Bomb Dimension (Jetman) and Takoyaki Dimension (Jetman)!

Qin: WHOA! I call dibs on the Takoyaki Dimension!

Lola: (LAUGHS)

Nico: Funny.

Another Hurricail: (LAUGHS) (In a girls voice) That's funny!

Another Zinger: (In a girls voice) Yep.

Nico: Those voices!

They reverted back and were the gene-slammers of Crusadermon and Dynasmon!

Nico: (GASP) Claire Alighieri and Dana Dynas!? Whoa!

Claire Alighieri: That's right. Awesome to see you again Nico.

Dana Dynas: You're looking great.

Nico: Thanks.

Me: Wait Claire your last name is Alighieri. Are you related…

Claire Alighieri: That's right. I am the direct descendant of Dante Alighieri and a master of fire, Holy and Demonic Magic and more

Me: Wow!

Xenia: Your ancestor is a great poet.

Me: Yeah and during my battle with Sonoi I recited some of the verses from the Divine Comedy Inferno. "The place where to decend the bank we came Was alpine, and from what was there, moreover, Of such a kind that every eye would shunt it. Such as that ruin is, which in the flank Smoke, on this side of Trent, the Adige, Either by earthquake or by falling stay." Canto XII

Claire Alighieri: Wow that was well done.

Me: Thanks.

Dante Alighieri: And it's good that you are part of my family.

Clarie Alighieri: (GASP) Ancestor! Wow it's great to finally meet you in person.

Dante Alighieri: Same to you Claire.

Me: Looks like you have some catching up to do. By the way girls is the Another Mantis Deadman friendly or hostile?

Dana Dynas: Friendly and she is a powerful one.

Qin: Nice.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep
O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Dark holoré in the Deep
Rise again holoré now
Spring abundant holoél
Render green the dying bough
Raise the rock where Yurgen fell
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: That was awesome!

Me: Yep.

Maria: (Turns Dial) PUMPKIN LAUGHTER FORCE!

She summoned Jack O Lantern, April Fool, Beer Fairy & Her Poromon, FLAMETHROWER FLATULENCE, Squidward Primed to Explode and Dan Backslide.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: Yeah.

Claire Alighieri: Do you know other verses J.D.?

Me: I sure do. "O Simon Magus, O forlorn disciples, Ye who the things of God, which ought to be The brides of holiness, rapaciously. For silver and for gold do prostitute, Now it behoves for you the trumpet sound, Because in this third Bolgia ye abide." Canto XIX

Claire Alighieri: The Simonists. That is well said.

Xenia: Wow.

Me: The third Bolgia in Fraud was mostly for the Simonists. Those are people like Pope Nicholas III who lived back in the 13th Century and he did Simony, the ecclesiastical crime of paying for offices or positions in the hierarchy of a church. In Dante's story, the Simoniacs are placed head-first in holes, flames burning on the soles of their feet (Canto XIX). Nicholas was the chief sinner in these pits, which is demonstrated by the height of the flames on his feet. At first he mistakes Dante for Pope Boniface VIII. When the confusion is cleared up, Nicholas informs Dante that he foresees the damnation (for simony) not only of Boniface VIII, but also Clement V, an even more corrupt pope.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: That was scary to see.

Dante Alighieri: It sure was.

Xenia: Yeah.

Taro: Sonoi would be proud.

Claire Alighieri: He sure would.

Me: Yep. Sonoi recites lines of poetry or Haiku and I used lines from Dante Alighieri's Inferno as I was battling him.

Claire Alighieri: That is amazing. So in a way it was like a battle of poetry.

Me: Yes it was.

Nico: Just ask Dante.

Dante Alighieri: It's true.

Claire Alighieri: I have so much to ask you ancestor.

Dante Alighieri: I can tell you do.

Me: You guys have a nice talk. We got the Another to deal with.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Nico when we get home I got to talk to Halinora.

Lincoln: Yeah we tried talking to her but she keeps on crying.

Me: Oh man.

Nico: Okay.

Me: There's the Another!

We saw ANOTHER MANTIS DEADMAN!

Nico: There you are.

Lola: Oh boy.

Another Mantis Deadman: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) This will be cool.

Nico: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was the gene-slammer of Sorcerymon!

Nico: Reggie Gandalf!

Me: Whoa.

Harry Potter: (British Accent) You mean THE Reggie Gandalf, the Immortal Queen of Hogwarts that is said to be 100,000 times more powerful than Voldemort?

Reggie Gandalf: That's right Harry.

Nico: Awesome to see you again Reggie.

Me: And an honor.

Qin: I take it you heard about the battles we had with Voldemort and his monster followers?

Reggie Gandalf: I sure did and I am so proud of all of you for getting rid of him.

Me: That genocidal racist had it coming.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: They sure did.

Me: How long have you lived if I might ask?

Reggie Gandalf: I've been around ever since 6,000 B.C.

All of us: WOW!

Me: That's over 8,000 years!

Xenia: That's incredible!

Me: Yeah. So the Wizarding World has been around since the Biblical and Egyptian Times.

Reggie Gandalf: That's right.

Me: And during the time of King Menes, the Founder of Egypt back in 3150 B.C.

Eli: That's right around the time I was born.

Reggie Gandalf: Yeah. Also I have the powers of the undead and can also make mantis spirits of the Petronas.

Me: Wow!

Mantis Deadman: That is fitting for you and for me too.

Xenia: Yep.

Kaito: (gets out Go Onger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Gekiranger gear) Because we can grant it instead

Kaito got an RPM Sword and Zocks got a Jungle Fury Sword.

Reggie Gandalf: No he didn't because I threatened to turn him into a chicken if he didn't let me go and he did so.

Me: (LAUGHS) Ed would love having Swartz as a prisoner if that were to happen and he loves chickens.

Ed: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

WE LAUGHED!

Reggie Gandalf: (LAUGHS) I can see he loves chickens.

Qin: Yeah.

Sougo: (gets out RPM Ridewatch) J.D. can relate to you.

Geiz: (Gets out Jungle Fury Ridewatch) He's immortal too.

Sougo got RPMRedArmor while Geiz got JungleFuryRedArmor

Me: It's true. I've lived for thousands of years and it was an amazing adventure and journey.

Lincoln: Yep. All of us are immortal now.

Nico: Yep.

Reggie Gandalf: That is amazing.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

Me: Lets do it!

Nico: (Gets out Mantis Deadman's ridewatch) Feel the power of a mantis!

May: (Gets out Light Brigade (Looney Tunes) Ridewatch) CHARGE OF THE LIGHT BRIGADE!

Maria: (Gets out Bomb Dimension's Ridewatch) BOMBS AWAY!

Catherine Tsiolkovsky: (Gets out Hurricail's Ridewatch) TIME FOR THESE WINDS TO BLOW!

They used the powers of Mantis Deadman, Hurricail, Light Brigade (Looney Tunes), Zinger, Bomb Dimension (Jetman) and Takoyaki Dimension (Jetman) and blasted the Another all over!

Wuya, Naturon Shenron, Dragonfly, Metamorphosis, Universe 666 Bio Broly, Muscle Krabs, Crocomire, Pet Dopant, Number Dopant, Yost Rhino, Raizen, Zombie Dopant and Infection Dopant came.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Awesome team Wuya!

Wuya: Thanks Nico. This is gonna be fun.

Me: So Saiyan Pride time!

Nico: Yeah!

Gine: And my team up next.

Nico: It sure is.

?: This will be awesome!

We saw MEGAKABUTERIMON COME!

Me: Whoa! MegaKabuterimon!

Qin: Wow!

MegaKabuterimon: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be cool!

Nico: Aaliyah Kabuteri!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair, purple eyes, purple clothes and had purple angel wings and had the Crest of Knowledge in the Middle of her forehead and MegaKabuterimon on her skirt and shirt and had a lightning sword in her hand.

Aaliyah Kabuteri: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this. (ECHOING) HORN BUSTER!

She fired a blast of lightning energy from her hand and it hit the Another and blasted him into nothing and I caught the ridewatch and purified it!

Qin: WHOA!

Izzy: Prodigious!

Tentomon: You said it!

Me: Yeah! Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Aaliyah Kabuteri: I sure do. When me and Nico were working on a quantum physics equation for solving the Tachyon particle mass.

Me: Wow that is very complex.

Lisa Loud: But that is a very impressive equation.

Nico: Yep. Aaliyah is a genius too. She has a high IQ of 500.

Me: Wow! That is impressive.

Xenia: I'll say.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Aaliyah hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Aaliyah Kabuteri: Same here Nico.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem and family, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Hunter Drake Michaelson, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus

Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Caleb Maxwell, Cage Brunt, Captain Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Travis Tackett, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, Cronus Chase, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Catherine Konstantin Eduardovich Tsiolkovsky, Gwen Stacy, Jenna Jetman, Leona Thundaro, and Ameno (Naruto) are heading to Kentucky, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news: Simon Pure, a vampire and one of Spawn's enemies has been sighted, and he's on another one of his fanatical rampages to "cleanse" the world, we're killing him and sending him to The Black

Gates.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Kentucky, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news: Simon Pure, a vampire and one of Spawn's enemies has been sighted, and he's on another one of his fanatical rampages to "cleanse" the world.

Brittney: Should've known, and I've been after him for years, but he always evaded me.

Nicole: But, not this time, Brittney, we're killing him and sending him to The Black Gates.

Me: If there's one thing we can't stand, it's a fanatic on one of his delusional "cleanse" the world rampages.

Nico: Those are the worst kind ever.

Ippei Akagi: Either way, he needs to die here and now.

CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS

We then saw a Swan made of grey flame fly through the skies.

Lincoln: The swan made of grey flame, she's here.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair with grey streaks and grey headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she has on a necklace with a red gem pendant, she's dressed in a sleeveless grey crop top, white bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, grey stockings, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, grey fire, white flames, swallows, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Swan, holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and red pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Elena Huihuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Swan.

Elena Huihuo: That's right, and I got the eight girls away, but that vampire's on his way now.

?: You will all pay for ruining my plans to cleanse the world!

We then saw our target, Simon Pure, and he's heading right for us.

Caleb Maxwell transformed into Super Angel-Demon-Death Harbinger-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) You've claimed your last victim, now prepare to die.

Cage Blunt unholstered his massive Cage Blunt's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Thanatos True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Thanatos True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Vampire-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Cage Blunt: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal

Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) You're going straight to Hell for this.

Caleb Maxwell and Cage Blunt fired blasts of darkness and dark fire at Simon Pure and he got burned badly.

Sylvester: Nothing will remain of you after we get done with you.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: This is where your genocidal fanatical rampage ends here, Simon Pure. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel

Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander Knight and Brawler-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic

Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal

Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, Captain Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Travis Tackett, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, Cronus Chase, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne

(A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Ippei Akagi's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Simon

Pure, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Suddenly, Travis Tackett went at Simon Pure and he bit him and drained him dry of blood and he gained his Immortality, Superhuman speed, Superhuman agility, Superhuman strength, Combat prowess, and Swordsmanship. When Travis was done, Simon Pure was dead and his spirit was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for you, Simon Pure, your genocidal crusade ends here. (To Elena Huihuo) And it's so good to see you again, Elena.

Elena Huihuo: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Elena Huihuo perched her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and she lifted herself up to Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach. When Elena Huihuo were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Elena Huihuo: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Elena Huihuo and hugged her, and Elena Huihuo is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really

become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and even more massive white angel wings and larger medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Elena Huihuo: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 9'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and ten-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind man from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a

diamond on those rock-hard ten-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Arpina Huoqiang: And so do we, this is Elena Huihuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Swan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in Gym, and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of grey fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Hawk, along with having angel wings along with having intense grey fire powers. She's known as The Wealthiest of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, as she happens to be from a rich family and she's done many charities to help others in need. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of grey fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Elena hates Pablo and Anderson with a blazing passion, because of what those morons did to Lincoln in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat them up and sent them to prison with two black eyes and two irreversible super double mega wedgies.

Me: I was laughing my butt off when they did that to him, it was so hilarious.

Nico: I got to see that one day, what Selene told us, it's got to be really really hilarious.

Lincoln: Trust me, you're going to laugh your butt off when you see it, and now that you're here, Elena.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Elena Huihuo's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Elena Huihuo: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Elena Huihuo with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Elena Huihuo: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Elena Huihuo.

Elena Huihuo had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Elena Huihuo's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, and with her hands still on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Elena Huihuo had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was pounding like a drum. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Chizuru, Megu, Minori, Natsumi Kusunoki, and Yui from Kiss Hug.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Chizuru, Megu, Minori, Natsumi Kusunoki, and Yui from Kiss Hug.

Nicole: Thank goodness Elena got the girls away from that vampire.

Lincoln: Before he could feed on them. Are you girls okay?

Chizuru: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Chizuru and the other four girls saw who saved them from Simon Pure, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 9'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, ten-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon

Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his arms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links and jade beads from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armor on the joints and gold dragon claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Chizuru: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he

gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Chizuru: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chizuru, Megu, Minori, Natsumi Kusunoki, and Yui with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and everyone was shocked to find out that the villain we went after was Simon Pure, a vampire and one of Spawn's enemies.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating that vampire down, and finally, Travis Tackett draining him dry of blood and acquiring all of his powers and sending him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered wildly as everyone hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him, Lincoln and Elena Huihuo have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so another of Spawn's enemies was sighted in Kentucky?!

Lincoln: Yep, but we took care of him for good.

Nico: However, we need to watch it, more of Spawn's enemies are still out there and in Hell as well.

Me: But, we're more than ready for them if they show their ugly faces.

After Lincoln and all of us beat down and killed Simon Pure, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Elena Huihuo saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Elena Huihuo: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 9'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his ten-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Elena, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and larger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Elena Huihuo: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Elena Huihuo: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Travis Tackett: (Groans) Oh man, I think I made a huge mistake draining that monster dry of blood, I feel something about to happen.

Suddenly, Travis Tackett was surrounded by a very massive vortex of black and blood red energy with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are vampire bats, phoenixes, and angels surrounding the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with blood red eyes. Then, when the vortex faded, he emerged and was changed forever.

Travis Tackett grew to 9'5" in height, he now had massive and powerful muscles and ten-pack abs, he has on weighted gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs, he now has fifteen large black and red planets orbiting around his legs and fifteen smaller black and red planets orbiting around his waist, he has blood red highlights in the bangs of his long blonde hair going down to the upper part of his back with blood red phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back of his hair and on the two strands of hair in front of his face and he has a large gold halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon blood red eyes and a black and blood red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, blood, shadows, vampire bats, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a black and red vampire bat emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with red iris, he has on vampire bat earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Blood, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on a Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems in the black crescent moon links and blood red crystal links and black vampire bat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Blood, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant. Travis Tackett has on a new outfit: a long-sleeved black shirt, black vest, black pants, black knee-high boots with vampire bats for the buckles, long black leather trench duster coat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, blood, shadows, vampire bats, phoenixes, and angels and on the back is a red cross with a vampire bat in the center of the cross and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a blood red gem with neon glowing blood red lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Travis Tackett felt a sharp pain on his wider and muscular back, and then, massive black angel wings with blood red tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out of his back with a wingspan reaching 20'0" and medium sized black angel wings with blood red tips grew and sprouted out underneath with a wingspan reaching 15'0" and then, another set of black angel wings with blood red tips grew and sprouted out underneath his medium sized black angel wings with a wingspan reaching 10'0", and his long dark brown tail grew larger and longer, Cage Blunt has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand, and he has on black fingerless gloves with a blood red phoenix, blood red dragon, blood red angel, and blood red skull on them and he has gold-plated armor on his fingers and gold dragon claws covering his fingers and smaller planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Travis Tackett had gained the same weapons as us, but then, the weapons began to merge together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, blood, shadows, vampire bats, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Travis Tackett's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and red cross etched on the 8'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blade, large black vampire bat heads with blood red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blood red gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large black vampire bat heads with blood red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black vampire bat heads is a large black vampire bat head with blood red gems for eyes and blood red gem in its mouth for the pommel, and he also gained the same pistols as Caleb Maxwell holstered on his hips, Travis Tackett has on his new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on his arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Elemental Belt of Eternal Bravery with gold vampire bat head with blood red gems for eyes and blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver and Crystal Saber holstered on his left hip. There's a blood red kanji with crescent moons and skulls in between the kanji below the cross that said, "Travis Tackett, Vampire and Blood Brother of Cage Blunt, Friend of Captain Don Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, Cronus Chase, and Hunter Drake Michaelson, Pursuer of Justice, Slayer and Killer of Mafia Gangs and Crime Lords, True Immortal and Omnipotent Warrior of The Universe, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Master of Darkness and Blood, Awesome and Powerful Defender of Many Innocent People, Master of The Black Gates, Amazing And Powerful Student of Many Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Destroyer of Irredeemable Black-Hearted Villains, Destroyer of Evil, Destroyer of Demonic Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, True Immortal Hero, Great God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice, and Master of Stars, Darkness, Blood, Vampire Bats, Phoenixes, and Angels"

トラヴィス・タケット、ケイジ・ブラントの吸血鬼と血の兄弟、ドン・ウィッテン大尉の友人、カーター・ケンリック、ロキシー・ドレイク、ジャック・ハワード、ジャズ・ジャクソン、カフス・レーン、ケイシー・アントニオ、バフィー・ブレイン、ヴェシー・ハリ

ス、アビー・スミス、リーラ・サリアーズ、ピース・サリアーズ、クロノス・チェイス、ハンター・ドレイク・マイケルソン、正義の追求者、マフィア・ギャングと犯罪組織のスレイヤー兼殺人者、真の不滅にして全能の宇宙の戦士、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームのメンバー、闇と血のマスター、多くの人々の素晴らしく強力な擁護者罪のない人々、黒門のマスター、多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄であり神、極めて邪悪で腹黒でサディスティックで妄想的で権力に飢えた精神異常者で救いようのないろくでなしを破壊する者であり殺戮者であり、暴君、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の力究極の善、友情、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼を司る偉大な神、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、救いようのない黒い心の悪役の破壊者、悪の破壊者、悪魔のような怪物、力に飢えたろくでなし、狂気の暴君の破壊者、宇宙と天の使者、調和、友情、純潔、希望、勇気、愛の大使、真不滅の英雄、友情、希望、愛、勇気、正義の大神、そして星、闇、血、吸血コウモリ、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Travis Tackett has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VAMPIRE-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL DEMONIC SHADOW BLOODY DARKNESS VAMPIRE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL DEMONIC SHADOW BLOODY DARKNESS VAMPIRE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL DEMONIC SHADOW BLOODY DARKNESS VAMPIRE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

Nico: HOLY CRAP!

We made a mirror and when Travis saw it, he was stunned.

Travis Tackett: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) No way, did I transform just like Cage? This is so awesome.

Travis Tackett powered down, and his new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large fifteen black and red planets orbiting around his legs and fifteen black and red smaller planets orbiting around his waist, Third Eye, longer tail, and massive black angel wings and medium black angel wings and small black angel wings underneath his massive black angel wings are permanent.

Caleb Maxwell: And I got a little surprise for Lincoln.

Caleb Maxwell summoned a powerful cage from darkness and inside it was TYRANT, GALACTUS' FORMER CREATION!

Nico: What the?! You captured Tyrant, Galactus' former creation and archenemy?!

Me: Caleb, I had no idea you were crazy, you know how dangerous he is.

Caleb Maxwell: I know, but I wasn't going to let him get away with his crimes. So, Lincoln's going to absorb him and remove another future dangerous threat.

Lincoln grew to Tyrant's size and he turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stinger that opened up and he latched it onto Tyrant's head and he sucked him into his body and absorbed him and he assimilated Tyrant's Cosmic Energy Manipulation, God-like Strength, Invulnerability, Eye beams, Energy Blasts, Energy Absorption, Matter Manipulation, Technopathy and technomorphing, and Arsenal of weaponry collected over thousands of years, and Lincoln shrank back to 9'3" and went back to working out.

Lincoln: I don't care for crazy, but Caleb just helped to remove another future dangerous threat, and I can guess he used the black magic spellbook he got from The Platypus Brothers after he punched Cheesly in the face.

Travis Tackett: We told him not to use it, but he chose to do it.

Nico: Sheesh.

Hunter: (German Accent) Caleb, you sure are wild, but your heart was always in the right place.

Caleb Maxwell: That's right.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Bridget the Baker, Vanessa, Jamie T., Amp, Queen Meralda, and Captain Syrup are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 9'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Bridget the Baker, Vanessa, Jamie T., Amp, Queen Meralda, and Captain Syrup are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters and Zoey Tsukino made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Plus, we found out Bridget the Baker, Vanessa, Jamie T., Amp, Queen Meralda, and Captain Syrup all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that more muscle-bound thugs are coming.

Bridget the Baker: Whoa, so this is Seaside Hill, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Bridget, and it's perfect for our first date, shall we?

Lincoln, Bridget the Baker, Vanessa, Jamie T., Amp, Queen Meralda, and Captain Syrup dived into the water and they had fun swimming in the ocean and they also saw the marine life there, then, they went back onto the sandy beach and they had a softball game, and Bridget the Baker, Vanessa, Jamie T., Amp, Queen Meralda, and Captain Syrup got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more as veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you thugs!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Bridget the Baker, Vanessa, Jamie T., Amp, Queen Meralda, and Captain Syrup and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Bridget the Baker, Vanessa, Jamie T., Amp, Queen Meralda, and Captain Syrup placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Bridget the Baker, Vanessa, Jamie T., Amp, Queen Meralda, and Captain Syrup and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and ten-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Bridget the Baker, Vanessa, Jamie T., Amp, Queen Meralda, and Captain Syrup on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Bridget the Baker, Vanessa, Jamie T., Amp, Queen Meralda, and Captain Syrup are in your harem, Linky.

Bridget the Baker, Vanessa, Jamie T., Amp, Queen Meralda, and Captain Syrup showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And those musclebound thugs had some nerve trying to kill them.

Serena Logan: They're just trying to make things worse.

Rarity: And trying to kill Bridget the Baker, Vanessa, Jamie T., Amp, Queen Meralda, and Captain Syrup, they're going to get a nasty case of karma.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs that came out to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates.

Maria: Too bad Flip's kicked the bucket, now I can't give him the finger anymore.

Nico: You know we made a clone of that mutant.

Lincoln: He's right, along with clones of Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Dark Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Margie, and Brad Uppercrust III to join Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, NO MA'AM, and Mindy who are still imprisoned at Lynn's Table.

Eli: That's right.

Maria: Oh right, I forgot. Well, let 'em have it.

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in the Flip clone's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, the Flip clone's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

The Flip clone farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: Even though Flip's gone, I can still do that to his clone.

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: And you're right, you can still do that to his clone, but don't forget to do that to the other jerks.

Nico: Connor's right, we still got the clones of Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Dark Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Margie, Brad Uppercrust III, along with Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, NO MA'AM, Mandy, and Mindy who didn't get cursed to get that treatment.

Me: And it won't be long before we catch Walter Peck and throw him back in Lynn's Table, throw Lumpus back in prison, and give Margie The Black Abyss.

---

After Lincoln came back from his date, Sherlock Hound is heading back to Pentagram City, and he's going to recruit Charlie's dad, Lucifer Morningstar, The Fallen Angel and Ruler of Hell, to Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

The portal opened, and Sherlock Hound stepped out and was back in Pentagram City.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) So, we're back in Pentagram City to recruit Charlie Morningstar's father, Lucifer Morningstar, The Fallen Angel and Ruler of Hell, to Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and from what Charlie told us, this is one version of Lucifer we can get along with.

Sherlock Hound walked to a palace, and there he saw who was sent to recruit: Lucifer Morningstar, The Fallen Angel and Ruler of Hell and Charlie Morningstar's father.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Ah, Lucifer Morningstar, how do you do?

Lucifer Morningstar: Ah, Sherlock Hound, great to see you here again. So, you're here to recruit me to Team Loud Phoenix Storm, right?

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Yes, that is correct, but I can tell there's something else that is on your mind: the threat of The Yearly Extermination, and Adam is coming here. What's say we take him down and end him for good along with ending The Extermination?

Lucifer Morningstar: That's just what I was about to say. Let's go.

Sherlock Hound and Lucifer Morningstar then teleported to the Hazbin Hotel where everyone was just about to get ready for battle. Then, the last grain of sand in the hourglass finally fell in, and then, the portal to Heaven opened, and Adam, along with his lieutenant, Lute, and the Exorcists came through to fulfill The Yearly Extermination, and he was coming for the hotel.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) So, you finally arrived, Adam. Well, allow me to deliver unto you your punishment courtesy of Hell itself.

Suddenly, Sherlock Hound's blood red eyes turned neon blood red and he was surrounded by a black and blood red energy aura with blood red nebulae, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, demonic darkness, demons, devils, demon dogs, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him, he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back, and as he approached Adam and Lute, he left black and blood red energy, blood red nebulae, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, demonic darkness, demons, demon dogs, devils, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) For eons, you've gotten away with mercilessly slaughtering the demons with The Yearly Extermination, and on top of that, you are far from a heavenly figure, you are just as wicked and evil as the devils and demons I've killed. This is unforgiveable, and now, it's time for you to receive your punishment: eons of pain and suffering you've dealt unto others, and Sera and

Emily knew this from Charlie and myself, so consider yourself dead.

Suddenly, Sherlock Hound was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blood red energy with red nebulae, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, and demonic darkness surrounding the vortex, there are demons, devils, demon dogs, phoenixes, and angels around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a blood red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Universe 666 Alucard: the red eyes of eternal death.

Alastor: Oh dear, looks like the nightmare's about to begin.

Just then, Carmilla Carmine and Zestial appeared as well.

Carmilla Carmine: So, this is it: Sparda's wrath within the detective is about to be unleashed.

Zestial: T'was a long time coming for Adam, soon, he will face the twilight wrath of Heaven and Hell.

Then, as the vortex faded, Sherlock Hound emerged, but he was changed forever.

DEVIL MAY CRY OST: LEGENDARY BATTLE: MUNDUS IN THE SKY PLAYS

Sherlock Hound grew from 8'9" to 9'5" in height, he has metal gold braces on his biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large black and blood red planets orbiting around his legs, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a bit bigger and he still retains his eight-pack abs, he has blood red highlights in the bangs of his long hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon blood red eyes and a blood red and black energy aura with stars, blood red and black nebulae, darkness, demonic darkness, demon dogs, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a demonic dragon with dark angel, dark phoenix, and demon surrounding it emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, he has on demonic dragon earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Blood, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems embedded in the midnight black crescent moon links with blood red crystal links and in the center is his Amulet of Sparda with embedded large blood red gem and blood red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a demonic dragon with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Blood, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and he has a white and gold accented choker on his neck, he has Sparda's monocle over his left eye, long dark purple Victorian coat with large wide purple cuffs and red embroideries on the cuffs and coattails, white gloves, white cravat, black buttoned waistcoat with red embroideries, white linen cloth over the coat with golden ring and small gold skull with blue gem on its cranium, long dark purple pants, knee-high black boots with blue gems and white linen cloth on the black boots, and on the back of the long dark purple coat is a demonic dragon, demon hound, dark phoenix, and dark angel surrounded by darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with demons, devils, phoenixes, and angels surrounding a blood red gem with neon glowing blood red lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Sherlock Hound felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive midnight black angel wings with blood red tips on the midnight black feathers grew much larger for his new body with a wingspan of 20'0" and his medium sized midnight black angel wings with blood red tips underneath his massive midnight black angel wings also grew larger with a wingspan of 15'0" and another pair of midnight black angel wings with blood red tips grew and sprouted out underneath the medium sized midnight black angel wings with a wingspan of 10'0", he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left white glove-covered hand and he has smaller planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Sherlock Hound's massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic

Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blood red energy, blood red and black nebulae, stars, darkness, demonic darkness, demon dogs, demons, devils phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and blood red demon dragon etched on the 8'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade with a hardened black substance on the blade resembling molten lava, large midnight black demon hound heads with blood red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large blood red gems embedded in its forehead and surrounding them are The Elements of Harmony and The Unity Stones on top of The Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon hound heads with blood red gems for eyes and on the bottom is a midnight black demon hound head with large blood red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the black demon hound heads for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on his wrists which were hidden in the large wide cuffs of his long long-sleeved purple coat and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on his left gold Bracer, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large black demon hound head with blood red gems for eyes and large blood red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and black spellbook and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony holstered on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, along with Luce and Ombra. There's a blood red kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below the demonic dragon, demon hound, dark phoenix, and dark angel that said, "Sherlock Hound, Famous Private Detective of Nineteenth Century London, Famous True Immortal Hero of England, Champion and Emissary of Sparda, Carrier of Sparda's Legacy, Constant Ruiner of Professor Moriarty's Schemes, Friend to Many, Trusted Ally of Inspector Lestrade, Partner and Trusted Companion of Dr. Watson, Solver of Complex Mysteries, Master of Chemistry and Physics, Skilled Violin Player, Loving Brother of Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret, Archenemy of Ardyn Izunia, Destroyer of Mundus and The Nifelheim Empire, Tamer of The Hound of The Baskervilles, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of Mundus' Dark Ambitions and Avenger of Eva's Death, and Master of The Stars, Blood Red Nebulae, Darkness, Demonic Darkness, Blood, Demons, Demon Hounds, Phoenixes, and Angels"

シャーロック・ハウンド、十九世紀ロンドンの有名な私立探偵、イギリスの有名な真の不滅の英雄、スパーダのチャンピオンであり使者、スパーダの遺産の運び手、モリアーティ教授の計画を常に破滅させる者、多くの友人、レストレード警部の信頼できる同盟者、パートナーであり信頼できる仲間ワトソン博士、複雑な謎の解決者、化学と物理学の修士、熟練したヴァイオリン奏者、ノクティス・ルシス・カエルム、グラジオラス・アミシティア、イグニス・サイエンティア、プロンプト・アルジェンタム、ステラ・ノックス・フルーレ、そしてアーディン・イズニアの大敵であるラヴァス・ノックス・フルーレの愛する兄弟、ムンダスとニフェルハイム帝国の破壊者、バスカヴィル家の犬の調教師、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、力のマスター友情とエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷

でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ムンダスの暗い野望の破壊者、そしてエヴァの死の復讐者、とスターのマスター、血の赤い星雲、闇、悪魔のような闇、血、悪魔、悪魔の猟犬、フェニックス、天使

Sherlock Hound has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON HOUND-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL STELLAR BLOOD-STAINED DARK DEMONIC DARKNESS DARK KNIGHT DEMON HOUND PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL STELLAR BLOOD-STAINED DARK DEMONIC DARKNESS DARK KNIGHT DEMON HOUND PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL STELLAR BLOOD-STAINED DARK DEMONIC DARKNESS DARK KNIGHT DEMON HOUND PHOENIX GOD ANGEL COMPASSION!

When Adam and Lute saw it, they charged at Sherlock Hound and Adam fired beams of light to kill him, but Sherlock Hound summoned dark tendrils that deflected the beams of light and he fired a massive barrage of black and blood red energy, blood red and black nebulae, stars, darkness, demonic darkness, demon dogs, demons, devils, phoenixes, and angels at them, but Adam dodged them, but they hit Lute and knocked her out of the sky and he chained her up with dark energy chains.

Sherlock Hound: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Stellar Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Stellar Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion) (British Accent) I've knocked down your lieutenant, but you dodged my attack, Adam. Oh well, it won't stop me from killing you.

Suddenly, a demonic red full moon appeared in Pentagram City and it started raining blood.

Husk: Demonic red full moon and rain showers of blood. Oh, it's showtime alright.

Then, Sherlock Hound went after Adam, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of black and blood red energy, blood red and black nebulae, stars, darkness, demonic darkness, demon dogs, demons, devils, phoenixes, and angels at Universe 666 Alucard, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, he attacked him with his new massive demonic greatsword leaving bleeding scars on him, and he summoned The Hound of The Baskervilles who viciously attacked him.

Then, Charlie joined in along with Lucifer who spread his six massive white angel wings and they both blasted him with fire and Lucifer sent him flying away. But, then, Adam went charging at Lucifer and was laughing maniacally, but Charlie blocked his fist.

Adam: Whoa, wait, what the fuck?!

Then, Lucifer Morningstar backhanded him and sent him flying into the ground which formed into a crater and his mask was shattered showing his true face. But, the denizens and Sherlock Hound also saw Lucifer Morningstar transform into his true demonic form as he displays a pair of red horns with an orb of fire between them and thin crown resembling a snake with an apple above his hat, his eyes also changed to red sclera with yellow pupils, a black tail with spikes that ends in a triangular tip with a red heart at the center, also formed, and eyes also appeared on the inside his coattails, and a similar eye also appears on his bowtie, and he was pissed.

Lucifer Morningstar: (Demonic Voice) You come at ME… and my DAUGHTER! Don't forget, YOU'RE IN MY HOUSE, BITCH!

Then, Lucifer Morningstar pulverized him with fiery punches, and instead of dealing a final blow, he stopped himself and got out of the crater with Charlie leaving Adam wounded and bloodied, but he slowly got up and he broke down and lost it.

Adam (Hazbin Hotel): No… you don't get to end this! I'm fucking Adam! I'm the fucking man, and you're just some fucking clown or something. I started everything on Earth! All of mankind came from these fucking nuts! You all should be worshipping me, you ungrateful, disgusting, fucking losers!

Sherlock Hound ran at Adam and stabbed him hard in the chest with his massive greatsword and that caused Adam to bleed out and die for good, and his soul was devoured by Sherlock Hound's massive greatsword and sent to The Black Abyss for good.

Vaggie: Whoa!

Sherlock Hound holstered his massive greatsword and powered down and Sherlock Hound's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, twelve large black and blood red planets orbiting around his legs, and massive midnight black angel wings, medium sized midnight black angel wings, and smaller midnight black angel wings underneath are permanent.

Lute went mad and ran to Adam's dead body, but nothing.

Lute: ADAM!

Charlie Morningstar: It's over, Lute.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Shall we say it together?

Lucifer Morningstar: Gladly.

Sherlock Hound and Lucifer Morningstar loomed over Lute who was still horrified by what happened to Adam.

Sherlock Hound and Lucifer Morningstar: Take your friends and (DEMONIC VOICES) GO HOME!

Suddenly, two angels descended, they were Sera and Emily.

Sera: Actually, there is no need for that one, Sherlock Hound. Lute, because of what we've witnessed from Sherlock Hound, you are no longer allowed in Heaven ever again, and The Yearly Exterminations are hereby over, The Exorcists are hereby disbanded.

Lute: YOU CAN'T DO THIS!

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) She is a higher up: a Seraphim Angel, so her word is final. Now, to make sure you don't do any sort of damage.

Sherlock Hound locked her up in a Containment Card and sent her to Vypra with a warning to watch her carefully as she's now dangerously unhinged and dangerous after what he did to Adam.

Sera: As promised, The Yearly Exterminations are over.

Emily: I did say that help would come, Charlie.

Charlie Morningstar: It arrived earlier than ever thanks to the team.

Sera and Emily went back to Heaven.

Vaggie: We stopped Adam, but thanks to him, the hotel's in ruins.

Lucifer Morningstar: Not for long.

Lucifer Morningstar used his magic to repair the place, and everyone got to work and repaired the entire hotel and undid the damage, and the hotel became even more amazing than ever through the song "The Show Must Go On", and as an added surprise, Lucifer brought The Hazbin Hotel to Earth as Sherlock Hound came back home with Lucifer Morningstar and the others.

Me: We just saw the whole thing!

Nico: No fooling, that was seriously one epic battle you all fought.

Charlie Morningstar: And after Sherlock Hound killed Adam, Sera and Emily appeared and they kicked Lute out of Heaven forever and they disbanded The Exorcists forever, and he sent Lute to Vypra inside a containment card.

Vaggie: Plus, hope you guys don't mind us bringing The Hazbin Hotel to Earth.

Lincoln: Not at all.

Lucifer Morningstar: So, this is where we're staying on Earth.

Charlie Morningstar: You don't mind, Dad?

Lucifer hugged Charlie.

Lucifer Morningstar: Not at all, Charlie. You changed my mind and saw the good in the souls of those gone bad.

Nico: And after what we heard about you from Charlie, welcome to the team, Lucifer.

We welcome Lucifer Morningstar to Team Loud Phoenix Storm and we now have The Hazbin Hotel here on Earth.

---

Later it was time for Lynn, Minuette and Cammy's first Ambassador mission.

Me: The Orb Ultraman team next.

Qin: Cool!

Varie: You guys are gonna love meeting Gai Kurenai. He is a really amazing friend and knows how to kick some butt.

Nico: Cool! Anyone else want to go with Lynn, Minuette and Cammy Bolton? Besides 4 Rabbids?

Flora: I'll go.

Mumbo Jumbo: So will I.

Ophelia Orb: You know I'm gonna want to go with.

Me: Yep.

Sunny Starscout: I'll go too.

Me: Okay Sunny.

Nico: Anyone else?

No one raised their hands.

Me: No?

Nico: Okay then. Lets go!

We were off to Japan

* * *

We arrived.

Me: Always good to be in Japan.

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: It's fun.

Ophelia Orb: It'll be awesome seeing Gai Kurenai again.

Varie: It sure will.

We then saw Gai Kurenai!

Gai Kurenai: Varie? Is that you?

Varie: Long time no see Gai!

They hugged.

Gai Kurenai: Its been a long time. Wow! J.D. Knudson and Team Loud Phoenix Storm what an honor and Ophelia it's great to see you agan.

Ophelia Orb: Same to you Gai.

Me: And it's awesome to meet you.

Lynn: Same here. I'm Lynn Loud Jr. and I'm your ambassador.

Me: It's part of a special Diplomatic Mission Program we made.

Minuette: Yeah and my name is Minuette.

Cammy Bolton: And I'm Cammy Bolton. Me, Lynn and Minuette are your ambassadors.

Gai Kurenai: Awesome to meet you girls.

Flora: Same here. I'm Flora, Princess of Linphea.

Mumbo Jumbo: Awesome to meet you. I'm Mumbo Jumbo, one of the enemies of the Teen Titans.

Sunny Starscout: And I'm Sunny Starscout, Princess of Peace and the next generation of the Magic of Friendship.

Gai Kurenai: Oh wow! It's truly an honor to meet you all.

Nico: Same here Gai.

Lynn (sighs): And these are Rabbids

Gai Kurenai: Oh they are cute.

Me: They are cute but they are really funny.

Eli: Yeah they are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Varie: Yeah. We have a lot to talk about. Can you show us the base?

Gai Kurenai: Sure.

We were off to VTL HQ

We arrived.

Varie: VTL HQ.

Me: What does VTL stand for?

Varie: It stands for Versatile Tactical Leader. It's a simple military organization designed to stop monster attacks.

Me: Like G-Force with Godzilla.

Varie: Exactly.

Nico: Wow.

Naomi Yumeno: Varie!

Varie: Naomi!

They hugged.

Naomi Yumeno: Awesome to see you again.

Varie: Same here. Guys meet Naomi Yumeno. She's one of the members of the Something Search People or SSP and joined up with VTL recently.

Me: Awesome to meet you.

Naomi Yumeno: Likewise.

We sat down at a table.

Me: It's awesome to meet all of you. We're really looking forward to helping you all out.

Lynn: Boy we sure are.

Gai: Lynn, are you really part of the Trinity of Violence?

Lynn: I sure am. But I'm no longer evil like that. I was made that way because of Chase Young and Killjoy Huggins.

Me: It's a very terrifying story.

Eli: Yeah.

Gai: Oh.

Me: Yeah.

Ophelia Orb: How have things been since we saw each other last Gai?

Gai: Busy as always.

Varie: Yeah we can see that.

Me: Varie how did you meet Gai and the Orb team?

Varie: It was 3 months before you moved to Michigan. Back in 2016 I helped the Orb team with some of their battles. I helped them take down their number one archnemesis, Jugglus Juggler.

Eli: WHOA! I remember seeing him. He was dangerous.

Varie: Yeah. But he was no pushover. But he is very qualified to be in the Masters of Evil.

Nico: Really? Wow.

Me: What can you tell us about him Varie?

Varie: Well he is a dangerous guy but like I said he is redeemed. Perfect for the Redemption Squad and the M.O.E.

She went over his history.

---

Jugglus Juggler (ジャグラスジャグラー Jagurasu Jagurā) is a major character in Ultra Series. He is the former main antagonist turned anti-hero of Ultraman Orb and its prequel, Ultraman Orb: The Origin Saga, and later a supporting protagonist in Ultraman Orb The Movie: Lend Me The Power of Bonds!, Ultraman Geed The Movie: Connect The Wishes!, and Ultraman Z.

He is a warrior hailed from a race of human-like alien (a race plausibly different to that of his rival Gai Kurenai) hailed from the planet O-50 who possessed the ability to assume the demonic form clad in copper armor. He uses the Dark Ring and the Kaiju Cards to try to awaken all the King Demon Beasts from their slumber and collect their respective cards as well as aimed to outperform his rival and former bitter enemy Gai Kurenai aka. Ultraman Orb.

Gai and Juggler's rivalry was stemmed from the day the light of

O-50 chose Gai and transformed him into Ultraman Orb, from which Juggler's bitterness eventually got the better of him and he descended into evil. As such, Juggler's initial plans to revive the Demon King Beasts stems from his deep-rooted disapproval of what happened back on his homeworld. But following the realization that he never fell into the darkness farther than he believed, Juggler decided to continue his quest to outperform his rival where this time, with less heinous methods.

In Ultraman Z, he returns under the alias Shota Hebikura, the captain of STORAGE.

In the prequel to Ultraman Orb, it is revealed that Juggler and Gai Kurenai were both originally native to the Planet O-50 were they constantly competed to see who would be worthy of wielding the planet's light and transforming into a hero. Since it was proven in many ocasions that Juggler was seemingly the strongest of the duo, Gai believed Jugglus would be a good choice for the light. The day they both reached the top of Warrior's Summit, Juggler placed his hands on the ring of light but was rejected by the light.

However, when Gai places his hands, he is granted the Orb Calibur and the hability to become Ultraman Orb. Gai and Juggler then used the Orb Calibur to get off O-50 and went to Planet Rurin, which was under attack by an insectoid kaiju known as Bezelb. Gai and Juggler met a child whose parents were killed by the beast's Kugutsu venom. Gai let Jugglus take care of the child while he himself assumed his Orb form and confronted Bezelb directly, but Orb was still inexperienced as a fighter and was beaten the first time. Later on, Gai, Juggler and the child escaped from Bezelb and found more people on the planet, but Bezelb returned. This time, Gai took Juggler's advice early on and killed the Bezelb with his Origium Ray. Juggler and Gai then left the planet after an encounter with a Kugutsu-infected Bemstar. When they were flying through space, they saw the Bemstar again, trying to absorb a ship piloted by Micott and Rica into its stomach. Defeating the monster, the group join forces to go to Planet Zain, where the Bezelb nest was.

Upon arriving at Psychi's base, Juggler held off several Bezelbs so the guardswomen can rescue their captain Shinra and in turn, saved by the captain from Kugutsu infection with a seed from Planet

Kanon's Tree of Life. Gai then joined late with his senior Asuka afterwards, but their journey back to Planet Kanon was delayed due to Psychi sabotaging their spacecraft.

Juggler soon join forces with Kanon defense alongside Orb, Dyna and Cosmos against the Bezelb invasion. During the battle, Juggler provided Orb with the seed of the Tree of Life to save the War God. Unfortunately, as he did, Micott was unceremoniously killed by a Bezelb, traumatizing him enough to awaken his copper armor-clad Majin form. Disillusioned by the very circumstances that awakened this dark power, he destroyed the Tree of Life both to save Amate and out of belief that the tree is a devil. As a result, he was branded as a threat by Planet Kanon and his afromentioned action deemed questionable by his Ultra allies, prompting him to abandon Gai and denounced his support for him.

Despite the fallout between him and Gai, and his newfound goal to surpass Ultra Warriors, he still fight against Bezelb army and saved Gai on multiple occasions. Throughout that time, he found consolation from Fujimiya aka. Ultraman Agul just as Gai being consoled by Gamu aka. Ultraman Gaia. After Psyqueen, the true mastermind of Bezelb Arky invasion, was defeated, Juggler quietly left the scene, and was last seen in Gai's vision on the Warrior's Peak of O-50.

After the events of O-50, Jugglus Juggler flew across the galaxy in search of a greater power, leading him to believe that darkness was more powerful than light. The two would occassionally cross-path with each other which resulted in heated confrontations. Whereas Gai went on his next quest as Ultraman Orb; to gather four elemental powers for Orbcalibur, Juggler honed his skills through participating in various wars and battles across the galaxy, and became a mercenary. At one point, he ended up imprisoned at Prison Planet 484, but managed to escape with aid of Biranki.

Following their escape, the two stole the Super Polymerized Gold Capsule to create the Balloonga Bomb, a Doomsday weapon that can create a black hole that will destroy an entire galaxy. Juggler and Biranki then waited for Gai who went on his way to stop him. As Biranki kept his rival busy, Juggler activated the bomb only for Gai's companion, a young former thief named Shorty, gave his life to defuse the bomb. He and Biranki eventually captured again after the former severely beated by Gai where this time, the two are imprisoned within separated cells to prevent them from joining forces.

However, Juggler managed to escape his captors. Following Gai back to their home planet O-50, he saw how the Light of Orb granted his rival Orb Ring, which granted him the the access for combined powers of other Ultra Warriors. Slamming his fists into the ground, the area around him was covered by a shadow from a ring of light, at which Orb Ring's dark counterpart, Dark Ring, appears before Juggler. Finally gaining an artifact of power of his own, Juggler set out for Earth to chase his rival.

Learning about Gai's current mission, which was to prevent the awakening of original King Demon Beast Maga-Orochi, Juggler made it his mission to revive the dark extraterrestrial being starting from releasing its six extensions that imprisoned by Ultra Warriors. Seizing control over Magacism Cult (a cult that praises King Demon Beast of Darkness Magatanothor), he posed as a mummy hlike leader under the alias Nuru Ra Hotep. Acquiring the card of Dodongo, a kaiju that Orb just've defeated by having Dark Ring extracted what had left of its essence from its corpse, Juggler utilized the card to release Magatanothor from its seal. After Orb defeated Magatanothor and acquired Ultra Fusion Card of Ultraman Tiga, he collected the King Demon Beast's card while undisguising himself and left for the next King Demon Beast, Maga-Zetton.

During his search for Maga-Zetton, Juggler saw Gai forming a close bond with a human girl named Natasha Romanová from within the shadows. After collecting the cards of Kingsaurus II, C.O.V. and Pris-Ma from their defeats at the hands of Orb, Juggler awakened Maga-Zetton through his Dark Ring. Watching the battle between Orb and Maga-Zetton, in an unexpected act of kindness (something which Juggler himself failed to comprehend due to him repressed the remainder of goodness in his heart for so long), he rushed in to save Natasha with his Majin Form, but the two severely injured by Maga-Zetton's destructive blast that also injured Orb. As Orb atomized Maga-Zetton in his grief which resulted his Orbcalibur disappears on his hands and causing what later known as Great

Explosion of Rusakla, Juggler revived Natasha far from the blast's ground zero, but immediately left out of confusion over what he had done.

In the 1950s, Juggler met Biranki again, whom has escaped from her own prison and chased him to Earth as well as calling down Hungler to seek out and battle Gai. However, Biranki eventually defeated and saved by Juggler. Not wanting her companion, Juggler knocked Biranki out by giving her a drugged coffee and sent her away to a distant planet with a note telling her to not follow him.

In the events of Ultraman Orb, Juggler released all the remaining King Demon Beasts, Maga-Basser, Maga-Jappa, Maga-Grand King, and Maga-Pandon, taking their respective cards after their defeats just as Gai acquires Ultra Fusion Cards out of remaining lights in their seals. When releasing Maga-Basser and Maga-Grand King, he crossed paths with Naomi, unaware that she was the very descendant of Natasha herself. Once all King Demon Beasts are defeated, he proposed an alliance to Planet Invasion Union, a group of evil aliens who conspired against Earth only for them backstabbing each other with only Juggler and Tarude (the member of the evil organization who happened to be absent during their violent fallout) survives and the former gained Ultraman Belial's Ultra Fusion Card.

Revealing his survival to Gai, Juggler revealed his grand scheme to summon Maga-Orochi, the progenitor of the fallen King Demon Beasts. Utilising all six King Demon Beast cards in conjunction with Ultraman Belial's card on Maga-Orochi's dormant form, he was managed to summon the original King Demon Beast, before watching it wreaking havoc before meeting an opposition in form of Ultraman Orb. However, Maga-Orochi was too powerful for Orb to handle, and eventually defeated. Seeing Gai's unconscious form, Juggler takes the opportunity to steal his Ultra Fusion Cards, all while laughing maniacally as he revels in his victory.

Although, the tide soon turned thanks to the help of Princess Tamayura, who gives both Zoffy Card and Belial Card which allow Gai to access his Thunder Breastar form to defeat Maga-Orochi in the second battle. Despite utterly dismayed by its defeat, he nevertheless expressed his awe upon seeing how Orb in his

Thunder Breastar form immediately reduced into a mindless berserker despite being able to focused his rage upon the original King Demon Beast (which was odd as Belial, the fallen Ultra who serves as dark component of the said form was never a berserker) before returned Gai his Ultra Fusion Card Holder and walked off, telling that the two of them are no longer different.

Having expecting Gai's arrival in Rusalka not long after him accidently hurted Naomi (who is possessed by a Galactron) in his out-of-control Thunder Breastar form, Juggler saw that Gai was still traumatized by Natasha's alleged death which worsened by Naomi's injuries. The two have a brief fight before assuming his Zeppandon form via. use of Maga-Orochi's severed tail along with Zetton and Pandon's cards with Dark Ring. He attempted to coerce his rival into darkness but failed miserably when he escaped. Juggler then made another attempt by threatening Naomi and takes his time question her opinion about Orb only for Gai spirited her away before he could lay a finger on her.

On the next day, Juggler turns into his Zeppandon form for another challenge against Gai. He almost defeated Orb's Thunder Breastar form while repeatedly taunts the Ultra, reminding that the loss of his public image cause him to have nothing left to protect. However, this ultimately backfired thanks to Naomi and her fellow SSP's timed support which not only restore the latter's reputation (by uploading the video of him saving their lives on the internet), but also rekindle Gai's self-worth and thus regaining his true form Orb Origin. With the tide turned, Orb overpowers Zeppandon and utterly defeated him. As if that was bad enough for Juggler, his Dark Ring vanished before his eyes, further adding insult to his defeat.

The loss of Dark Ring forced Juggler to further hone his skills with his Serpent-Hearted Blade. Throughout the training to improve his Serpent-Hearted Way techniques, he killed Katarohi after the latter defeated by Gai and even pointed out to Naomi about darkness in everyone's heart upon seeing her unintentionally summoned Renki through her jealousy towards her best friend. He also manipulated both Naomi and Gai to defeat Tarude to reclaim his sword which is stolen by the last member of Planet Invasion Union, though he decided to spare the two despite the chance of backstabbing them was present.

With all of his rivals minus Gai eliminated, Juggler continues his training by perfecting his new technique while noticing that the power of darkness is growing and Earth's end is about to begin. In the process, he slashed a lot of buildings, leaving in crescent moon cracks that get bigger every time, with the SSP believing it to be the work of a monster named Kamaitadon. After absorbing darkness from beneath the Earth, he prepared for what it seemed to be the final fight with Gai/Orb and used his perfected attack against his rival. After Orb seemingly defeated, he gloated over his victory before SSP members and Shibukawa, failing to notice his nemesis recovers in process and overwhelmed as result. Defeated, Juggler, weakened to the point of him reverted to his human form, eventually apprehended by VTL.

His capture at hands of VTL turned out to be part of his scheme regardless whether he was defeated by Orb, as Juggler used this chance to reveal the arrival of Magata no Orochi and even tricked them to fire a missile on a Tokyo Tower, resulting the incubating King Demon Beast underneath completing its metamorphosis into Magata-no-Orochi and doomed humanity. Gai and Naomi, who happened to visiting him in his cell, realized this deception with the former set out to assume his Ultraman form just as the King Demon Beast starting its rampage. During that one-sided battle, Naomi followed Gai in time to see the fight as Juggler freeing himself and knocked the surrounding guards out cold. As soon as Gai is defeated by Magata-no-Orochi, Juggler knocked Naomi out by non-fatally slashed her from behind and left him a message to meet him at the top of the building.

Holding Naomi hostage, Juggler told Gai that Earth's end is imminent and that the void of darkness was the only thing that was eternal in everyone in the universe. While he still ridiculing Gai's rebuttal of eternal love, Juggler found himself greatly conflicted upon Naomi's reassurance to Gai and courage to gave her life, and just as he saved Natasha long ago, his conscience get best of him where he ended up rescued her from a crashed Z-VTOL. It is then that Naomi and Gai realized that Juggler was the one who saved Natasha all along and that he cannot casting away the last vestige of goodness in his heart despite delving into the darkness for so long. Finding his journey for dark powers comes into a naught and redeemed in his rival's eyes, Juggler fell into a depression. Fortunately, thanks to Naomi's encouragement, he found a new drive to outperform his rival and immediately join the battle at which he sacrifice himself to restrain the monster so that Orb could destroy it with Orb Supreme Calibur with aid of mirages of 8 Ultra Warriors summoned by his Ultra Fusion Cards.

Surviving his heroic sacrifice, Juggler watched Gai for the last time from a distance as he continued his quest for power.

Discovering that Dark Ring, which he thought had been lost, somehow in Munau's possession, Juggler infiltrated Munau's group in which he posed as her tour guide by the time Gai meets him again. To maintain his cover, he seemingly ambushed his rival, taking the X Devizer and deactivating it, sending Gai to some sort of alternate dimension where he goes on to combat Sadeath and company. After the SSP arrived to find Gai, Juggler decides to help them out. Freeing Daichi, he and the group aid Gai escaping Munau's clutches, but too fixated by his success in reclaiming Dark Ring which resulted his allies being forced to fend for themselves.

Nevertheless, he came to Orb's aid with Zeppandon combination when Orb is on the mercy of Mulnau's minions. Unfortunately, the fight soon proved too much for Juggler as combination ended up defeated, knocking him out. He then regained consciousness in time to aid SSP reclaiming the Dark Ring, in which he made a noble decision in sealing it inside a black hole, freeing the crystallized Ultra Warriors in process.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Amazing and incredible.

Me: Yep.

Gai Kurenai: Yeah and he is a worthy adversary.

Me: Looking forward to battling him in the future.

Cammy Bolton: And I'm not exactly fully human.

Naomi: Really?

Cammy Bolton: I'm a Whale Shark Gene-slammer.

Naomi: The work of the Paradigm Brothers. We heard so much about what they did and it was horrible.

Me: Yeah.

Gai: What about you, Minuette?

Minuette: I'm one of Twilight Sparkle's friends and live in Canterlot. It's a long story on that.

Me: She and Twilight went to school together in Princess Celestia's school for gifted unicorns and they studied together back then.

Minuette: Yeah.

Me: And Minuette is one of the members of the Knights of the Friendship Table. It's a group I made around the ponies of Equestria. Like King Arthur and the Knights of the Round Table, but centered around Twilight's Castle and the map of friendship.

Naomi: That is amazing!

Eli: It sure is.

Minuette: Yeah and it's really amazing.

Nico: Now, has there been any trouble here?

Gai: Well…

Then the alarm went off and we saw MAGA OROCHI!

Maga-Orochi (マガオロチ) is a Kaiju that debuted in Ultraman Orb. A giant space monster that devoured every star in its path, it was put to sleep by Zoffy in the ancient times before being awakened by Jugglus Juggler through the use of the 6 Kaiju Cards of the other Lord Monsters and Ultraman Belial's Ultra Fusion Card in the present day.

Although it was seemingly killed after its defeat by Ultraman Orb's Thunder Breastar form, Maga-Orochi shed its juvenile form. Its spirit had actually descended into the Earth's crust, maturing into its adult state, Magatano-Orochi (マガタノオロチ). This form is the final and most powerful monster to appear in the series.

Maga-Orochi is a parastic monster hailing from the Monster Galaxy (モンスター銀河, Monsutā Ginga), who fed off the energy of planets, destroying them in the process. It traveled from planet to planet, draining them of their energy until it came to Earth, where it rested deep underground as the Maga-Soul (マガ魂, Maga Tamashī), an egg-like state. Its power resonated with the elements of the Earth, and spawned the other Lord Monsters, which prompted the Ultra Warriors to go to Earth after sensing instability in the environment, and sealed them away. At some point, Maga-Orochi also kidnapped a princess by the name of Tamayura, until it was defeated by a warrior of light, causing it to be trapped in its egg state. However, the seal on it and the other Lord Monsters would not last forever. Since then, the princess used the warrior's power to keep the seal of Maga-Orochi from being broken, and was heralded as the protector of the forbidden forest.

In present times, Jugglus Juggler used his Dark Ring, along with his Lord Monster Kaiju Cards, to summon a giant glowing meteor from the ground. The meteor's dark energy was restrained by the protective seal of Zoffy's Ultra Fusion Card, until the mastermind used Ultraman Belial's Ultra Fusion Card to completely negate the former's power. The meteor burst and revealed the Mega Lord Monster Maga-Orochi, which immediately began to rampage towards the city. Gai transformed into Ultraman Orb and used all of its available forms to date, ranging from Spacium Zeperion to Hurricane Slash, and finally Burnmite but the Lord Monster rejuvenated itself in seconds and inflicting great damage to him.

Devoid of energy and unable to carry on, Orb's form evaporated into particles and Gai was reverted back into his human form, falling unconscious from the over-exertion. With Orb out of his way, Maga-Orochi continued to lay waste to the city while Jugglus Juggler stole Gai's Ultra Fusion Card Holder.

Having destroyed the majority of the city, Maga-Orochi decided to lie down and rest. But the monster's vitals and brain activity were rapidly increasing while it was sleeping, according to Shin's Biological Activity Analyzer. After regaining its energy, the monster woke up and continued its warpath of destruction. When it noticed Gai trying to transform for the second time, it tried to kill him, but Princess Tamayura used her powers to keep the monster at bay in an effort to buy Gai some time to transform. However, Maga-Orochi overwhelmed Tamayura's magical powers and presumably obliterated her with his Maga Thunderclap. Shocked at the princess's disappearance, Gai decides to use his anger to finally summon Ultraman Belial and complete his transformation to Ultraman Orb Thunder Breastar. Unlike his previous forms, Orb's Thunder Breastar form possessed the power to fight the Great Lord Monster head-on, fighting in full retaliation to the point of severing its tail. Harnessing the light and dark energies of Zoffy and Belial, Orb unleashed his Zettcium Beam for the grand finale, a beam powerful enough to knock back the monster and eventually destroy it in a fiery explosion. Bearing witness to this unexpected outcome, Jugglus Juggler became extremely furious that this powerful Kaiju he resurrected was not able to defeat Orb for good.

Maga-Orochi's severed tail was kept by Juggler as part of the components to create Zeppandon, the other two being Zetton and Pandon's Kaiju Cards. During the second fight between the then notorious fusion Ultra and the fusion Kaiju, Juggler's choice to have made Orochi's tail a component of the latter proved to be a grave mistake, one that led to Zeppandon's, and his, downfall. After Orb saved the SSP, Naomi kept to her promise and "saved" Orb, allowing him to retrieve the Orb Calibur from Orochi's tail and unsealing Orb's Origin form, which he then used to defeat Zeppandon.

Soon, it was revealed that when Maga-Orochi was seemingly resting before it lost to Orb, it was giving its life to Earth. Its presence was sensed by many aliens that hidden on Earth to go back to space. The Unmarked Cafe This presence was also sensed by Juggler's Jashin Blade but after failing to defeat Orb in their gigantic proportions, he allowed himself to be captured by VTL and inform humanity of their own impending doom. The Blade of Darkness Orochi's reawakening took effect once more, resulted in rising temperatures, aliens leaving Earth in UFOs, aquatic Kaiju coming ashore, subterranean Kaiju dying suddenly, unusual storms and buildings sinking around the Tokyo Tower. He also informs them that Orochi is nearing the Tokyo Tower and inform them to destroy it in its chrysalis state, but when they did so with Spiner-R1 missile, the explosion instead unleashed Magatano-Orochi onto the world, just as how Juggler expected. It rampaged throughout the city and began to cause mass destruction, along with using numerous attacks from past Lord Monsters as it began to consume the Earth. After interrogating Juggler, Gai took immediate action and transformed into Ultraman Orb Thunder Breastar once more, seeing as how that form defeated Maga-Orochi before. When said form prove ineffective, he utilized Orb Origin and fire Orb Supreme Calibur but the monster literally ate his energy beam and ended the fight with Orochi penetrating Orb's Color Timer, rendering him untransformed. With Orb defeated, Orochi continues its rampage while facing against Z-VTOL fighters.

After confronting Juggler, Gai transformed into Orb, using Spacium Zeperion and Burnmite before assuming Orb Origin. When the Ultraman's Color Timer began to blink, Magatano-Orochi was about to finish him off for good, but then, Jugglus Juggler, who was convinced by Naomi Yumeno to do the right thing, turned giant sized and slashed at the monster. At that moment, Orb and Jugglus finally reunited in battle and took on the Kaiju together by dodging and blocking its attacks and attacking it with their swords. However, the Giga Lord Monster was still standing and knocked the two warriors down with an enhanced tackle.

Meanwhile Shin and Jetta found out that when Maga-Orochi was giving its life to Magatano-Orochi, the transfer was interrupted by a sacred tree, resulted in the lower right part of Magatano-Orochi being incomplete and easily exposed, specifically on a point behind the kaiju's jaw, and the Z-VTOLs were able to expose the weak spot. Hearing it, the two warriors came at it and hit that area with their respective enhanced punches, but the Lord Monster ensnared Juggler with his tentacles and used him as a shield from Orb, yet Jugglus encouraged Orb to shoot his most light ray at the monster anyway. With that taken care of, Ultraman Orb finally eradicated Magatano-Orochi (and Jugglus Juggler supposedly) with the assisted power of his Ultra Fusion Cards, resulting in the same explosion that occurred 108 years ago in Rusalka. As he flew away, Juggler appeared to have survived the explosion, watching his human form Gai departing.

---

Me: Whoa!

Eli: Maga Orochi! I remember him!

Me: He sure is ugly! But this guy was a challenge!

Nico: He sure was.

Cammy: Let's head out!

Nico: You heard the lady! Lets move!

Gai: Wait. Are we going to meet Dark Eddy?

Me: No he is dead. Now we have a much bigger threat. They are the Embodiments of Ben's Aliens that have been infected with the Blackwing Eatos 12 Virus. They are easily recognized because they have pitch black clothes and black angel wings and piercing red eyes. And they are all girls I know.

Gai Kurenai: I see.

We were off!

---

We were flying.

Gai Kurenai: Wow! This is awesome!

Me: It sure is. Also Gai you have the powers of all the Ultraman from 1966 to 2016. You have 50 years of Ultraman in you.

Eli: It's true! Ultraman has been on for over half a century.

Gai Kurenai: That is amazing!

Me: Yep. I was amazed too.

Ophelia Orb: I agree. Oh and we also have our own Orbcaliburs.

Me: We'll tell you how we got them later.

We then saw MAGA OROCHI!

Me: Whoa! There he is!

Nico: He sure is ugly.

One Rabbid was peeing on the ground.

Me: When you got to go you got to go.

Eli: Told you they were stupid. But they are funny.

Nico: Yep.

Gai: Lets get him! ULTRAMAN ORB! FUSION!

He turned into his ULTRAMAN BURNMITE FORM!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Better bring out the big guns! GODZILLA!

Maga Orochi roared. But then…

GODZILLA ROARS!

GODZILLA THEME SONG PLAYS!

Maga Orochi saw him.

Ultraman Orb: Is that!? Godzilla!?

Eli: Yep.

Godzilla: So Maga Orochi. This will be interesting.

Me: Lets get him!

Godzilla: You got it!

Godzilla fired his atomic ray and it hit Maga Orochi and exploded all over and massive fiery explosions blasted off all over!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

Massive walls of fire blasted out.

Nico: Yeah!

Lynn got out her Vistamp for Shiv!

---

Lynn: Time for some blade power!

She slashed Maga Orochi all over.

Nico: YEAH1

Me: Watch this Gai! LORD DRAKKON ORBCALIBUR!

I activated it and fired a huge beam of green energy and it hit Maga Orochi and exploded all over with incredible force.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Gai Kurenai: WOW! That was awesome!

Ophelia Orb: It sure was!

Minuette got out her Vistamp for Mr. Pig!

MR. PIG!

She sprayed a REALLY NASTY FLAMMABLE GAS FROM HER ARMPIT! It went onto Maga Orochi!

Eli: Taste this!

He fired Force Lightning Blasts and it ignited the spray and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Godzilla: WHOA! That is some lethal gas!

Eli: No kidding!

Godzilla fired Atomic Ray blasts and they hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS WERE BLASTING ALL OVER!

Nico: WHOA! YEAH! Watch this one! MYOTISMON ORBCALIBUR! (Echoing) CRIMSON THUNDERSTORM STRIKE!

He fired a massive wall of lightning that was Crimson Lightning enhanced 100 times and the lightning strikes blasted Maga Orochi all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: WOW! Awesome!

Gai Kurenai: That was incredible!

Cammy got out her Vistamp for Grinder!

GRINDER!

She fired a blast of energy and blasted Maga Orochi all over!

Nico: YEAH!

?: Let me have some fun!

Then a girl with red hair and red eyes and black clothes and black wings and a tiara with Crabdozer on it came and slashed off Maga Orochi's arm! HE ROARED IN PAIN!

Me: WHOA! Cara Crabdozer!? Whoa!

Nico: Crabdozer's Embodiment! Wow!

Cara Crabdozer: (Grunts) You guys did a (Grunt) Great job mangling him up.

Me: Thanks Cara.

Gai Kurenai: So she's one of the Blackwing Eatos 12 girls?

Me: Yep. Easily recognizable by the Pitch Black Angel Wings and black clothes and piercing red eyes. We made the antidote for the virus.

Cara lost control and slashed at Mumbo

He teleported away and she slashed a tree.

I fired an electron ray of the antidote.

Me: It'll take a while to take effect.

Nico: Yep.

?: (ECHOING) ULTIMATE THUNDER!

A massive lightning laser blast hit Cara and electrocuted her and knocked her down.

Me: WHOA!

We saw RhinoKabuterimon appear!

Me: Whoa! RhinoKabuterimon!

Eli: Cool!

RhinoKabuterimon: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun has just started.

Nico: Rayna Rhino Kabuteri! Wow!

RhinoKabuterimon: Yep. Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

Me: Go get her.

Mumbo charged at her and rammed her down.

Flora fired waves of leaves and blasted her down.

Sunny Starscout: Lets dance!

She got out her Vistamp for Malachite!

MALACHITE!

She fired waves of water and drenched Cara!

Eli: Take that!

Rayna reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair, yellow eyes, blue clothes and yellow angel wings and had RhinoKabuterimon on her forehead and skirt and had the Thunder Spirit Kanji on her sleeve and she had a lightning sword.

Rayna Rhino Kabuteri: Time for this firefly to strike with the storm! ULTIMATE THUNDER!

She fired a powerful blast of lightning from her hand and electrocuted her all over.

Me: YEAH!

Flora got out her Vistamp for Manboy!

MANBOY!

She fired energy blasts and knocked down Cara!

The antidote took effect and her eyes were back to their blue color.

Cara Crabdozer: What? What happened?

Eli: Ugly story.

Me: Time to finish him!

Gai Kurenai: With pleasure! BURNING DYNAMITE!

He charged and bashed Maga Orochi and bursted into intense flames and then he rammed him and he exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: YEAH!

Nico: Maga Orochi you have failed this world!

Godzilla roared in victory!

Varie: Like old times!

Nico: That was epic!

Me: YEAH!

Rayna Rhino Kabuteri: Boy that was really cool!

Lynn: Yeah it was!

Nico: I'll say!

Varie: Just like old times right Gai?

Gai Kurenai: You know it Varie!

Rayna Rhino Kabuteri: That was so fun.

Lynn: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Rayna Rhino Kabuteri: Many of them. My favorite is when Nico and I were at the fair and a storm came and I used my lightning powers to blow away the clouds and make an amazing aurora in the sky. I have weather control powers too.

Me: That is really amazing.

Nico: Yep it sure is.

Nico and Rayna hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Rayna Rhino Kabuteri: Same here.

Me: Lynn you and Minuette and Cammy all did a great job.

Lynn: Thanks J.D. It was fun.

Me: Yeah next time will be awesome.

We later went back home.

---

We came back.

Lincoln: How did it go guys?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone everything and it was awesome.

May: WHOA! That is awesome!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Nico: Next time, Cheese, Lightning, Tentacool, Ragna, Pinkie Pie, Jayden, and Randy should come

Me: Awesome idea.

Lola: Yeah!

Pinkie Pie: This is gonna be amazing!

Camie: Yeah!

---

Later we were flying over to another one of Nico's friends parents houses. We were heading over to Jeanne Sorensson's house in Sweden.

Poromon: You'll like where we're going.

Me: I have a feeling it will be awesome.

Poliwag: Yep.

We flew over Sweden.

Jeanne Sorensson: (Swedish Accent) Ah good ol Sweden.

Camie: Beautiful.

Nico: Amazing.

Lola: Yeah.

Woody Woodpecker: Where's your house?

Poliwag: We should be…

Poromon: We're here!

We arrived at Jeanne Sorensson's mansion!

Me: Wow! Jeanne your house is amazing!

Jeanne Sorensson: Ja it's home. You guys are going to love meeting my parents. They are very famous Swedish Meatball chefs.

Me: Oh wow.

Xenia: Sounds tasty.

We went over to the door and Nico was shaking like a leaf in fright.

Me: Nico?

Nico: I'm dead meat.

We saw Jeanne's parents Alfred and Freja Sorensson cooking Swedish Meatballs in a pot outside over a fire.

Saline Al Saladin: There are your parents

Jeanne Sorensson: Ja.

Freja Sorensson: (Swedish Accent) Jeanne! Welcome home!

They went and hugged her.

Alfred Sorensson: (Swedish Accent) You have grown ja.

Jeanne Sorensson: It's good to be home mom and dad.

Alfred Sorensson: Team Loud Phoenix Storm welcome to our abode.

Me: Pleasure to meet you Mr. And Mrs. Sorensson.

Eli: Your house is really beautiful.

Freja Sorensson: Thank you so much.

They saw Nico.

Alfred Sorensson: Nico is that you?

Nico peeked out from behind me.

Nico: Hello.

Me: Nico it's okay.

May: Yeah they won't hurt you.

Freja Sorensson: Goodness what has him so scared?

Me: He is afraid that you're going to blow his brains out for doing something to your daughter.

Freja Sorensson: Oh goodness no! We would never do that. We love Nico too much for that.

Poliwag then put a sign on Nico saying "Shoot me".

I pulled it off.

Me: Nice try Poliwag.

Poliwag: Crap.

Nico: You won't hurt me?

Alfred Sorensson: No Nico we don't even have a gun.

Me: That's a relief and Poliwag don't get any ideas.

Poliwag: (Pouts)

Ed: I know of a Swedish meatball. But this one is evil! It's a giant

Swedish meatball with a blood-curdling scream that grabs unfortunate victims in its drooling groundchuck!

Soundwave: I knew he would tell this story.

Alfred Sorensson: Really?

Rolf: Rolf has seen this meatball. It stalks Wilfred in the dead of night.

Me: (GULPS)

Alfred Sorensson: Well here. We just finished our batch for lunch.

Me: Oh thank you.

We got some Swedish Meatballs and ate them.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! These are delicious.

Woody Woodpecker: These are good. Wally Walrus would love this.

Alfred Sorensson: Thank you.

Poromon: I hope you remember me and Poliwag

Freja Sorensson: How can we forget. You two are so cute.

Poliwag: Thank you.

Poromon: Always cute.

?: You two are always cute.

A girl with brown hair, blue eyes, purple clothes and a crescent moon on her arm and blue angel wings and a tiara with Crescent Grizzly on it came.

Cresselia Grizzly: Cresselia Grizzly, Embodiment of Crescent Grizzly.

Hay Lin: Cresselia! Wow! Looking great!

Flora: You sure are.

Cresselia Grizzly: Same to you Hay Lin and Flora. Been a while.

Blaster: How did you meet Flora and Hay Lin?

Cresselia Grizzly: I met Flora when she and her friends were battling Lord Darkar. I slashed his face and left a REALLY good cut on him.

Me: Nice. You left your mark on him.

Cresselia Grizzly: Yep. And I met Hay Lin when she and the guardians were battling Miranda. I slashed her across her back and left my mark.

I lifted Miranda's shirt.

Me: Sorry Miranda.

And sure enough there was a Crescent moon shaped scar on it.

Me: (WHISTLE) Wow she left a nasty one on you.

Miranda: Wow no kidding.

Nico: Yikes. Would you like to join us?

Cresselia Grizzly: I would be honored.

RD Luna: Thanks for the meatballs, dudes!

Freja Sorensson: You're welcome. And Nico you have our blessings with our daughter.

Alfred Sorensson: We know she is good hands.

Nico: I'm glad.

We later went back home.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs

to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Lance Loud: Honestly, Lynnie, I'm still that surprised that Lincoln's attracted a ton of girls.

Lynn Sr.: Even Rita and I were stunned, and after hearing all of the trouble he's been through because of Chase Young's Dark Side turning Principal Huggins, Chandler, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into those monsters from years ago, they wanted to protect him and make them pay.

Rita: But, in the end, those Dark Sides finally got The Black Gates and they'd since healed and repaired things with Lincoln.

Me: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than our old enemy, the stupid moose, Lumpus, and he's trying to force Ms. Jane Doe into marrying him. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: What in the world?!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're in for one brutal fight: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than our our old enemy, the stupid moose, Lumpus, and he's trying to force Ms. Jane Doe into marrying him.

WE GASPED AT WHAT LINCOLN SAID, AND NEEDLESS TO SAY, WE WERE PISSED OFF TO NO END!

Nico: THAT SON OF A… ! OF ALL THE DIRTY… !

Me: We're sending him straight to prison forever!

Nico: No, J.D., not this time. This time, we're sending him straight to The Black Gates forever, this is the last time he ever comes back!

Lincoln: And I have an idea: we're going to have Slinkman do a rant on him and also go berserk like he did the last time when Lumpus denied him his chance to go to Slugfest.

WE GASPED!

Lazlo: That's perfect!

Nico: Oh man, this should be a good one.

Lucifer Morningstar: Mind if we get front row seats?

Me: We're all getting front row seats to one wild show.

Lincoln: And scans shows he's at Acorn Flats!

Me: Then, that's where he takes his final breath.

Nico: For the final time. Alright, team, it's time to move out, this time, Lumpus dies once and for all!

Lincoln: This is the final time we ever have to deal with Lumpus.

Me: Yeah! It's time to turn that moose into Mooseburgers!

The previous group came.

Amora: Can me, Ice Demon, Six Gum Gang, Mr. Fizz, SkullMeramon, Felix Faust, BlackWarGreymon, Seadramon, General Schwarz and Gameface go with you guys?

Goof: And can we have some meatballs?

Nico: We got more than enough for you and yes you all can come with.

Qin: We're going to thrash Lumpus for good

Xenia: And banish his spirit to the Black Abyss and eat his carcass for dinner.

Me: Mooseburgerville.

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: Nice

Kabuto: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Dixie: And can we stop at Camp Kidney first?

Nico: In order, Garudamon is next and yes we're going to Camp Kidney.

Me: Ooh fiery.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and a vision orb formed in our left hands, and we saw who the figure were in the vision: the figure is none other than Oboro from Taimanin Asagi, and she's come to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Oboro from Taimanin Asagi, and she's come to kill us.

Nicole: Oh no, I've heard of her, she's a psychotic misanthropic assassin who has over thousands of irredeemable qualities who happens to work for an underground criminal organization or agency with a goal to turn the demon race into the most powerful beings of existence, and she's a sick twisted individual who doesn't care about the pain and suffering from others showing a lack of empathy, and she murders, tortures, backstabs her way to the top of Nomad. She also forms short-term alliances with promises that she will break later on because her word can't be trusted and she gains extreme satisfaction and pleasure for causing other people humiliation and pain, acting like a sadistic dominatrix.

We gasped in shock!

Aurora Oceania: What a bitch!

Lincoln: Well, she's also heading for The Black Abyss along with Lumpus.

Nico: A bitch like that deserves to die in the cruelest unimaginable way possible for what she's done. Alright, gang, let's go, the time to slay Lumpus has come!

Lincoln: By day's end, Lumpus will be gone from the face of the Earth and from existence forever, and once we get done with him, you're next, Oboro.

Aurora Oceania: The crimes that you've committed for your own sadistic pleasure have already got you marked for death, bitch, this time, you die here and now!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us went out to Acorn Flats to save Ms. Jane Doe and finally slay Lumpus once and for all, and once we get done with him, Lincoln and Aurora Oceania along with me and Nico are going to destroy Oboro.

We were off to Camp Kidney.

---

We arrived at Camp Kidney.

Runt: Good old Camp Kidney.

Lunk: Hasn't changed a bit!

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: But soon it will never be Lumpus' camp ever again.

Xenia: Yeah.

Family Guy Penelope: Shall we see how everyone else has been?

Nico: Lets shall.

We went and did so and saw everyone in their cabins having hot cocoa and bundling up in the cold.

Me: Glad the Winter Camp program is making them comfortable.

Xenia: Yeah.

Wilbur: Howdy, ya'll!

SkullMeramon: How've you guys been?

Chip: Doing good.

Skip: Yep.

Milt: It's so awesome.

Patsy: Aside from Lumpus in our old Squirrel Scout camp.

Lola: Don't worry guys. We're going to kill that moose.

Slinkman: I got a SPECIAL surprise for him

Me: This is gonna be funny.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Yeah it will be fun.

BlackWarGreymon: Is Commander Hoo Ha here?

Milt: He's on his way.

Me: Good.

Qin: We'll need his help for this.

Camie: Yeah.

Commander Hoo Ha arrived.

RD Clyde: Hi, Commander Hoo Ha!

Commander Hoo Ha: Hello everyone. Glad you all could make it.

Me: We sure did and now it's personal.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: I got an idea. Watch this.

I pulled out a bear trap blaster.

Me: Watch this.

I pointed it at Lumpus's crotch.

General Schwarz: I know where you're going with this

Me: This is one meatball that bites!

KRABANG!

I fired a bear trap and it went at his crotch and then…

CLANG!

LUMPUS SCREAMED IN PAIN AND HE SCREAMED LIKE A SISSY GIRL!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Nico: Nice shot J.D.!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Aw it was nothing.

Commander Hoo Ha: Also, nice job killing Xehanort.

Lusamine: It was our pleasure, Commander

Xenia: That was fun.

Me: And awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Commander Hoo Ha: And as a reward, I'd like to grant you guys the medals of honors

Gameface: You shouldn't have!

Me: Thank you.

He gave us The Golden Beanie Wienie Medal of Freedom. The Highest honor in Prickly Pines.

Me: Wow! Thanks Commander.

Mokuba: Let's see what Chef McMuesli is cooking. Can't fight Lumpus on an empty stomach

We went to the mess hall and saw that he was cooking hot dogs and burgers.

Me: Oh boy!

McMuesli: Hey, guys!

Seadramon: What's cooking today?

McMuesli: Burgers and hot dogs.

Me: All right.

Qin: Yep.

Agitos: Lets dig in!

We got to eating.

We were eating.

Me: Mmm! Delicious.

Felix Faust: Also, can you cook up something… special for Lumpus? If you know what I mean

McMuesli: Oh I think I can whip up something. (Sinister smirk)

He was going to give him a baked bean bowl spiked with INTENSELY EXPLOSIVE BOWELBUSTING LAXATIVES!

Guyhawk: Okay, now we can head out. But no spilling the dish!

Me: We won't.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off.

Mr. Fizz: How about I add some of my… special soda to the mix?

Me: Good idea.

We arrived and hid.

Me: He is in the mess hall. I sense it.

Khybon: Entrance time!

We went at it.

Lumpus: (LAUGHING INSANELY!) Soon Jane you will be my future wife!

Jane Doe: Oh never Lumpus!

Then the spirits of the camps of the world came and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out and I teleported and untied Jane Doe and got her out of the ropes and brought her over.

Me: Game's over Lumpus!

Lumpus: I'm marrying Ms. Doe for when I get my camp back!

Me: Like hell you will bean dip!

Ice Demon: Fat chance of that happening!

Eli then lifted him up with the Force.

Lumpus: Huh?

But then…

He dropped him and then…

KRASPLAT!

He fell into a huge tub of chocolate pudding!

Samson: PEANUT BUTTER SHORTCAKE!

Camie: Want some baked beans Lumpus?

Lumpus: Oh why thank you.

He ate them.

Lumpus: Ahh. (STOMACH GRUMBLES) (LOUD FARTS) (Groans) I don't feel so good!

HE RAN TO THE BATHROOM AND THEN…

EXPLOSIVELY LOUD FARTS AND DIARRHEA!

Lumpus came out groaning.

Sakura Avalon charged at him

She kicked him and blasted him with magic

Dr. Strange: Time for some pain.

Sakura and Dr. Strange: MAGIC AVENGER BURST!

They fired waves of energy and magic and blasted him down.

Thetis charged at him and drenched him in water.

Commander Hoo Ha: Lumpus you are an idiot!

Thetis and Commander Hoo Ha: WATER BUFFALO BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and water and smashed him.

Lola: YEAH!

Right charged at him and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Thomas: Time to toot my horn!

Right and Thomas: TRAINS OF FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Lola: OH YEAH!

Gwen Tennyson charged at him And fired waves of magic and blasted him all over.

Aladdin: Time for some Genie power.

Gwen and Aladdin: AGRABAH MANA BURST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Mizore charged at him and fired waves of ice and blasted him all over.

Lola: YEAH!

Seadramon: Top this one!

Mizore and Seadramon: SEADRA ICE STORM!

They fired waves of ice and blasted him all over.

Ingrid charged at him and blasted him with darkness and smashed him all over.

Stardust Trail: This will be awesome.

Ingrid and Stardust Trail: RAINBOW DARK BLAST STORM!

They fired waves of darkness and blasted him all over.

Poromon flew at him and blasted him with lightning.

Dark Magician: Lets make him feel pain.

Poromon and Dark Magician: DARK MAGIC JAVELIN!

They fired waves of lightning and darkness and blasted him all over.

Nikiya charged at him and blasted him with energy.

Shugesh: Lets show Saiyan Pride.

Nikiya and Shugesh: TYRANT BURST STORM!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Ink Rose charged at him and fired dark blasts.

Tuddrussel: IT'S GO TIME!

Ink Rose and Tuddrussel: TIME BUTTKICKING BURST!

They fired darkness and smashed them down.

Margo charged at him and blasted him with fire.

Li Syaoron: Lets make this fun.

Margo and Li: HONG KONG BUTTKICKING!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Mr. Fizz: I made this soda just for you!

Lumpus: Oh thanks.

He drank it and then…

MASSIVE LOUD PROJECTILE VOMITING!

Mr. Fizz: My Eel Vomit Chum soda!

Me: OH SICK!

Xenia: That is disgusting!

Mr. Fizz: It tastes worse than it sounds. Or is that the other way around?

Me: Nice one Mr. Fizz. Now for Slinkman's fun. Sic him!

Slinkman: (SCREAMS) LUMPUS!

Lumpus turned pale.

Lumpus: Yikes! S-Slinkman?! Wait, what are you doing?!

THEN… !

Slinkman: AAAUUUUGGGHHHH (Starts to rip Lumpus apart)

WE GASPED!

Slinkman: YOU CRAZY BANANA BRAIN EXCUSE FOR A SCOUTMASTER! (LAUGHING CRAZY)

Nico: OH MAN! HE'S GONE CRAZY!

Lumpus: AGH! Slinkman, what are you doing!?

Slinkman: (THROWS HIS ENGAGEMENT RING IN THE AIR WHILE STILL LAUGHING CRAZY)

Lumpus: Slinkman, what's gotten into you? Clean up this mess now!

Slinkman: Sure thing!

SUDDENLY, HE GRABS AN AXE AND A BASEBALL BAT AND STARTS SWINGING AROUND AND HE HITS LUMPUS WITH THE BASEBALL BAT!

Slinkman: YEHAHAHAHAHA!

Lori: EVERYBODY, STAY WITH US!

ALL THE SQUIRREL SCOUTS AND BEAN SCOUTS STAYED WITH US ALONG WITH MS. DOE AND SLINKMAN WAS GOING CRAZY DESTROYING LUMPUS AND SMASHING HIM ALL OVER THE PLACE LIKE A CRAZY MADMAN!

Lumpus: You're making a mess!

Slinkman: Here, let me make it even messier!

SLINKMAN PULLS OUT A VACUUM AND STARTS SUCKING STUFF ALL OVER!

Lumpus: Hey, you stop that!

SUDDENLY, THE VACUUM SUCKS LUMPUS' CLOTHES LEAVING HIM IN NOTHING BUT HIS UNDERWEAR!

Slinkman: WHOOPS! (LAUGHING CRAZY)

Lumpus: Slinkman, what's gotten into you? (Worried) Slinkman, take it easy!

But, nothing was helping!

Lumpus: You are way out of line, mister, Stop this behavior immediate (But notices Slinkman takes out the vacuum bag) Slinkman, my allergies!

SLINKMAN RIPS THE VACUUM BAG OPEN RELEASING THE DUST AND LUMPUS STARTS COUGHING AND SNEEZING!

Slinkman: (Holding the microphone) Good morning, campers.

(SUDDENLY BURPS INTO IT AND IT ECHOES THROUGHOUT THE WHOLE CAMP AND SPEAKERS)

Lumpus: (Covers the microphone) You've gone mad!

Slinkman: (Put his tongue out in front of Lumpus)

Lumpus: Slinkman, no, don't do it. Don't you dare!

SLINKMAN LICKS LUMPUS' HANDS!

Lumpus: EEEWWWW! SLUG SLIME!

Slinkman: WOOO! WOOOO! MEEEP MEEP MEEEP MEEEP MEEP MEEP!

Lumpus: You wouldn't. (GASPS) Not my marching band records!

Slinkman: (Scratches them like a DJ) BOING! (Flings them into the air and they shattered to the ground)

SMASH!

Lumpus: NOOOOOOOOOOOOOO! (Cries)

Slinkman: (Made his picture crooked) Hiya!

Lumpus: NOO! Not crooked!

Then, Slinkman grabs Lumpus' wall-mounted marlin.

Lumpus: AHHHH! My marlin! (Trembling in fear) Slinkman, this has gone too far son!

Slinkman: AAAAAAAAHHHHHHH! Kirsplash! (Throws Lumpus' marlin outside the window)

Slinkman was causing all kinds of mayhem! Until he flooded the bathroom!

Slinkman: Geronimo! (Slides on it) WOOOHOOOO! (Land on the ground)

FART!

Slinkman: Ow.

WE WERE LAUGHING OUR BUTTS OFF: SLINKMAN JUST WENT ABSOLUTELY CRAZY AND HE TRASHED LUMPUS LIKE CRAZY!

Nico: Lincoln, you really are The Man With A Plan! That was so awesome!

Lincoln: I also filmed it and posted online, and look at the views.

Lincoln showed us the video he took and already, the views were reaching over 900,000,000,000 views and counting fast!

Marinette: I can't even stop laughing, this is too hilarious!

Eli: That moron deserves it big time!

Nico: Alright, now that Slinkman's had his fun, it's time we took care of Lumpus once and for all, this is the end, you stupid idiot moose!

I then RIPPED HIS ANTLERS OFF!

RIP!

Maria: Let's take care of those antlers!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: That was funny!

Then New Wave, Hydrax, Deadwood, Black Lance, Oculous, Thundermon, Grundy, Bizarro, Goro, and the Rowdyruff Boys came.

Nico: New Wave, Hydrax, Deadwood, Black Lance, Oculous, Thundermon, Grundy, Bizarro, Goro, and the Rowdyruff Boys.

Butch: We saw all the stuff that happened to Lumpus and that was so funny!

Qin: Yeah it was!

New Wave: Lumpus has had this coming to him for a long time.

Hydrax: Now, it's time for him to pay the piper.

Deadwood: You said it!

Me: Big time!

Black Lance: (to Nico) We heard you fought an Akuma of May.

Nico: We sure did.

May: And I looked really cool.

Brick: (to Lucca) You should take care of that Talonflame

Lucca: I will.

Badussa then came.

Me: Badussa! Been a while since we last fought.

Badussa: I know! Feels like forever.

Me: Yeah.

Badussa: I feel like I should've gotten the Dark Ranger powers first.

Me: That would have been awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway

---

Maria, Plug Man, Mirai Cheng, Dinobot, Scorponok, Bonecrusher, Transquito, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, RD Luna, and Catzi VS New Wave, Pekka Zeppelin, Yani, Velociraptors, Aligned Scorponok, Terrashock and Zizza - Nico's rescue at the mall and we battled May's Akuma named 460 Below

---

New Wave was first

New Wave (to Maria): Nico's rescue was at the mall. He battled May's Akuma named 460 Below.

Maria: Yeah we had a great shopping trip in the mall and did a lot. We also battled May's Akuma. She was really cool! May said that she looked really amazing for her Akumatized form.

Plug Man: And the good part is that May's Akuma still had a love for Manaphy under all that ice.

Mirai Cheng: She sure did and it was an intense battle of fire and ice. Two powerful forces that have been around since the beginning of time.

Rarity: It sure was an amazing battle too darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yes I agree too.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that was amazing.

New Wave: I'm glad you guys had a fun time. Lets do it!

Maria turned into OVERFLOW!

Maria: OVERFLOW!

She used the Core Medals for New Wave, Heatstroke and Shakedown and fired waves of energy, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Ino, Galaxy Man, Natsume the 9-Tailed Fox, Hunter Bradley, Lillyvoir, Bugsy, Lofty Thaddeus Worthington, Fluttershy, Lilja, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Tayuya, and Kabuto vs Hydrax, Zarudan Hou, Terror Dopant, Tombtress, Universe 666 Mystique, Midaredouji, and Owl Beast - Us Battling Another Mantis Deadman, Hurricail, Light Brigade, Zinger, Bomb Dimension (Jetman) and Takoyaki Dimension (Jetman) who are the gene-slammers of Crusadermon and Dynasmon and Sorcerymon

---

Hydrax was next.

Hydrax (to Ino): Nico, Ippei's team, Mantis Deadman's team, and the others did good Battling Another Mantis Deadman, Hurricail, Light Brigade, Zinger, Bomb Dimension (Jetman) and Takoyaki Dimension (Jetman). They are the gene-slammers of Crusadermon and Dynasmon and Sorcerymon

Ino: Yeah that was so cool seeing them.

Galaxy Man: No kidding. And we were amazed that the Light Brigade was there too. They were part of a failed attack during the Crimean War.

Natsume: That was amazing.

Fluttershy: It was and all the anothers were amazing to see there.

Lilja: It was really cool.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah I agree there.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It sure was.

Stealth Elf: Yeah we can all agree on that.

Hydrax: Boy that is cool. Lets do it!

Ino turned into Plantapocalypse!

Ino: PLANTAPOCALYPSE!

She used the Core Medals for Hydrax, Terrorblossom and Vilevine and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and wood and smashed them down.

---

Johnny 2x4, Blade Man, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Kevin, Melanie Cassidy, Berserk Dragon, Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Youngblood, and Family Guy Penelope VS Deadwood, Rirus Lippig, Emil Eagle, Imperious, Twisted Ariel, Kamen Rider Dark Drive, and Goludora - Lincoln's Rescue in Kentucky, And we battled Simon Pure, a vampire and one of Spawn's enemies

---

Deadwood was next.

Deadwood (to Johnny): I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in Kentucky. He battled Simon Pure, a vampire and one of Spawn's enemies

Johnny: Yeah that was pretty cool!

Blade Man: We were amazed to see all that.

Wynn: Lincoln did an amazing job during that rescue too.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there and it was fun.

Cozy Glow: It sure was.

Hex: Yeah that is for sure.

Deadwood: No kidding. Glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Johnny turned into Wildvine!

Johnny: WILDVINE!

He used the Core Medals for Deadwood, Vilevine and Woodmon and they fired waves of energy, bones, skulls, blood, ghosts, stars, lightning and magic and smashed them down.

# Jimmy, Commando Man, Billy, Rolf, Sora, Ishilly, Commander Feral, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Slinkman and Smithers VS Black Lance, Experimental Body, Major Mucus, Morticon, Howling Hairfish, Glut, and Lego Abomination - Lynn, Minuette and Cammy's first mission with the Ultraman Orb Team

Black Lance was next.

Black Lance (to Jimmy): Today was Lynn, Minuette and Cammy's first mission with the Ultraman Orb Team. Who did they fight?

Jimmy: They fought Maga Orochi and he was an ugly monster and he was cool though.

Commando Man: Yeah and Eli summoned Godzilla and he was no match for the King of Monsters.

Billy: Yeah that is for sure.

Pinkie Pie: That was an amazing adventure! And Ophelia Orb was happy to see them too.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) We also found out that Varie helped the Orb team before J.D. moved to Michigan and it was amazing.

Featherweight: Yeah that was awesome to see.

Sprocket: And it was cool.

Black Lance: Boy that is awesome! Lets do it!

Jimmy turned into Terrorsaur!

Jimmy: TERRORSAUR!

He used the Core Medals for Black Lance, Darkblade and Black Knight of Merlin and they fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

Tommy, Chill Man, Luna Lovegood, Hayley Buckingham, Big Guy & Rusty, Illusen, Dr. Erica Slate, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, RD Girl Jordan and RD Clyde VS Oculous, Black Experimental Body, Allomere, Crashflood, Joe & Bob the Arguing 2-Headed Dragon, Two Headed Gorilla, and Shivarakah - We went and visited Jeanne Sorensson's house and her parents make AMAZING Swedish Meatballs

---

Oculous was next.

Oculous (to Tommy): You guys went and visited Jeanne Sorensson's house. Her parents make AMAZING Swedish Meatballs

Tommy: They sure do and man they were tasty!

Chill Man: Yeah and Woody Woodpecker loves them too. He said that Wally Walrus would love getting to know her parents.

Luna Lovegood: (British Accent) Yeah and it was cool.

Applejack: Jeanne's parents are amazing chefs that won amazing awards in making great food.

Apple Bloom: Yeah Mary loves how they make amazing foods.

Flashwing: They sure do.

Oculous: Sounds like Woody Woodpecker and everyone had a great time. Lets do it!

Tommy turned into Arctiguana!

Tommy: ARCTIGUANA!

He used the core medals for Oculous, Magma and 50 Below and they fired waves of ice, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Sage, Sheep Man, Fujiko Mine, Optimus Primal, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Mai (Avatar), and Lusamine vs Thundermon, Ganima Noshiagalda, Strikning, Jungle King, Scowl, Yost Wrecking Crew, and Universe 666 Live-Action Starscream - Nico was SHAKING LIKE A LEAF meeting Jeanne's parents

---

Thundermon was next.

Thundermon (to Sage): Nico was SHAKING LIKE A LEAF meeting Jeanne's parents. I don't exactly blame him

Sage: Yeah Nico always does that whenever we go meet one of the parents of Nico's friends.

Sheep Man: HE sure does.

Fujiko: He gets REALLY nervous about it.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that is for sure.

Scootaloo: Who can blame him though.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding.

Thundermon: I agree. Lets do it!

Sage turned into Ampfibian!

Sage: AMPFIBIAN!

He used the core medals for Thundermon, BioThunderbirdmon and Gazimon and they fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

---

Tristan Taylor, Strike Man, Candy, Olivia Boone, Booster Gold, Black Orchid, Gamora, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Mokuba Kaiba and Seto Kaiba VS Solomon Grundy, Ushibaroque the Brawl, Greg, Daniel Boone (Animaniacs), Cottontail Smith, Crusher, and Nasty Canasta 1995 - LUMPUS IS BACK! Now we can give that Godforsaken Moose some REAL FUNNY PAIN

---

Solomon Grundy was next.

Grundy (to Tristan): BAD MOOSE IS BACK! Now we give Godforsaken Bad Moose some REAL FUNNY PAIN!

Tristan: Yeah that moose has REALLY gone off the deep end!

Strike Man: No way are we going to let him get away with this.

Candy: Yeah he has gone too far this time.

Sunset Shimmer: Lumpus is one bad moose that needs to be taken down for good.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that is for sure!

Sunburn: I agree there!

Grundy: Grundy agree! Lets do it!

Tristan turned into Frankenstrike!

Tristan: FRANKENSTRIKE!

He used the Core Medals for Grundy, Shade and Lego Grundy and they fired waves of fire and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Princess What's-Her-Name, Nitro Man, Asami Sato, Salene Sallamandia, Leona Terra, Shannon Simpson, Andromeda Buster, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Agitos and Nivenna VS Bizarro, Giwi Newzie, Evil Solar Man, Shadow Prove, Mylene Farrow, Lunch Lady Ghost, and Hector Con Carne 2.0 - Lumpus is FORCING JANE DOE TO MARRY HIM?! That moose has gone too far!

---

Bizarro was next.

Bizarro (to Princess What's Her Name): Lumpus is NOT FORCING JANE DOE TO MARRY HIM?! That moose has not gone too far!

Princess What's Her Name: Lumpus has not gone too far all right! He will not pay for this!

Nitro Man: No he won't!

Asami Sato: Lumpus is not going to be turned into mooseburgers for this!

Twilight Sparkle: Lumpus will not pay for everything he did.

Starshine Sparkle: No he won't!

Spyro: No!

Bizarro: Bizarro like moose. Lets not do it!

Princess What's Her Name turned into Bloxx!

Princess What's Her Name: BLOXX!

She used the Core Medals for Bizarro, Lego Bizarro and Evil Clown Man and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Silverstream the Hippogriff, Block Man, Natsu Hyuga, Wendy Dorrington the Vaxadactylus Gene-slammer, Apple Fritter, Scotsman, Stone Kirby, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Drillhorn, and Guyhawk VS Goro, Daiki, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Nightmare Fluttershy, Froot Loops Queen, DC Shrapnel, and Daffy Duck the Screwball - Lumpus is going to get the Black Abyss for this!

---

Goro was next.

Goro (to Silverstream): Lumpus is going to get the Black Abyss for this! I would just give him a Fatality

Silverstream: The Black Abyss is fitting for him because he is beyond all forms of redemption! Also you should have seen Slinkman just a few minutes ago!

Block Man: Yeah he went Apeshit all over him and it was funny!

Natsu Hyuga: Boy it sure was funny.

Princess Celestia: We got the whole thing on Social Media and it was awesome.

King Solar: Yeah it sure was.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there.

Amber Morning: Yeah Slinkman really went cuckoo crazy.

Spotlight: Yeah that was funny.

Goro: That was awesome! Lets do it!

Silverstream turned into Fourarms!

Silverstream: FOURARMS!

She used the Core Medals for Goro, Mortal Kombat Scorpion and Subzero and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Lucca, Blast Man, Cheryl, Heat Man, Nazz, Winged Dragon of Ra Phoenix Mode, Five Headed Dragon, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Khybon, and Ulmar vs Rowdyruff Boys, Kishiryuki, Evil Vespa Woman, Flame Stag, Hekatoid, Yolker (Droopy Master Detective), and Babyman - No more Jail for Lumpus!

---

The Rowdyruff Boys were next.

Butch (to Lucca): No more Jail for Lumpus!

Boomer: This time, we're having him for dinner!

Lucca: I'm hungry for mooseburgers. But this will be good.

Blast Man: I can't wait to blast that moose sky high.

Cheryl: Yeah me too.

Princess Luna: He survived for far too long and now it ends.

Moondust: With him getting the black abyss.

Snowdrop: He doesn't deserve for anyone to think or hear about him EVER again.

Gari: That is for sure.

Blackout: He's no moose, he's an insane monster.

Brick: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Lucca turned into HEATBLAST!

Lucca: HEATBLAST!

She used the Core Medals for Rowdyruff Boys, Rowdyruff Boys Z and Powerpunk Girls and they fired waves of fire and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Dino Charge Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Wizard Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Badussa

---

Badussa was next.

Badussa: Boy Lumpus has REALLY gone too far this time.

Nico: Yeah he sure has.

May: And he will pay for it big time.

Badussa: No kidding! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Lumpus, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that stupid moose.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Charge Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER READY! ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO CHARGE!

Wizard Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

Dino Charge Rangers: DINO SPIKE!

They formed the Dino Spike and fired waves of energy and elements and the Dino Spike flew at him and the blasts hit him and so did the Dino Spike and he fell and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Badussa you have failed this world!

Tyler: Monster Extinct!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped

Me: Time to make sure you NEVER Get your camp back.

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: It was never your camp to begin with!

Troy: Time for animal spirits to unite as one!

Tsukasa: Against a bad moose!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Red!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Blue!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Purple!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury White!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Lion Warrior!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Chameleon Warrior!

Tsukasa turned into Jungle Fury Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Jungle Fury Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

They turned into the Jungle Fury Rangers!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) EAGLE DOOM SIX!

She summoned Eagle Deadman, Escape, Universe 666 Super Warumono World, Dark Doctor Mavro, Plasma Trooper and Dublor!

Me: Yeah!

Qin: Lets get him!

We went at him and bashed and smashed and blasted and pulverized him.

Woody, Saline, Soundwave and Blaster used the Earth and Planet X cyber planet keys and they enhanced Woody, Saline and Blaster's weapons 100-fold and Soundwave's weapons got a boost.

Woody Woodpecker and Blaster: LIGHTNING WOODPECKER BLAST!

Saline Al Saladin and Soundwave: PHARAOH BIRD BLAST!

Sakura Avalon of the Clow and Amora: CLOW MAGIC BLAST!

Thetis of Umi III and Ice Demon: ICE OF UMI III BLAST!

Right of the ToQgers and Six Gum Gang: TRAINS AND ROBBERS BLAST!

Gwen Tennyson of the Anodites and Mr. Fizz: MAGIC OF ANODYNE BLAST!

Mizore of the Yuki Onna and SkullMeramon: ICE FLAMES BLAST!

Ingrid of the Dark and Felix Faust: MAGIC DARKNESS STORM!

Nikiya of the Saiyans and BlackWarGreymon: SAIYAN TERRA BURST!

Poromon of the LOOK AT IT! And Seadramon: LOOK AT IT ICE BLAST!

Ink Rose of Darkness and General Schwarz: DARKNESS SHADOW BURST!

Margo of Sports and Gameface: SPORTS GAME STORM!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Lazlo, Edward, Raj, Clam, Slinkman, me and Nico: CAMP KIDNEY RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired energy blasts of beans.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We've had it up to hear with you for the final time, Lumpus, now begone! WOOD ELEMENT STYLE: LEAF BLADE!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired leaf blades at Lumpus that slashed at him!

Perfuma: WOOD NATURE STYLE: DURIAN WOOD BLAST!

Perfuma fired a Durian Wood Bomb that exploded as it hit Lumpus and he stunk bad!

Frosta: WOOD ICE STYLE: FROZEN MAPLE SHURIKENS!

Frosta fired frozen maple shurikens that hit Lumpus and shredded him!

Entrapta: WOOD LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER TREE FIST!

Entrapta fired an electrified wood fist at Lumpus that hit him and he also got electrocuted.

Colette Brunel: WOOD LIGHT STYLE: SHINING BRANCH WHACK!

Colette Brunel formed a shining branch and she whacked Lumpus hard in the head!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): WOOD DARK STYLE: SHADOW TREE CRUSH!

Ryuko Matoi formed a shadow tree and crushed Lumpus into it!

Lincoln and his harem: WOOD FINAL SMASH: TREE HAMMER EXPLOSION!

Lincoln and his harem threw a giant exploding tree hammer at Lumpus!

Lumpus: YOU! YOU! I'M NOT DONE YET!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done forever. YOUR TIME IS UP!

Suddenly, the bell of judgement rang in Lumpus' ears meaning that his time was finally up! Then, the spirits of all those he'd harmed appeared and grabbed him.

Spirits: Guilty!

The spirits found him guilty, and then, the kanji Black Abyss 黒深淵 appeared on Lumpus' forehead, and he was being consumed by the black flames of The Black Abyss and he began to fade away: he was being erased by The Black Abyss!

Lumpus: NO! NO! THIS ISN'T HOW IT WAS SUPPOSED TO END! CURSE YOU! CURSE YOU ALL! (LETS OUT ONE LAST INSANE SCREAM BEFORE HE FINALLY FADES AWAY FOREVER)

GOOD RIDDANCE, YOU STUPID PIECE OF TRASH, AND DON'T YOU DARE COME BACK, YOU PIECE OF SHIT!

Me and Nico: GOOD RIDDANCE, YOU PIECE OF SHIT! AND DON'T YOU DARE COME BACK!

Lincoln: That's it for Lumpus forever! Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Oboro.

?: I will enjoy hearing your screams of pain and agony. (LAUGHING SADISTICALLY)

Suddenly, the fifteen large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the fifteen large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our large gold halos with four orbiting large gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from blades that came out of nowhere and the barrier really stood strong against them and the blades were dented.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent of blood) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come out now, Oboro, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Oboro. She tried to attack us and break us, but she got her right eye scratched out by Sebastian.

Lincoln: Serves you right, Oboro, that's what you get, you heartless witch!

Aurora Oceania: Your punishment's just beginning, Sebastian scratching your eye out was just the start.

Suddenly, Aurora Oceania's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Oboro, she left aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Aurora Oceania: Your crimes have gone unanswered for years, Oboro, you've caused nothing but pain and suffering to too many innocent people and all just for your own sick twisted sadistic perverted pleasure. You disgust me to no end, you psychopathic bitch, as The Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit and member of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, I hereby sentence you to death for everything you've done.

Suddenly, Aurora Oceania was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with stars, water, ocean waves, and light surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, angels, and Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Oboro: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: Oboro has angered Aurora Oceania, and now, the rage of Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit is about to be unleashed.

Then, as the vortex faded, Aurora Oceania emerged, but she was changed forever.

Aurora Oceania grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long aqua blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her aqua blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and aqua gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Aurora Oceania has on a sleeveless aqua blue crop top, aqua blue skirt, aqua blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by stars, water, ocean waves, and light and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an aqua blue gem with neon glowing aqua blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Aurora Oceania felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive aqua angel wings with blue tips on the large aqua blue feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized aqua blue angel wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive aqua blue angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Aurora Oceania has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Aurora Oceania's massive water greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ariana Abner's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Hieratic Water Maelstrom Light Fury Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Hieratic Water Maelstrom Light Fury Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit and hieroglyphs etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads with aqua blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large aqua blue gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with aqua blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with aqua blue gems for eyes and aqua gem in its mouth for the pommel, Aurora Oceania has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large aqua blue gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit's head with aqua blue gems for eyes and aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit, phoenix, and angel that said, "Aurora Oceania, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit, Member of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Water and Light, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Archenemy of Skalamander of Drakus' Universe, Despiser and Destroyer of Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Water, Light, The Powers of Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

オーロラ・オセアニア、テフヌイットのヒエラティック・ドラゴンのアバターおよびジーン・スラマー、ヒエラティック・エジプト・デュエル・モンスター教団のメンバー、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、水と光のマスター、真の不滅で全能の強力な戦士宇宙、愛する守護天使でありリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、ダーク・ルアン、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・チャンドラー、キルジョイ・ハギンズ、そして残りのリンカーンの敵、ドラクスの宇宙のスカラマンダーの大敵、ゾーク・ネクロフェイデス、ダーク・バクラ、ヤミ・マリクの軽蔑者であり破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄、そしてマスター水、光、テフヌイットのヒエラティックドラゴン、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使の力

Aurora Oceania has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HIERATIC DRAGON OF TEFNUIT AVATAR-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN OCEANIC MAELSTROM LIGHT FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF TEFNUIT DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN OCEANIC MAELSTROM LIGHT FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF TEFNUIT DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN OCEANIC MAELSTROM LIGHT FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF TEFNUIT DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Aurora Oceania's Super Angel-Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit Avatar-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship

Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Oboro saw it, she ran at her to break her psychologically and kill her, but Aurora Oceania fired a massive barrage of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Oboro and sent her flying into a wall, she got back up, but she only smiled sadistically.

Me: No way, did Ariana just transform?

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear Oboro apart and make her pay for everything.

Aurora Oceania: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Oceanic Maelstrom Light Fury Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Oceanic Maelstrom Light Fury Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, boys, let's get that bitch and wipe that smirk off her face.

Me and Nico: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love

were glowing and he joined Aurora Oceania.

I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope.

And Nico unholstered his massive Nico Chan's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Saiyan Angel-Great Ape-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Hope and we joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon

Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You know, I'm not that surprised that you'd show up, Oboro.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) After everything you did, it was only a matter of time before we ran into you.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You said it. Time for us to smash you down and send you straight into The Black Abyss.

Aurora Oceania, Lincoln, Nico, and I went after Oboro, who continued throwing blades at us, but we kept deflecting them, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Oboro and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated dragon claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire and elemental blasts at her as well and Nico and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated dragon claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Aurora Oceania also did the same by firing aqua blue energy slashes from her massive greatsword and gold-plated dragon claws, and he, Aurora Oceania, Nico, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love,

Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You want pain, we'll give you pain.

Lincoln grabbed Oboro by the neck and he began sucking out her energy, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, Oboro was extremely weakened and Lincoln tossed her into the air, and Caleb Maxwell and Cage Blunt fired two black energy bullets that hit Oboro and it sent her to The Black Abyss. Everyone cheered wildly for what Aurora Oceania, Lincoln, Nico, and I did as we holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down and Aurora Oceania's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive aqua blue angel wings and medium sized aqua blue angel wings underneath are permanent.

Aurora Oceania: Reap what you have sown, bitch. Thanks for helping me take down Oboro, Lincoln, you too, J.D. and Nico.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Aurora.

Me and Nico: Our pleasure, Aurora.

Suddenly, Aurora Oceania wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his ten-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Aurora Oceania's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Demon, and Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and water and light behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Aurora Oceania sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and water and light and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Luna: Oh man, that was one wild performance that we just saw!

Luan: No fooling, you four smashed Oboro down and Lincoln sucked out all of her energy.

Me: And Caleb Maxwell and Cage Blunt sent him to The Black Abyss. So, Lincoln, who's the next girl we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

(CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS)

Suddenly, we saw a boar made of purple fire pass through the sky along with a sylph made of wind appear in front of us.

Panda Faye Ling: Was that…?

Lincoln: It is, Panda, I think I know who we're meeting on my rescue tomorrow: Felicia Zihuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Boar.

We gasped.

Selene Arcangela: I knew it was her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Felicia Zihuo is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of purple fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The

Fire Fist - Boar, along with having angel wings along with having intense purple fire powers. She's known as The Solitary Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, because she'd done her solitary training in her early years. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of purple fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Felicia hates Scoots with a blazing passion, because of what that old goat's tried to do to Lincoln in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat her up and sent her back to the nuthouse with two black eyes and an irreversible super double mega wedgie.

Nico: Yeesh! Man, that was one painful thrashing!

Me: I still remembered that all too well. And that Sylph made of wind, was that…?!

Selene Arcangela: Yep, it's the next Ambassador of The Demon Sorcerers we're meeting on Nico's rescue tomorrow, her name is Gabrielle Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Xiao Fung, The Demon Sorcerer of Wind and The Master of The Wind of The Sylph, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's Maria Ying Xiao's younger sister and the first youngest, and she's also a very powerful master over the forces of light and dark chi and she was also born with the powers of Xiao Fung, The Demon Sorcerer of The Mountain, along with blue angel wings, and she also has full fledge mastery over the powers of The Wind, along with superhuman strength, and she also has incredible power over lightning. Plus, she's the descendant of En Ying Xiao, the first Elemental Maiden from 3,000 years ago during the Shang Dynasty in China, and like Qin and her ancestor, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, she's also the master of the Atavism of The Elemental Maiden and she also has mastery of The Wind of The Sylph She moved to Royal Woods from China along with her sisters and she met Lincoln, and it was love at first sight. She heard from Lincoln of what we did in defeating Shendu, Dai Gui, Po Kong, Tso Lan, Hsi Wu, and Tchang Zu and Girl Jordan redeemed Bai Tza, and she was amazed, and she began to teach Lincoln how to master the powers of The Mountains, and she knew of what Maria did in giving him her blood and that led to him getting the same powers as her and gaining the same powers as her along with becoming a master of The Fires of The Phoenix, The Waters of The Mermaid, The Lightning of The Thunderbird, The Winds of The Sylph, The Earth of The Golem, The Light of The Fairies, and The Darkness of The Shadow Wisps, and he wound up getting tattoos of The Phoenix, Mermaid, Thunderbird, Golem, Fairy, and Shadow Wisp on the back of his left forearm. Lincoln made her a lightning greatsword, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when Lincoln comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and she hated Scoots with a passion.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That's really awesome!

Lincoln: No one dares to mess with Gabrielle Ying Xiao, not unless they want to wind up getting blown away.

Bizarro: I take it you heard the news?

Jane Doe: Not recently, no.

Oculous: It's over, Jane. Xehanort's gone for good.

Jane Doe: I don't know what to say. But what does this mean for Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Grundy: Whatever happens next, we face together.

Jane Doe: I trust your judgement. And I know you won't do something crazy like fake your deaths.

Thundermon: Of course we won't do that.

Me: Did that once and came back to bite us hard.

Jane Doe: (sighs in relief) Oh, thank goodness. But if there's anything you need me to do, anything at all.

Goro: Thank you, Jane.

Me: Well now Lumpus is now a forgotten memory.

Nico: Yep. Great job everyone.

Lazlo: (To the viewers) Hope you all liked this one.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets get to cooking mooseburgers.

We went back home and got to cooking mooseburgers on the grill and we made them tender and delicious and had a great meal and later enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Lumpus is a monster that brought all this on himself.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong

The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Gine, Goten, Valese, Pan, Vegeta, Caulifla, Kale, Paragus, Borgos, Shugesh, Fasha & Tora and Bardock as well as Wuya, Naturon Shenron, Dragonfly, Metamorphosis, Universe 666 Bio Broly, Muscle Krabs, Crocomire, Pet Dopant, Number Dopant, Yost Rhino, Raizen, Zombie Dopant and Infection Dopant and we're going to be in for a wild one as we battle Nico's Akuma Hydemonkey and Jenny Jet Silphy is going to transform against it. Also we're going to battle Another Wuya, Naturon Shenron, Dragonfly, Metamorphosis, Universe 666 Bio Broly, Muscle Krabs, Crocomire, Pet Dopant, Number Dopant, Yost Rhino, Raizen, Zombie Dopant and Infection Dopant and who are the gene-slammers of the Devas as well as Ophanimon, Cherubimon and Seraphimon and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Garudamon and her name is Genevieve Garuda.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Acacia Sahara, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Trundle, The Troll King from League of Legends

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Hungary, and as we'd found out in Nico's rescue yesterday: Viktor, the ruthless vampire elder and the one who murdered Selene's family over 600 years ago, has returned from the dead due to the black magic of the leader of The Midnight Princesses, Morgana Midnight Sparkle. But, we're going to kill Viktor once and for all and this'll send a message to The Midnight Princesses that come the day of The Ridonculous Race next year, she and her minions will all pay with their lives for everything they've done seven years ago, and we're going to meet the next of the Gene-Slammers and Avatars of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist Duel Monsters, her name is Felicia Zihuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Boar, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of purple fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Boar, along with having angel wings along with having intense purple fire powers. She's known as The Solitary Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, because she'd done her solitary training in her early years. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of purple fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Felicia hates Scoots with a blazing passion, because of what that old goat's tried to do to Lincoln in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat her up and sent her back to the nuthouse with two black eyes and an irreversible super double mega wedgie.

Next up is Walter Peck and we're going to thrash that Ghostbusters Hating monster into pulp. He's not worth killing but he has had this coming for almost 40 years since 1986.

See you all next time.

# 40 YEARS OF PAIN ON WALTER PECK

This is for where we give 40 years of pain to Walter Peck from Ghostbusters

---

At the park relaxing was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Gine, Goten, Valese, Pan, Vegeta, Caulifla, Kale, Paragus, Borgos, Shugesh, Fasha & Tora and Bardock as well as Wuya, Naturon Shenron, Dragonfly, Metamorphosis, Universe 666 Bio Broly, Muscle Krabs, Crocomire, Pet Dopant, Number Dopant, Yost Rhino, Raizen, Zombie Dopant and Infection Dopant and we were there for some good R&R after a big meal from Lumpus' corpse and freedom from that rotten to the core moose.

Me: Boy those mooseburgers were really great. (BURP) Oh pardon me.

Lola: They sure were delicious. (LOUD BELCH) Oh sorry.

Lisa Loud: Those were scrumptious if I do say so myself. (BURPS) Oh apologies.

Nico: No worries. But man those were some tasty burgers

Me: I agree.

Valese: They sure were.

Gine: Yeah and they were most delicious too.

Nico: Gine, I want to thank you, Wuya, and your teams for coming

Gine: No problem Bokrua. This is gonna be so fun.

Goten: It sure is. I'm really excited for this.

Me: Me too Goten. I'm looking forward to this.

Nico: Goten, how are you spending your free time with Freiza destroyed?

Goten: Oh I do a lot of training with Valese and everyone. Also I have to juggle school and try to help out as much as I can with

people.

Valese: Goten is a really amazing boyfriend.

Me: You and Goten were really made for each other Valese.

Bardock: I agree there too.

Nico: Yeah I agree Bardock. Now that Frieza is gone for good the Saiyan Race can officially start on the right path.

Vegeta: That is right Bokrua and it's all thanks to you.

Nico: All of us had a hand in it Vegeta but yeah.

Qin: That is awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Goten: I agree.

Nico: Do bullies try to pick fights with you?

Goten: They do but they always lose against me and Valese together.

Valese: We always make sure they can't touch us.

Pan: Boy that is awesome.

Me: With the power that you have they never stand a chance.

Nico: Boy that is for sure.

Laney: Yeah. But yesterday's mission was crazy.

Me: No kidding! But Lumpus is now gone for good.

Laney: Thank goodness for that.

Nico: Commander Hoo Ha awarded us medals

Qin: Really cool ones.

Varie: I agree.

Lincoln: The Golden Beanie Weenie Award of Valor is awesome.

Laney: It sure is.

Nico: That was for killing Xehanort.

Lana: Yeah. But the best part of that mission was ridding Prickly Pines of Lumpus.

Camie: Yeah. And it was REALLY FUNNY how Slinkman went ballistic on him!

WE LAUGHED!

Eli: (LAUGHS) That was so funny!

Nico: Slinkman told us the first time he did that

Me: That was back when a Bi-Decade event called Slugfest would come around that Lumpus didn't let him go.

Xenia: What an irresponsible idiot.

Camie: Yeah. What is Slugfest?

Me: Slinkman said that it's a festival for slugs like him.

Fu: Sounds like a kind of event that Lady Hokage would like and she is the Slug Princess of the Sannin.

Me: That is true Fu. Lady Hokage and Lady Katsuyu would definitely fit right into that.

Qin: I agree.

Nico: And Jane Doe didn't hear about Xehanort's demise.

Me: Probably because she didn't understand Bizarro's opposite talk.

Nico: That could be it. But yeah.

Me: We'll have to fill her in on the whole story later. Oh be right back guys. I got to talk to Halinora. I forgot to do that.

Nico: Okay.

I teleported back to the estate.

Nico: I hope she's doing okay.

Eli: Me too.

In the estate I went to Halinora's room and opened the door. I found her laying on her bed and she was still crying.

Me: Halinora?

She turned and looked at me. Her hair was a mess and she looked REALLY exhausted from crying so hard.

Me: Oh man. You're a mess Halinora.

Halinora Hatfield: (Crying)

Me: Halinora please you got to stop crying. You're only going to feel worse.

Halinora Hatfield: (Crying) I can't J.D. My dad was taken away from me! He was wrongfully damned because of that monster! Because of him I lost the only person that loves me! I feel like my life has no meaning anymore!

Me: Halinora I know your father did that back then but he would not want you to be like this. He would want you to be happy and try and live a good life with us. He loved you too much to want to see you like this.

Halinora Hatfield: But I just miss him so much!

Me: I know you will miss him. Even though he is down in Hell he will always be with you. As long as you remember everything that he taught you. In a way you will never be apart. Now come on Halinora smile. Think about all the good things you did with him and cheer up.

You still have me and all your friends here on the team. Your father would be very proud of you for everything you did not just with him but with us too. He killed Flip's father to save you and his friends from his evil.

Halinora: (Sniffles) But it just hurts.

Me: I know it does. I know.

The mascots came into the room

Poromon: Halinora come on don't be sad. We love you just like your father would.

Poliwag: Yeah. You still have all of us.

Manaphy: Your father would not want you to be sad for him. He would want you to be happy.

Horsea: Yeah. It's what he would want.

Me: Halinora I know how much it hurts. The pain never goes away. Your dad did nothing to deserve this. He was damned because of that monster. But I promise that in the future we will bring him back. So just hold on till then.

Halinora Hatfield: (Sniffles) You're right. I will do it. But please bring my dad back. Please help him.

Me: You have my word. Now come on lets go join up with everyone.

Halinora Hatfield: Okay. (STOMACH GROWLS) Whoa I'm starving.

Me: You haven't come out of your room in 3 days. Lets go.

We teleported back to the others.

Back with everyone we arrived.

Nico: How are you feeling Halinora?

Halinora: Much better but MAN Am I hungry.

Poromon: Save some for us!

Me: Now now plenty for us all.

Halinora was eating as much as Goku is.

Lincoln: Boy she's as hungry as Po Kong and Melanie Ying Xiao.

Nico: No kidding.

We got to eating.

Nico was eating a MASSIVE PLATE of Bone with Meat.

We were really piling up the dishes and it was amazing.

Nico: (EATING MEAT)

Gine: (Eating) Man this is great.

Goten: Yeah dad told me that Giren ate a lot of meat like that.

Nico: (Gulps) Really Goten?

Goten: Yeah it was during the tournament.

Me: Wow that is a lot of meat.

Poliwag: Gimme!

Nico: Help yourself.

He had some meat.

We were really piling up the dishes.

All the Saiyans were eating lots of food.

Later we were finished eating and MAN WE WERE STUFFED!

Me: Oh wow!

Pinkie Pie: That was delicious!

Halinora Hatfield: Man I was REALLY Hungry! (Burps) Oh excuse me.

Me: No worries.

Fasha: You were really hungry Halinora.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Lisa Loud: Jumping chemistry sets! You ate as much as Nico and the Saiyans! In counted 57 full course meals.

Lana: Really?! I lost track around 40 meals.

Me: Jeez! Deja-vu. Master Goku told me that he was hungry after his defeat at the hands of Jackie Chun and he had the same amount.

Halinora Hatfield: Wow! No kidding.

Horsea: Can you blame her?

Me: Not at all.

Halinora Hatfield: Sorry about that guys. I was really hungry.

Nico: No worries. But man you sure were hungry. I'm impressed you were able to match the appetite of the Saiyans.

Halinora Hatfield: I know. After being sad for 3 days I was really hungry.

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln: That is for sure.

Me: Yeah. That was a good meal though.

Xenia: It sure was.

Camie: Yeah. Nothing like a great picnic.

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln: Should I tell you all what our mission is now for this?

Me: Go for it Lincoln.

Lincoln was interrupted by Poromon burping

Poromon: Oh excuse me.

Lincoln: No worries Poromon. Okay, guys, we've got ourselves an emergency and we're in for a Jekyll and Hyde style nightmare with this one: we got word that Nico's hypothetical Akuma has been sighted.

WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: No way, a hypothetical Akuma of me?! But, why did you say it's a Jekyll and Hyde style nightmare, Lincoln?

Lincoln: You're not going to like it, your hypothetical Akuma form's name is Hydemonkey, and he has all of your powers, but he's a split personality monkey Akuma.

Lincoln got out his sketchbook and we saw Nico's split personality Akuma, the first one is cute, but the second one is really monstrous and evil!

Lincoln: The one that's cute is his good side and does things that are good and happy. But at the mere sight of anything he likes, he turns into a HORRIBLE AND EVIL MONSTER THAT CAN KILL ANYONE THAT GETS IN HIS WAY! Like Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde. He was made because of the aftermath of the 20 Days of Darkness and wants revenge on Organization XIII and the Sullen 6 and the Digimon Emperor.

WE WERE REALLY HORRIFIED!

Me: OH MAN! This… this is gonna be one brutal nightmare with this one!

Nico: You said a mouthful. Just the mere sight of anything he likes, and he turns into an evil and hideous monster that kills anyone who gets in his way.

Me: Like a Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde Akuma! That is crazy!

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as soon as possible.

Lori: So, Nico's hypothetical Akuma form is here, if he sees us here, he'll turn into that evil monster.

Caleb Maxwell: And if he has all of Nico's powers as well, this is gonna be a nasty nightmare.

Cage Blunt: We really need to watch it with this guy.

Lincoln: We've learned from how Nico fights, so Hydemonkey is going to fight using the same fighting style as Nico. So, we need to look for an opening with him.

Lori: Whoa did you guys literally eat all that?

Me: Halinora was hungry and we had a good meal too.

Luna: Boy dudes that's a lot of dishes!

Rainbow Dash: No kidding! I got this guys!

She grabbed the dishes and then…

ZOOM!

SHE RAN FAST AND CLEANED THEM ALL UP AND MADE THEM SPARKLE!

Me: Wow! Thanks R.D.

I teleported the dishes back to the estate.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large

orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and

our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Hydemonkey) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Hydemonkey, he's 20 yards away, but he's bound to be heading for us.

Nico: Let's head down there and take him down.

Lincoln: Before he goes crazy and turns into that monster. (Sensed massive armies of musclebound thugs) Uh oh, heads up, I've spotted massive armies of musclebound thugs heading for us, and you're not going to like this bit of news: these thugs were hired by some old enemies of mine.

Me: WHAT?!

Nico: Even though Flip's finally out of the picture, there's always some dumb ass still wanting to kill us.

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of one massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the other massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the other massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Hydemonkey.

Volcana heard a Pokemon cry.

Volcana: Look here guys.

We saw a Gigantamax Moltres!

Me: Whoa! A Gigantamax Moltres!

Qin: That one is hot!

Camie: REALLY HOT!

Me: And the poor thing is hungry.

Gigantamax Moltres: Yeah I could go for some food.

I grew lots of apples and gave them to her.

Gigantamax Moltres: Ahh thank you.

She ate them.

Me: You're welcome.

Melanie Ying Xiao: Boy Halinora I'm impressed you ate as much as me. That is awesome.

Halinora Hatfield: Thanks Melanie.

Me: She was hungry.

Poromon: There's some leftover food.

Gigantamax Moltres: Oh apples are fine for me.

Me: Okay.

She was full.

Me: There.

Volcana: Feel better?

Gigantamax Moltres: I sure do. Thank you.

Volcana: You're welcome. Want to come with us?

Gigantamax Volcana: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome.

Volcana: You won't regret it.

Me: Better get my gameface on. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON! 🌙

Me: (HOWLS)

Qin: YEAH!

Poromon: I'll eat the leftovers then.

Nico: Okay. Lets go.

We were off.

We were flying through the air, and there we saw our target: Hydemonkey, the Hypothetical Akuma of Nico in his cute form.

Nico: Aww he's a cute little guy.

Me: Yeah. But I guess looks are deceiving.

Lincoln: Okay, now we need to approach him very very carefully.

We landed very carefully and slowly approached Hydemonkey in his cute form.

Nico: Okay. Hey there, little guy, it's okay, we're not going to hurt you.

Qin: Yeah, we're not gonna hurt you, little guy.

But, then, Hydemonkey transformed into his horrible evil hideous monster form, and we dodged his attacks.

Lincoln: He transformed already?!

Me: GEEZ! He is scary!

HE LAUGHED LIKE A FUCKED UP MANIAC!

I clashed with his chainsaw and sparks flew all over the place!

Nico: Are you really me?

I jumped back.

Me: Better answer the goddamn question.

Hydemonkey: (LAUGHS LIKE A FUCKED UP MANIAC!) I AM NICO! I WILL KILL EVERYONE! (LAUGHS FUCKING INSANELY!)

Me: This Akuma is a FUCKED UP Whacko!

Eli: No kidding!

I slashed Hydemonkey and kicked him in his face.

Lola: Nice one.

Poromon: You wouldn't hurt your own partner. (does puppy eyes) Would you?

HE LAUGHED INSANELY!

Nico: UH OH!

HE GRABBED POROMON AND FLEW BACK AS HYDEMONKEY SLASHED AND HIS SAW SLASHED NICO ACROSS HIS BACK!

Nico screamed in pain!

Me: HE WOULD!

I slashed Hydemonkey and he dropped his chainsaw.

Manaphy: Are you okay, Poromon?

Poromon: I'm okay but this monster is not Nico!

Nico: No he isn't!

Nico used Sabretooth's healing!

Me: RELEASE THE WOLF! (HOWLS)

(WOLF BLOOD BY ADRIEN VON ZIEGLER PLAYS)

I howled and released a massive vortex of blue fire and ran fast and slashed him all over with my scythe!

Me: Top this SCHOOL OF THE UNDEFEATED OF THE EAST! (ECHOING) WOLF MOON SEKIHA TENKYOKEN! 狼月石葉天京軒

(KYOUDAI KASURU YABOU PLAYS)

I fired a massive ball of blue fire energy and it hit Hydemonkey and exploded with incredible fiery power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion blasted him and burned him all over and sent him flying and it caused him to end up crashing into an abandoned building and it fell down and collapsed onto him and buried him in the rubble!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: YEAH!

Then HYDEMONKEY EXPLODED OUT OF THE RUBBLE AND HE WAS LAUGHING INSANELY!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: THIS is why I made my contingency plan!

Maria turned into Overflow!

Maria: OVERFLOW!

She fired waves of water and drenched him.

She used the Core Medals for New Wave, Heatstroke and Shakedown.

Valese: Lets do it!

Valese and Overflow: MAELSTROM KAMEHAMEHA BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of water and energy and blasted Hydemonkey down.

Lola: Take that!

Qin: YEAH!

Johnny turned into Wildvine!

Johnny 2X4: WILDVINE!

He threw pod bombs and they hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Nico: WOOHOO! YEAH!

He used the Core Medals for Deadwood, Super X and King Pandon.

Jim Hawkins: Lets do it!

Wildvine and Jim Hawkins: FIREBALL SUPER BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and fire and blasted Hydemonkey all over!

Jimmy turned into Terrorsaur.

Jimmy: TERRORSAUR!

He formed hallucinations of Organization XIII blasting Hydemonkey all over.

He used the Core Medals for Black Lance, Zexion and Axel

Yakumo: Lets get him!

Terrorsaur and Yakumo: ILLUSION OF FIRE BLAST!

They formed fireballs and they hit him and blasted Hydemonkey all over and he REALLY FELT that!

Terrorsaur (Beast Wars): That is awesome that he has the same name as me. Let me help too. Terrorsaur, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Terrorsaur (Ben 10) and Terrorsaur (Beast Wars): PTERODACTYL ENERGY BLAST WAVE!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Hydemonkey all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Tommy turned into Arctiguana!

Tommy Himi: ARCTIGUANA!

He fired ice blasts and froze Hydemonkey to the ground.

He used the Core Medals for Oculous, 50 Below and Magma!

Tundra Man: Time for the show to start in ice!

Arctiguana and Tundra Man: ICE VORTEX MEGA BLAST!

They fired massive blasts of ice and froze him all over.

Lola: YEAH!

Sage turned into Ampfibian!

Sage: Ampfibian!

He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him.

Me: That must've caused a form of Electroshock Therapy.

He used the Core Medals for Thundermon, Okuwamon and Minotarumon!

Ryo: Lets get him! (ECHOING) RAGE OF INFERNO! 超弾動閃煌斬

He fired a massive swirling vortex of fire and light!

Me: (Echoing) WOLF MOON INFERNO BLAZE! 狼月燃焼火嵐刃

I swung my scythe and fired a massive vortex of blue fire and darkness.

Ampfibian, Ryo and me: INFERNO OF THE WOLF MOON MOON THUNDERSTORM!

We fired a massive blast of blue fire, fire and light and lightning and darkness and the blasts combined and they hit Hydemonkey and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion sent him flying and he crashed into another abandoned building and it fell down on him and buried him in rubble!

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: AWESOME!

Tristan turned into Frankenstrike!

Tristan: FRANKENSTRIKE!

Hydemonkey got out of the rubble!

HE WAS LAUGHING MORE INSANELY!

Frankenstrike fired blasts of purple lightning and electrocuted him.

He used the Core Medals for Grundy, Dr. Viktor and Evil Skull Man.

Star Butterfly: Lets make this a fun one!

Frankenstrike and Star Butterfly: MEWNI THUNDERBLAST NARWHAL SURPRISE!

They fired waves of lightning and it formed into a huge Narwhal and blasted down Hydemonkey!

Me: Nice one!

Princess What's Her Name turned into Bloxx

Princess What's Her Name: BLOXX!

She formed into a club and bashed Hydemonkey's head!

She used the Core Medals for Bizarro, Superfriends Bizarro and Lego Bizarro.

Flash Sentry: Lets make this a fun one!

Bloxx and Flash Sentry: CANTERLOT MEGA BLAST STORM!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Hydemonkey all over.

Silverstream turned into Fourarms!

Silverstream: FOURARMS!

She jumped and bashed Hydemonkey all over!

She used the Core Medals for Goro, Mortal Kombat Scorpion and Subzero.

Cye: Time for some water pain! (ECHOING) SUPER WAVE

SMASHER! 超流破

He fired waves of energy.

Fourarms and Cye: WAVE SMASHING MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Me: OH YEAH!

Qin: Take that!

Lucca turned into Heatblast!

Lucca: HEATBLAST!

She fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

She used the Core Medals for Rowdyruff Boys, Rowdyruff Boys Z and Mojo Jojo.

Apple Bloom: Lets show this monster no mercy Crusaders!

Cutie Mark Crusaders: CUTIE MARK CRUSADERS COMBO TIME! YAY!

Heatblast and Cutie Mark Crusaders: FLAMING HEAT CUTIE MARK BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and energy and the blasts all hit Hydemonkey and he was blasted down!

Qin: YEAH!

Gigantamax Moltres charged at him and fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

Gigantamax Moltres: Take that monkeyface!

El Kabong: OLE!

Me: El Kabong!

El Kabong: KABONG!

HE BASHED HYDEMONKEY ON THE HEAD WITH A GUITAR!

KRABLANG!

Nico: OUCH!

Poromon: Monkey want a banana?

He fired waves of bananas and they hit Hydemonkey and exploded!

Me: Banana bombs. Clever.

Poromon: Not what I had in mind but cool!

Hydemonkey laughed insanely more!

Me: You are REALLY FUCKING INSANE!

I teleported and slashed him all over!

He was distracted by the bananas

I fired waves of energy and blasted him!

Caleb Maxwell transformed into Super Angel-Demon-Death Harbinger-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Star Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Star Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Star Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) So much for being careful. Now, it's time to get violent.

Cage Blunt unholstered his massive Cage Blunt's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Thanatos True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Thanatos True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Vampire-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Cage Blunt: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) Well, time to get to work.

Travis Tackett unholstered his massive Travis Tackett's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Vampire-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Travis Tackett: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) We'll make it painless for you.

Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, and Travis Tackett charged at Hydemonkey who fired energy blasts at them, but they dodged them, and Caleb Maxwell fired bullets at Hydemonkey and hit him in the knees, and Cage Blunt grabbed Hydemonkey by the neck, but then, he also began sucking out Hydemonkey's power and energy, and he also gained all of his powers as did the rest of us and he threw Hydemonkey into a tree.

Jenny Jet Silphy: I got to admit, that was some awesome work. But, now, it's my turn.

Suddenly, Jenny Jet Silphy's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a blue and pink energy aura with stars, wind, sylphs, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Hydemonkey, she left blue and pink energy, stars, wind, sylphs, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Jenny Jet Silphy: I understand the reason why you were created, but you're too late, Plankton turned over a new leaf two years ago and so did Vlad last year, and Crocker, Goobot, Burns, and Jockerson got The Black Gates, and The Digimon Emperor is now a prisoner inside the World Tree Estate's dungeon and we torture and beat him up, but you need to be stopped or more people are going to get hurt.

Suddenly, Jenny Jet Silphy was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue and pink energy with stars and wind surrounding the vortex, there are sylphs, phoenixes, angels, and JetSilphymon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Hydemonkey: the eyes of salvation.

Me: WHOA!

Cage Blunt: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) Hey, what's with the blue eyes?

Nico: Jenny knows that despite that's a Hypothetical Akuma of me, it's still me either way.

Lincoln: This is gonna be a difficult battle for her, but we're all here to help her.

Then, as the vortex faded, Jenny Jet Silphy emerged, but she was changed forever.

Jenny Jet Silphy grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large blue and pink planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her chin-length blue hair with blue streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a blue and pink energy aura with stars, wind, sylphs, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has JetSilphymon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on sylph earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has JetSilphymon with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her blue sylph-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Dragon Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Jenny Jet Silphy has on a sleeveless pink vest, sleeveless pink crop top, pink skirt with JetSilphymon on it, pink pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, wind, sylphs, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back JetSilphymon and surrounded by winds and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a blue gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Jenny Jet Silphy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple and black angel wings with blue tips on the large black feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized purple and black angel wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive purple and black angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long blue wolf tails with pink tips and pink markings, Jenny Jet Silphy has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings, and the Wind Crest on her right arm was glowing.

Suddenly, Jenny Jet Silphy's greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue and pink energy, stars, wind, sylphs, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Jenny Jet Silphy's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Hurricane Jet Windstorm JetSilphymon Sylph Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Hurricane Jet Windstorm JetSilphymon Sylph Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue and pink gems and JetSilphymon and the Crest of Wind etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold sylph heads with blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold sylph heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold sylph heads is a large gold phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Jenny Jet Silphy has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large blue gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of JetSilphymon's head with blue gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji with wind gusts in between the kanji below JetSilphymon that said, "Jenny Jet Silphy, Gene-Slammer of JetSilphymon, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Wind, Plane and Jet Mechanic, True Immortal and

Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Stars, Wind, Sylphs, Phoenixes, Angels, and JetSilphymon"

ジェニー・ジェット・シルフィ、ジェットシルフィーモンのジーン・スラマー、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、風、飛行機、ジェットの整備士の達人、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、ニコ・チャンの愛する未来の妻、ゴールドの大敵、暗黒世界のウーロード、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、マスター・オブ・ザ・パワーズ友情とエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして悪を滅ぼす者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄、そして星、風、シルフのマスター、フェニックス、エンジェル、ジェットシルフィーモン

Jenny Jet Silphy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-JETSILPHYMON-SYLPH-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY HURRICANE WIND STORM FURY JETSILPHYMON SYLPH PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY HURRICANE WIND STORM FURY JETSILPHYMON SYLPH PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY HURRICANE WIND STORM FURY JETSILPHYMON SYLPH PHOENIX GOD ANGEL

LOVE!

We were amazed by Jenny Jet Silphy's Super Angel-JetSilphymon-Sylph-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Hydemonkey saw it, he went ballistic and fired a Final Shine blast at her to kill her, but Caleb Maxwell kicked it away into the sky, and Jenny Jet Silphy fired a massive barrage of blue and pink energy, stars, wind, sylphs, phoenixes, and angels which hit Hydemonkey and sent him flying into a wall, he got back up, but he was pissed off now.

Jenny Jet Silphy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Hurricane Wind Storm Fury JetSilphymon Sylph Phoenix God and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Hurricane Wind Storm Fury JetSilphymon Sylph Phoenix God Love) Sorry to do this, but we need to take you down.

Lincoln: This is gonna hurt.

Me and Nico: Hope you're ready.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope.

And Nico unholstered his massive Nico Chan's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Saiyan Angel-Great Ape-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion,

Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I was quite surprised when I found out you had shown up here.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even I was freaked out when I found out there was a hypothetical Akuma form of me, looks like things just got wilder.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, either way, you're still going down.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) Hope you're ready to duel with The Angels of Justice.

Cage Blunt: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) Hope you can handle the pain.

Travis Tackett: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) And that stunt you just pulled, don't think you're getting away with it.

Lincoln, Jenny Jet Silphy, Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, Travis Tackett, Nico, and I went after Hydemonkey, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue and pink energy, black and blood red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Hydemonkey and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Caleb Maxwell, Travis Tackett, and Cage Blunt shot her multiple times and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at them as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well same with Nico, and Cage Blunt, Travis Tackett, and Caleb Maxwell did the same by firing black and blood red energy slashes from their gold plated claws, and Lincoln, Jenny Jet Silphy, Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, Travis Tackett, Nico, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Hydemonkey even more madder than ever.

Suddenly, we heard loud screams of rage in the air, and we saw something heading for us: the Universe 666 versions of Jimmy Neutron, Edd, Dexter, and the other geniuses.

Eli: The Universe 666 versions of Jimmy Neutron, Edd, Dexter, and the other geniuses.

Suddenly, someone blew blasts of wind at them sending them flying into trees and they were knocked out and Universe 666 Lincoln fired chains at them and they were all tied up.

Universe 666 Lincoln: We'll have to let my prime universe counterpart suck your brains out of your heads to find out if Viktor put you lot up to it.

Lincoln fired waves of red fire and ladybugs that hit Hydemonkey knocking him out and he was sent to Vypra. Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and we powered down and Jenny Jet Silphy's new body, clothes, jewelry, eleven massive and long blue wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting large gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large blue and pink planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive purple and black angel wings and medium purple and black angel wings underneath are permanent.

Nico: That takes care of my hypothetical Akuma form. Now, for the Universe 666 versions of Jimmy Neutron, Edd, Dexter, and the other geniuses.

We approached them.

Me: Alright, time to talk, who sent you lot after us?!

Universe 666 Jimmy Neutron: Torture us, you hairless apes, we'll never tell.

Lincoln: Oh, we don't need torture for that.

Lincoln sprouted out a tentacle with a sharp stinger from his back, and he brings it down onto Universe 666 Jimmy Neutron's head and pierces his skull and when the stinger hits his brain, Lincoln began sucking out Universe 666 Jimmy Neutron's brain and absorbed and assimilated all of his memories as well as his immense knowledge. When Lincoln was done, the stinger removes itself from Universe 666 Jimmy Neutron's head and he was now a brainless mindless corpse.

Then, he did the same to the others as he sucked out all of their brains and he absorbed and assimilated their memories and immense knowledge, and when he was done, the stinger and tentacle went back into his back, and the others were left as brainless corpses who were then absorbed by Lincoln turning the tips of his eleven wolf tails into Cell's stingers.

Lincoln: That was good, and my Universe 666 self is right: Viktor sent them after us.

Eli: I can't believe he'd do this, Viktor's done many low things in the past, two of them were the creation of The Lycans when he spared Lucian when he was born and the execution of his daughter, Sonja, but the lowest was the murder of Selene's family six centuries ago.

?: Now, that ruthless vampire sent more of Evil Nico's loyal members after us?! He's gone too far this time!

Suddenly, we saw a girl with long red hair and blue streaks, red eyes, red short-sleeved blouse, blue sleeveless crop top, red skirt with Xiao Fung on it, The Wind Trigram on her forehead, blue angel wings, blue stockings, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and in her hand is a lightning greatsword.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Gabrielle Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Xiao Fung, The Demon Sorcerer of Wind and The Master of The Wind of The Sylph.

Me: Afraid you're a little too late, we took down Nico's hypothetical Akuma form and sent him to Vypra.

Nico: But, you did help in taking care of the Universe 666 versions of Jimmy Neutron, Edd, Dexter, and the other geniuses that came after us, no doubt thanks to Viktor. So, Lincoln, are you going to introduce us?

But, before he could, Gabrielle Ying Xiao had her hands on Lincoln's pecs, and she began kissing Lincoln on the lips and face, along on his pecs, arms, and ten-pack abs. When she was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks, his face had an atomic red blush, an In Heaven look in his eyes, and steam whistled out of his normal ears and large wolf ears, and we laughed.

Selene Arcangela: I think you should leave that to me, this is Gabrielle Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Xiao Fung, The Demon Sorcerer of Wind and The Master of The Wind of The Sylph, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's Maria Ying Xiao's younger sister and the first youngest, and she's also a very powerful master over the forces of light and dark chi and she was also born with the powers of Xiao Fung, The Demon Sorcerer of The Mountain, along with blue angel wings, and she also has full fledge mastery over the powers of The Wind, along with superhuman strength, and she also has incredible power over lightning. Plus, she's the descendant of En Ying Xiao, the first Elemental Maiden from 3,000 years ago during the Shang Dynasty in China, and like Qin and her ancestor, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, she's also the master of the Atavism of The Elemental Maiden and she also has mastery of The Wind of The Sylph She moved to Royal Woods from China along with her sisters and she met Lincoln, and it was love at first sight. She heard from Lincoln of what we did in defeating Shendu, Dai Gui, Po Kong, Tso Lan, Hsi Wu, and Tchang Zu and Girl Jordan redeemed Bai Tza, and she was amazed, and she began to teach Lincoln how to master the powers of The Mountains, and she knew of what Maria did in giving him her blood and that led to him getting the same powers as her and gaining the same powers as her along with becoming a master of The Fires of The Phoenix, The Waters of The Mermaid, The Lightning of The Thunderbird, The Winds of The Sylph, The Earth of The Golem, The Light of The

Fairies, and The Darkness of The Shadow Wisps, and he wound up getting tattoos of The Phoenix, Mermaid, Thunderbird, Golem, Fairy, and Shadow Wisp on the back of his left forearm. Lincoln made her a lightning greatsword, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when Lincoln comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and she hated Scoots with a passion.

Camie: She did something to piss her off, didn't he?

Bai Tza: She tried to use the same tactic she used in murdering Claudia Cloudian, but when Lincoln saw it, I saw his eyes turn blood red and he fired blood red lightning blasts at Scoots electrocuting her and sent her flying back to the nuthouse.

Nico: I remembered that incident all too well, it was ugly, and we soon found out about that from Adriana.

Me: Due to her feeding him her blood and turning him into a vampire.

Lincoln: After I got stabbed in the stomach by Lynn, and it's so good to see you again, Gabrielle.

Gabrielle Ying Xiao: You too, Lincoln, and whoa, you've really really grown into quite the man.

Lincoln then wrapped his arms around Gabrielle Ying Xiao and he leaned his head down to her right trapezius and he slowly bit her on the right trapezius and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her right trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Gabrielle Ying Xiao with colored gems on the gold lightning bolt links with colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and two white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on their necks.

Gabrielle Ying Xiao saw them and she knew she became part of his harem and is among his many future wives, and she kissed on the lips which he returned as we cheered.

Nico: See, THIS is why we have my contingency plan.

Sebastian Mendez: Okay you do have a point Nico. I was just a little paranoid.

Me: Yeah me too.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: But that was crazy seeing your Akuma.

Me: Boy he was more fucked up in the head than an evil Sasuke.

Twilight Sparkle: Maybe not that much but yeah.

Gigantamax Moltres: But he's now in the M.O.E.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Nice job, Gigantamax Moltres!

Gigantamax Moltres: Thanks. That was so fun!

Qin: It sure was!

Poromon: Want some beer?

Gigantamax Moltres: Oh no thanks. I don't drink beer. I drink crab juice.

Me: Cool.

I pulled out a can and opened it and gave it to her.

Gigantamax Moltres: Thanks.

She drank it all down.

Gigantamax Moltres: Ahh. Thanks I needed that.

Me: No problem.

Poliwag: (Does puppy eyes) Pwetty Pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Gigantamax Moltres: Nice try pipsqueak.

Nico: That's the second one in a row that drinks crab juice.

Me: Well there is bound to be many more of them. Homer bought 40 cases of it.

Homer: Yeah it's true. I got more crab juice than Poromon has beer.

Horsea: Maybe it has something to do with fire

Me: Maybe.

Gigantamax Moltres: That could be it.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Nico can you imagine pokemon liking Khlav Kalash.

Nico: What kawhat?

Homer: I remember that.

Nico: What is Khlav Kalash?

Me: It's some kind of meat on a stick that Homer had in New York City. A guy with a food cart sold it in the World Trade Center area before it was destroyed in 9/11.

Nico: Oh yeah I remember that now!

Me: Yeah Homer said that it tasted really awful. Left a really unpleasant taste in his mouth.

Nico: Does it really?

Me: Yeah Homer had to wash it down with 20 cans of crab juice.

Homer: It's true. Back then I couldn't leave my car and I had to go to the bathroom but it was all the way up at the top of the tower.

Me: They should have put a portapotty there.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Homer had a lot of parking tickets there and had to go get his car.

Nico: Oh man. What happened to that guy now?

Me: Well his cart became so successful that he literally upgraded to a full fledge restaurant.

Laney: Wow that is amazing.

Me: His restaurant is also where a bookstore used to be.

Laney: Wow!

Qin: That is crazy.

Halinora Hatfield: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: That is amazing.

Me: Look on the bright side though, we faced another evil version of Nico.

Nico: There a slight chance we'll run into more evil versions of me

Sebastian Mendez: Welcome to my world Nico.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: At least this one had a weakness.

Me: Bananas.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: That was cool.

Poromon: Who wants the rest of them?

Donkey Kong: I do.

Donkey Kong ate them.

Poliwag: Save some for us!

Nico: Do Pokemon like bananas?

I shrugged.

Princess Celestia: Save some for me too!

She had some bananas and ate them whole.

Me: Uh Princess you know you're supposed to peel those?

Poliwag ate a banana.

Poliwag: Yummy!

Poliwag then ate a banana. But it was really A BANANAQUAT!

Poliwag then went crazy!

Me: UH OH!

Poliwag: (INSANE LAUGHTER) BANANAQUATS! BANANAQUATS!

Nico snapped his fingers.

Me: Oops I forgot that there was a couple of bananaquats in there. Sorry.

Poliwag: (Groans) I hate it when that happens.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Let's see if there are anymore bananaquats in there.

We looked and I found 10 of them.

Me: There. That's all of them.

Sakura Knudson: So these are Bananaquats?

Me: Oh yeah sis. Ape goes cuckoo bonkers when he eats these. You wouldn't believe the kind of shit we went through trying to calm him down. When he eats these he is COMPLETELY unpredictable.

Ape: (chuckles) Guilty as charged

Sakura Knudson: I see your point.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But this gives me an idea. We can use these to bring down the rest of the jerks still at large.

Nico: I like it.

Qin: Yeah.

I pocketed them.

Me: For now lets do the main task at hand.

Nico: Right we have the Anothers to face.

Eli: Right. (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another Wuya, Naturon Shenron, Dragonfly, Metamorphosis, Universe 666 Bio Broly, Muscle Krabs, Crocomire, Pet Dopant, Number Dopant, Yost Rhino, Raizen, Zombie Dopant and Infection Dopant!

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: A LOT of them!

Me: So Gine, Goten, Valese, Pan, Vegeta, Caulifla, Kale, Paragus, Borgos, Shugesh, Fasha & Tora and Bardock are up.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: I sense the Anothers minus Wuya are 12 people!

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: 12 people!? Geez!

Eli: And the Another Wuya is 3 people!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Naturon Shenron, Dragonfly, Metamorphosis, Universe 666 Bio Broly, Muscle Krabs, Crocomire, Pet Dopant, Number Dopant, Yost Rhino, Raizen, Zombie Dopant and Infection Dopant!

Me: WOW! This will be awesome.

Me: Yep.

Another Dragonfly: It sure will!

They reverted back and we saw that they were the gene-slammers of THE DEVAS!

Nico: (GASP) Kira Kumbhira, Vanessa Vajra, Mina Mihira, Anya Antyla, Mary Majira, Sena Sandira, Irina Indra, Penelope Pajira, Molly Makura, Sally Sindura, Callie Catura and Vanya Vikarala!

Me: WHOA! The gene-slammers of the Deva Digimon!? How cool is that!

Kira Kumbhira: That sure is awesome.

Mina Mihira: Yeah and Nico it's awesome to see you again.

Nico: Same here girls.

Vanya Vikarala: It's awesome that you took down that Akuma version of Nico.

Me: That was awesome.

Zhuqiaomon: This is amazing that there are gene-slammers of the servants.

Azulongmon: That is awesome.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: The Devas are the 12 Heavenly Generals in Sanskrit Myth and that is really something.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: By the way girls is the Another Wuya friendly or hostile?

Vanessa Vajra: Friendly and they are intensely powerful.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD

FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: That was awesome!

Me: Yep.

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER WUYA!

Me: Another Wuya!

Qin: Oh boy.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) This will be most dangerous.

Another Wuya: But it will be good.

They reverted back and split into three and we saw that they were the Gene-slammers of Cherubimon, Seraphimon and Ophanimon!

Nico: (GASP) Selina Seraphim, Oracle Ophanim and Cheryl Cherubim!

Me: Whoa! The gene-slammers of the 3 Celestial Digimon!

Oracle Ophanim: That's right J.D. And Nico it's great to see you.

Nico: Same here girls.

Me: And from what we can tell you 3 have the same powers as Wuya just for the opposite purpose.

Cheryl Cherubim: That's right. Wuya uses her powers for evil whereas we do it for good.

Wuya: Like they say, Opposites Attract. But you girls are amazing to have come so far like that.

Selina Seraphim: We sure are.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Selina Seraphim: No he didn't because he sent us on our way.

Oracle Ophanim: Our power was so strong that he was terrified of us so he just let us go.

Me: I'm not surprised. Your power is as strong as all 3 Celestial Digimon combined.

Cheryl Cherubim: Yeah.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you girls first.

We did so.

Me: Yeah! Omi this will be just like old times huh?

Omi: It sure will.

Nico: (Gets out Wuya's ridewatch) The darkness cometh.

May: (Gets out Crocomire's ridewatch) I'm on fire!

Maria: (Gets out Number Dopant's ridewatch) Numbers don't lie.

Goten: (Gets out Naturon Shenron's ridewatch) Earth will shake!

They used the powers of Wuya, Naturon Shenron, Dragonfly, Metamorphosis, Universe 666 Bio Broly, Muscle Krabs, Crocomire, Pet Dopant, Number Dopant, Yost Rhino, Raizen, Zombie Dopant and Infection Dopant and blasted her all over.

Fire Kong, Cockroach Man (Kamen Rider), ROTTEN PATTY! (FOGHORN!), Daikon Radish World, Dr. Negative and Kronk then came!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Nice team Fire Kong!

Fire Kong: Thanks Nico!

Nico: Yeah.

?: No kidding!

Garudamon came!

Me: WHOA! Garudamon!

Nico: Wow!

Garudamon: This is gonna be good.

Nico: Genevieve Garuda!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair, red eyes, red clothes and fire angel wings and had the Crest of Love in the middle of her forehead and had a Phoenix Necklace and had Garudamon on her shirt and skirt and a phoenix fire sword.

Genevieve Garuda: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this. (Echoing) WING BLADE!

She fired a powerful blast of fire from her hand and it formed into a phoenix and it hit Another Wuya and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Wait is that a ROTTEN KRABBY PATTY!?

Lily: OH YUCK!

Qin: OH YUCK!

Nico: That smells horrible!

Lola: YUCK!

Me: Smells like puke!

Nico: Hey Kronk!

Kronk: Nico what's happening my man.

Nico: Not much.

Me: Yeah.

Lola: This was fun though!

Nico: That was awesome!

Qin: YEAH!

Genevieve Garuda: It sure was!

Goten: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Genevieve Garuda: When me and Nico were on a cool treasure hunt and we found this.

She showed her sword.

Nicole: The Phoenix Feather Sword of The Fire God! That's a treasure I was trying to find for a long time.

Genevieve Garuda: Yeah.

Nicole: Awesome find. Welcome to the treasure hunting party.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Genevieve hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Genevieve Garuda: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem and family, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Hunter Drake Michaelson, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Caleb Maxwell, Cage Brunt, Captain Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Travis Tackett, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, Cronus Chase, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, and Jade are heading to Hungary, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls, but as we'd found out in Nico's rescue yesterday: Viktor, the ruthless vampire elder and the one who murdered Selene's family over 600 years ago, has returned from the dead due to the black magic of the leader of The Midnight Princesses, Morgana Midnight Sparkle. But, we're going to kill Viktor once and for all and this'll send a message to The Midnight Princesses that come the day of The Ridonculous Race next year, she and her minions will all pay with their lives for everything they've done seven years ago.

Lincoln: So, we're here in Hungary, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls, but as we'd found out in Nico's rescue yesterday: Viktor, the ruthless vampire elder and the one who murdered Selene's family over 600 years ago, has returned from the dead due to the black magic of the leader of The Midnight Princesses, Morgana Midnight Sparkle. But, we're going to kill Viktor once and for all and this'll send a message to The Midnight Princesses that come the day of The Ridonculous Race next year, she and her minions will all pay with their lives for everything they've done seven years ago.

Just then, we were joined by Selene, Eve, David, and Michael Corvin.

Selene (Underworld): I thought I was finally rid of Viktor all those years ago, but as always, your old enemies try to cause trouble whenever an opportunity rises.

Eve: (British Accent) Viktor may have given my mother the power to avenge her family whom she lost 600 years ago, but when Kraven eventually exposed Viktor, that became his undoing.

David (Underworld): (Czech Accent) And to also find out he created the Lycans when he spared Lucian all those centuries ago, this is inexcusable.

Michael Corvin: But, what if we're not just dealing with Viktor, what if Kraven's also come back as well?

Eli: (Sensed with The Force) You're right, Michael, Kraven was also brought back.

We gasped.

Gine: Morgana really is insane, so who do we take care of first?

Lincoln: We should deal with Kraven first, we can't have a loose end like him run free, he's just as guilty as Viktor for hiding the truth of the death of Selene's family and cleaning up his mess.

Eli: Perfect, I've got a few words to say to that bastard.

We headed out, and there we saw Kraven and a handful of vampires and they were out to kill Selene and Michael again. Caleb Maxwell summoned a ball of darkness that sent blasts of dark energy at them and they tried to fight it, but nothing. Then, we appeared in front of Kraven and his men.

Selene (Underworld): I should've known you'd come back once again, Kraven.

Michael Corvin: And I still owe you for what you did in shooting me.

Michael Corvin transformed into his Hybrid form and killed Kraven's men, then he grabbed Kraven by the collar of his shirt and tossed him at us and we proceeded to blast him all over the place, and Lori fired a UV bullet into Kraven's chest, and he was incinerated and sent to The Black Gates.

Lori: Good riddance, you piece of trash. Now, let's find Viktor before he finds us.

CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS

We then saw a boar made of purple flame fly through the skies.

Lincoln: The boar made of purple flame, she's here.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair with purple streaks and purple headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she has on a necklace with a red gem pendant, she's dressed in a sleeveless purple crop top, white bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, grey stockings, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, purple fire, purple flames, boars, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Boar, holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and red pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the six girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Felicia Zihuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Boar.

Felicia Zihuo: That's right, and I got the girls away from Viktor, but he's on his way now, he knows you're here, Selene.

Selene (Underworld): I know.

?: So, you've returned, my child.

We then saw our target, Viktor, and we saw the demonic Alicorn on his forehead proving he was brought back by Morgana Midnight Sparkle.

Caleb Maxwell transformed into Super Angel-Demon-Death Harbinger-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) You've got a lot to answer for, Viktor.

Cage Blunt unholstered his massive Cage Blunt's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True

Immortal Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Vampire-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Cage Blunt: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) You killed so many people and covered up your lies, did you really think you'd escape?

Travis Tackett unholstered his massive Travis Tackett's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Vampire-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Travis Tackett: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) It's over, Viktor, now pay for everything you've done.

Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, and Travis Tackett fired blasts of darkness and dark fire at Viktor and he got burned badly.

Sylvester: Your crimes have gone unpunished for far too long.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: This is where your life ends permanently, Viktor. Tonight, your reign ends here and now, let's get him.

Me: You obviously do not know WHO YOU ARE FUCKING WITH!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental

Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander Knight and Brawler-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Universal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine

Cosmic Eternal Universal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial

Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, Captain Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Travis Tackett, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, Cronus Chase, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gine and her team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Viktor, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Suddenly, Lincoln went at Viktor and he bit him and drained him dry of blood and he gained all of Viktor's powers and abilities along with his blood memories and Lincoln absorbed him into his body. When Lincoln was done, he also sent Viktor's spirit was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: It's over, Viktor.

Suddenly, we heard unholy and inhuman screams from very far away.

Me: Looks like Morgana and her minions have gotten our message, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Come the day of the next race, they're all heading for The Black Abyss. (To Felicia Zihuo) And it's so good to see you again, Felicia.

Felicia Zihuo: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Felicia Zihuo perched her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and she lifted herself up to Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach. When Felicia Zihuo were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Felicia Zihuo: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Felicia Zihuo and hugged her, and Felicia Zihuo is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really

become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and even more massive white angel wings and larger medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Felicia Zihuo: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 9'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and ten-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind man from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a

diamond on those rock-hard ten-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Arpina Huoqiang: And so do we, this is Felicia Zihuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Boar, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of purple fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Boar, along with having angel wings along with having intense purple fire powers. She's known as The Solitary Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, because she'd done her solitary training in her early years. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of purple fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Felicia hates Scoots with a blazing passion, because of what that old goat's tried to do to Lincoln in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat her up and sent her back to the nuthouse with two black eyes and an irreversible super double mega wedgie.

Me: I still remembered that day, and Scoots just didn't know when to quit.

Nico: That old goat, she's just borderline insane and psychotic.

Lincoln: All she ever does is cause trouble and harass people, but the murder of Claudia Cloudian, that left many of us with wanting to kill her, and now that you're here, Felicia.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Felicia Zihuo's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Felicia Zihuo: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Felicia Zihuo with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Felicia Zihuo: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Felicia Zihuo.

Felicia Zihuo had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Felicia Zihuo's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, and with her hands still on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Felicia Zihuo had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was pounding like a drum. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Airi Hagiwara, Hinami Hamuro, Kanon Saeki, Rino Misaki, Sakura Sakura, and Youka Shibaneko from Koi no Honey Trap ~Ecchi de Amai Honey Trap~

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Airi Hagiwara, Hinami Hamuro, Kanon Saeki, Rino Misaki, Sakura Sakura, and Youka Shibaneko from Koi no Honey Trap ~Ecchi de Amai Honey Trap~

Nicole: Felicia did a great job getting them away from Viktor and Kraven.

Lincoln: Morgana lost her chance to anger us even more, but we struck her first by getting rid of Kraven and Viktor. Are you girls okay?

Airi Hagiwara: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Airi Hagiwara and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from the ruthless vampire elder, Viktor, and by extension, Kraven, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 9'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, ten-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden

Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and

Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his arms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and

Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links and jade beads from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armor on the joints and gold dragon claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Airi Hagiwara: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Airi Hagiwara: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Airi Hagiwara, Hinami Hamuro, Kanon Saeki, Rino Misaki, Sakura Sakura, and Youka Shibaneko with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and everyone was shocked to find out that the villain we went after was Selene's former liege and enemy, Viktor, the ruthless vampire elder and the one who murdered Selene's family over 600 years ago, who's returned from the dead due to the black magic of the leader of The Midnight Princesses, Morgana Midnight Sparkle.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating that vampire down, and finally, Lincoln draining him dry of blood and acquiring all of his powers and absorbing him and sending him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered wildly as everyone hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him, Lincoln and Felicia Zihuo have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe that Morgana did this! She's got some nerve bringing Viktor back from the dead.

Lincoln: She's done a lot of pretty low things, she and the rest of them.

Nico: But, we got our message out: that next year, we'll face them, and all of them will die.

Me: A battle that began seven years ago just like with Xehanort, but soon, it'll end with Morgana Midnight Sparkle and the rest of them dying in a pool of blood.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down and killed Viktor along with Kraven, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Felicia Zihuo saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Felicia Zihuo: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 9'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his ten-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Felicia, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and larger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Felicia Zihuo: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Felicia Zihuo: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever,

they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Lincoln: We've got to keep our heads up, now that Morgana and her minions are planning their return next year, they're going to try and cause havoc by bringing back villains we've killed in the past, but we're more than ready for them.

Suddenly, Lincoln felt a sharp pain on his wide muscular back, and then, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers grew much larger with a wingspan of 18'0" and his medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips under his massive white angel wings also grew larger with a wingspan of 14'0" and a smaller pair of white angel wings with aurora and orange tips grew and sprouted underneath his medium sized angel wings with a wingspan of 8'0".

Luna: Whoa!

Nico: Awesome, but this is a sign though, Lincoln, you and your sisters are going to undergo the same transformations as me, J.D., Connor, Cage, Travis, Caleb, and Sherlock Hound on your main day missions.

Lori: This should be something to see.

Eli: You guys will love having three sets of angel wings as us.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Connie Maheswaran, Universe 666 Amber Bailey, and Universe 666 Crystal Bailey are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 9'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Connie Maheswaran, Universe 666 Amber Bailey, and Universe 666 Crystal Bailey are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters and Zoey Tsukino made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Plus, we found out Simulator Connie Maheswaran, Universe 666 Amber Bailey, and Universe 666 Crystal Bailey all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that more muscle-bound thugs are coming.

Simulator Connie Maheswaran: Whoa, so this is Emerald Coast, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Connie, and it's perfect for our first date, shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Connie Maheswaran, Universe 666 Amber Bailey, and Universe 666 Crystal Bailey dived into the water and they had fun swimming in the ocean and they also saw the marine life there, then, they went back onto the sandy beach and they had a softball game, and Simulator Connie Maheswaran, Universe 666 Amber Bailey, and Universe 666 Crystal Bailey got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more as veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you thugs!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Connie Maheswaran, Universe 666 Amber Bailey, and Universe 666 Crystal Bailey and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Simulator Connie Maheswaran, Universe 666 Amber Bailey, and Universe 666 Crystal Bailey placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Simulator Connie Maheswaran, Universe 666 Amber Bailey, and Universe 666 Crystal Bailey and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and ten-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Emerald Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Connie Maheswaran, Universe 666 Amber Bailey, and Universe 666 Crystal Bailey on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Simulator Connie Maheswaran, Universe 666 Amber Bailey, and Universe 666 Crystal Bailey are in your harem, Linky.

Simulator Connie Maheswaran, Universe 666 Amber Bailey, and Universe 666 Crystal Bailey showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And those musclebound thugs had some nerve trying to kill them.

Serena Logan: They're just trying to make things worse.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Connie Maheswaran, Universe 666 Amber Bailey, and Universe 666 Crystal Bailey, they're going to get a nasty case of karma.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs that came out to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates.

Maria: Too bad Flip's kicked the bucket, now I can't give him the finger anymore.

Nico: You know we made a clone of that mutant.

Lincoln: He's right, along with clones of Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Dark Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Margie, and Brad Uppercrust III to join Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, NO MA'AM, and Mindy who are still imprisoned at Lynn's Table.

Eli: That's right.

Maria: Oh right, I forgot. Well, let 'em have it.

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in the Flip clone's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, the Flip clone's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

The Flip clone farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: Even though Flip's gone, I can still do that to his clone.

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: And you're right, you can still do that to his clone, but don't forget to do that to the other jerks.

Nico: Connor's right, we still got the clones of Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Dark Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Margie, Brad Uppercrust III, along with Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, NO MA'AM, Mandy, and Mindy who didn't get cursed to get that treatment.

Me: And it won't be long before we catch Walter Peck and throw him back in Lynn's Table and give Margie The Black Abyss.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: Today is Luncheon Kingdom for Round 2.

Me: Cool!

Lynn Sr.: Me, Roxy and Squirrel Girl will go on that one.

Nico: Okay then.

They went in and it activated and they were in Luncheon Kingdom!

Lynn Sr.: Wow! Luncheon Kingdom is my kind of place!

Mary Knudson: I said the same thing too Mr. Lynn.

Nico: Yeah.

Nicole: You guys are gonna be in for a challenge for round 2. It's in that giant pot over Mount Volbono.

Nico: I see it.

Roxy: This is gonna be fun.

Squirrel Girl: Yeah!

Nico: Lets go!

They were off.

Roxy: Who are we fighting this time?

Nico: I have a feeling it's gonna be a hot one.

They got to the pot and then they saw COOKATIEL!

Nico: Cookatiel!

Nicole: Yep and this is gonna be a nasty one. You have to hit him on his head as he is spewing out Soup Vomit.

Nico: EW!

Squirrel Girl: Fine by me!

Ed: CHICKEN!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah nothing makes soup taste great than chicken.

Heffer: And I got a hankering for some chicken soup all of a sudden.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets make him the main ingredient!

They kept going and fired blasts of fire and blasted him.

Lynn Sr.: Time for some seasoning!

He fired oregano and parsley and seasoned him.

?: (ECHOING) BLIZZARD BLASTER!

A stream of snowballs flew in and blasted Cookatiel all over!

Nico: WHOA!

Kumamon and a girl with aqua blue hair and blue eyes and blue clothes and blue angel wings and a tiara with Tidal Whale on it came.

Winter Whale: Winter Whale, Embodiment of Tidal Whale.

Roxy: Wow! Winter looking great!

Squirrel Girl: Same to you.

Winter Whale: Been a while.

Kumamon: (In a girls voice) We're ready for this!

Nico: Kelly Kuma! Wow!

Kumamon: Yep.

Nico: (gets out Mantis Deadman and Wuya's Ridewatches) Time for this mantis to unleash dark magic!

He activated them and fired waves of energy and blasted Cookatiel!

Roxy and Squirrel Girl fired energy and Texas Nut Bombs and blasted him.

Kelly reverted back and was a girl with light blue hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and blue angel wings and had Kumamon on her shirt and skirt and had a Snowflake in the middle of her forehead and had the Ice Spirit Kanji on her arm and had an ice sword in her hand.

Kelly Kuma: Time for some ice power!

She fired waves of ice and Winter fired waves of ice and energy and they blasted Cookatiel and it fell into the soup and out came 30 sky blue moons and they got them as a reward.

Nico: YEAH!

They all high five.

Nico: How did you meet Roxy and Squirrel Girl?

Winter Whale: I met Roxy when she was battling Valtor with Bloom and friends and I helped them imprison him in the Omega Dimension.

Nico: Cool!

Winter Whale: Yep. And I met Squirrel Girl when she and the Avengers were battling Loki and we got his staff and knocked him out.

Nico: Wow that is awesome.

Lynn Sr.: It sure is!

Roxy: Yep. Kelly what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Kelly Kuma: That's an easy one. When me and Nico went skiing in Alaska and we fell through ice into a mine and we found a diamond deposit that made me and my family filthy rich.

Nico: That was by accident but it was awesome.

Kelly Kuma: Yep.

Nico and Kelly hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Kelly Kuma: Same here.

Nico: Would you two like to join us?

Winter Whale: We would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly for them.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Lance Loud: Honestly, Lynnie, I'm still that surprised that Lincoln's attracted a ton of girls.

Lynn Sr.: Even Rita and I were stunned, and after hearing all of the trouble he's been through because of Chase Young's Dark Side turning Principal Huggins, Chandler, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into those monsters from years ago, they wanted to protect him and make them pay.

Rita: But, in the end, those Dark Sides finally got The Black Gates and they'd since healed and repaired things with Lincoln.

Sandy: Howdy guys can I show y'all something?

Me: Sure Sandy.

We went and followed her and we saw a HUGE ROCKET!

Me: WHOA!

Poromon: Is that a rocket?

Sandy: It sure is. Let me show y'all around.

We went into the rocket.

Me: Wow!

Nico: What are you gonna do with it?

Lily: Are you going to the moon like the last time?

Sandy: I sure am Lily.

Tanya Nikos: Oh boy,

Lily: Boy this brings back memories. SpongeBob, Patrick and I went on your rocket and we ended up accidentally ruined your experiment.

Sandy: I remember. SpongeBob and Patrick bagged up all their friends and neighbors like they was a fresh crop of hickory-smoked sausages.

Homer: Mmm Hickory Smoked. (Drools).

Me: Jeez!

Lily: And I completely regreted doing that Sandy. We thought aliens were on the moon and we had no idea we were back on Earth.

Maria: I think history's about to repeat itself!

Poromon: Yeah can we go to the moon too?

Me: Poromon you guys already went to the moon remember?

Nico: And besides we don't need spacesuits in space.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Also We don't want you to do what SpongeBob, Patrick and Lily went through.

Nico: Yeah.

Poromon: You're right. That would not be good.

Qin: But your rocket is amazing Sandy.

Sandy: Thanks guys.

They went in anyway.

Me: Hey get back here!

Eli used the Force and got them out.

Eli: Nice try guys.

Me: Sorry Sandy.

SpongeBob: Yeah we don't want a repeat of what happened to happen again.

Poromon: Aww we wanted to go.

Me: Tell ya what how about SpongeBob, Patrick and Lily tell you what went down back then before you make a decision.

Poromon: Okay.

SpongeBob: Okay here goes.

They told us everything.

---

SpongeBob visits Sandy's treedome, and then sees that Sandy has built a rocket ship. Sandy explains to him that she is going to the moon, and SpongeBob begs her to take him with her. Although she immediately insists that he cannot come, saying that this trip is for science and not for fun, and that there isn't even enough room for him on board, SpongeBob's begging ultimately convinces her to let him come with her.

That night, Patrick comes to SpongeBob's house and gives him some "Alien Repellent," which they sneak into Sandy's treedome to spray on the windows. Even though they agree to only spray the windows, Patrick inadvertently enters the rocket, and SpongeBob follows. After playing with the ship's various features, SpongeBob accidentally starts up the rocket and it starts to launch, which makes Sandy wake up and figure out the cause. SpongeBob and Patrick fall right down the rocket. Luckily, the gravity significantly decreases while they're in outer space. The ship loops over the moon a few times, falls back down to Earth, and crashes back in Bikini Bottom. SpongeBob and Patrick are both convinced that they are on the moon and that the aliens are projecting their memories onto the environment to trick them.

The two begin capturing everyone with Sandy's net guns (intended for harvesting moon rocks), believing the citizens of Bikini Bottom to be aliens. Eventually, they capture everyone in the city. When Sandy arrives and chews them out for ruining her experiment, SpongeBob and Patrick shoot their net guns at her, capturing her too. Sandy attempts to explain the truth to them, but they slam the door in her face. Then, the two become convinced that the other one of them is an alien. Patrick attempts to shoot SpongeBob before he has a chance to capture him, but had his gun pointed the wrong way and ends up shooting and capturing himself. SpongeBob starts the rocket again to return home, and when it reaches the moon, the rocket crashes on top of it, having run out of gas. Noticing that things are different, SpongeBob looks out the window to see the Earth where he realizes his mistake. Before the episode ends, all the Bikini Bottomites who are being stored in the cargo hold of the ship, say: "SpongeBob, we aliens would like a word with you."

---

When it was done they were shocked and amazed.

Poromon: Wow!

Venkman: They can go on one test run. That's it

Me: Fair enough.

Poromon: Okay.

Nico: Go for it.

They got ready.

SpongeBob: Here we go! [presses the start button and the ship starts up]

Patrick: You've started the rocket!

Poromon: YAY!

Mascots: YAY!

[SpongeBob and Patrick hold onto each other while falling down a long shaft as the ship is taking off.]

Mascots: WEEEE!

Patrick: Hang on, buddy! [while screaming, SpongeBob and Patrick are still falling down to the bottom of the ship. The ship flies upward out of the ocean past Bikini Atoll arriving into space, and both of them start to float] Hey, we stopped falling!

SpongeBob: Look! [points at the dark galaxy] We're in space now! Whee! [both float around in the ship]

Manaphy: COOL!

Patrick: [frantically worried] Hey! Whoa! Somebody get me down, or up, or something!

[SpongeBob laughs as the ship orbits around the moon.]

Horsea: Wow look!

Patrick: Hey, SpongeBob, watch this! [squirts toothpaste into some peanut butter]

SpongeBob: Hey, you got your toothpaste in my peanut butter! [he and Patrick laugh]

THEY LAUGHED!

[The ship finishes circling the moon and prepares to return down to the surface. SpongeBob lifts a heavy barbell on one finger.]

SpongeBob: Patrick, I can do this!

Poromon: WOW!

[The ship lands back into the estate and the barbell smashes into the ground and flattens SpongeBob's hand.]

Patrick: [scowls] Hey, who turned the heavy back on?

SpongeBob: We must be landing.

Patrick: All right!

They landed.

We got them out.

Aligned Knock Out: Happy now?

Mascots: WE SURE ARE!

Me: At least it works.

Camie: It sure does.

Sandy: Thanks for testing it.

Me: Anytime.

Qin: Yeah that was cool.

Skids: How do you each rate the rocket trip experience?

Poromon: 10 out of 10!

Poliwag: Same!

Manaphy: Same!

Horsea: Same!

Patrick: Me too!

SpongeBob: Yeah!

We laughed!

Qin: Glad you all had fun.

Me: Yeah!

Later Johnny Bravo was watching TV and he was Nunchuck Chicks.

Johnny Bravo: Nunchuck Chicks rule.

Then Johnny's mom came and took the remote and changed the channel to the Fish Network.

Johnny Bravo: Mama what are you doing?

Bunny Bravo: I am making sure you don't watch stuff like that. As long as you are with me under my roof you will watch only decent television.

Me: What's going on?

Johnny Bravo: Mama is not letting me watch what I like!

Me: Mrs. Bravo you know Johnny is a grown man and he needs to be treated like one.

Bunny Bravo: I'm sorry but that stuff will rot his brain.

Me: What stupid asshole moron told you that?

She handed me a magazine.

Me: (Reading title) "Overprotective Parenting Digest - Tips on helping you become a better parent." Mrs. Bravo these magazines are nothing but a bunch of bullshit malarky and they only give you bad advice on how to be a better parent.

Bunny Bravo: But it told me to…

Lisa Loud: I'm afraid J.D. is correct Mrs. Bravo. These magazines are nothing more than a bunch of ludicrous claims that are nothing but bad advice that leads to bad parenting. Ergo it's all a bunch of malarky.

Me: That's right.

Lisa Loud: These magazines are full of tips that turn you into absolute dominutive control freak tyrants that make grown kids be treated more like infantile children.

Me: That's right. Johnny's not a baby anymore. He's a grown man and needs to be treated like one regardless.

Bunny Bravo: You're right. But he should watch…

Me: Mrs. Bravo I also hate to hate on your parade but this is not YOUR roof. This is MY roof. Johnny can watch whatever he likes.

Johnny Brave: Thanks J.D.

Me: No problem.

He got back to watching Nunchuck Chicks.

Me: You got to admit, that rocket Sandy built is cool.

Azula: And this time, with no one being captured in nets

Me: True. Also the Nunchuck Chicks would be perfect for the M.O.E.

Johnny Bravo: Really? Whoa mama! They sure would.

Me: Don't get any ideas Johnny. You already have a girl.

Johnny Bravo: I know. But that would be so cool.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than our old enemy, that pencil dickless asshole, Walter Peck, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant

trouble.

Lincoln: I knew you'd be the next to move, J.D. and Moondancer have a few words to say to you.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're in for one brutal fight: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than our our old enemy, Walter Peck, and he's causing havoc.

WE GASPED AT WHAT LINCOLN SAID, AND NEEDLESS TO SAY, WE WERE PISSED OFF TO NO END!

Nico: THAT SON OF A… ! OF ALL THE… !

Me: Should've known we'd be going after that pencil dickless asshole. But, it's a good thing we aren't going to kill him though, but I've got a few choice words for him. Where's he at, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Scans show he's in New York where we first met him.

Eli: Then, that's where he's going to be taken down.

Caleb Maxwell: Whatever you got to say to him, I hope you make his ears bleed.

Cage Blunt: Or you could shoot him in the ass.

Lincoln: J.D. will stick to what he's got to say to him, and he's gonna make his ears bleed.

Nico: Not like what you said to James, you made his ears and his butt bleed when you told him off in the nastiest way possible.

Me: Oh, I'll make both his ears and ass bleed.

Nico: That's even better. Alright, team, time to get going and put that jerk-off back in his place.

Lincoln: As in, humiliation fodder at Lynn's Table chained up and treated like the pile of garbage that he is.

Me: You got that right!

Qin: Yeah!

The previous group came.

Oculous: Can me, New Wave, Hydrax, Deadwood, Black Lance, Thundermon, Grundy, Bizarro, Goro, and the Rowdyruff Boys come with you guys?

Butch: And is that a new rocket?

Me: Yep. Sandy built it.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: And yes you all can come with.

Qin: Awesome.

Sinestro: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Lillymon next.

Qin: Awesome!

Mimi Tachikawa: That is awesome.

Lillymon: It sure is.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and a vision orb formed in our left hands, and we saw who the figure were in the vision: the figure is none other than Trundle, The Troll King from League of Legends, and he's coming to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Trundle, The Troll King from League of Legends, and he's coming to destroy us.

The League of Legends girls in Lincoln's harem gasped.

Ahri: I knew we'd be facing that ice troll again.

Acacia Sahara: Well, he's about to face the last of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, me, and he's going to be taken down and absorbed by Lincoln.

Lincoln: Right, Acacia.

Nico: That ice troll's going to get clobbered big time. Alright, team, let's go, we got to take that stupid pencil dickless asshole, Walter Peck, down again and send his ass back to Lynn's Table.

Lincoln: But, not before J.D. puts him in his place again, and once we get done with him, you're next, Trundle.

Acacia Sahara: The crimes that you've committed for your conquests can never be forgiven, you dimwit barbarian, this time, you die here and now!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us went out to New York to take down Walter Peck and throw him back at Lynn's Table, and once we get done with that jerk, Lincoln and Acacia Sahara along with me and Nico are going to destroy Trundle, The Troll King.

We were off to face Peck.

---

We arrived in New York City.

Me: Ahh Good Old New York.

Xenia: Yeah.

Qin: So awesome.

Hydrax: We should head to the Ghostbusters HQ.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Yeah.

We arrived.

Nadira: Hi Janine!

Janine: Hey guys! Welcome!

Me: Awesome to see you.

Janine: Same here. Peck is coming.

Me: we know and we're going to give that Pencil Dickless motherfucker what for.

Black Lance: Can you show us around the place in the meantime?

Janine: Sure.

Me: Awesome.

Qin: Cool.

We got to looking around.

We saw the ghost lab.

Kevin Levin: So this is where the Ghosts go, right?

Me: Yep and we send them to the Ghost Zone too.

Janine: Wow. What is the Ghost Zone? I never asked that.

Me: Oh it's a dimension where all the ghosts in the world over the centuries live.

Ember McLean: It's true. I lived there before when I was dead.

Sidney Poindexter: Yeah and I know the place myself because I'm a ghost myself.

Me: Sidney went to Casper High over 50 years ago.

Nico: Right I remember!

Ray Stanz: I would advise against touching the Containment Grid. Unless you want all the ghosts we've captured to get loose

Me: Noted Ray. But we can send them to the Ghost Zone.

Camie: Yeah.

Moondancer: Those giant ghosts are no easy pickings. They are dangerous.

Kylie Griffin: Yeah they are no joke.

Bizarro: Bizarro will not make note of that

Nico: Bad.

Janine: (Confused) Huh?

Me: (Whispers to her) Bizarro talks in opposite. To him bad means good and good means bad.

Janine: Oh I think I understand.

Me: (Thumbs up)

Venkman: Unfortunately, Peck had to learn that the hard way.

Scrapper: And that led to the showdown with Gozer, right?

Me: That was almost 40 years ago.

Venkman: It sure was.

Me: And then with the Stay Puft Marshmallow Man. (LAUGHS) That always cracks me up every time he got splattered with marshmallow slop.

Slimer came.

Brick: Hey, Slimer!

Boomer: How've you been?

Slimer gibbered.

Me: He's happy to see us.

Qin: (LAUGHS) Love Slimer.

Me: Iconic and awesome.

Janine: Now, what's this about Johnny Bravo not being treated like an adult?

Sunny Tennyson: Look at these magazines

Me: News REALLY spreads fast doesn't it. His mother reads Overprotective Parenting Digest.

I showed her a magazine.

Janine: Yeah I don't like these magazines. They are full of bad advice.

Xenia: Yep.

Goro: I hope Rita never read any of these.

Rita: No I haven't thank goodness.

Me: That's a relief Ms. Rita.

Lori: Yeah no kidding mom.

Me: I have seen a lot of things happen because of magazines like that and it lead to a lot of kids rebelling and going down the wrong path.

Nico: Really?

Me: Mm-hmm.

Nico: Yikes.

Janine: Yeah. Oh congratulations on killing Xehanort guys.

Me: Thanks Janine.

Sandpit: I know what to do with these.

He gave them to Ed, who ate them.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Nice one Lumpy!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: That is funny.

Me: Yeah. Ed is the ultimate Swiss Army tool and he's also a funny garbage disposal.

We laughed!

Grundy: Grundy wanna eat magazines too!

Nico: Do you do that Grundy?

Grundy: Grundy thought it funny.

I gave them to him and he ate them.

Qin: That is funny.

Hard Man: Let's get ready to beat Peck up

Me: Right. I got some REALLY harsh words for that pencil dickless fuckwad.

Xenia: Nice.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: I'm going to first do something I have been wanting to do to him for a long time.

Nico: What's that?

Me: Punch my fist through his crotch with the devastating force of the impact that formed Meteor Crater.

Nico: (WINCES) Geez! That is gonne sting!

Me: Yeah but it'll show just how much I hate him.

Thundermon: Wanna come with us, Slimer?

Slimer nodded.

Me: That is a big yes.

Qin: Cool!

Janine: I will go too! I got a score to settle with him.

Me: You do?

Janine: Yeah I hate him for always ruining people's businesses. Especially ours.

Me: Stupid motherfucking shitfucker. All right then.

Nico: Where is he now?

Eli: (Concentrates) He's over in Central Park.

Me: Ah good ol Central Park.

Megan McCallister: Always loved Central Park. So beautiful.

Nico: It sure is.

Tornado Man: Race you there!

Nico: Lets get him!

We were off.

We arrived in Central Park.

Me: Always love coming to Central Park.

Deadwood: Look at all the trees here!

Nico: Well It's one of the largest parks in the world.

Me: The 18th to 25th largest urban park ever. The largest ever one is up in Anchorage, Alaska.

Nico: Wow! I had no idea it was that big.

Nicole: Yeah.

Me: It's up there.

Eli: He's coming. Look.

In front of the lake we saw a figure and it was WALTER PECK!

Me: Target sighted.

Yamato Man: Entrance time!

We went at him!

Walter Peck was enraged!

Walter Peck: I HATE THAT MOTHERFUCKER VENKMAN! I HATE HIM!

Then the spirits of Ghosts came and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and then a Phoenix Cry was heard.

(GHOSTBUSTERS BY RAY PARKER JR. PLAYS)

(Ghostbusters)

If there's something strange

In your neighborhood

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

If there's something weird

And it don't look good

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

If you're seeing things

Running through your head

Who can you call?

(Ghostbusters)

An invisible man

Sleepin' in your bed

Ow, who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

Uh, I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

If you're all alone

Pick up the phone

And call

(Ghostbusters)

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

Ooh, I hear it likes the girls

Hm, I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

Yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Mm-ef, if you've had a dose of a

Freaky ghost, baby

You better call

(Ghostbusters)

Ow

Lemme tell ya something

Bustin' makes me feel good

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

Uh, I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

Don't get caught alone, oh no

(Ghostbusters)

When it comes through your door

Unless you just a-want some more

I think you better call

(Ghostbusters)

Ow

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Uh, think you better call

(Ghostbusters)

Ha-ha, who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

I can't hear you

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Louder

(Ghostbusters)

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Who can you call?

(Ghostbusters)

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Uh, it likes the girls too

(Ghostbusters)

The explosion formed into all the ghosts that the Ghostbusters busted and caught and then we came out.

Me: Hello Dickless!

Walter Peck: YOU!

HE RAN AT ME AND I CHARGED AND THEN…

KRABLAM!

SICKENING CRUNCH!

SQUELCH!

I PUNCHED MY FIST THROUGH HIS CRUTCH SO HARD WITH DEVASTATING FORCE THAT BLOOD SPLATTERED ALL OVER AND THEN TURNED INTO RUBIES! THEN HE SCREAMED IN PAIN LIKE A CHIPMUNK AND THEN LIKE A LITTLE GIRL!

I pulled my fist out and he had a HUGE HOLE where his crotch was!

Nico: WHOA! Now he REALLY IS Dickless!

WE LAUGHED!

New Wave: It all started with that song!

Nico: Yep!

Walter Peck: YOU! YOU MOTHERFUCKERS! YOU RUINED ME!

Venkman: Because you are a dickless asshole.

Me: That's right and I got some words to say to you. You are nothing more than a PENCIL! DICKLESS! MOTHERFUCKING! ASSHOLE! DOUCHEBAG!

Walter Peck growled and roared ferociously!

Me and Caleb Maxwell: Alright, that is the last straw, we've had it up to hear with you, Walter "Dickless" Peck!

Nico: Oh, Triple Shit!

Qin: EVERYBODY, RUN FOR YOUR LIVES! THEY'RE BOTH GONNA START TEARING AT THAT ASSHOLE!

EVERYONE RAN FOR COVER, AND THEN, THE HUMILIATION BEGINS!

Me and Caleb Maxwell: I CAN'T BELIEVE YOU, NOT ONLY ARE YOU CONTINUING TO CAUSE NOTHING BUT GODFORSAKEN HAVOC ON THE GHOSTBUSTERS, BUT TO ALSO FIND OUT THAT YOU HAVE ALSO THROWN IN YOUR LOT WITH XEHANORT IN ONE LAST ATTEMPT TO GET REVENGE ON US FOR SOMETHING THAT WAS ALL YOUR FAULT! YOU PENCIL DICKLESS PIECE OF SHIT, WE OUGHT TO SLICE YOUR PENCIL DICKLESS CROTCH OFF AND FEED YOUR DICKLESS CROTCHLESS CORPSE TO THE SHARKS!

WHOA! CRUEL! THAT ALSO MADE WALTER PECK SCREAM LIKE A LITTLE GIRL!

Me and Caleb Maxwell: YOU'RE AN ABSOLUTE DISGUSTING PILE OF GARBAGE WHO ONLY LOOKS DOWN ON OTHERS AND ACT LIKE A CONDESCENDING PIECE OF HORSESHIT AND TRIED TO KILL THE GHOSTBUSTERS FOR DOING THEIR

JOB! YOU ARE ABSOLUTE GUTTER TRASH!

WE GASPED IN HORROR, AND MANY OF US DID TONS OF WILD TAKES!

Eli: OH MY GOD!

Nico: HOLY SHIT! I WOULD'VE EXPECTED THAT FROM SEBASTIAN, BUT FROM BOTH J.D. AND CALEB, DAMN!

Nicole: GET HIM, DAD! TEAR HIS ASS APART!

Me and Caleb Maxwell: BECAUSE OF YOUR BLACK HEART AND SMALL MIND, YOU HAVE AN ABSOLUTE NARROW-MINDED VISION OF THE OTHER WORLD AND ALL YOU EVER DO IS LOOK DOWN ON PEOPLE AND TREAT OTHERS LIKE TRASH! YOU INCOMPETENT PIECE OF SHIT, YOU SHOULD JUST LAY DOWN AND DIE!

Me: DAMN!

Cage Blunt: Jeez!

Lori: THIS IS LITERALLY DISGUSTING! BUT, THIS IS WAY TOO GOOD!

Lincoln: No way are we stopping them, this is really getting good!

Nico: It's about to get even more awesome, they're about to do the grand finale.

Me and Caleb Maxwell: YOU ARE ABSOLUTELY THE SCUM OF THE EARTH, YOU'RE A PILE OF TRASH WHO KNOW NOTHING ELSE BUT TO LOOK DOWN ON AND HURT OTHERS AND TRY TO HURT THE GHOSTBUSTERS AND FOR YOUR PATHETIC STUPID SMALL MINDED PEABRAINED VIEW OF GHOSTS NOT EXISTING! YOUR MOTHER IS A PACK OF POLAR BEAR, YOUR FATHER WAS A FIGURE SKATER WHO STINKS LIKE THE SUBWAYS OF NEW YORK CITY!

THAT ULTIMATELY DID IT: WALTER PECK WAS NOW BLEEDING FROM HIS EARS AND HIS BUTT WAS ALSO

SPEWING OUT BLOOD AND THE BLOOD TURNED INTO BLOOD RUBIES THANKS TO LINCOLN'S GESSIUS FLORES VENGEANCE CURSE!

THEN, CALEB MAXWELL FIRED BLASTS OF DARKNESS AND DARK FIRE AT WALTER PECK WHO SCREAMED LIKE A LITTLE GIRL AND HE GOT HIT HARD AND BURNED BADLY AND MASSIVE TONS OF GOLD, GEMS, JEWELRY, AND OTHER CURRENCIES EXPLODED OUT OF HIM, THANKS TO LINCOLN'S GESSIUS FLORES VENGEANCE CURSE STILL ON THEM!

Walter Peck: Ouch.

They shook off the soot, but now, he was MEGA SUPER PISSED BEYOND BELIEF!

Walter Peck: YOU MOTHERFUCKERS! HOW DARE YOU RANT AT ME! DO YOU KNOW WHO I AM?!

Me: Do we look like we give a flying fucking rats ass about it?

But, I and Caleb Maxwell gave him the finger, and THAT MADE HIM GO MEGA BALLISTIC AS HE SWORE LIKE A SAILOR AND SPEWED OUT TONS OF HATRED AT US THAT CAUSED OUR AURAS TO FLARE UP EXTREMELY AS WE GAINED AN ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST DUE TO HIS HATRED!

Nico: And thank you for the power boost, you pencil dickless motherfucker.

THEN HE EXPLODED INTO A KURATA STYLE MELTDOWN!

But before he could utter a single word, Slimer slimed him!

SPLAT!

Me: OH SICK!

Qin: YUCK!

Nico: He didn't get to go into a villainous breakdown but this works so much better!

Me: Nice!

I then punched Peck in his face and kicked him down.

I had slime on my hand.

Me: YUCK! Ectoplasmic Slime.

Walter Peck: YUCK!

Me: Also Ghosts are real you shitfucking monster!

Walter Peck: You stupid asshole, YOU'RE GOING TO PAY FOR WHAT YOU'VE DONE TO ME, AND THEN, I'M GOING TO KILL THOSE GHOSTBUSTERS AND PROVE THAT GHOSTS DON'T EXIST!

Nico: What a delusional freak!

Me: Yeah. What's wrong Peck? You were so intent on proving the Ghostbusters were frauds right. Well does being covered ectoplasmic slime qualify that ghosts are real? Or do you need more proof through our fists?

Qin: Yeah you dumb jerkwad!

Me: And another thing, your fuckbuddy Xehanort is not here to bail you out this time because you're looking at his killers, US!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: And another thing. (Imitating Lunatic Gary) YOUR MOTHER'S A FUCKING WHORE!

WALTER PECK THEN EXPLODED IN RAGE!

He went at me and I punched him in his face and smashed his teeth out!

Maria charged at him and kicked him in his face!

Bowsette: Lets make this monster pay!

Maria and Bowsette: FLAMING WATER STRIKE!

They fired waves of water and fire and blasted him all over!

Walter Peck: You all don't get it! You think you all do, but you don't. You all might have fallen for the Ghostbusters' heroic act - and I'm beginning to think you all might even be in on it - but I haven't. Let me tell you something about them. Those charlatans are frauds, has-beens, failures, and this time they might have been lucky, but someday - someday I bet real soon - they'll fuck up so bad they'll bring what's left of the Multiverse crashing down around us. And then you'll be sorry for ever trusting them, you'll all be sorry for trusting them!

Me: What kind of fucked up deluded world do you live in?

Nico grabbed him by the shirt.

Nico: You listen to me you sorry excuse of a fucked up dickless pissant! Like we already told you before, GHOSTS! ARE! REAL! And there are some that pose a serious threat to you and all of us! The Ghostbusters are there to help save you including assholes like you! Like I said, If anyone is a total charlatan around here it's YOU!

Nico punched him in his face and punched him in his stomach 5 times and punched him in his face twice!

He threw him to Moondancer and she punched him in his face and knocked out all of his teeth!

Then, they fired powerful beams of magic and moonlight fire at Walter Peck, which exploded and he got burned badly.

Nico: Take that!

Moondancer: Time to show you my ultimate power!

She transformed!

(SIREN'S CALL BY GABRIEL SHADID & TOBIAS MARBERGER PLAYS)

Moondancer grew from 7'9" to 8'3" in height, she has metal gold braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing reddish-pink hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon light violet eyes and a red and purple energy aura with stars, magic, moonlight, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has an Alicorn along with her cutie mark and the moon on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with light violet iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with light violet gems for eyes and the Star, Moon, Magic, Miracle, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with light violet gems for eyes and holding the Star, Moon, Magic, Miracle, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on the bottom of her light violet Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with light violet crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and light violet gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Moondancer has on a sleeveless open black vest, sleeveless pink sparkling top, sparkling pink and black skirt, dark blue pants, pink knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, magic, and moons on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is the full moon. Suddenly, Moondancer felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive reddish-pink angel wings with purple tips on the large reddish-pink feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized reddish-pink angel wings with purple tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive reddish-pink angel wings and her white horn grew longer and red and violet streaked tail grew larger and longer for her new body. Moondancer has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large reddish-pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on black fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings. Suddenly, Moondancer's massive Moondancer's Equestrian Moonlight Fire Friendship Greatsword of True Magical Moon Miracles and Lunar Magic Alicorn Justice and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of reddish-pink energy, stars, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, the sword is transformed into Moondancer's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Equestrian Starlight Magic Moonlight Fire Friendship True Magical Moon Miracles Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Equestrian Starlight Magic Moonlight Fire Friendship True Magical Moon Miracles Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded reddish-pink gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and large gold unicorn head with red gems for eyes and large reddish-pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with reddish-pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large reddish-pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a reddish-pink kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Moondancer, Alicorn Princess of Miracles, Twilight Sparkle's Friend from Canterlot, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Many Children, Destroyer of Queen Opaline Arcana and The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Member of The Canterlot Five, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Loving Sister of

Garrett and the Extreme Ghostbusters, Archenemy of Dr. Screwloose, Destroyer of The Vathek, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of The Powers of The Moon, Miracles, Stars, Magic, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ムーンダンサー、奇跡のアリコーンプリンセス、カンタロットのトワイライトスパークルの友人、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、多くの子供たちの愛情深い母親、オパリン・アルカナ女王の破壊者と終末二十三、のメンバーキャンタロット・ファイブ、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップ・テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、ギャレットとエクストリーム・ゴーストバスターズの愛する姉妹、スクリュールース博士の宿敵、ヴァテークの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして殺戮者邪悪で、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして月、奇跡、星、魔法、アリコーン、フェニックス、天使の力の達人

Moondancer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MIRACLE ALICORN PRINCESS-ALICORN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EQUESTRIAN MOONLIGHT MOON FIRE MIRACLE STAR MAGIC FIRESTORM ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL

HARMONY EQUESTRIAN MOONLIGHT MOON FIRE MIRACLE STAR MAGIC FIRESTORM ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EQUESTRIAN MOONLIGHT MOON FIRE MIRACLE STAR MAGIC FIRESTORM ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

Moondancer: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Moonlight Moon Fire Miracle Star Magic Firestorm Alicorn Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Moonlight Moon Fire Miracle Star Magic Firestorm Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Love) **Now you face my ultimate form!**

Lola: Now he's in for it!

Ino charged at him and kicked him all over.

Ino: I've got more beauty and brains than you ever will!

Tayuya: That is for fucking A sure!

Ino and Tayuya: FLOWER NINJA MIND BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Moondancer legswept him and kicked him in his back and flew up to him and dealt him a massive and punched spinning axe kick that hit his stomach and then sent him flying to the ground and then with incredible speed she flew down and then Punched him square in the back so hard that his spine was shattered into dust!

SICKENING CRUNCH!

Qin: That's gonna hurt!

He belched up a massive amount of blood!

Johnny charged at him and fired acorns and blasted him.

Rolf: Lets get him Johnny the Wood Boy!

Johnny: You got it Rolf!

Rolf: ROLF WILL RELEASE HIS RAGE NOW!

Rolf and Johnny: RAGING MELON HEAD BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Peck all over.

Moondancer punched and smashed him with terrible punches to his face and punched him in his stomach and he belched up a lot of blood.

Moondancer: **Now I have something to say! YOU ARE NOTHING MORE THAN A RUTHLESS BLOODSUCKING PARASITE THAT MAKES PEOPLE SUFFER BECAUSE THEY ARE NOTHING MORE THAN LOW CLASS BUGS TO YOU! YOU MAKE ME SICK! IT'S WHY EVERYONE IN NEW YORK CITY HATES YOU! BECAUSE YOU ARE JUST A GRADE A FUCKBUDDY TO THE MAYOR THAT SUCKS UP TO HIM LIKE A POOPEATING MORON! YOU DON'T CARE WHO LIVES AND WHO DIES! ALL YOU CARE ABOUT IS THROWING PEOPLE FOR CRIMES THEY DIDN'T COMMIT IN JAIL EVEN THOUGH THEY ARE SAVING THE WORLD! YOU ARE A MONSTER THAT DESERVES TO ROT IN THE DARKNESS OF HELL FOREVER! I HOPE YOU ARE NEVER HAPPY AS LONG AS WE HAVE ANYTHING TO SAY ABOUT IT!**

SHE PUNCHED AND SMASHED HIM IN HIS STOMACH AND FACE AND BROKE HIS NOSE!

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Lincoln: Nice rant Moondancer!

Jimmy charged at him and blasted him all over!

Jimmy: Wanna wrestle huh?

Carmen Hunnicutt: Lets rip him!

Jimmy and Carmen: FIRESTORM RIP BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and energy and blasted him all over!

Xenia: Oh yeah!

Carmen: Hey, sis. Let's do get help.

Maria: NO!

Carmen: TOO LATE!

She grabbed her and held her.

Maria: (Sighs)

Carmen: HELP HELP!

She ran over to him.

Carmen: Get help. Please! My sister's dying! Get help! Help her!

Peck: What?

Carmen: SUCKER!

KRABLAM!

She hurled Maria and he got socked in his face by her and knocked him down.

Maria: I ALWAYS HATE THAT! But Carmen DON'T EVER Do that again!

Carmen: No promises.

Moondancer then ran and her fist glowed and then she punched Peck in his arm with DEVASTATING FORCE AND BROKE HIS ARM CLEAR OFF!

HE SCREAMED IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN AS BLOOD POORED OUT OF HIS MISSING ARM!

Xenia: OOH MAN!

Me: HOLY SHIT THAT MUST'VE HURT!

Vegeta: Ha. He's been disarmed.

Tommy charged at him and fired waves of ice and blasted him all over.

Jaime Diana Knudson: Lets rip him all over!

Tommy and Jaime: GHOST ICE RIDER BLAST!

They fired waves of ice and blasted him all over with Ghost Riders of Ice.

(GHOST RIDERS IN THE SKY BY SPIDERBAIT PLAYS)

An old cowboy went riding out one dark and windy day

Upon a ridge he rested as he went along his way

When all at once a mighty herd of red-eyed cows he saw

A-plowing through the ragged sky

And up the cloudy draw

Their brands were still on fire and their hooves were made of steel

Their horns were black and shiny and their hot breath he could feel

A bolt of fear went through him as they thundered through the sky

For he saw the Riders coming hard

And he heard their mournful cry

Yippie-yi-yaaaaay

Yippie-yi-ohhhhh

Ghost riders in the sky

Yippie-yi-yaaaaay

Yippie-yi-ohhhhh

Ghost riders in the sky

Their faces gaunt, their eyes were blurred, their shirts all soaked with sweat

He's riding hard to catch that herd, but he ain't caught 'em yet

'Cause they've got to ride forever on that range up in the sky

On horses snorting fire

As they ride on, hear their cry

As the riders loped on by him he heard one call his name

"If you want to save your soul from Hell a-riding on our range

Then cowboy change your ways today or with us you will ride

Trying to catch the Devil's herd

Across these endless skies"

Yippie-yi-yaaaaay

Yippie-yi-ohhhhh

Ghost riders in the sky

Yippie-yi-yaaaaay

Yippie-yi-ohhhhh

Ghost riders in the sky

Yippie-yi-yaaaaay

Yippie-yi-ohhhhh

Ghost riders in the sky

Yippie-yi-yaaaaay

Yippie-yi-ohhhhh

Ghost riders in… The sky

They fired waves of ice and fire and blasted Peck all over.

He regrew his severed arm because of the curse.

Sage charged at him and fired waves of lightning.

Me: YEAH! Lets get him Sage! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

Nico: YEAH!

Sage: (ECHOING) THUNDERBOLT CUT! 雷光斬

He fired a massive blast of lightning from his sword.

Me: (Echoing) WOLF MOON INFERNO BLAZE! 狼月燃焼火嵐刃

I swung my scythe and fired a massive vortex of blue fire and darkness.

Kento: (ECHOING) IRON ROCK CRUSHER! 岩鉄砕

Me, Sage and Kento: WOLF MOON MOUNTAIN BLADEDANCE! 山狼月雪崩雷素早い刃嵐

We fired a massive blast of lightning, blue fire and rock and the blasts combined together and they hit Peck and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down with the force of a powerful meteor!

Nico: HOLY MACKEREL!

Tristan charged at him and kicked him down.

Qin: Take that!

Tristan: Lets tear him apart! I summon CYBER COMMANDER!

Joey: I summon RED EYES!

They summoned Cyber Commander and Red-Eyes B. Dragon!

Tristan: YEAH! Lets tear him apart!

Joey: I'm with ya all the way!

Tristan, Joey, Red-Eyes B. Dragon and Cyber Commander: INFERNO FIRE CYBER BLAST FORCE!

They fired waves of fire and energy and blasted him down big time!

Princess What's Her Name charged at him and kicked him in the face.

Princess What's Her Name: Lets get him!

Earthworm Jim: I'm right behind you sugardove! EAT DIRT VENOMOUS MONSTER THAT HATES GHOSTS! (BLASTING HIM ALL OVER) HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA! HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!

Princess What's Her Name and Earthworm Jim: DIRT EATING THUNDERSTRIKE!

They fired energy blasts and blasted Peck all over!

Ets: Taste this! TECHNO STYLE NINJA ART: GEARS OF FURIOUS DOOM!

He fired waves of gears and slashed him all over.

Lucca charged at him and blasted him with intense fire.

Lucca: Lets take him down!

Ets: Right behind you!

Lucca and Ets: FLAMING TECHNO INFERNO!

They fired waves of gears of fire and blasted Peck all over the place!

POW!

Janine then punched him square in his face and sent him right into the lake!

SPLASH!

Janine: That felt really good.

Me: Nice one Janine.

Silverstream charged at him and kicked him in the face and sent him skipping across the water.

She then turned into a mermaid and dove into the lake and swam fast and slapped him across the lake and sent him crashing into a tree!

Qin: WHOA! Nice one Silverstream!

Anatankha: Lets bring this monster down.

Silverstream and Anatankha: SPHINX GRIFFIN MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Nico: WHOA! YEAH!

Horsea Squirted Ink at him and blinded him.

Horsea: How do you like that tough guy!

Poromon: And this!

He got into a tank and fired blasts at him and blasted him all over!

Poliwag rolled grenades like bowling balls and blasted him all over.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Manaphy juggled Dynamite sticks and threw them and blasted him.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Horsea poked a jaguar and it roared and went after her and then she jumped and the Jaguar mauled Peck.

Jirachi put bullseyes on him and we fired and blasted him.

BANG DING DING BANG DING DING DING DING!

Tentacool fired chickens like arrows and one skewered Peck in his butt and he screamed and eggs came out of his mouth!

The Tank Poromon got in was Warpath.

Nico: YEAH!

Warpath: I said I was going to be the tank!

Me: You sure did!

Lola: That was awesome!

Warpath: Kablam!

Xenia: YEAH!

Then Larxene, Saix, Zexion, Loki, Iron Lung, Chalmers, Springfield Mafia, Abomination, Vortex and Puff Came.

Nico: Larxene, Saix, Zexion, Loki, Iron Lung, Chalmers, Springfield Mafia, Abomination, Vortex and Puff.

Saix: Too bad Stay Puft isn't here.

Zexion: But Slimer makes up for it.

Me: I can always use his marshmallow slop on Peck with his ridewatch.

Nico: Yeah.

Puff: (to Lynn Sr) I hope you had fun in the Luncheon Kingdom.

Lynn Sr.: Oh it was really amazing.

Qin: Yeah!

Loki: (to Nico) We heard you fought an Akuma of you.

Nico: We sure did and it was intense!

Larxene: (to Volcana) You should take care of that Gigantamax Moltres

Volcana: I will.

Then Hound Shadow and Count Nair Came.

Me: Hound Shadow and Count Nair. Wow! Been a while.

Nico: We haven't seen you since my birthday 2 years ago.

Hound Shadow: I know! Feels like forever.

Count Nair: Time sure flew hasn't it.

Me: I'll say.

Count Nair: I actually hope you loved your birthday back then

Nico: I had one of the best ever and it was fun.

Me: Yeah that was so awesome.

Nico: Yep. Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Volcana, Armored Armadillo, Nanael, Camie, Himiko, Tsuyu, Kaoruku, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Zuko and Azula VS Larxene, Anglerfish Rinshi, Megavolt, Yodo, LeFou, Lizard (Spiderman The Animated Series), and Lady Dorma - Nico's rescue was battling his Akuma

---

Larxene was first

Larxene (to Volcana): Nico's rescue was battling his Akuma. This is why Nico has his contingency plan

Volcana: Yeah and good thing he invented that. That monster Akuma was insane to the core.

Armored Armadillo: Yeah no kidding there.

Nanael: He sure was nuts.

Sunset Shimmer: But he will be watched under lock and key in the M.O.E.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that is for sure.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Larxene: No kidding! Lets do it!

Volcana turned into HEATBLAST!

Volcana: HEATBLAST!

She used the Core Medals for Larxene, Zzzax and Yost Electro and they fired waves of lightning and fire and blasted them down

---

Carol, Chill Penguin, Yost Mr. Fantastic, Flik, Atta, Black Widow, Heimlich, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Sinestro and Power Girl VS Saix, White Royal Guard, Psyphon, Lava Ghost, Blarrg, 3 Headed Bone Dragon, and Lava Bubble - Us battling Another Another Wuya, Naturon Shenron, Dragonfly, Metamorphosis, Universe 666 Bio Broly, Muscle Krabs, Crocomire, Pet Dopant, Number Dopant, Yost Rhino, Raizen, Zombie Dopant and Infection Dopant and who are the gene-slammers of the Devas as well as Ophanimon, Cherubimon and Seraphimon

---

Saix was next

Saix (to Carol): Nico, Gine's team, Wuya's team, and the others did good battling Another Another Wuya, Naturon Shenron, Dragonfly, Metamorphosis, Universe 666 Bio Broly, Muscle Krabs, Crocomire, Pet Dopant, Number Dopant, Yost Rhino, Raizen, Zombie Dopant and Infection Dopant. They are the gene-slammers of the Devas as well as Ophanimon, Cherubimon and Seraphimon

Carol: Yeah that was amazing!

Chill Penguin: It sure was and we all had fun meeting them.

Yost Mr. Fantastic: I agree there too.

Starlight Glimmer: It was fun.

Cozy Glow: Boy I'll say.

Hex: Yeah.

Saix: That is cool. Lets do it!

Carol turned into Humongousaur!

Carol: HUMONGOUSAUR!

She used the Core Medals for Saix, Moon Monster and Wolfman 2010 and they fired waves of moonlight, ghosts, bones, skulls, blood, stars, lightning and magic and smashed them down.

---

Roxy, Launch Octopus, Dr. Light (Justice League), Leanne Nikos, Maya Parker, Hazel Parker, Natalie Parker, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Nadira and Ransik VS Zexion, Black Royal Guard, Spellbinder, MetalEtemon, Dracula (The Simpsons), Count Burns, and Frankie the Squealer - Lincoln's rescue was in Hungary, and Viktor, the ruthless vampire elder and the one who murdered Selene's family over 600 years ago

---

Zexion was next.

Zexion (to Roxy): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Hungary. He battled Viktor, the ruthless vampire elder and the one who murdered Selene's family over 600 years ago

Roxy: Yeah that was really amazing! We brought justice to Selene for the horrible crimes he did over the centuries.

Launch Octopus: It was really terrible he did what he did.

Dr. Light (JL): It sure was.

Pinkie Pie: That makes him a big time party pooper!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It made him a horrible monster.

Featherweight: I agree there.

Sprocket: But we made sure he paid for his crimes and gave him the Black Abyss.

Zexion: Good he can stay there. Lets do it!

Roxy turned into Wildvine!

Roxy: WILDVINE!

She used the core medals for Zexion, Phantom of Vasquez Castle and Spellbinder and they fired waves of metal, gear, lightning and leaves and smashed them down

---

May, Sting Chameleon, Kwame, Max Cooper, Taylor Earhart, Danny Delgado, Alyssa Enrilé, Fluttershy, Lilja, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Kevin Levin and N VS Loki, Baka (Gekiranger VS Boukenger), Quakemon, Smashstone, Vypeera, Stone Triplets, and Roostafa - Luncheon Kingdom Round 2

---

Loki was next.

Loki (to May): Today was Luncheon Kingdom for Round 2. Who was fought there?

May: Cookatiel and he was a really tough bird.

Sting Chameleon: Yeah he sure was.

Kwame: But we turned him into chicken soup.

Fluttershy: He was funny too.

Lilja: It sure was.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) I agree there.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Loki: That is awesome. Lets do it!

May turned into Water Hazard!

May: WATER HAZARD!

She used the Core Medals for Loki, Vypra and Jinxer and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and wood and water and smashed them down.

---

Liam, Storm Eagle, Julie Kane, Warrior Lady of The Wasteland, D.D. Warrior Lady, The Agent of Mystery - Earth, Water Dragon, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Mixmaster and Scrapper VS Iron Lung, Grinder, Windfall, Lehvak, Sacrifar Haru, Another Ginga, and Tornado Roidmude - Sandy made an amazing rocket

---

Iron Lung was next.

Iron Lung (to Liam): Sandy made an amazing rocket. Does it really work?

Liam: It works as great as a mechanical bull! Sandy did a bang up job on it.

Storm Eagle: She sure did and it was amazing.

Julie Kane: It was really amazing to see. Sandy is gonna go to the moon to harvest moonrocks.

Applejack: She sure is and it's really coo.

Apple Bloom: I agree there.

Flashwing: The mascots, SpongeBob and Patrick had a fun time testing it too.

Iron Lung: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Liam turned into Sandbox!

Liam: SANDBOX!

He used the Core Medals for Iron Lung, Golden Gutt and Copper Cranium and they fired waves of dust, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Stella, Bubble Crab, Bonnie Terrez, Laura Wynn, The L-Emental Loud Family, Limestone Pie, Mariposa Diaz, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Michael Morningstar and Sunny Tennyson VS Chalmers, Osiris, Supreme King Jaden, Morpho, Universe 666 Negative 10, Baraka, and Hobgoblin - The Mascots went on Sandy's Rocket. Luckily they didn't duplicate what SpongeBob and Patrick did

---

Chalmers was next

Chalmers (to Stella): The Mascots went on Sandy's Rocket. Luckily, they didn't duplicate what SpongeBob and Patrick did.

Stella: Yeah that is for sure. SpongeBob, Lily and Patrick thought that Earth was the moon and they thought that aliens were in Bikini Bottom.

Bubble Crab: It was a really crazy story.

Bonnie Torrez: Yeah it sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: They bagged up everyone in bags like they were sausages.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah they learned a HUGE lesson that day too.

Spyro: Yeah.

Chalmers: Boy I can tell. Lets do it!

Stella turned into Chromastone!

Stella: CHROMASTONE!

She used the core medals for Chalmers, Leopold and Skinner and they fired waves of energy, magic and light and smashed them down.

---

Sora Takenouchi, Phoenixmon, Magna Centipede, Penelope Waverly, Gemma, Emily McKale, Whitney Emmington, Elizabeth O'Carroll, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Gargoyle and Sandpit VS The Springfield Mafia, Cycletron, UA Carnage, Chara

Dremurr, Skowl the Startling, Lightmaster, and Wolfblade Conglomerate - Walter Peck is on the move!

---

Springfield Mafia was next.

Legs (to Sora): Walter Peck is on the move!

Louie: It's about time!

Sora Takenouchi: I know. But this will be good thrashing him!

Phoenixmon: Yeah he had it coming for everything he did.

Magna Centipede: Absolutely there.

Penelope Waverly: And it's going to be awesome taking him down.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah and this will be awesome!

Scootaloo: This jerkwad had it coming!

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding!

Fat Tony: I hope you guys give that toird what's coming. Lets do it!

Sora turned into NRG!

Sora: (Russian Accent) NRG!

She used the Core Medals for Springfield Mafia, Springfield Bullies and Evil Fire Man and they fired waves of fire and wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down

---

Ripster, Wheel Gator, Kaso Mi, Captain Chaku, Duck Dodgers, Taro, Zenkaiger Clone, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gemini Man and Hard Man VS Abomination, Drilltron 2.0, Lego Bane, Universe 666 Zeltrax, Edgar The Bug, Butterfly Absolute God Deboth, and Robot Alligator - It's always so funny how marshmallow slop from the Stay Puft Marshmallow Man gets on Peck

---

Abomination was next

Abomination (to Ripster): It's always so funny how marshmallow slop from the Stay Puft Marshmallow Man gets on Peck. (grins) Can I try some?

Ripster: Sure! And that is gonna be jawsome!

Wheel Gator: Yeah and it will be cool to see as well.

Kaso Mi: I agree there too.

Rarity: That monster is gonna get what's coming too.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding.

Gill Grunt: But he's not going to die. Just be humiliated big time.

Abomination: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Ripster turned into Buzzshock!

Ripster: BUZZSHOCK!

He used the core medals for Abomination, Lego Abomination and Lego Electro and they fired waves lightning, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Aerrow, Wire Sponge, Olivia Echmeneff, Gemini Richie, Levina Zeus, Aurora Leocadia, Morana Marzann, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Tornado Man and Plug Man VS Vortex, Gamertron,, Teen Tornado, Sublimino, RID Anvil, Black Anvil, and Lord Fear - HOLY CRAP IS PECK PISSED!

---

Vortex was next.

Vortex (to Aerrow): HOLY CRAP IS PECK PISSED! Good thing he didn't take anyone hostage.

Aerrow: Yeah no kidding there! But he had this coming for over 38 years since 1986!

Wire Sponge: Yeah no kidding there!

Olivia Echmeneff: Yeah he sure did.

Princess Luna: This jerk pissed off the Ghostbusters for the last time.

Moondust: And it's going to hurt for him REALLY BADLY!

Snowdrop: Yeah that is for sure.

Gari: I agree.

Blackout: No kidding.

Vortex: I hope you guys rip him to pieces! Lets do it!

Aerrow turned into Terraspin!

Aerrow: TERRASPIN!

He used the core medals of Vortex, Evil Wind Man and Evil Cloud Man and they fired waves of wind and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Lynn Sr., Storm Owl, Hina, Anita Jóhannsson, Nathalia Chelyabinsk, Kora Lexxington, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Wind Man and Yamato Man VS Puff, Steamloid, Stink Bug, Ms. Allure, Quartzion the Crystal Queen, Cheese Crocker, and Countess Dracula - Me and Caleb doing that rant on Peck WAS REALLY AWESOME And Slimer sliming him was epic!

---

Puff was next

Puff (to Lynn Sr): J.D. and Caleb doing that rant on Peck WAS REALLY AWESOME. And Slimer interrupting his villainous breakdown by sliming him was epic!

Lynn Sr.: That was really awesome! And funny too!

Storm Owl: Yeah that monster had it coming for all the stuff he did.

Hina: He sure did.

Princess Celestia: Yeah good thinking with that rant.

King Solar: It sure was cool.

Solar Eclipsa: It was funny too.

Amber Morning: I agree there.

Spotlight: Yeah that is for sure.

Puff: No kidding! Lets do it!

Lynn Sr. turned into Snakepit!

Lynn Sr.: SNAKEPIT!

He used the Core Medals for Puff, Ebon and Talon and they fired waves of leaves and light and smashed them down.

---

ToQgers, Megaforce Rangers, Gaim Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Hound Shadow And Count Nair

---

Count Nair and Hound Shadow were next.

Count Nair: Boy Peck has been asking for this.

Hound Shadow: I agree there.

Nico: You're not kidding.

May: Yeah that jerk had this coming.

Count Nair: I agree. Lets do it.

Nico teleported and opened Count Nair's safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Walter Peck, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that jerkwad.

Nico teleported back with them.

ToQgers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

They transformed in a rainbow flash of light.

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Ranger Mode: RAIL FORCE!

Gaim Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

ToQgers: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Come on guys lets get them!

HYPER RESSHA!

They got the Hyper Ressha Blaster ready and fired waves of energy, elements and magic and blasted them both down and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were dead!

Nico: YEAH! Count Nair and Hound Shadow you both have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: Hey Peck you know what my favorite part about s'mores is!?

Walter Peck: What?

Me: The marshmallows! (ACTIVATES STAY PUFT MARSHMALLOW MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

And then…

KRASPLAT!

A HUGE GLOB OF MARSHMALLOW SLOP FELL FROM THE SKY AND SPLATTERED ALL OVER HIM! HE SHOWED SCREAMS AT US AND SAID HOW MUCH HE HATED US AND OUR AURAS FLARED UP INTENSELY!

Jake: Time to give you a black eye!

Tsukasa: That probably is the same color as your suit.

Kamen Ride: Forever Black!

Tsukasa turned into the Black Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of them.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER

BLACK!

They turned into the Black Rangers of Mighty Morphin, Alien, In Space, Wild Force, Dino Thunder and Operation Overdrive!

We went at him and blasted and smashed and pulverized and bashed him.

Sobtjek, Lanker, Olkiex, Riggan, and Seeryn Blasted and smashed and pulverized him.

Skids, Aligned Knockout, Tanya and Venkman used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Skids and Aligned Knockout's weapons and Tanya and Venkman's weapons and powers 100-fold.

Skids and Venkman: ELECTRON ATOMIC BLAST!

Aligned Knockout and Tanya Nikos: LIGHTNING LASER STORM!

Maria of Watery Redemption and New Wave: WATERS OF FURY REDEMPTION!

Ino of Flowers and Hydrax: PLANTS OF DOOM BLAST!

Johnny of the Wood Boy and Deadwood: ACORNS OF NUTTY MAYHEM!

Jimmy the Klutz and Black Lance: LANCE OF COMEDY BLAST!

Sage of the Halo and Thundermon: LIGHTNING HALO FORCE!

Tommy Himi of Ice and Oculous: ICE EYE BLAST!

Tristan of the Cybernetic and Grundy: UNDEAD CYBER BLAST!

Princess What's Her Name of Insectica and Bizarro: BIZARRE CUBE BLAST STORM!

Silverstream of the Hippogriffs and Goro: HIPPOGRIFF MORTAL KOMBAT BLAST!

Lucca of the Fire and The Rowdyruff Boys: FIRESTORM ROWDYRUFF BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Starlight Glimmer, me, Ghostbusters and Moondancer.: GHOSTBUSTING MEGABLAST SURPRISE!

We fired a wave of energy

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Okay, time to shut you up before you open your big fat mouth again. DARK ELEMENT STYLE: SHADOW FIST!

Jessica Kaios: DARK FIRE STYLE: DARK FIREBALL!

Nanami Simpson: DARK WATER STYLE: SHADOW WATER HIPPOS!

Julie Makimoto: DARK EARTH STYLE: DARK STONE RHINOS!

Makoto Nanaya: DARK WIND STYLE: WINDY DARK SQUIRRELS!

Sari Sumdac: DARK LIGHTNING STYLE: SHADOW THUNDER TIGERS!

Lincoln and the girls fired waves of darkness and elements that turned into shadow fists, dark fireballs, dark water hippos, dark stone rhinos, dark wind squirrels, and dark thunder tigers that hit Walter "Dickless" Peck hard and exploded.

Lincoln and his harem: DARK FINAL SMASH: MEGA SHADOW BLAST!

Lincoln and his harem fired a massive explosive dark Ki blast at Walter "Dickless" Peck which explodes on contact, but he didn't die from the blast, he just got really big boo-boos.

Then, Lincoln tied Walter Peck up in a rainbow straitjacket and kicked him hard in the butt as he was sent flying into a portal that led back to his post in Lynn's Table and was back to being humiliation fodder forever.

Me and Nico: And fuck you too, you pencil dickless asshole!

Lincoln: You've had this coming since 1986, jerkwad. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Trundle, The Troll King.

?: You pathetic weak humans will fall before the might of the Trolls!

Suddenly, the fifteen large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the fifteen large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our large gold halos with four orbiting large gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from ice blasts that came out of nowhere and the barrier really stood strong against them and the ice blasts were absorbed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent of blood) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come out now, Trundle, or we're forcing you out.

A hulking red-haired troll with a club of ice came out, it was Trundle the Frost Troll King from League of Legends.

Lincoln: Should've known you'd show up here, Trundle.

Acacia Sahara: Only to die at our hands.

Suddenly, Acacia Sahara's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by an orange and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Trundle, she left orange and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Acacia Sahara: Your crimes have gone unanswered for years, Trundle, you've caused nothing but pain and suffering to too many innocent people and all to conquer the lands and prove the superiority of the trolls, you really are a dimwit, as The Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh and member of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, I hereby sentence you to death for everything you've done.

Suddenly, Acacia Sahara was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange and yellow energy with stars, fire, flames, and light surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, angels, and Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Trundle: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: Trundle has angered Acacia Sahara, and now, the rage of Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh is about to be unleashed.

Then, as the vortex faded, Acacia Sahara emerged, but she was changed forever.

Acacia Sahara grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large orange and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon yellow eyes and an orange and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on dragon earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her yellow dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and yellow embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Acacia Sahara has on a sleeveless golden yellow crop top, golden yellow skirt, brown knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by stars, fire, and light and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a yellow gem with neon glowing yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Acacia Sahara felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with yellow tips on the large brown feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized brown angel wings with yellow tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive brown angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Acacia Sahara has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Acacia Sahara's massive fire greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Acacia Sahara's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Hieratic Inferno Firestorm Light Fury Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Hieratic Inferno Firestorm Light Fury Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh and hieroglyphs etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads with orange gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Acacia Sahara has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh's head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with flames in between the kanji below Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh, phoenix, and angel that said, "Acacia Sahara, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh, Member of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Fire and Light, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Archenemy of Breach of Drakus' Universe, Despiser and Destroyer of Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Fire, Flames, Light, The Powers of Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

アカシア・サハラ、ステクのヒエラティック・ドラゴンのアバターおよびジーン・スラマー、ヒエラティック・エジプト・デュエル・モンスター教団のメンバー、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、火と光のマスター、真の不滅で全能の強力な戦士宇宙よ、愛する守護天使であり、リンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、ダーク・ルアン、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・チャンドラー、キルジョイ・ハギンズ、そして

残りのリンカーンの敵たち、ドラクスの宇宙の侵害の大敵、ゾーク・ネクロフェイデス、ダーク・バクラ、ヤミ・マリクの軽蔑者であり破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄、そしてマスター火、炎、光、ステクのヒエラティック・ドラゴンの力、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使の力

Acacia Sahara has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HIERATIC DRAGON OF SUTEKH AVATAR-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN INFERNO FIRESTORM LIGHT FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF SUTEKH DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN INFERNO FIRESTORM LIGHT FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF SUTEKH DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EGYPTIAN INFERNO FIRESTORM LIGHT FURY HIERATIC DRAGON OF SUTEKH DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Acacia Sahara's Super Angel-Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh Avatar-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Trundle saw it, he fired a blast of ice from his large ice club to kill her, but Acacia Oceania fired a massive barrage of orange and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Trundle and sent him flying into a wall, he got back up, but he was really really angry now.

Me: No way, did Acacia just transform?

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear Trundle apart and make him pay for everything.

Acacia Sahara: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Inferno Firestorm Light Fury Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Egyptian Inferno Firestorm Light Fury Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, boys, let's get that frost troll and tear his hide apart.

Me and Nico: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Acacia Sahara.

I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental

Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope.

And Nico unholstered his massive Nico Chan's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Saiyan Angel-Great Ape-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Hope and we joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious

United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You know, I'm not that surprised that you'd show up, Trundle.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Given what Lincoln heard from Ahri and the other girls in his harem from her world, you've really caused a lot of trouble in the past, you nitwit.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo

Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You said it. Time for us to smash you down and send you straight into The Black Abyss.

Acacia Sahara, Lincoln, Nico, and I went after Trundle, who continued firing ice blasts at us, but we countered with fire, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange and yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Trundle and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated dragon claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire and elemental blasts at him as well and Nico and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated dragon claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Acacia Sahara also did the same by firing orange and yellow energy slashes from her massive greatsword and gold-plated dragon claws, and he, Acacia Sahara, Nico, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was making Trundle even angrier than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln disarmed Trundle of his large club of True Ice and Lincoln's greatsword absorbed Trundle's large club of True Ice, and he turned the tips of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's

Stingers, and he stabbed them into Trundle and he began absorbing Trundle and he was assimilating Trundle's Cyrokinesis, Brute strength, Self-healing, Command of other trolls, and Relatively high intelligence and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips, medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips, and small white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out even more and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Trundle except for his armor and clothes, and Lincoln sent his soul to The Black Gates after he drained his soul of his life essence. Everyone cheered wildly for what Acacia Sahara, Lincoln, Nico, and I did as we holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down and Acacia Sahara's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large orange and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive brown angel wings and medium sized brown angel wings underneath are permanent.

Acacia Sahara: Reap what you have sown, dimwit. Thanks for helping me take down Trundle, Lincoln, you too, J.D. and Nico.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Acacia.

Me and Nico: Our pleasure, Acacia.

Suddenly, Acacia Sahara wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his ten-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Acacia Sahara's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Demon, and Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and fire and light behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Acacia Sahara sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and fire and light and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Luna: Oh man, that was one wild performance that we just saw!

Luan: No fooling, you four smashed Trundle down and Lincoln absorbed him and his sword also absorbed his large ice club.

Me: And Lincoln sent him to The Black Gates after he drained his soul of his life essence. So, Lincoln, who's the next girl we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

(CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS)

Suddenly, we saw a rooster made of violet fire pass through the sky along with a Thunderbird made of lightning appear in front of us.

Panda Faye Ling: Was that…?

Lincoln: It is, Panda, I think I know who we're meeting on my rescue tomorrow: Maria Ziluolanhuoyan, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Rooster.

We gasped.

Selene Arcangela: I knew it was her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Maria Ziluolanhuoyan is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of violet fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Rooster, along with having angel wings along with having intense violet fire powers. She's known as The Steadfast Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, because she's the most steadfast of The Sisterhood. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other

Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of violet fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Maria hates Dustin Keystone with a blazing passion, because of what that nihilistic and extremely murderous asshole has done in bullying Lincoln in kindergarten and tried to kill him in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat that asshole up so bad and sent him back to prison with two black eyes, broken arms and legs, a broken bloody nose, and an irreversible super double mega wedgie.

Luna: That was a week after Mia Addison told him off, apparently he broke out to get his revenge, but they smashed him down and sent him back to prison with two black eyes, broken arms and legs, a broken bloody nose, and an irreversible super double mega wedgie.

Nico: I still remembered that all too well.

Me: Same here, that pissant loved to piss others off, but he got what he deserved. And that Thunderbird made of lightning, was that…?!

Selene Arcangela: Yep, it's the next Ambassador of The Demon Sorcerers we're meeting on Nico's rescue tomorrow, her name is Penelope Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Tchang Zu, Demon Sorcerer of Lightning and Master of The Lightning of The Thunderbird, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's Maria Ying Xiao's younger sister and the second youngest, and she's also a very powerful master over the forces of light and dark chi and she was also born with the powers of Tchang Zu, Demon Sorcerer of Lightning, along with blue angel wings, and she also has full fledge mastery over the powers of lightning, along with superhuman strength. Plus, she's the descendant of En Ying Xiao, the first Elemental Maiden from 3,000 years ago during the Shang Dynasty in China, and like Qin and her ancestor, Emperor Han the Dragon

Emperor, she's also the master of the Atavism of The Elemental Maiden and she also has mastery of The Lightning of The Thunderbird. She moved to Royal Woods from China along with her sisters and she met Lincoln, and it was love at first sight. She heard from Lincoln of what we did in defeating Shendu, Dai Gui, Po Kong, Tso Lan, Hsi Wu, and Tchang Zu and Girl Jordan redeemed Bai Tza, and she was amazed, and she began to teach Lincoln how to master the powers of Lightning, and she knew of what Maria did in giving him her blood and that led to him getting the same powers as her and gaining the same powers as her along with becoming a master of The Fires of The Phoenix, The Waters of The Mermaid, The Lightning of The Thunderbird, The Winds of The Sylph, The Earth of The Golem, The Light of The Fairies, and The Darkness of The Shadow Wisps, and he wound up getting tattoos of The Phoenix, Mermaid, Thunderbird, Golem, Fairy, and Shadow Wisp on the back of his left forearm. Lincoln made her a lightning greatsword, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when Lincoln comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and she hated Killjoy Huggins with a passion.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That's really awesome!

Lincoln: No one dares to mess with Penelope, not unless they wanted to be electrocuted to the point of peeing their pants.

Me: Whoa!

Iron Lung: Another jerk dealt with.

Chalmers: For the record, ghosts ARE real.

Me: That is for sure.

Vortex: Me and the rest are proof of that.

Me: Yep.

Fat Tony: Let's celebrate with S'mores.

Abomination: I'm hungry!

Venkman: Any other food is on me.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Yeah! Great job everyone. And J.D. that was clever using the ridewatch for the Stay Puft Marshmallow Man.

Me: Thanks. It was awesome.

I then saw that I had some marshmallow slop on my face and I licked it off.

Me: (Slurps) Mmm!

Venkman: (LAUGHS) Yeah. (To the Viewers) If Ghosts are terrorizing your neighborhood… WHO YOU GONNA CALL?!

Me: GHOSTBUSTERS!

Nico: GHOSTBUSTERS!

All of us: GHOSTBUSTERS!

Jamesdean5842: GHOSTBUSTERS!

WE CHEERED!

We went and got some New York Pizza and it was great. We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Wow! This was awesome and cool! Ghostbusters is awesome. A timeless classic.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did

Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Fire Kong, Cockroach Man (Kamen Rider), ROTTEN PATTY! (FOGHORN!), Daikon Radish World, Dr. Negative and Kronk as well as Shirou Gou, Becky Bacteria, Yumi

Orophelia, Layla Edmuntion, Fern Kemmington and Bliss Blood and we're going to the planet Glaren and we're going to battle My Akuma form named Sir Darkferno and this one is going to be one helluva challenge! Also Jaime Diana Knudson, my female counterpart is going to transform against that one. Also we're going to battle Another Fire Kong, Cockroach Man (Kamen Rider), ROTTEN PATTY! (FOGHORN!), Daikon Radish World, Dr. Negative and Kronk who are the avatars of the Umbral Horror, Vernusylph and the Mayakashi Monsters as well as the gene-slammers of Huankunmon and Helloogamon. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer of Lillymon named Lara Lily.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Melanie Harmonia, Avatar of Harmony and Protector of Equestria, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Viego, The Ruined King from League of Legends

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to a cemetery in the north of Gotham Royal York, and we're going to destroy Thresh, formerly known as Grael and now known as The Chain Warden from League of Legends, and we're going to meet the next of the Gene-Slammers and Avatars of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist Duel Monsters, her name is Maria Ziluolanhuoyan, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Rooster, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of violet fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Rooster, along with having angel wings along with having intense violet fire powers. She's known as The Steadfast Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, because she's the most steadfast of The Sisterhood. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of violet fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Maria hates Dustin Keystone with a blazing passion, because of what that nihilistic and extremely murderous asshole has done in bullying Lincoln in kindergarten and tried to kill him in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat that asshole up so bad and sent him back to prison with two black eyes, broken arms and legs, a broken bloody nose, and an irreversible super double mega wedgie.

Next up is where we bring down that Boy Hating monster Margie from the Codename Kids Next Door episode Operation F.U.T.U.R.E. and this time there is no mercy from us

See you all next time.

# DEATH TO A BOY HATING GIRL

This is for where we destroy Margie from the Codename: Kids Next Door episode Operation F.U.T.U.R.E.

---

Walking through the mountainous landscape of the planet Glaren was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Fire Kong, Cockroach Man (Kamen Rider), ROTTEN PATTY! (FOGHORN!), Daikon Radish World, Dr. Negative and Kronk as well as Shirou Gou, Becky Bacteria, Yumi Orophelia, Layla Edmuntion, Fern Kemmington and Bliss Blood and we were there for another awesome rescue.

Me: The planet Glaren is always cool.

Xenia: Yeah no kiddin.

Qin: It sur is.

Lola: I'll say.

Camie: It's always fun.

Varie: Yeah.

Shirou Gou: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: Shirou, I want to thank you, Fire Kong, and your teams for coming

Shirou Gou: No problem Nico. This will be fun.

Becky Bacteria: (COUGHING AND GAGGING) Yeah no kidding! (COUGHING)

Me: Becky you'll be fine.

Becky Bacteria: (Coughing) Sorry.

Nico: Geez, Becky, have you been coughing the whole time?

Me: She's always like this Nico. She is the Embodiment of the Bacteria Dopant and she is ALWAYS sick.

Becky Bacteria: (COUGHING) Yeah. (Coughing) It's part of who I am as the Embodiment of Bacteria. (COUGHING) I tried to get better but nothing even works. (COUGHING)

Me: Yeah they tried everything on her. Nothing worked.

Nico: Oh man.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Maybe we can help with that

Becky Bacteria: Okay but I don't think it will work.

Me: We won't know till we try.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico snapped his fingers and it looked like it worked.

Me: Did it work?

Becky then coughed and gagged more.

Me: Well back to the old drawing board.

Nico: Shit that is some STRONG sickness.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Varie: We did everything for her. Nothing worked. That is one persistent bacteria. But she is the Embodiment of Bacteria.

Nico: True.

Brittney: Boy yesterday was SO awesome.

Me: Boy no kidding!

Moondancer: We REALLY THRASHED Walter Peck all over.

Me: Yeah we sure did!

Nico: Slimer slimed him!

Qin: That was funny!

Lola: And gross! But it was awesome!

Xenia: Yeah!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Yeah he was really covered in slime!

Luan: He sure can SLIME it up! (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed at that!

Me: (LAUGHS) Good one Luan!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Moondancer did really well against him too.

Moondancer: Yeah that was fun.

Nico: Yeah and J.D. you really slimed him too with Marshmallow Slop.

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Nico: We had those as s'mores.

Me: we sure did.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Walter Peck has had this coming for almost 4 decades since 1984.

Xenia: That is for sure.

Becky Bacteria: (COUGHING AND GAGGING) Yeah he sure has.

Lola: Yeah I agree.

Lincoln: I agree too. Moondancer that was REALLY AWESOME how you said that rant on him.

Laney: Whoa yeah no kidding!

Applejack: Hoowee! That was a good rant there.

Moondancer: Thanks guys. It was good.

Me: Yeah but by all accounts I should have just killed that son of a motherfucking bitch and be done with it. He should have been given the black gates for his crimes.

Qin: Yeah! What a jerk! I can't believe how much he hates Venkman.

Laney: Yeah!

Nico: Believe me I want him dead too but he is not worth killing.

Eli: Soon he will do something much worse and that will be the final nail in his coffin.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: One of these days, we should do a series of adventures with them

Me: Good idea Nico. We haven't done adventures with the Ghostbusters in a while.

Moondancer: Yeah especially with the Extreme Ghostbusters that I know.

Qin: You're right.

Camie: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah that's an awesome idea.

Nico: Glaren looks good as always.

Nicole: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But I have a feeling something big is going on here.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves an emergency and we're in for an infernal battle with this one: we got word that J.D.'s hypothetical Akuma has been sighted here.

WE GASPED!

Nico: What?! A hypothetical Akuma form of J.D.?!

Me: No way! Who is he?

Lincoln: His name is Sir Darkferno, he was made as an Avenging Knight of Fire, and he was created to destroy all evil all over the universe, he is a true master of fire and his mission is to BANISH ALL EVIL TO THE BLACK GATES.

WE GASPED IN SHOCK! LINCOLN TOOK OUT HIS SKETCHBOOK AND WE SAW MY AKUMA FORM: AN ORANGE-ARMORED KNIGHT WITH BLACK ANGEL WINGS WITH FIRE AND HE HAS A SWORD!

Eli: Oh man… !

Me: Oh, quadruple shit on a stick!

Nico: And quite a coincidence he'd be here on Glaren.

Me: Yeah! Man this will be interesting.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as soon as possible.

Lori: So, J.D.'s hypothetical Akuma form is here?! This is gonna be one fiery battle.

Lincoln: Without a doubt, but we're more than ready for him, and we need to show him that just banishing all evil to The Black Gates will result in disaster.

Caleb Maxwell: The only way he'll listen is through brute force, and I've got a few surprises in store for that tin can.

Cage Blunt: Caleb, whatever you got planned, I can tell it's not good.

Jaime: And I'm going to transform to fight against him, this should be amazing.

Me: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive

physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Sir Darkferno) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Sir Darkferno, he's 20 yards away, and he's waiting for us.

Me: As expected, let's not keep him waiting.

Lincoln: Time for the Flames of The Phoenix of Justice to take on The Dark Flames of The Dark Phoenix. (Sensed massive armies of musclebound thugs) Uh oh, heads up, I've spotted massive armies of musclebound thugs heading for us, and you're not going to like this bit of news: these thugs were hired by some old enemies of mine.

Me: WHAT?!

Nico: Even though Flip's finally out of the picture, there's always some dumb ass still wanting to kill us.

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of one massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the other massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the other massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Sir Darkferno.

Jimmy Neutron heard a Pokémon cry

Jimmy Neutron: Look here.

We saw a Beheeyem!

Me: Whoa a Beheeyem!

Xenia: Cool!

Beheeyem: Yeah and man I am starving.

We gave it lots of apples.

Beheeyem: Thank you.

He got to eating them.

Jimmy Neutron: Looks like Goddard's about to have a new friend

Me: He sure is.

Beheeyem: Yeah.

Me: Would you like to come with us?

Beheeyem: I would be honored.

Xenia: Awesome.

Jimmy Neutron: You will not regret it.

Me: Now lets go find my Akuma.

Nico: I hope he's not as bad as mine.

Me: Same here.

We were off.

We were flying in the air.

Nico: He could be anywhere

And we spotted our target: my hypothetical Akuma form, Sir Darkferno.

Lincoln: There he is. Alright, let's land.

We landed and confronted Sir Darkferno.

Sir Darkferno: You came as expected.

Me: As soon as word of your arrival hit us.

Caleb Maxwell: You also know why we're here: to take you down and send you to Vypra.

Sir Darkferno: You know I won't go without a fight. Take this!

Sir Darkferno fired blasts of fire at Caleb Maxwell which he absorbed and it made him even stronger, but before Sir Darkferno could attack, Caleb blocked his right fist with his right hand and he tried to hit him with his left fist only for Caleb to grab his left fist with his left hand, and then, he delivered a powerful headbutt that sent him flying into a rock formation and he got back out.

Caleb Maxwell: Now, you've done it.

Caleb Maxwell unholstered his twin pistols and transformed into Super Angel-Demon-Death Harbinger-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Star Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Star Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Star Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) Don't you think you're getting away with that.

Cage Blunt unholstered his massive Cage Blunt's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Vampire-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Cage Blunt: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) Well, time to get to work.

Travis Tackett unholstered his massive Travis Tackett's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Vampire-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Travis Tackett: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) You realized you're screwed now!

Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, and Travis Tackett charged at Sir Darkferno who fired fire blasts at them, but they absorbed them, and Caleb Maxwell fired bullets at Hydemonkey and hit him in the knees, and Cage Blunt and Travis Tackett kicked him hard and he got sent flying into a mountain, he got back out, but this angered him big time.

I went over to him.

Me: Wow! So you are my Akuma! This is amazing and I look really cool in a suit of armor made of pure fire.

Sir Darkferno: Indeed. It's nice armor isn't it?

Me: It sure is. Makes me feel like a true knight of justice.

Sir Darkferno: It does feel that way.

Me: I agree.

Nico: J.D., that IS you in there, is it?

Me: Yes he is my Akuma.

Sir Darkferno: I am indeed J.D. Knudson.

Me: How was I made this way if I might ask?

Sir Darkferno: Well it was because of a monster hurting Allie Wilde. It was our old enemy Clay Thompson.

Me: I remember Clay. He was a bully that I stopped 14 years ago.

Allie Wilde: Yeah he was the worst. But J.D. saved me from him numerous times.

Me: Yeah.

Sir Darkferno: Indeed. And I became Sir Darkferno to protect Allie and destroy all evil with the Black Gates.

Me: That's what I would have done if I took the easy way out. But like I knew from minute one when Lex Luthor made that ridiculous offer that it was an absolute sign of being a true coward. And there I made sure that it was a way I would never take ever! Even if I was turned into an Akuma!

Sir Darkferno: I must admit that even though it is extreme that is a very admirable vow you made.

Nico: Dude, you need to calm down.

Sir Darkferno: Not until all evil is wiped out! Which is probably what you could've done in accepting Luthor's offer!

Me: That is the cowards way out like I said countless times in the past. Also that offer for Lex Luthor is old news. But the only eay to get you to listen to reason is for us to battle!

I unsheathed my Sword.

Sir Darkferno: So be it!

Me and Sir Darkferno clashed!

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

We clashed all over the place and sparks flew everywhere and massive fiery explosions blasted off left and right.

KRABBBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: WOW! What a fight!

Laney: YEAH!

Beheeyem charged at him and blasted him with a psychic energy blast and blasted him all over

I slashed him in his chest and kicked him down.

Me: The old me under the effects of Dark Orb contamination might have been that cowardly. But not me. I am different!

I clashed more with him and sparks and embers flew out and explosions blasted off everywhere!

Volcana turned into Heatblast!

Volcana: HEATBLAST!

She fired waves of fire and blasted Sir Darkferno!

Volcana used the Core Medals for Larxene, Evil Luxord and Demyx.

Quickmix: (Irish Accent) Lets get him lass!

Heatblast and Quickmix: MIXING FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired a wave of energy and fire and blasted him down.

Carol turned into Humongousaur!

Carol: HUMONGOUSAUR!

She went over and bashed Sir Darkferno down with deadly force.

She used the Core Medals for Saix, Axel and Lexaeus.

Menasor: (Irish Accent) Lets take this wee lad down lass!

Humongousaur and Menasor: GIGANTION DINOSAUR MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Sir Darkferno all over!

Roxy turned into Wildvine!

Roxy: WILDVINE!

She fired plant pod bombs and blasted Sir Darkferno all over!

KRABBBBBOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Roxy used the Core Medals for Zexion, Saix and Xigbar.

Cybertron Metroplex: (Scottish Accent) Time to show this monster what for lassie!

Wildvine and Cybertron Metroplex: SMASHING VINE AXE SMASH!

They smashed their vines and axe into him and sent him crashing into a mountain!

Nico: OH YEAH!

May turned into Water Hazard!

May: WATER HAZARD!

She fired waves of water and it hit him and a huge cloud of steam came off him!

Me: WHOA! That is some WICKED HOT armor!

Smolder: And I thought Sir Toasty packed a wallop!

May used the Core Medals for Loki, Vypra and Jinxer!

Sunny Starscout: I'm all three pony kinds wrapped up into one. My cutie mark comes to life with hope bright at the sun!

She activated her harmony magic and was ready for a battle!

Water and Sunny Starscout: RAINBOW WATER OF HOPE!

They fired waves of rainbow water and blasted Sir Darkferno and huge clouds of steam came off him!

Me: WHOA! That is powerful!

Liam turned into Sandbox!

Liam: SANDBOX!

He fired waves of sand and blasted him.

Liam used the Core Medals for Iron Lung, Golden Gut and Copper Cranium.

Sandbox and Tiger (An American Tail): DUSTSTORM OF THE WEST BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Stella turned into Chromastone

Stella: CHROMASTONE!

She fired light blasts and smashed him all over.

She used the core medals for Chalmers, Cantwell and Yosemite Sam.

Squidward: LETS BRING THIS MORON DOWN!

Me: HEY! WHO ARE YOU CALLING A MORON!?

Squidward: Sorry.

Chromastone and Squidward: MORON SMASHING LIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Sora Takenouchi turned into NRG!

Sora Takunouchi: (RUSSIAN ACCENT) NRG!

She fired waves of energy and fire and blasted Sir Darkferno!

Sora used the Core Medals for Springfield Mafia, Chalmers and Universe 666 Quimby.

SpongeBob: Lets see how he likes this!

Patrick: Yeah!

Squidward: This will be fun!

NRG, Squidward, SpongeBob and Patrick: SCREAMING COMEDY FIRESTORM!

SpongeBob: AAAAAAAAAAAAHHHH!

Squidward: AAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHH!

Patrick: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHH!

NRG: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHH!

They fired waves of energy and elements from their mouths and blasted Sir Darkferno all over!

NRG: Lets show some fun power.

Wiley Burp: Lets show some fun.

Tiger: Yeah! Bark. (Echoing) WOOF WOOF! (Echoing) Bow wow wow. Woof Woof. (LAUGHING) (ECHOING) WOOF WOOF WOOF! (GROWL BARK) BARK BARK! BOWIE BOWIE BARK WOOF BARK BARK BARK WOOF WOOF WOOF BARK BARK WOOF WOOF BARK! (ECHOING)!

NRG, Fievel, Wiley and Tiger: LAAZY EYE BLAST!

They DID THE LAAZY EYE AND BLAST SIR DARKFERNO WITH LASERS FROM THEIR EYES AND SMASHED HIM DOWN!

Me: WHOA! That was cool!

Xenia: YIKES!

Qin: Boy if Cat R. Waul got hit with that 8 of his 9 lives would be gone!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Ripster turned into Buzzshock!

Ripster: BUZZSHOCK!

He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him.

He used the Core Medals for Abomination, SHS Abomination and Lego Abomination.

Varodurumon: Lets show some holy light!

Buzzshock and Varodurumon: LIGHT OF THE SKY BLAST!

They fired waves of light and lightning and blasted him all over.

Nico: I got one!

Nico turned into Upchuck!

Nico: UPCHUCK!

Nico ate rocks and fired energy waves and blasted him.

He used the Core Medals for Myotismon, Raremon and MarineDevimon!

Bridgette: I think I know what's going.

Upchuck and the Total Drama contestants: ULTIMATE VOMIT

TSUNAMI!

THEY HURLED AND FIRED A MASSIVE WAVE OF VOMIT THAT DRENCHED SIR DARKFERNO!

Me: OH SICK!

Xenia: That is gross!

Aerrow turned into Terraspin!

Aerrow: TERRASPIN!

He fired waves of wind and blasted him in a tornado!

Aerrow used the Core MEdals for Vortex, Evil Fuse Man and Evil Wave Man.

Weather Vane: Time for some weather power.

Terraspin and Weather Vane: WEATHER THUNDER BLAST!

They fired waves of lightning, wind and water and blasted Sir Darkferno all over.

Xenia: Take that!

Lynn Sr. Turned into Snakepit!

Lynn Sr.: SNAKEPIT!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Me: Take that!

He used the Core Medals for Puff, Meatsweats and the Empty Head Society.

Chef Kirby: Time to cook up a good meal!

Snakepit and Chef Kirby: COOKING SNAKE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Bon appetite!

Horsea squirted Ink and blinded him.

Me: You may be me but there is one thing that I will always have that you forgot.

Sir Darkferno: What's that?

Me: The love of Friendship and Comradery! And also Knowing ONLY to use the Black Gates on ALL those that completely deserve it like Lex Luthor and the Joker!

Nico: Believe me, we've been tempted to do what you want to do. But we know it might not be a good thing!

Me: Because that is a shortcut to having the universe be completely destroyed! And also like two sides of the same coin, Good can't exist without evil. It's an eternal battle that always needs to be kept in balance.

Xenia: That's right. Without Evil, Good can NEVER exist.

Nico: And even if that weren't the case, if you achieved your goal, everyone else would forget about you!

Me: That's right!

Poromon: Yeah!

Qin: Evil always finds a way to come back no matter what!

Xenia: There is evil not just in our universe but in MANY Universes too!

Nanette: A friend of mine learned that the hard way!

Me: That's right.

Qin: I agree!

Lola: Yeah!

Jaime: Alright, now it's my turn. Of course, I know that you're as powerful as J.D., but you're completely driven by your desire to wipe out all evil with The Black Gates, but you need to realize the consequences of your desire the hard way, and what you did to Caleb, you're really going to get it big time.

Suddenly, we felt Jaime's power and energy astronomically and like crazy!

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF JAIME WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE WEREWOLF, RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, RAINBOW FIRE DEMON, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE GRIFFIN, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, RAINBOW FIRE TIGER, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW FIRE QILIN, RAINBOW FIRE ANIMALS, AND RAINBOW FIRE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS, AND THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE WEREWOLF, RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, RAINBOW FIRE DEMON, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE GRIFFIN, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, RAINBOW FIRE TIGER, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW FIRE QILIN, RAINBOW FIRE ANIMALS, AND RAINBOW FIRE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS WENT BACK TO EARTH AND JAIME GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Jaime was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, and Atomic Radiation surrounding the vortex, there are Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with rainbow eyes glaring at Sir Darkferno: the eyes of eternal judgement!

Lincoln, me, and Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eli: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Unity Gems on my J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Gems on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Jaime's sword, and then, it glowed, and surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, and Atomic Radiation surrounding the vortex, there are Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with rainbow eyes glaring at Sir Darkferno: the eyes of eternal judgement is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA, AND ALL THE WORLDS, STARS, AND PLANETS IN THE UNIVERSES BEYOND GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO JAIME! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, JAIME EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Jaime grew to 8'5" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has fifteen large colored planets orbiting around her legs and fifteen smaller planets orbiting around her waist, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long braided aquamarine green hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the symbol of Team Loud Fairywind surrounded by a rainbow fairy, rainbow phoenix, rainbow angel, rainbow werewolf, rainbow vampire bat, rainbow tiger, rainbow dragon, rainbow mermaid, rainbow demon, rainbow animals, and rainbow mythological animals emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on fairy earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Xelnaga, God, Element, Cosmic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a fairy with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Xelnaga, God, Element, Cosmic, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the pendant on the bottom of her rainbow fairy-shaped Element of Harmony with rainbow crystal links from her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems embedded on the gold star links, and she also has on her white and gold accented choker on her neck. Jaime has on a short-sleeved blue blouse, sleeveless blue top, light blue skirt with the symbol of Team Loud Fairywind on it, light blue pants, blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, and Atomic Radiation surrounding the vortex, there are Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological

Animals on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of Team Loud Fairywind and it was surrounded by elemental forces and fairies and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Jaime felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive rainbow fairy wings with blue tips grew much larger for her new body with a wingspan of 20'0" and medium sized rainbow fairy wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive rainbow fairy wings with a wingspan of 15'0" and small sized rainbow fairy wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her medium sized rainbow fairy wings with a wingspan of 10'0" and she also now has eleven massive and long aquamarine green wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Jaime has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Jaime's greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a a massive kaleidoscope of rainbow and aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Jaime Diana Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic

Elemental Fairywind Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Fairywind Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with large gems of many shimmering colors and the symbol of Team Loud Fairywind and animals and mythological animals etched on the 8'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold fairy heads with rainbow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and The Unity Gems on top of The Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold fairy heads with colored gems for eyes, and large gold fairy head with rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Jaime has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large blue gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold fairy head with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its beak for the belt buckle and gold Thunderbird head, gold phoenix head, gold werewolf head, gold vampire bat head, gold mermaid head, gold demon head, gold dragon head, and gold angel head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gems in their mouths around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji with with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji below the symbol of Team Loud Fairywind that said, "Jaime Diana Knudson, Almighty Powerful Leader of Team Loud Fairywind, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Fairies and The Elemental Forces, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Almighty Loving Genderbent Sister of James Dean Knudson, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Archenemy of Sir Darkferno, Master of The Black Gates, Amazing And Powerful Student of Many Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero and Goddess, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Destroyer of Irredeemable Black-Hearted Villains, Destroyer of Evil, Destroyer of Demonic Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, True Immortal Hero, Great God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice, Powerful Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Fairies, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ジェイミー・ダイアナ・クヌッドソン、チーム・ラウド・フェアリーウィンドの全能の強力なリーダー、善の強力な力、悪い奴らのスラッシャー、妖精と元素の力のマスター、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの全能の愛情深いジェンダーベントの妹、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、ダークフェルノ卿の宿敵、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄であり女神、破壊者であり極度の悪、黒い心、サディスティック、妄想を抱く者を滅ぼす者、権力に飢え、精神異常者、救いようのないろくでなしと暴君、才能あるコミック作家兼ビデオゲーマー、何でも屋、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情の偉大な神、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、救いようのない黒い心の悪党の破壊者、悪の破壊者、悪魔のような怪物の破壊者、力に飢えたろくでなし、狂気の者暴君、天空の使者、調和、友情、純潔、希望、勇気、愛の大使、真の不滅の英雄、友情、希望、愛、勇気、正義の大神、木ノ葉隠れの強力な忍、およびエレメンタルフォースのマスター、嵐、神話上の動物、動物、妖精、フェニックス、天使

Jaime has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-VAMPIRE-WEREWOLF-DRAGON-DEMON-MERMAID-FAIRY-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF FAIRYWIND ELEMENTAL FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF FAIRYWIND ELEMENTAL FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF FAIRYWIND ELEMENTAL FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were really really amazed by Jaime's Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-Fairy-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation.

Nico: HOLY COW! It's just like J.D. when he transformed to fight Xehanort!

Me: Only with rainbow fairy wings, Nico, since she's the leader of Team Loud Fairywind.

Lincoln: That's really awesome! Now, Sir Darkferno, what do you intend to do now?

Sir Darkferno had his blade ready.

Jaime: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Elemental Fairywind Fairy Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Elemental Fairywind Fairy Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Elemental Fairywind Fairy Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Looks like he still wants to fight! Well, then, bring it on!

Lincoln: Let's get him, gang!

Me and Nico: This is gonna hurt!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal

Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope.

And Nico unholstered his massive Nico Chan's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Saiyan Angel-Great Ape-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I was quite surprised when I found out you had shown up here.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even I was freaked out when I found out there was a hypothetical Akuma form of J.D., looks like things just got even wilder.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, either way, you're still going down.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) We're putting your dark fires of hellish justice out!

Cage Blunt: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) Your crusade ends here and now!

Travis Tackett: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) And that stunt you tried to pull on Caleb only for you to get your ass handed back to you, this'll be ten times worse than that.

Lincoln, Jaime, Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, Travis Tackett, Nico, and I went after Sir Darkferno who kept on firing blasts of fire at us, but we kept on absorbing them and they were making us even stronger than ever, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and blood red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Sir Darkferno and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, and Travis Tackett shot him multiple times and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at them as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well same with Nico, and Cage Blunt, Travis Tackett, and Caleb Maxwell did the same by firing black and blood red energy slashes from their gold plated claws, and Lincoln, Jaime, Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, Travis Tackett, Nico, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Sir Darkferno even more madder than ever.

Then, Lincoln and Girl Jordan landed some extremely powerful punches and kicks on him and they're even stronger than that: we soon found out he was going to transform along with her!

Then, Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, and Travis Tackett levitated in the air and spread their black angel wings as a gold intricate halo of energy appeared along with three sets of gold chains all around the gold halo of energy and it formed into a purifying field that hit Sir Darkferno, and we found ourselves actually in Heaven.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) This is it, Sir Darkferno. This is we extinguish your dark fires of hellish justice!

Then, Caleb Maxwell fired chains of gold energy that bound Sir Darkferno.

Cage Blunt: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) Your desire to exterminate all evil throughout the universe although admirable also happens to have very dangerous consequences. Which you are about to experience first hand.

Then, Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, and Travis Tackett charged and smashed their left fists into Sir Darkferno's stomach and a cluster of flames exploded out behind him, then, Cage Blunt and Travis Tackett formed massive energy blades surrounding the 8'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades of their massive greatswords.

Travis Tackett: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) As Cage said it before.

Cage Blunt and Travis Tackett attacked him with two powerful energy slashes, and then, they cleared the way for Caleb Maxwell.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) Your genocidal one-army crusade ends here and now!

Caleb Maxwell fired two bullets that hit Sir Darkferno, and then, a massive explosion erupted as the chains explode into pieces, and Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, and Travis Tackett land and Sir Darkferno knelt on one knee and planted his sword into the ground and he was really really mangled.

Lincoln fired waves of red fire and ladybugs that hit Hydemonkey knocking him out and he was sent to Vypra. Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and we powered down and Jaime's new body, clothes, jewelry, eleven massive and long blue wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting large gold rings on each corner behind her head, fifteen large colored planets orbiting around her legs and fifteen smaller colored planets orbiting around her waist, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive rainbow fairy wings and medium sized rainbow fairy wings and small sized rainbow fairy wings underneath are permanent.

Nico: That takes care of J.D.'s hypothetical Akuma form, and that attack you, Cage, and Travis used on him, Caleb, that was really awesome!

Caleb Maxwell: He sure was tough alright, but we decided to take him down with one of our most powerful combos that we'd been working on before you guys came to our world.

Me: Next time, we'll let you guys do the finale combos, and we sensed that Lincoln and Girl Jordan's attacks were even stronger than before, that means… !

?: Means they're going to transform, I knew it.

Suddenly, we saw a girl with long red hair and light blue streaks, red eyes, red short-sleeved blouse, light blue sleeveless crop top, red skirt with Tchang Zu on it, The Thunder Trigram on her forehead, blue angel wings, blue stockings, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and in her hand is a lightning greatsword.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Penelope Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Tchang Zu, Demon Sorcerer of Lightning and Master of The Lightning of The Thunderbird.

Me: Afraid you're a little too late, we took down my hypothetical Akuma form and sent him to Vypra.

Nico: And we left tons of scratches on him. So, Lincoln, are you going to introduce us?

But, before he could, Penelope Ying Xiao had her hands on Lincoln's pecs, and she began kissing Lincoln on the lips and face, along on his pecs, arms, and ten-pack abs. When she was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks, his face had an atomic red blush, an In Heaven look in his eyes, and steam whistled out of his normal ears and large wolf ears, and we laughed.

Selene Arcangela: I think you should leave that to me, this is Penelope Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Tchang Zu, Demon Sorcerer of Lightning and Master of The Lightning of The Thunderbird, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's Maria Ying Xiao's younger sister and the second youngest, and she's also a very powerful master over the forces of light and dark chi and she was also born with the powers of Tchang Zu, Demon Sorcerer of Lightning, along with blue angel wings, and she also has full fledge mastery over the powers of lightning, along with superhuman strength. Plus, she's the descendant of En Ying Xiao, the first Elemental Maiden from 3,000 years ago during the Shang Dynasty in China, and like Qin and her ancestor, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, she's also the master of the Atavism of The Elemental Maiden and she also has mastery of The Lightning of The Thunderbird. She moved to Royal Woods from China along with her sisters and she met Lincoln, and it was love at first sight. She heard from Lincoln of what we did in defeating Shendu, Dai Gui, Po Kong, Tso Lan, Hsi Wu, and Tchang Zu and Girl Jordan redeemed Bai

Tza, and she was amazed, and she began to teach Lincoln how to master the powers of Lightning, and she knew of what Maria did in giving him her blood and that led to him getting the same powers as her and gaining the same powers as her along with becoming a master of The Fires of The Phoenix, The Waters of The Mermaid, The Lightning of The Thunderbird, The Winds of The Sylph, The Earth of The Golem, The Light of The Fairies, and The Darkness of The Shadow Wisps, and he wound up getting tattoos of The Phoenix, Mermaid, Thunderbird, Golem, Fairy, and Shadow Wisp on the back of his left forearm. Lincoln made her a lightning greatsword, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when Lincoln comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and she hated Killjoy Huggins with a passion.

Camie: He did something to piss her off, didn't he?

Lincoln: He hired a professional hitman to kill me in cold blood, but Penelope electrocuted him to the point where his heart stopped and he died, and she pulverized Killjoy Huggins and she reported it to Superintendent Chen, and needless to say, she tore him apart verbally and called the cops on him and he got sent to jail for attempted murder for a month.

Nico: That moron!

Me: I still remembered that, and I almost got close to cracking his head open like a walnut.

Lincoln: And that got him on permanent thin ice even more, and it's so good to see you again, Penelope.

Penelope Ying Xiao: You too, Lincoln, and whoa, you've really really grown into quite the man.

Lincoln then wrapped his arms around Penelope Ying Xiao and he leaned his head down to her right trapezius and he slowly bit her on the right trapezius and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her right trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Penelope Ying Xiao with colored gems on the gold lightning bolt links with colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and two white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on their necks.

Penelope Ying Xiao saw them and she knew she became part of his harem and is among his many future wives, and she kissed on the lips which he returned as we cheered.

Nico: How come your Akuma is less fucked up then mine?

Me: Don't look at me, Ask Gabriel. He's the Akuma maker not me.

Nico: Nice job, Beeheyem!

Beeheyem: Thanks Nico. It was fun.

Poromon: Want some beer?

Beeheyem: Sure!

Poromon: YEAH!

He drank some.

Beeheyem: (BARNEY GUMBLE BELCH)

They both got drunk.

Poliwag: Sing the ABCs!

Beeheyem: (BELCHING AND SINGING)

ABCDJAMGJSMFKSMNGTKGJKTJTERRG!

WE LAUGHED!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) Funny!

Poromon: (SINGING AND BELCHING) ABCDHRKIKFIISKZZIGIASJYNIJG

WE LAUGHED MORE!

Owen: (LAUGHS) OH YEAH!

I snapped them back to normal.

Nico: Thank God this battle didn't cause too much damage!

Me: Yeah and thank goodness it was on Glaren this time.

Xenia: Yeah.

Vypra then came and with her was a girl with brown hair, whire shirt and blue skirt and had blue shoes.

Vypra: Hey guys.

Me: Hey Vypra. Who is this with you?

Vypra: This is someone that Johnny knows.

Mrs. Bravo: Why if it isn't Johnny's childhood buddy! Stinky Brownstein!

Johnny Bravo: STINKY BROWNSTEIN?!

Stinky Brownstein: (Seductively) Hi Johnny.

Johnny Bravo: EW! COOTIES GET THE SOAP!

Stinky Brownstein: Oh Johnny you're so funny. I've really missed your sense of humor

Johnny Bravo: Oh really. You know what I've missed about you?

NOTHING! Mama I've specifically said when I was 8 years old that you are not to let her anywhere near me for a million bajillion years! Has it been a million bajillion years!? I don't think so!

Nico: Johnny that would take too long.

Me: I take it you have a history with her.

Johnny Bravo: Yeah you could say that. She was a childhood bully of mine back when I was a kid.

Me: How can she be a bully? She is one foxy mama!

Johnny Bravo: Looks can be deceiving!

Mrs. Bravo: Let me show you some slides from there.

Lincoln used his lightning powers and powered a projector. We saw slides from Johnny's childhood with Stinky. The first was Johnny back when he was a kid dressed like a girl and everyone was laughing at him.

Mrs. Bravo: Here's when Stinky convinced you it was crossdressing day at school.

Johnny Bravo: I knew the stripes would make me look fat!

Melpha: Oh Johnny you look so cute in that dress.

Johnny Bravo: Aww thanks baby. You're the only one that thinks so.

The next slide showed Stinky dressed in Christmas clothes and Johnny in winter clothes and he had his tongue stuck to a frozen lamp post.

Stinky Brownstein: Oh look! There's the time I told you that flagpoles were made of candy.

Johnny Bravo: Later I found out they were made of metal!

Nico: So that explains it

The next slide showed us Stinky pantsing Johnny during his graduation.

Mrs. Bravo: And here's Stinky pantsing you at your grammor school graduation. Oh the neighborhood kids laughed and laughed and laughed and laughed and laughed and laughed and laughed.

Me: I think we get the idea Mrs. Bravo.

Xenia: Yeah.

Melpha: But Johnny you were so cute back then.

Nico: He looks that way.

Johnny Bravo: (LAUGHS) I sure was wasn't I?

Vypra: That was crazy times back then.

Johnny Bravo: Yeah they sure were.

Mrs. Bravo: Brings back memories.

Qin: Yeah.

Stinky Brownstein: And I see you still have one quality.

ZOOM!

She then pantsed him!

Stinky laughed!

Stinky Brownstein: I got you! Once and Bonehead Always a Bonehead!

Me: Hardy har har!

The Mascots laughed.

Nico glared at them.

They whimpered.

Vypra: Okay Stinky that's enough. But those were fun times for Johnny weren't they.

Melpha put his pants back on.

Melpha: Yeah they were.

Johnny Bravo: Yeah. But Stinky please don't do that anymore.

Me: But it was awesome meeting you Stinky. Are you a new addition to the M.O.E.?

Stinky Brownstein: I sure am. I'm going to be Restia Ashdoll's archenemy.

Restia Ashdoll: Wow! I'm honored.

Poliwag: Can you tell us more stories you know about Johnny?

Stinky Brownstein: I sure can.

She told us all kinds of silly pranks she did to Johnny. She loved him as a brother and did all kinds of funny pranks. She gloed his hand to her back, made him blow milk out of his nose with a joke and even wedgied him a lot and so many more silly pranks.

Nico: Boy you did all kinds of funny pranks.

Vypra: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Luan: (LAUGHS) That is silly.

Taylor: I like this girl.

Poromon: I hope you do more!

Stinky Brownstein: Oh you can bet on that.

Johnny Bravo: Just don't let it be me. I already have my usual battle.

Me: Johnny has Max as his archenemy.

Stinky Brownstein: I heard of him and yes Vypra gave me good rules to follow.

Nico: Fair enough.

Me: Now time for the fun part.

Qin: The Anothers.

Eli: Lets see. (Concentrates) Whoa! We got Another Fire Kong, Cockroach Man (Kamen Rider), ROTTEN PATTY! (FOGHORN!), Daikon Radish World, Dr. Negative and Kronk.

Lola: Cool!

Lana: Awesome! I'm gonna eat the Rotten Patty!

Me: YUCK! So Shirou Gou, Becky Bacteria, Yumi Orophelia, Layla Edmuntion, Fern Kemmington and Bliss Blood.

Qin: Yep.

Becky Bacteria: (COUGHING AND GAGGING) I can't wait for this.

Poromon: And later, me and the others need to head to the bank

Me: Okay then.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Another Fire Kong are 3 people.

Me: Wow!

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Cockroach Man (Kamen Rider), ROTTEN PATTY! (FOGHORN!), Daikon Radish World, Dr. Negative and Kronk!

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: Yeah!

Lana: Awesome!

Another Cockroach Man: (In a girls voice) We're ready for this too.

They reverted back and it was the Avatar's of tbe Umbral Horror, Vernusylph and the Mayakashi Monsters!

Lincoln: (GASP) I knew it was gonna be you Ulyana Umbra, Vivienne Vernusylph and Madison Mayakashi.

Madison Mayakashi: Awesome to see you again Linky.

Me: Care to introduce us?

Lincoln: Sure. The first girl with the purple scythe is Ulyana Umbra, Avatar of The Umbral Horror Duel Monsters, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Michigan and she's a Goth Girl Angel of Darkness and she's a deadly master of darkness and energy, and being a Goth Girl Dark Angel, she's also a master of all forms of dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic, and a master of The Occult, and she's a deadly and powerful force of darkness. And Ulyana hates Flip with a vengeance and swore if she ever saw him causing havoc again, she'll curse him with one of her deadliest curses.

Anna Anyanova: The second girl with the green sword is Vivienne Vernusylph, Avatar of The Vernusylph Monsters, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's one of the most beautiful of his Guardian Angels, and she's a master of nature, magic, and life, and she absolutely loathes and despises Flip with a vengeance, the reason why is because he hired a bully that Lincoln sent to prison a long time ago to get revenge on Lincoln. But, before the bully could make a move, he was murdered by Draven Jacobs, a psycho serial killer that was killed by the cops.

Maria Ying Xiao: And the 3rd girl with the demonic scythe is Madison Mayakashi, Avatar of The Mayakashi Monsters, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Goth Girl of Darkness that no one wants to mess with. She's a master of the forces of the undead and the elements, and she's also great friends with Lucy and loves her like one of her own sisters and she hates Chandler with a vengeance, the reason why is because he hired local thugs to kill Lincoln, but the cops arrested the thugs before they could make a move on him, and the cops also arrested that sewage slop after the thugs spilled the beans with the fear of facing life in prison weighing on their heads.

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: Yikes!

Me: I remember all that! But girls you don't have to worry about Flip ever again. We gave him the Black Abyss.

Nico: Yeah it's true.

Madison Mayakashi: Good riddance!

Me: Yeah. By the way girls is the Another Fire Kong friendly or hostile?

Ulyana Umbra: Friendly and they both are powerful.

Me: Whoa! 2 in one.

Xenia: Nice.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep
O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Dark holoré in the Deep
Rise again holoré now
Spring abundant holoél
Render green the dying bough
Raise the rock where Yurgen fell
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: That was awesome!

Me: Yep.

Maria: (Turns dial) HEYLIN FURY FORCE!

She summoned Wuya, Naturon Shenron, Dragonfly, Metamorphosis, Universe 666 Bio Broly, Muscle Krabs, Crocomire, Pet Dopant, Number Dopant, Yost Rhino, Raizen, Zombie Dopant and Infection Dopant.

Nico: And now we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER FIRE KONG!

Xenia: There it is.

Me: Yep.

Another Fire Kong: (In a Girls voice) This will be cool.

It split and reverted back and we saw that they were the gene-slammers of Huankunmon and Helloogarmon!

Nico: (GASP) Hadria Helloogar and Hailey Huankun!

Qin: Wow! Awesome to see you girls.

Hadria Helloogar: You too Qin.

Hailey Huankun: You're looking great.

Me: Can you tell us all about yourselves?

Hailey Huankun: We sure can. We are Nico's friends from history class and we studied with him on the history of Japanese culture. Also we have amazing fire powers and the powers of the Digimon we were slammed with.

Fire Kong: Wow! Just like me! I have fire powers too.

Lana: (Eating Another Rotten Patty) That is really something!

Lola was turning green around the gills.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Hailey Huankun: No he didn't. We teleported out of there before he said anything.

Qin: Wow that is fast.

Xenia: Yeah.

Hadria Helloogar: Yeah.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

Camie: Lets get it on!

We got it on!

Nico: (gets out Fire Kong's Ridewatch) I'm all fired up!

May: (Gets out Rotten Patty's ridewatch) (VOMITS) Lana you are gross eating that!

Maria: (Gets out Dr. Negative's ridewatch) This squid hates you.

Becky Bacteria: (Gets out Cockroach Man's ridewatch) (COUGHING AND GAGGING) I may be sick all the time but I can still fight!

They used the powers of Fire Kong, Cockroach Man (Kamen Rider), ROTTEN PATTY! (FOGHORN!), Daikon Radish World, Dr. Negative and Kronk and blasted the another.

Xenia: Take that!

Then Owlman, IceDevimon (Tamers), Browridge Sharptooth (Land Before Time VI), Light Armadillo, Cosmic Mario and Evil Omi then came!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Nice team Owlman!

Me: Wait is that an EVIL OMI!?

Owlman: It sure is.

Evil Omi went at me and I blocked a punch and kicked him down.

Me: He sure wants to kill me.

Camie: Jeez!

?: I'll say!

Then Lillymon came!

Me: Lillymon! Wow!

Lillymon: This will be fun.

Nico: Lara Lilly!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with pink and green hair, green eyes, pink and green clothes, green butterfly wings, had the Crest of Sincerity in the middle of her forehead and had Lillymon on her skirt and shirt and had a flower sword in her hands.

Lara Lilly: Awesome to see you Nico. I got this! (Echoing) FLOWER CANNON!

She fired a blast of energy and it hit the Another and blasted it down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Qin: Oh yeah!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Nice job!

Lara Lilly: That was so cool!

Xenia: It sure was.

Becky Bacteria: (Coughing and gagging) Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Lara Lilly: Many of them but my favorite is when me and Nico were in botany class and we made a beautiful flower forest and it was amazing.

Nico: That was so fun.

Me: That is cool.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Lara hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Lara Lilly: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem and family, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Hunter Drake Michaelson, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Caleb Maxwell, Cage Brunt, Captain Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Travis Tackett, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, Cronus Chase, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Becky Bacteria, Yumi Orophelia, Layla Edmunton, and Bliss Blood are heading to a cemetery in the north of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eleven girls here, but we're going to destroy Thresh, formerly known as Grael and now known as The Chain Warden from League of Legends.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the cemetery in the north of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eleven girls here, but we're going to destroy Thresh, formerly known as Grael and now known as The Chain Warden from League of Legends.

Nicole: Thresh is here, then this means, later on, you're going to face off against his master, Viego, The Ruined King.

Nico: Uh oh.

Me: Why is Thresh here?

Lincoln: I think I know: to imprison the lost souls and kill any living being that comes here and imprison their souls as well. Well, that's it, I'm going to absorb him and guide the souls he's imprisoned to their eternal rest.

Shirou Gou: Then, let's get going before he starts killing.

CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS

We then saw a rooster made of violet flame fly through the skies.

Lincoln: The rooster made of violet flame, she's here.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair with violet streaks and purple headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she has on a necklace with a red gem pendant, she's dressed in a short-sleeved crimson red blouse, sleeveless violet crop top, white bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, violet stockings, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, violet fire, violet flames, roosters, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Rooster, holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and red pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the eleven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Maria Ziluolanhuoyan, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Rooster.

Maria Ziluolanhuoyan: That's right, and I got the girls away from Thresh before he could kill them and imprison their souls.

?: Your souls will be my prisoners forever!

We then saw our target: Thresh, The Chain Warden, heading right for us.

Caleb Maxwell transformed into Super Angel-Demon-Death Harbinger-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death

Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) You've got a lot to answer for, Thresh.

Cage Blunt unholstered his massive Cage Blunt's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Vampire-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Cage Blunt: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) You killed so many people and imprisoned the souls of the living and the dead so you can torture them, did you really think you'd escape?

Travis Tackett unholstered his massive Travis Tackett's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Vampire-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Travis Tackett: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire

Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) It's over, now pay for everything you've done.

Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, and Travis Tackett fired blasts of darkness and dark fire at Thresh and he got burned badly.

Sylvester: Your crimes have gone unpunished for far too long.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: This is where your life ends permanently, Thresh, let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-

Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander Knight and Brawler-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog

Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, Captain Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Travis Tackett, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, Cronus Chase, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The

Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Shiro Gou's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Thresh, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Suddenly, Lincoln went at Thresh and bearhugged him and he absorbed him into his body through his skin and he gained all of Thresh's Various supernatural powers, Soul stealing, Superhuman strength, Superhuman endurance, Scythe-wielding expertise, Dark magic, Umbrakinesis, Hallucination-casting, and Teleportation. When Lincoln was done, he sent Thresh's spirit to The Black Gates and guided the souls of all those he imprisoned and tortured to the other side. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: It's over, Thresh, now begone from this world forever. (To Felicia Zihuo) And it's so good to see you again, Felicia.

Felicia Zihuo: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Felicia Zihuo perched her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and she lifted herself up to Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach. When Felicia Zihuo were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Felicia Zihuo: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Felicia Zihuo and hugged her, and Felicia Zihuo is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and even more massive white angel wings and larger medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers and larger small sized angel wings with orange and aurora tips and large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Felicia Zihuo: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 9'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and ten-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings and small sized white angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind man from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard ten-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Arpina Huoqiang: And so do we, this is Maria Ziluolanhuoyan, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Rooster, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of violet fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Rooster, along with having angel wings along with having intense violet fire powers. She's known as The Steadfast Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, because she's the most steadfast of The Sisterhood. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of violet fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Maria hates Dustin Keystone with a blazing passion, because of what that nihilistic and extremely murderous asshole has done in bullying Lincoln in kindergarten and tried to kill him in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat that asshole up so bad and sent him back to prison with two black eyes, broken arms and legs, a broken bloody nose, and an irreversible super double mega wedgie.

Me: I still remembered that day, and Killjoy Huggins just didn't know when to quit.

Nico: He was just borderline insane and psychotic.

Lincoln: This was the fault of Chase Young's Dark Side, he was a miserable monster, and now that you're here, Maria.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Maria Ziluolanhuoyan's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings and small sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Maria Ziluolanhuoyan: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Maria Ziluolanhuoyan with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Maria Ziluolanhuoyan: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which

means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Maria Ziluolanhuoyan.

Maria Ziluolanhuoyan had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Maria Ziluolanhuoyan's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, and with her hands still on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Maria Ziluolanhuoyan had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was pounding like a drum. Then, we went up to the eleven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The eleven girls are Setsuki Hiruki, Valerie Rose, and Jaina Stormborne from Fantasy Strike, Universe 666 Galena from Jump Force, and Fubuki Haneoka, Ikuko Takemoto, Koyuki Fujimiya, Lu Tian, Miku Haneoka, Mizuki Nonohara, and Tomomi Shirakawa from the anime Rhythmic Gymnastics.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Setsuki Hiruki, Valerie Rose, and Jaina Stormborne from Fantasy Strike, Universe 666 Galena from Jump Force, and Fubuki Haneoka, Ikuko Takemoto, Koyuki Fujimiya, Lu Tian, Miku Haneoka, Mizuki Nonohara, and Tomomi Shirakawa from the anime Rhythmic Gymnastics.

Nicole: Maria did awesome getting them away from that soul stealing torturer from Hell.

Lincoln: She sure did. Are you girls okay?

Setsuki Hiruki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Setsuki Hiruki and the other ten girls saw who it was that saved them from Thresh, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 9'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, ten-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of

The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his arms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings and small sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black

Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links and jade beads from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armor on the joints and gold dragon claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Setsuki Hiruki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made ten clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Setsuki Hiruki: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Setsuki Hiruki, Valerie Rose, Jaina Stormborne, Universe 666 Galena, Fubuki Haneoka, Ikuko Takemoto, Koyuki Fujimiya, Lu Tian, Miku Haneoka, Mizuki Nonohara, and Tomomi Shirakawa with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and everyone was shocked to find out that the villain we went after was Thresh, formerly known as Grael and now known as The Chain Warden from League of Legends.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating him down and Lincoln absorbing him and assimilating all of his powers and abilities and sending him to The Black Gates and sent the souls he imprisoned and tortured to the other side, everyone cheered wildly as everyone hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him, Lincoln and Maria Ziluolanhuoyan have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so that monster was in the cemetery looking for souls to torture?! What a bastard!

Lincoln: He eventually got what he deserved, and I wound up absorbing him and assimilated his powers and abilities.

Nico: Now, all that's left is to deal with Viego, The Ruined King later on today.

Me: He'll pay for what he did later on.

* * *

After Lincoln and all of us beat down Thresh and Lincoln absorbed him and sent him to The Black Gates, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Maria Ziluolanhuoyan saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Maria Ziluolanhuoyan: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 9'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his ten-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Maria, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and larger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Maria Ziluolanhuoyan: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Maria Ziluolanhuoyan: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Nico: And I know why Lincoln and Girl Jordan are going to transform: we're going after that boy-hating monster, Margie.

Me: I knew we'd be going against her. Finally, what began all those years ago is finally going to end with her gone forever once her parents disown her.

Lincoln: It's not going to be long though, once she makes her move, the call's going to be sent to her parents and brothers, and they were already horrified and disgusted by Margie and her monstrous boy-hating vendetta. Once she makes their move, the call will be made to them.

Lily the Mermaid: We heard from them during our conversations that they were planning on disowning her, they were THAT pissed off at her.

Nico: No way! Oh man, she crossed the line!

Me: Big time. Which means once they get the call, she'll be heading on a one-way trip to being disowned forever!

Luna: And she'll finally be on the train straight to The Black Abyss to join Flip and the other losers.

Rita: But, not after your brother and Girl Jordan transform and tear her apart and teach her a lesson: the lesson of love always triumphing over hate.

Eli: That's for sure.

Lincoln: Oh, we've got a few ways of making her pay that price, Mom.

Me: This should be good.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Ren Kunanzuki, Cheron Du Pell, Cott, Ils Nineta, Kinu, Leechi, Liz, Meamil Airagu, Moskii, Nicole "Nico" Unicole, Pegasania Bellerophon, Rem Nighdrem, Shiishii, Ton, Yatsume, Yuuhi Hajime, and Yukio are heading to Jolly Roger Bay.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 9'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Ren Kunanzuki, Cheron Du Pell, Cott, Ils Nineta, Kinu, Leechi, Liz, Meamil Airagu, Moskii, Nicole "Nico" Unicole, Pegasania Bellerophon, Rem Nighdrem, Shiishii, Ton, Yatsume, Yuuhi Hajime, and Yukio are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters and Zoey Tsukino made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Plus, we found out Ren Kunanzuki, Cheron Du Pell, Cott, Ils Nineta, Kinu, Leechi, Liz, Meamil Airagu, Moskii, Nicole "Nico" Unicole, Pegasania Bellerophon, Rem Nighdrem, Shiishii, Ton, Yatsume, Yuuhi Hajime, and Yukio all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that more muscle-bound thugs are coming.

Ren Kunanzuki: Whoa, so this is Emerald Coast, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Ren, and it's perfect for our first date, shall we?

Lincoln, Ren Kunanzuki, Cheron Du Pell, Cott, Ils Nineta, Kinu, Leechi, Liz, Meamil Airagu, Moskii, Nicole "Nico" Unicole, Pegasania

Bellerophon, Rem Nighdrem, Shiishii, Ton, Yatsume, Yuuhi Hajime, and Yukio dived into the water and they had fun swimming in the ocean and they also saw the marine life there, then, they went back onto the sandy beach and they had a softball game, and Ren Kunanzuki, Cheron Du Pell, Cott, Ils Nineta, Kinu, Leechi, Liz, Meamil Airagu, Moskii, Nicole "Nico" Unicole, Pegasania Bellerophon, Rem Nighdrem, Shiishii, Ton, Yatsume, Yuuhi Hajime, and Yukio got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more as veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you thugs!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Ren Kunanzuki, Cheron Du Pell, Cott, Ils Nineta, Kinu, Leechi, Liz, Meamil Airagu, Moskii, Nicole "Nico" Unicole, Pegasania Bellerophon, Rem Nighdrem, Shiishii, Ton, Yatsume, Yuuhi Hajime, and Yukio and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Ren Kunanzuki, Cheron Du Pell, Cott, Ils Nineta, Kinu, Leechi, Liz, Meamil Airagu, Moskii, Nicole "Nico" Unicole, Pegasania Bellerophon, Rem Nighdrem, Shiishii, Ton, Yatsume, Yuuhi Hajime, and Yukio placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Ren Kunanzuki, Cheron Du Pell, Cott, Ils Nineta, Kinu, Leechi, Liz, Meamil Airagu, Moskii, Nicole "Nico" Unicole, Pegasania Bellerophon, Rem Nighdrem, Shiishii, Ton, Yatsume, Yuuhi Hajime, and Yukio and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings and small sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and ten-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Jolly Roger Bay, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, sixteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ren Kunanzuki, Cheron Du Pell, Cott, Ils Nineta, Kinu, Leechi, Liz, Meamil Airagu, Moskii, Nicole "Nico" Unicole, Pegasania Bellerophon, Rem Nighdrem, Shiishii, Ton, Yatsume, Yuuhi Hajime, and Yukio on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Ren Kunanzuki, Cheron Du Pell, Cott, Ils Nineta, Kinu, Leechi, Liz, Meamil Airagu, Moskii, Nicole "Nico" Unicole, Pegasania Bellerophon, Rem Nighdrem, Shiishii, Ton, Yatsume, Yuuhi Hajime, and Yukio are in your harem, Linky.

Ren Kunanzuki, Cheron Du Pell, Cott, Ils Nineta, Kinu, Leechi, Liz, Meamil Airagu, Moskii, Nicole "Nico" Unicole, Pegasania Bellerophon, Rem Nighdrem, Shiishii, Ton, Yatsume, Yuuhi Hajime, and Yukio showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Miia: Wow, it's been a while since any of our friends have joined Lincoln's harem, plus, they'd heard about Lincoln after seeing the news about him especially what he did in outsmarting Dark Sebastian and even reprimanding Sebastian himself when he still had that detestable monster in him.

Jenna: And those musclebound thugs had some nerve trying to kill them.

Serena Logan: They're just trying to make things worse.

Rarity: And trying to kill Ren Kunanzuki, Cheron Du Pell, Cott, Ils Nineta, Kinu, Leechi, Liz, Meamil Airagu, Moskii, Nicole "Nico" Unicole, Pegasania Bellerophon, Rem Nighdrem, Shiishii, Ton, Yatsume, Yuuhi Hajime, and Yukio, they're going to get a nasty case of karma.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs that came out to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates.

Maria: Too bad Flip's kicked the bucket, now I can't give him the finger anymore.

Nico: You know we made a clone of that mutant.

Lincoln: He's right, along with clones of Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Dark Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Margie, and Brad Uppercrust III to join Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, NO MA'AM, and Mindy who are still imprisoned at Lynn's Table.

Eli: That's right.

Maria: Oh right, I forgot. Well, let 'em have it.

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in the Flip clone's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, the Flip clone's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

The Flip clone farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: Even though Flip's gone, I can still do that to his clone.

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: And you're right, you can still do that to his clone, but don't forget to do that to the other jerks.

Nico: Connor's right, we still got the clones of Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Dark Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Margie, Brad

Uppercrust III, along with Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, NO MA'AM, Mandy, and Mindy who didn't get cursed to get that treatment.

Me: And it won't be long before we give Margie The Black Abyss.

* * *

Later it was time for Lynn, Minuette and Cammy's 2nd mission.

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Minuette, Lynn, and Cammy? Besides Cheese, Lightning, Tentacool, Rango, Pinkie Pie, Jayden, and Randy?

Earth: I'll go.

Lythos: So will I.

Me: Okay then.

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) I'll go too lad.

Me: Okay.

We were off to Japan.

* * *

We arrived

Gai Kurenai: Hey guys!

Lynn: Guys, meet Ragna, Cheese, Lightning, Tentacool, Rango, Pinkie Pie, Jayden, and Randy.

Ragna: Hey there! Ragna the Bloodedge

Lightning: Sup, names Lightning, and I'm Lynn's boyfriend.

Tentacool: I'm Varie's mascot Tentacool.

Rango: I'm Rango, Sheriff of the town of Dirt.

Pinkie Pie: My name is Pinkie Pie, Princess of Laughter and the

Tech Skylanders.

Jayden: Jayden Shiba, Leader of the Samurai Rangers.

Me: You may know them as the Shinkengers

Randy: I'm Randy Cunningham, Ninja.

Gai Kurenai: Awesome to meet you.

Cheese: Yes.

Me: And this little guy is Cheese.

Gai Kurenai: He sure is funny.

Me: Yep.

Lythos: Awesome to meet you. I'm Lythos the Rock Titan.

Earth: I'm Earth Chan, One of Lincoln's future wives and the personification of Earth.

Ebonwumon: Pleasure lad. I'm Ebonwumon, Sovereign Digimon of the North.

Gai Kurenai: Awesome to meet you all.

Randy: Same here.

Gai: (To Ragna) What can you tell me about yourself?

Ragna: Well I am a wanted criminal with an extraordinarily large bounty on my head (well in the trillions) for rebelling against the Novus Orbis Librarium.

Me: Wow!

Nico: They sound dangerous.

Ragna: Oh they are.

Gai Kurenai: That's incredible.

Me: Yeah

Lightning: As for me, I competed in Total Drama

Lynn: Yep.

Me: Those were good times.

Lightning: Some were good and some were bad.

Lynn: Yeah.

Gai Kurenai: I thought you looked familiar. That's awesome you guys got rid of that monster Billy McLean.

Me: Yeah and all of Canada was really happy for that.

Eli: Yep.

Randy: As for me, I protect Norrisville as the Ninja.

Gai Kurenai: Wow! That is cool!

Me: Yep. We helped him take down his most dangerous enemy the Sorcerer.

Eli: Yeah.

Gai Kurenai: He must've been dangerous.

Me: He was.

Nico: Can we go to your base now?

Gai Kurenai: Sure.

We were off to VTL HQ.

We arrived.

Naomi Yumeno: Hey guys!

Varie: Hey Naomi.

Cheese came in with lipstick.

Cheese: I'm a lady. (Kisses Gai) Now we're BROTHER ladies!

Me: Cheese!

Gai Kurenai: THAT IS SO WRONG!?

Me: Cheese is an idiot. He has a brain the size of an amoeba and he does stupid things that drive people bonkers.

Nico: Yeah. And he is funny.

Ophelia Orb: Yeah he is funny. And we get a good laugh out of it.

Naomi Yumeno: (LAUGHS) We can see that.

Rango: Oh, I'll be using my Vistamp next time.

Jayden: It's me and Randy who will be using ours here.

Me: Okay.

Eli: Okay then.

Pinkie Pie: Who wants cupcakes?

Pinkie Pie made REALLY Awesome cupcakes.

Me: Ooh sure Pinkie! Pinkie also is an amazing pastry chef.

Gai Kurenai: I'll have one.

Naomi Yumeno: Me too.

We got some.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Cotton Candy Strawberry.

Nico: She also does the most amazing parties.

Eli: It's true.

Naomi Yumeno: That is amazing.

Tentacool hopped on Gai's head.

Tentacool: I'm Varie's mascot. She found me by the beach.

Varie: It's true.

Nico: Nastina was going to ruin her home again.

Varie: Yeah ugly story.

Nico: So what's been happening since last visit?

Gai Kurenai: Well we got sightings of another embodiment.

Me: Really?

Gai Kurenai: Yeah.

Then the alarm went off.

Me: Uh oh.

We went to the computer and we saw MAGA BASSAR!

---

One peaceful day in Kitchitachi, Tokyo, an ancient bird-like monster who slept in the ionosphere suddenly woke up and wreaked havoc on the city with its powers of aerokinesis to create a Maga-Storm. According to the SSP, it occurred every few days and vanished just as suddenly. The team went into the open to investigate the strange phenomenon when suddenly, the monster got riled up and created the storm again. They decided to go inside the storm to get some answers and, when they were lifted by one of the tornadoes, what they found was the "Wind Lord Monster", Maga-Basser and a giant of light who quickly dispatched the monster for the moment.

Not only did the monster cause a lot of trouble in all of Tokyo with its storms, but, in accordance to the butterfly effect, it also created seven typhoons that popped up all over the Pacific. Maga-Basser eventually created his storm again and, when the storm cleared, he decided to reveal himself to all of Tokyo. The giant of light, who introduced himself as Ultraman Orb, also revealed himself in his Spacium Zeperion form and the two giants fought each other again.

They kept their fight evenly matched with their combat prowess and aerial advantages respectively. After Maga-Basser unleashed his Maga-Shockwave at him, Orb summoned his Sparion Light Ring at him and tried to redirect it when the monster flew away, but the attack only managed to get rid of several feathers. After brawling it out in the sky, Orb's Color Timer began to blink and seeing that his Fusion Up was starting to break up, Orb knew he had to wrap it up fast, so he unleashed his Sparion Beam at Maga-Basser and the monster exploded soon afterwards, ending his threat on Earth.

Afterwards, Orb's human form, Gai Kurenai, discovered the beast's Maga-Crystal and thanks to his Orb Ring, turned it into the Ultraman Mebius' Ultra Fusion Card, the Ultra who sealed away the monster in the first place. Meanwhile, the rest of the monster turned into a Kaiju Card recovered by the true perpetrator, Jugglus Juggler

---

Me: Maga Basser! I remember him!

Nico: That was the first monster you faced.

Gai Kurenai: Yeah it was!

Me: Lets go get him!

Jayden: SAMURAIZER! GO GO SAMURAI!

He turned into the Red Ranger!

Jayden: FIRE! SAMURAI RANGER READY!

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: Lets go get him!

We were off!

---

Tentacool stayed on Gai's head.

Varie: Tentacool has taken a liking to you.

Gai Kurenai: She sure has.

Tentacool: Yeah it's awesome.

Me: There he is!

We saw MEGA BASSER!

Nico: Whoa! That is an ugly chicken!

Varie: Lets let him transform now Tentacool.

Tentacool: Okay.

She came back.

Gai turned into his ULTRAMAN SPACIUM ZEPERION FORM!

Me: OH YEAH!

Eli: Let me summon backup! GHIDORAH!

He raised his hand into the air and then a massive fiery fireball explosion blasted off into the air and then it exploded numerous times and then formed into KING GHIDORAH!

King Ghidorah landed!

King Ghidorah: Maga Basser next. This will be good.

King Ghidorah fired Gravity Beams and blasted Maga Basser all over.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMMM

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Maga Basser roared.

Jayden got out his Vistamp for Silver Samurai!

SILVER SAMURAI!

He slashed Maga Basser!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Time to ruffle his feathers!

We fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

King Ghidorah blasted him more.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMMM
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOMMM
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMMM
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

He roared in pain!

Nico: Take that!

Ebonwumon: Time to show this freak what for! (ECHOING) BLACK HAIL!

He fired waves of black ice and blasted him.

Randy got out his Vistamp!

KANGOR!

Randy: Time for some fun mon!

He smashed the ground and sent him crashing onto the ground.

But then a massive earthquake was felt and it opened up the ground and Maga Basser fell into a huge hole!

KRASMASH!

Me: WHOA!

Randy: That wasn't me!

?: (GRUNT) Sorry I'm late!

We saw a girl with blond hair, red eyes, black clothes and black wings and had a tiara with Armodrillo on it.

Me: (GASP) Anita Armodrillo!

Nico: Armodrillo's embodiment!

Anita Armodrillo: (Grunts) Yeah and it's awesome to (GRUNTS) See you guys!

Me: You too.

Anita lost control and activates the drill in her arm and does a charging punch at Lythos

But her drill was not affecting him.

Lythos: Nice try but as the rock titan I don't feel that.

She got flicked and smashed into a tree.

I fired a beam of electron energy and injected the antidote.

Nico: There.

Earth charged at her and kicked her in her face. She then used her Vistamp for Grumblemon!

GRUMBLEMON!

Earth: SEISMIC SLEDGE!

She smashed her fist on the ground and sent a shockwave at her and smashed her down.

Pinkie Pie got out her Vistamp For INSTIGATOR!

INSTIGATOR!

Pinkie Pie: PARTY TIME!

She punched Anita down with a Confetti blast!

Cammy: Hold them off while I get into my jumpsuit!

Me: Okay!

Cammy snapped her fingers and got into an orange jumpsuit!

Ultraman Orb: What's she doing?

Me: Watch.

Cammy groaned as her muscles expanded and she grew a fin and turned into BIG SLAMMU!

Nico: YEAH!

Ultraman Orb: WHOA!

Me: Yep!

Big Slammu: JAWSOME! SEISMIC SLAM 9.5!

SHE SMASHED THE GROUND AND SMASHED ANITA AND MAGA BASSER DOWN!

Eli: OH YEAH!

?: FROZEN TORPEDOES!

Ice axe torpedoes flew in and slashed Maga Basser and pinned Anita.

Out came KORIKAKUMON!

Me: Korikakumon!

Eli: Wow!

Korikakumon: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun has begun!

Nico: Yamila Korikaku!? Whoa!

Korikakumon: Awesome to see you Nico. I'll handle her.

Nico: Okay.

Tentacool charged at her and fired red laser blasts and blasted her down.

Yamila reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes and blue wings and a snowflake in the middle of her forehead and Korikakumon on her skirt and she had a blue ice axe.

Yamila Korikaku: This will be good! AVALANCHE AXE!

She swung her axe and fired waves of ice and blasted her down.

The antidote took effect and she was back to normal and her eyes were blue.

Anita Armodrillo: (Groans) What happened?

Eli helped her up.

Eli: Ugly story.

Nico: Now for Maga Basser!

We blasted him all over.

King Ghidorah fired Gravity Beams.

Me: Lets finish him!

Ultraman Orb: With pleasure!

We fired waves of energy and blasted him and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

HE WAS DEAD!

Nico: OH YEAH! Maga Basser you have failed this world!

Eli: YEAH he has!

Gai reverted back and Tentacool jumped on his head.

Gai Kurenai: We did it!

Nico: We sure did.

Cammy reverted back and snapped her fingers and was back in her clothes.

Nico: YEAH!

Gai: Cammy, how did you spend your first week in your Gene Slammed form

Cammy: I spent my first week trying to smash Paradigm's forces and getting used to it.

Gai Kurenai: I see.

Me: Yeah.

Yamila Korikaku: That isi rough.

Me: Yep. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Yamila Korikaku: I have a lot of them. My favorite is when me and Nico were over in my family's home in the North Pole and I showed him my family's Alaskan Malamute and Husky land. We breed Huskies and Malamutes.

Me: I love huskies and malamutes.

Yamila Korikaku: They are so awesome. And they are great dogs. Also we found a treasure that made us rich and moved to a bigger house in Michigan. We now have a huge mansion and our house is crawling with them now.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow! We'll have to see it.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Yamila hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Yamila Korikaku: Same here.

We had a fun time. And later went back home.

* * *

We later came back.

May: How did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

We told them everything.

May: WHOA! That is cool!

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: Next time, Grinder, Shiv, Mr. Pig, Roxy, Rango, and Kermit should come

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah!

Minuette: Yeah!

---

Later at the bank!

POW!

I punched a robber in his face and knocked him down and Nico leg swept one and knocked him down.

Me: Bad time for a 2-11 to be in progress!

I fired laser vision blasts and melted their guns.

I punched one of fthe robbers and bashed him down.

Camie: Take this!

She used her beauty and quirk and formed an illusion and it formed voluptuously beautiful girls and the robbers had nosebleeds and then Nicole beat them into the ground!

Marle Verbina: Haven't done this in a while!

Me: I know!

I punched a robber and Nico punched one in the back of the head.

Me: Its been a while since we fought bank robbers.

I punched a robber in his crotch and kicked him in his face.

In the bank…

Poromon: Hi, we'd like to make accounts.

Teller: Sure guys. You are so cute.

Poromon: Yeah we get that a lot.

Poliwag: Yep.

The mascots got some paperwork done.

Poromon: Sorry you guys had to go through another robbery.

Teller: It's okay.

CRASH!

The robbers were mangled up and tied up.

We came in and got the money back.

Me: Whew! Sorry about that everyone.

I put the money back.

Me: They tried to take $923,000.00.

Manaphy: That's a lot of money.

Me: I know. Small change compared to what we have.

Poliwag: True.

Lilly Cheng: What are you guys doing now?

Poliwag: Opening bank accounts.

Nico: Ah you want to save your money for something huge.

Me: Lemme guess, you want to save up your money to buy all the beer in the world.

They laughed and we laughed too.

Poliwag: (LAUGHS) Good one.

Poromon: No it's for anything.

Me: Oh. Okay. Just so you know we arrested both robbers including the getaway driver.

Manager: Thank you so much everyone.

Cindersaur:… do I even want to know what you plan to do with the money you save up?

Me: I already asked that Cindersaur.

Cindersaur: Oh sorry.

Poromon: To get whatever sounds good.

Me: Okay.

?: That's cool.

We saw a girl with blue hair, yellow highlights, yellow eyes, blue clothes, blue wings and a tiara with Volt Kraken on it.

Vivian Kraken: Vivian Kraken, Embodiment of Volt Kraken.

Ripster: Vivian! Awesome to see you again babe.

Thetis: Yeah looking great.

Vivian Kraken: You too John and Thetis. Been a while.

G1 Inferno: How did you meet Ripster and Thetis?

Vivian Kraken: I met John when he and his siblings were battling one of Paradigm's creations. He looked like a humanoid clam.

Nico: You must mean Clammando.

Vivian Kraken: Yeah that's it! We destroyed him and I turned him into clam chowder. That really pissed off Paradigm.

Me: Nice.

Vivian Kraken: And I met Thetis when she and the Sailor Soldiers were battling Jedite.

Brittney: I helped them out with that one. Jedite was a monster. But he is now in the M.O.E.

Nico: Yep.

Vivian Kraken: That was cool.

Me: Would you like to join us?

Vivian Kraken: I would be honored.

We went back home.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Lance Loud: Honestly, Lynnie, I'm still that surprised that Lincoln's attracted a ton of girls.

Lynn Sr.: Even Rita and I were stunned, and after hearing all of the trouble he's been through because of Chase Young's Dark Side turning Principal Huggins, Chandler, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into those monsters from years ago, they wanted to protect him and make them pay.

Rita: But, in the end, those Dark Sides finally got The Black Gates and they'd since healed and repaired things with Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Exhsust: how much money is in those accounts right now?

Poromon: We put in $2,124.42

Poli: Multiply that times 4.

Lisa Loud: So that's $8 497.68.

Nico: Wow! That's good guys.

Camie: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than our old enemy, that evil boy-hating genocidal monster, Margie, and she's on the move and is causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: So, you've finally made your move, Margie.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're in for one brutal fight: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than our old enemy, that evil boy-hating genocidal monster, Margie, and she's on the move and is causing havoc.

WE GASPED AT WHAT LINCOLN SAID, AND NEEDLESS TO SAY, WE WERE PISSED OFF TO NO END!

Nico: THAT LITTLE… ! OF ALL THE… !

Me: Should've known we'd be going after that monstrous boy-hating misandrist bitch.

Lily the Mermaid also got a message on a fax machine, and she knew this was the news we're looking forward to hearing.

Lily the Mermaid: Yes! We also got the news: Margie's parents and her brothers are coming over to disown that evil heartless hateful monster.

Nico: Nice! Where's she at, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Scans show she's located in New Jersey, and there's a former hideout belonging to Sebastian.

Sebastian Mendez: That wretched little vermin! (CHANTING IN A DEMONIC VOICE)

Sebastian chanted a demonic incantation and fired a black blast of darkness, and then, we heard Margie get forced out and we heard her scream.

Nico: So, that's where she's hiding.

Connor: And I thought we demolished all of Sebastian's hideouts after we sent him running with his tail between his legs.

Caleb Maxwell: And after everything I heard about her from Hunter, you know what, I'm that tempted to just get rid of her!

Me: That'll be after her parents and brothers disown her, Caleb, so keep your pistols holstered and when the signal's given, then, we attack.

Nico: Yep, because this is why you're going to see the loophole in action. Alright, team, let's go, we're ending Margie once and for all along with her boy-hating vendetta!

Lincoln: We've waited all these years for this moment, and now, the time has finally arrived. That monster of hatred is about to learn a lesson in love, one she'll take with her to The Black Abyss.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Now we can test that loophole.

Me: Yep.

The previous group came.

Loki: Can me, Larxene, Saix, Zexion, Iron Lung, Chalmers, Springfield Mafia, Abomination, Vortex and Puff go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Me: We're going to rip that monster that hates all boys apart.

Xenia: Yeah!

Lola: Also scans show that she's heading towards the ruins of that reform school for girls that Numbuh 4 was being sent to.

Lana: BLECH!

Xenia: Lets go then.

Anemone: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Zudomon next.

Qin: Awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and a vision orb formed in our left hands, and we saw who the figure were in the vision: the figure is none other than Viego, The Ruined King from League of Legends, and he's coming to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Viego, The Ruined King from League of Legends, and he's coming to destroy us.

The League of Legends girls in Lincoln's harem gasped.

Ahri: I knew we'd be facing him after we got rid of Thresh.

Melanie Harmonia: I cannot forgive Viego for everything he did, he needs to pay for all of his crimes.

Lincoln: And he will pay for his crimes, Melanie, after we saw his minion, Thresh, in the cemetery, it was clear he was looking for souls for his army, but that ends here and now.

Nico: We'll tell him that his undead carcass isn't allowed here anymore. Alright, gang, let's go, the time to slay Margie has finally come.

Lincoln: Her boy-hating vendetta ends here and now, this is where it ends for her, and once we get done with her for good, you're next, Viego.

Melanie Harmonia: The crimes that you've committed for your revenge against the living can never be forgiven, Viego, you will never be welcome here in our world or the next!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us went out to New Jersey to finally destroy that boy-hating hate-filled monster, Margie, and once we get done with her, Lincoln and Melanie Harmonia along with me and Nico are going to destroy Viego, The Cursed King.

We were off to New Jersey.

---

We were flying

Saix: So were do we go first? The Sector V Treehouse or the school.

Nico: The school. We're going to get some fragments of their technology to use to our disposal for future missions.

Saix: Good idea.

Camie: So why does Margie hate all boys again?

Me: She hates us because she wants to kill us! She wants to create a world where NO BOYS exist. But that plan is totally idiotic with a huge fatal flaw from minute one.

Nico: That's right. She will cause the extinction of the entire human race if she succeeded in her plan.

Flamefeather: All human boys or boys of all species?

Me: All HUMAN boys.

Nico: Yep.

Flamefeather: That is pure evil!

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: That's why we're going to make sure her plan NEVER succeeds in a million years.

Chalmers: If she were in my school, I would expel her. But we're way past that point now

Me: That is true.

Camie: Can you remind me what happened with her?

Me: Well here's what went down.

I went over her history.

---

Madame Margaret, also known as Madame Margie, Principal Margaret (to reflect her career) or simply as Margie, is a one-shot villain and the main antagonist in the episode "Operation: F.U.T.U.R.E." of the Codename: Kids Next Door series. She is the evil leader/principal of St. Rita's Preparatory School. She has a profound hatred for boys due to how she was teased by her brothers in her youth. Her goal and desire was to make a utopia of all girls and no boys. Apparently, she has the ability to communicate with her younger self and vice versa through a time machine. She is future Numbuh 4's arch-nemesis.

After Numbuh 4 from the KND was sent to St. Rita's Preparatory School by his parents, Margie presented herself in her disguise as Principal Margaret, welcoming Numbuh 4 to the school, and went with him to his new class. Once at the class, Numbuh 4 came to the conclusion that all the students were girls, so Principal Margaret revealed to him that St Rita's was a school for girls, and subsequently, she revealed her intentions to turn Numbuh 4 in a girl with her Girlifying Rifle. She just made Numbuh 4's hand to turn into a woman's, but Numbuh 4 used the powder from the speckles of the slate to escape. After became furious of Numbuh 4's escape, Principal Margaret made a tantrum and later left the classroom to go to her office at the school's tower, but she told her students to continue with their lessons, which they did not do as soon as she left, they started to play.

Once at the school's tower, Principal Margaret communicated with her future self Madame Margaret, who told her that she was busy at the moment and to just leave her a message. Principal Margaret left a message explaining her future self about Numbuh 4's escape, but Numbuh 4 appeared at the window and swinging with a lamp, launched against Principal Margaret and knocked her. Much to Numbuh 4's horror, he realized that he had "killed" Principal Margaret by splitting her in half, leading Margie to emerge from the robotic legs she was using to impersonate Principal Margaret and insult Numbuh 4 for breaking her disguise. While Margie and Numbuh 4 argued about Margie's plan to turn every boy into a girl, Principal Margaret's robotic torso, which was still alive, managed to get where the Girlifying Rifle was and tried to turn Numbuh 4 into a girl one last time, but Numbuh 4 managed to turn down Principal Margaret's robotic torso once and for all and broke the Girlifying Rifle in half, much to Margie's chagrin. To his bad luch, Madame Margaret appeared as a hologram to aide Margie, so she send four members of her Girl Squad, who managed to girlifie Numbuh 4's t-shirt into a dress, with Numbuh 4 escaping with his jetpack. However, they managed to girlifie Numbuh 4's jetpack into a woman's purse, which made him to fall to the ground. Subsequently, Margie activated the robotic legs of St. Rita's Preparatory School, chasing Numbuh 4, who was unable to call for help as Sector V was girlified.

75 years later, it's revealed that Numbuh 4 somehow escaped from the young Margie and went into hiding, but as a result, Madame Margaret became the supreme ruler of the world, sending her Girl Squad to girlifie or harass every living boy. However, Numbuh 4 created a resistance division named the Boys Next Door, who lived to fight against Madame Margaret and her tyranny. Feeling furious about the BND, Madame Margaret decided to create a giant and new version of the Girlifying Rifle known as the Supergirlifier Cannon, but it was still unoperational. Preparing for the ultimate battle against Madame Margaret's Girl Army, the BND were helped by Sally Sanban, Numbuh 3's granddaughter and a deserted

member from the Girl Squad, who wanted to help the boys defeat Madame Margaret from extincting every boy on Earth. Numbuh 4 at first dismissed her immediately, but later accepted her after she gave them a Girlifying Rifle to reverse its effects and make it a Boylifying Rifle. The rifle's effects were successfully reversed. Meanwhile, Madame Margaret revealed to her girls that she anticipated Sally's desertion and secretly planted a tracker on her to discover the BND's headquarters. Ready to extinct boys from the face of the Earth once and for all, Madame Margaret activated the robotic legs of St. Rita's Preparatory School, now her utopia's castle.

Once in front of the BND's headquarters, Madame Margaret ordered the BND's Leader to call the BND to face her Girl Army. Immediately, the BND emerged with their jetpacks and started to fight. Numbuh 2's descendant transformed two girls into boys, but Madame Margaret resolved to reveal that the Supergirlifier Cannon was now operational, destroying the BND's headquarters and transforming many of its members into girls. Although Numbuh 5's descendant came to the conclusion that they needed to abandon the battle to fight another day, the BND's Leader reminded him that Numbuh 4 and Sally needed more time to infiltrate St. Rita's, so Numbuh 2's descendant sacrificed himself to get them more time, only to be soon girlified along with Numbuh 5's descendant and other members. Now alone, the BND's Leader resisted to became a girl, but Madame Margaret shot the Girlifier Cannon to him, transforming him into a girl. Glorious for her victory, Madame Margaret returned to her office, happy that she had now transformed every boy from the world into a girl, but Numbuh 4 appeared at the window and swinging with the lamp, he launched himself against Madame Margaret to knock her, mimicking their first confrontation 75 years ago. After Madame Margaret asked him what he was going to do, he revealed that he was going to call for help. She reminded him that the boys were no more on the Earth's face, but Numbuh 4 used her time machine to remind her that there are still boys in the past that could help him. After Numbuh 4 dissapeared, Madame Margaret went to the time machine to follow him and prevent his actions, but Sally appeared and crushed the time machine with her feet. Realizing that her fate had been sealed and this time there was no chance for escape, Madame Margaret screamed in horror knowing that everything around her including herself will promptly cease to exist.

When he returned to the past, Numbuh 4 warned the KND about the young Numbuh 4's situation before they were girlified by Margie, so they went with him to St. Rita Preparatory School, which had started to chase Numbuh 4. They saved Numbuh 4 and Numbuh 3 went to the battlefield with the H.I.P.P.I.E. H.O.P. to face Margie's Girl Squad. Margie ordered the Girl Squad to destroy the H.I.P.P.I.E. H.O.P., but after shooting against it with no effect, Margie realized that the H.I.P.P.I.E. H.O.P. was too girly already to be affected by the Girlifying Rifles. Subsequently, the H.I.P.P.I.E. H.O.P. entered into her office, scaring the Girl Squad away and roaring at Margie. With one last card up her sleeve, Margie attempted to call the still existing Madame Margaret to get help from her and avoid defeat, but Numbuh 3 crushed the time machine with her feet, mimicking the same way in which her future granddaughter defeated Madame Margaret in the future and effectively sealing the fate of both Madame Margaret and the Girl Squad for good. Following her defeat, the Girl Squad was erased from existence and Margie cries in defeat as the St. Rita's Preparatory School crashed down and destroyed, ending her crime against humanity once and for all. With that, Numbuh 4's left hand reverts back to normal and the future Numbuh 4 fades into oblivion.

75 years later, on those same grounds in which St. Rita's was destroyed, instead of Madame Margaret's dystopian girly future, there is a playground built for both boys and girls. It is strongly implied that Margie likely spent the rest of her days in prison and/or was released by her brothers before they and their parents decide to sent her to a permanent boarding school, thus precluding her to carry out her evil plans and pay for her crimes.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was horrified!

Laney: Yeah we were shocked about everything she did.

Xenia: She gives women like us everywhere a REALLY bad name!

Eli: Her plan is to create a world where only girls exist. But that plan is completely doomed to fail from minute one.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: If she succeeds it will be all for nothing because she is going to cause the extinction of the entire human race.

Qin: Yeah. She doesn't care. She hates all boys.

Me: What she is doing is ABSOLUTELY Horrific! The entire human race would have no future!

Terrorsaur: We should wait for her parents to get here

Nico: No they will come when they come. For now lets just get ready.

We landed at the school ruins.

Nico: We're here.

We went to the ruins.

Fat Tony: Nigel, do you and your team already have your weapons?

Numbuh 1: Never leave without them.

Numbuh 2: Yeah we're ready!

Numbuh 3: That girly is going down!

Numbuh 4: Especially for what they did to all of us!

Numbuh 5: Yeah!

Numbuh 362: I agree!

Nico: Lets sift through the ruins. Eli you let us know if she is coming.

Eli: Right.

We went in and saw a bunch of stuff covered in moss and more.

Me: Boy this place has seen better days.

Camie: Yeah.

Legs: Gross!

Louie: You said it!

We went and walked around.

We saw a bunch of books that were still there in the shelves.

Nico: What's in these books?

I looked.

Me: Nothing.

I went and looked through them and they were all blank.

Me: These books are all blank.

Twilight Sparkle: Maybe I can use all these to make my own spellbooks.

Me: Awesome idea Twilight.

I saw one book left.

Me: Wait. This looks like a journal.

I picked it up and read it.

Me: Whoa! Nico look at this!

Nico: What is it?

Me: This is a journal. It shows how totally depraved Margie is.

Nico looked at the journal entries and it showed HOW MUCH SHE REALLY HATES ALL BOYS! She wants to kill them, torture them, behead them, disembowel them, EVERYTHING!

NICO WAS INFURIATED!

Nico: (Enraged) That is something. Would you guys step outside for a second?

Me: Uh oh.

ZOOM!

We ran and then he got up and he inhaled and yelled!

Nico: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) FFFFFFFFUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUCCCCCCCCCCCKKKKKKKK!

Ned Flanders even heard it from back home!

Ned Flanders: Dear lord! That's the loudest profanity I've ever heard!

Nico calmed down.

We came back in.

Lady Deathstrike: (Japanese Accent) I'm a girl and even I'm disgusted!

Me: These would be considered as Crimes Against Humanity and War Crimes. If the Nuremberg trials were still going on like they were back in 1946 then she would definitely die.

Abomination: There has to be something we can use from here

Nico: Yeah.

Laney: Hmm. Look here guys!

We saw a bunch of girlification rifles.

Me: Girlification Rifles. We could use these on future missions.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: And I know the first person I'm going to use this on.

Nico: Who?

Me: Cobra Commander. He hates all things girly.

Nico: Ooh! I like the way you think J.D.

Me: Yep and I'm going to use this on an Evil Sasuke too. Take away the one thing that makes him a man.

Nico: Ooh! (Sinister laugh)

Princess Rose: Anything else?

Me: Lets see.

We looked around.

We saw nothing.

Me: Nothing. I think we covered everything.

Nico: Yeah.

Nuova Shenron: Okay then.

We took the Girlification Rifles and blasters too.

Qin: These will come in handy.

Me: Yep. Some criminals don't like girls well lets see how they like it being girls.

Camie: I like it.

Puff: I'm also a girl but I don't hate boys. Ask Onyx!

Lily: I agree there! I don't hate boys either!

The girls agreed too.

Me: But Margie HATES boys with a Vengeance! She wants to kill us all!

Retrax: This might sound crazy but let's invite a Xenomorph too

Nico: Uh NOT GONNA happen Retrax.

Retrax: Okay that's too extreme.

Yakumo: An illusion of one will work.

Retrax: Even better. Okay.

Vortex: Shame. It would've been poetic justice considering what killed her the first time

Me: True. But we can't risk Xenomorphs spreading across the world like a Global Pandemic.

Xenia: Yeah.

Vortex: Good point.

RD Lucy: You think we alerted her minions in the building?

Numbuh 4: Her minions are all locked up in Permanent Detention.

Numbuh 362: Yeah she's all alone now.

Me: Good. Then she will be easy prey.

Iron Lung: Is her family here yet?

Nico: They will be.

Lincoln: They will be after we have the usual battles. They sent me a text just now.

Nico: Oh. Okay.

Me: Good. Perfect for us to rough her up so they can see the kind of monster she is.

Lola: Yeah!

Eli: I sense her. She's almost here. 710 yards south and closing.

Nico: Perfect.

Molly Hale: Let's go to HER instead!

Nico: Okay then.

Me: Lets go.

Nico: Entrance time!

We went to her.

Margie was walking to her old school and she saw it.

Margie: Now I can rebuild it.

But before she could thing the spirits of boys and girls all appeared and they swirled around her and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and then a phoenix cry was heard and we landed and we were infuriated with her!

Me: Time to show you how pissed we are at you!

Nico: You make me sick Margie!

Xenia: People like you make us women look bad!

Margie: YOU RUINED EVERYTHING FOR ME! I HATE ALL BOYS SO MUCH! THEY ALL SHOULD HAVE NEVER BEEN BORN!

Qin: You are such a fool Margie!

Me: Don't you realize that what you are about to do will result in the extinction of the entire human race!?

Alexis Rhodes: Yeah! You wipe out all the boys then humanity will have no future!

Lola: It will be a world where NO HUMANS are left!

Margie: I DON'T CARE! BOYS ARE EVIL! THEY ALL MUST DIE!

Wonder Woman: You are no better than Aresia! She died because of the same cause and now you will too.

Zexion: Time to show you what killed you the first time.

He formed a Xenomorph and Yakumo did the same thing and the Xenomorphs roared!

MARGIE SCREAMED IN FRIGHT!

Ruckus: We were honestly tempted to bring in the real thing!

Sam Simpson: You are also no better than that wretch Violet Vanderfleet.

Me: And you are going to share the exact same fate as both Aresia and Violet did.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: You brought all this on yourself Margie.

Larxene: I'm a girl and even I'm disgusted!

Margie: THEN YOU SHOULD HAVE BEEN PUT INTO A WORLD OF GIRLS INSTEAD!

Nico: You are a delusional brat!

Me: Margie your plan has one nasty fatal flaw! Without boys, that species can't exist! You would wipe out all of the boys and men in the world!? That's absolutely horrific! The entire human race would have no future!

Numbuh 1: I should have killed you the first time!

Horsea: Were you even there the first time?

Numbuh 1: Not when Numbuh 4 was there but when Numbuh 4's older self came and warned us we went there just in time.

Me: But I agree with you Nigel!

Xenia: This time it's personal!

Lincoln and Girl Jordan tied Margie up in rainbow energy chains.

Lily the Mermaid: Nice work. Now, we got a couple of people who have more than a few words to say to you.

Suddenly, we saw a limo arrive, and the doors opened and four people came out: the first is a man with light brown hair and he was in a business suit, it was Mr. Smythe, the second is a woman with light brown hair and she was in a dress, it was Mrs. Smythe, and the two boys are her older brothers, Kyle and David. When Margie saw them, her face went completely white especially when she saw their pissed off looks on their faces.

Nico: Oh they're here. That was fast.

Lincoln: Earlier than expected.

Me: Wow I didn't know Margie's parents were rich.

Nico: Me neither. And those two must be her brothers.

Me: Yep.

Mr. Smythe: I should've known you were at it again, Margie, as if you haven't caused us any more trouble than you already have. I can't even believe that you're our daughter!

Mrs. Smythe: I truly thought that having a daughter would also be a great addition to your two brothers and our family, but instead, I gave birth to a boy-hating monster who's nothing more than the spawn of The Devil!

Kyle Smythe: David and I thought having a sister would be awesome, but it wasn't. You made our lives a living nightmare, and I couldn't keep count of the many times you tried to kill me and David along with Dad!

Me: WHOA! She tried to kill you!?

Kyle Smythe: Yeah she sure did. 734 times as a matter of fact.

David Smythe: You tried to poison our food one time years ago, then, you tried to set us on fire when you tied us up and poured gasoline on us, and you even tried to send hitmen to kill us! But, Mom stopped your attempts on our lives, and she was absolutely disgusted with your murderous actions especially when we showed her your diary and in it, she saw your true nature: a heartless evil monstrous boy-hating misandrist and a disgrace to humanity!

AS IF WE WEREN'T PISSED OFF AT HER, NOW, WE WERE ABSOLUTELY LIVID AT HER!

Me: She's a monster!

Xenia: She's worse than Leena Klammer!

Mr. Smythe: We've done our best to try and raise you right, but it's very clear that we were truly wrong: your heart was never going to change and neither were you, you're still the very same monster from all those years ago, but over time, you became even more worse than ever. You've crossed one too many serious lines for the last time, and this time, you will never ever be forgiven.

Me: Here it comes.

Nico: Yep.

Mrs. Smythe: I agree, honey. Margie Smythe, because of all of your actions against boys and trying to destroy them and all of humanity, you're hereby disowned forever and we're cutting all ties with you forever.

Margie: WHAT?! YOU CAN'T DO THIS TO ME!

Kyle Smythe: They just did, and because of your depraved nature, it's just further proof that David and I are always going to be better than you.

David Smythe: And there's also something that Mom and Dad have been wanting to say to you for a very long time!

Eli: Uh oh.

Then, Mr. and Mrs. Smythe turned red in the face and tooted like steamwhistles, and THEY REALLY LET HER HAVE IT!

Mr. and Mrs. Smythe: YOU ARE NO LONGER OUR DAUGHTER, YOU ARE AN ABSOLUTE EMBARRASSMENT AND A MISTAKE AND A DISGRACE TO HUMANITY! AND WE HOPE YOU ROT IN HELL FOREVER!

KABOOM!

THAT ULTIMATELY DID IT: MARGIE WENT ABSOLUTELY INSANE AS SHE SCREAMED AND RANTED LIKE A DEMON, AND SHE SPEWED SO MUCH HATRED TOWARDS US AND TO ALL BOYS, OUR ENERGY AURAS FLARED UP EXTREMELY AND GAINED AN ASTRONOMICAL ENERGY BOOST!

Qin: Now we don't have to hold back!

Me: Shall we kill this oozing sore of depravity for you guys?

Mrs. Smythe: Please!

Xenia: Okay!

Me: Now our code will allow us to kill you!

We went at her and I punched Margie in the face!

Poliwag: We took you guys?!

Mr. Smythe: We ran into some traffic.

Poromon: Oh.

Volcana charged at her and blasted her with fire.

St. Patricia: Lets make her experience holy girl power.

Volcana and St. Patricia: HOLY FIRE OF LOVE!

They fired waves of fire and blasted her all over.

Carol charged at her and she fired a wave of energy and blasted her.

Misty Brightdawn: Lets show her that Girls and Boys part all kinds of equality!

Me: Lets do it!

Vince Pusateri: Yeah!

Carol, Misty, me and Vince: BOYS AND GIRLS BEAM BURST!

We fired waves of energy and blasted Margie down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Roxy charged at her and kicked her down.

Roxy: I would never hate boys like you do!

Larry Loud: Me neither! That is pure evil!

Roxy and Larry Loud: ENERGY OF EARTH LOVE!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Me: The Battle of the Sexes has been a battle that is as old as time itself. But there is one thing that girls should never do and that is KILL THE MALES! If there is one thing we NEVER Tolerate it's hatred towards all boys and vice-versa!

May charged at her and kicked her down.

May: I HATE PEOPLE LIKE YOU MARGIE! You make all of us girls look bad!

Dawn (Pokemon): Yeah you should have stayed dead!

May and Dawn: COSMIC BEAUTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over

Liam charged at her and kicked her and fired ice and lightning blasts.

Carmen: Lets show no mercy hon!

Liam: You got it sugardumplin!

Liam and Carmen: COUNTRY LOVE BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and lightning and blasted her down.

Stella charged at her and fired light blasts and blasted her.

Stella: You have no right to exist as a human for everything you did to boys!

Dani Phantom: And that makes you an ugly heartless troll!

Stella and Dani: GHOST LIGHT BURST!

They fired waves of energy and light and blasted her down.

Sora Takenouchi charged at her and fired waves of fire and blasted her.

Sora Takenouchi: Loving all boys is one quality you NEVER will have!

Sam Manson: And people like you are nothing but scum that need to be destroyed!

Sora and Sam: GOTHIC FIRESTORM OF LOVE!

They fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

Ripster charged at her and blasted her with water blasts.

Olga Orromov: Feel the sting!

Ripster and Olga: STINGING SHARK THUNDERSTRIKE!

They fired waves of water and intense lightning and blasted her down!

Ripster: JAWSOME!

Aerrow charged at her and fired waves of wind and blasted her down.

Tornado Man: Time to blow you away!

Aerrow and Tornado Man: WINDS OF STORM HAWK MIGHT!

They fired waves of wind and blasted her all over!

Lynn Sr. Charged at her and blasted her all over.

Lynn Sr.: As a loving father I would NEVER hate my daughters the way you hate boys!

Lincoln: You tell her dad!

Kalin Kessler: Lets show her boy power!

Lynn Sr., Lincoln and Kalin: BLUE LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE!

They fired waves of lightning and leaves and fire and blasted her!

Me: YEAH!

Lynn Sr: And I don't hate Lincoln either!

Me: I agree!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Me neither!

MARGIE REALLY GROWLED FEROCIOUSLY!

Xenia: Uh oh.

Margie: Do you have any last words before I destroy you all?!

Numbuh One: Just one.

We looked at Numbuh One, expecting a rant. But he said the next best thing.

Numbuh One: (smirks) Kids Next Door, Battle Stations!

Numbuh 5: 5!

Numbuh 4: 4!

Numbuh 3: 3!

Numbuh 2: 2!

Numbuh 1: 1!

Yuko Tani: We've had it with you Margie! Prepare to die!

She fired laser blasts and fire blasts and blasted her all over and then the Kids Next Door all fired their weapons and blasted her all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Then Machinedramon, Lord Drakkon, Cluemaster, Dark Turtles, Magma, Griffin, Red X, Taskmaster, Puppetmon, Madame Masque, and Roxy Rocket

Nico: Machinedramon, Lord Drakkon, Cluemaster, Dark Turtles, Magma, Griffin, Red X, Taskmaster, Puppetmon, Madame Masque, and Roxy Rocket.

Lord Drakkon: Actually it's just Machinedramon, Cluemaster, Dark Turtles, Magma, Griffin, Red X, Taskmaster, Puppetmon, Madame Masque, and Roxy Rocket. I'm here to talk to J.D. to see how he's doing after meeting his Akuma.

Me: Very thoughtful of you.

Nico: Yeah.

Machinedramon: This is it. The last usual battles of the year.

Cluemaster: After everything, we should be very proud.

Dark Leo: I know I am.

Dark Don: Me too.

Me: We all are and itwas awesome!

Magma: (to Nico) We heard you fought an Akuma of JD like Drakkon said.

Nico: We sure did!

Me: His name was Sir Darkferno and it was awesome!

Griffin: (to Jimmy) You should take care of that Beeheyem.

Jimmy Neutron: I assure you that I will.

?: That's good.

A figure came out and it was LORD DRAVEN from the Ninja Steel special Dimensions in Danger!

---

Lord Draven was the main antagonist of the special episode "Dimensions in Danger" who sought to destroy the multiverse by kidnapping Power Rangers from multiple worlds and commanded an army of Robo Rangers.

Draven is known to older generations of Power Rangers with T.J. Johnson specifically having disdain at remembering him. Shortly after the destruction of Wolvermean and the destruction of the Foxatron, Lord Draven makes contact with Madame Odius from his home universe, the Antiverse and teamed up with her to take over all realities. He promised to Odius that he would let her rule the prime world while he would rule the other ones. Draven is given the resources by Odius to capture the Rangers from different parts of the universes and clone them into his army of Robo Rangers. He captured Tommy Oliver to make his first Robo Ranger to command.

Odius then enchants his arrows into Mega Arrows to complete his conquest and the fake Tommy has already helped capture several known Power Rangers from the prime reality such as Rocky DeSantos, Katherine Hillard as the Pink Turbo Ranger, TJ as the Blue Space Ranger, Trent Fernandez-Mercer, Antonio Garcia, and Gia Moran as Megaforce Yellow. Despite the real Tommy escaping and shutting down the Robo Ranger factory, Draven already has enough Robo Rangers to take over the three worlds. He then tasked fake Tommy to hide the Mega Arrows somewhere until they are needed. He launched the first Mega Arrow into the sky. As the Ninja Steel Rangers, Wesley, Gemma, and Koda find the real Tommy, Draven has set his Basherbots to guard his fortress. When he finds out that the Ninja Steel Rangers had invaded his lair, he fought them personally and nearly beat them. The Robo Ranger army then arrived to aid Draven and fired on the Ninja Steel Rangers to reclaim the box of Mega Arrows that were stolen. Draven then launched the second Mega Arrow and all hope seemed lost, until Tommy, Wes, Koda, and Gemma had freed the other Rangers from captivity and got back together with the Ninja Steel Rangers to confront Draven and his Ranger Army.

After the Ninja Steel Rangers and Legendary Rangers destroy his army, he take the last Mega Arrow with him to begin his final phase. Odius fires the Gigantify Laser on Draven to make him giant so that he will be able to fire the Mega Arrow without significant interference. The Rangers are helpless as Draven mock them and fires off the final Mega Arrow. Just before the arrow can touch the barrier however, Tommy morphs into the Mighty Morphin White Ranger and summons the White Ninja Falconzord to grab the Mega Arrow before it can make contact with the dimensional tear. In retaliation, Lord Draven stamps hard enough to knock down the entire army and then slaps them down with wind. However, Tommy then orders the Rangers to distract him so they unleash a devastating barrage of lasers from their sidearms, Drago Sword, Dino Charge Morpher, and Barracuda Blade. With Draven weakened, Tommy flies in and unleashes the Mega Arrow, far too quickly for Draven to dodge. It plunges into Draven's stomach, causing red cracks to erupt all over his body before he is torn apart explosively and thus finishing off the interdimensional tyrant once and for all.

Me: Lord Draven!

Rocky DeSantis: Not this guy!

Me: I remember you Draven! You were going to destroy the Multiverse by using a massive army of Robo-Rangers!

Lord Draven: That's right J.D. Good memory.

Me: Never missed an episode and man that was so epic how veteran Rangers from over the course of 25 years came together.

Nico: Yeah That was awesome!

Lord Draven: It sure was.

William: Were Mighty Morphin, Turbo, In Space, Dino Thunder, Samurai, and Megaforce the only Robo Rangers you could make?

Draven: In my defense, the Rangers infiltrated my base before I could make more. Beast Morphers and Dino Fury weren't formed yet. And I didn't even know about the existence of the Sentai teams.

Me: Well that's because It was America. We started Power Rangers in 1993. Japan is where it all started from over the last 47+ Years Since 1975.

Nico: Yep.

Draven: Wow! I have a lot of catching up to do.

Me: Yeah. And after King Ohgers there's a new series coming out named Bakuage Sentai Boonboomger. I'm looking forward to that one.

Nico: Me too!

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Sasuke the Android, Tundra Man, Lucia, Ophelia Nasturtium, Pele, Kadma, Lay Mamery, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Exhaust and Flamewar VS Machinedramon, Dumbbelltron, Evil Aqua Man, Tickler, Wiki Tiki, Minotaurmon, and Samurhive - Nico's rescue was on Glaren and we battled J.D.'s Akuma form and Jaime Diana Knudson transformed against him

---

Machinedramon was first.

Machinedramon (to Sasuke): Nico's rescue was on Glaren where he battled J.D.'s Akuma form. Jaime Diana Knudson transformed against him.

Sasuke: Yeah and that was amazing! Jaime battling J.D.'s Akuma was amazing. And fitting too. The leader of Team Loud Fairywind VS J.D. Knudson's Akuma.

Tundra Man: That is an awesome matchup too.

Lucia: Yeah it sure was.

Pinkie Pie: Everyone had fun there.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was something.

Featherweight: It was and very explosive too.

Sprocket: I'll say!

Machinedramon: That is cool! Lets do it!

Sasuke turned into Ditto!

Sasuke: DITTO!

He used the Core Medals for Machinedramon, Puppetmon and Piedmon and they fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and

smashed them down.

---

J.D. Knudson, Fire Man, Riley Anderson, Yuna, Stella Nox Fleuret, Rikku, Yuffie, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Eon, Ace and Breach VS Lord Drakkon, Vypra, Zen Aku, Gaspard, Miraj Scintel, Evil Blackarachnia, and Dogu Bouma - Me meeting my Akumatized form.

---

Lord Drakkon was next.

Lord Drakkon: You meeting your Akumatized form must've been amazing.

Me: It was. His name was Sir Darkferno and he was a Knight with Armor made entirely out of pure fire. He had fire angel wings and he was determined to make sure that all evil was banished to the Black Gates.

Lord Drakkon: Wow That is too extreme! Like what would have happened if you too Lex Luthor's offer.

Me: I know. I told him that it was the cowards way out. But he got that way because of a bully from my past that hurt Allie.

Lord Drakkon: Really?

Vypra: What was his name?

Me: His name was Clay Thompson and he was a REALLY NASTY jerk! You would not like this guy one bit.

Vypra: He must have been a really terrible one.

Me: Oh he was. But he was found murdered 14 years ago by an unknown assailant. It hasn't been solved ever since and no one knows what happened back then.

Vypra: Whoa man. At least he's gone forever.

Me: Yeah.

Fire Man: Thank goodness.

Vypra: Do you have a picture of him?

Me: Not on me at the moment. But I'm glad he is gone too.

Riley Anderson: Boy we dodged a huge bullet. If J.D. was turned into an Akuma during the battle with Hawk Moth in 2019 we would be in serious trouble.

Trixie Lulamoon: No kidding! Thank goodness that didn't happen.

Triple Berry: Yeah no kidding.

Flynn: I'm glad that didn't happen.

Cali: Me too. At least J.D.'s Akuma wasn't with all those Akuma's.

Hugo: No kidding.

Mags: Yeah that was intense.

Eon: Indeed it was.

Lord Drakkon: I'm glad and Sir Darkferno will make a great archenemy for Jaime Diana.

Me: And I agree on that and it's very fitting too. My female counterpart gets Sir Darkferno as my archenemy.

Vypra: That is very fitting.

Lord Drakkon: Yep. Lets do it!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted them down.

---

Yae, Torch Man, Hanon Hōshō, Iris, Auriana, Carissa, Talia, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Anemone and Sly (Ty) VS Puppetmon, Keshigomuloid, Cyber Cat, Idiot Teeth, Bat Man, Lepidopterra Queen, and Hammerhead - Another Fire Kong, Cockroach Man (Kamen Rider), ROTTEN PATTY! (FOGHORN!), Daikon Radish World, Dr. Negative and Kronk who are the avatars of the Umbral Horror, Vernusylph and the Mayakashi Monsters as well as the gene-slammers of Huankunmon and Helloogarmon

---

Puppetmon was next.

Puppetmon (to Yae): Nico, Shirou Gou's team, Fire Kong's team, and the others did good battling Another Fire Kong, Cockroach Man (Kamen Rider), ROTTEN PATTY! (FOGHORN!), Daikon Radish World, Dr. Negative and Kronk. They are the avatars of the Umbral Horror, Vernusylph and the Mayakashi Monsters as well as the gene-slammers of Huankunmon and Helloogarmon.

Yae: Yeah and they were really awesome to see too.

Torch Man: They were awesome and Lana ate the Another Rotten Patty. Lola hurled her guts out.

Hanon: Yeah and that was funny.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was awesome too.

Scootaloo: I agree. 3 of them were Lincolns Guardian Angels and 2 were Nico's friends.

Whirlwind: Yeah that was cool.

Puppetmon: Yeah it was. Lets do it!

Yae turned into RIPJAWS!

Yae: RIPJAWS!

She used the Core Medals for Puppetmon, Machinedramon and Piedmon and they fired waves of energy, lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Aang, Bounce Man, Ms. Cheerilee, Athena Rollins, Rebecca Madison, Riley Misaki, Elastic Waistband, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Flamefeather and Cindersaur VS Cluemaster, Sprayloid 2, Bradford Buzzard, Frost Giant (Disney Infinity), Tublat, Grand Duke of Owls, and Earth Gear Golem- Lincoln's rescue was in a cemetery in the north of Gotham Royal York, and were there to destroy Thresh, formerly known as Grael and now known as The Chain Warden from League of Legends

---

Cluemaster was next.

Cluemaster (to Aang): Lincoln's rescue was in a cemetery in the north of Gotham Royal York. He was there to destroy Thresh, formerly known as Grael and now known as The Chain Warden from League of Legends

Aang: Yeah that was really amazing to see.

Bounce Man: It sure was amazing.

Ms. Cheerilee: Everyone had fun on that.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That was awesome.

Sunburn: i agree there too

Cluemaster: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Aang turned into Terraspin!

Aang: TERRASPIN!

He used the core medals for Cluemaster, Cluemaster (The Batman) and Spymaster and they fired waves of wind and fire and smashed them down.

---

Hulk, Spike Rosered, Eda, Zangief, Guile, Ryu, E Honda, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Beast Wars Scorponok and Terrorsaur VS Dark Turtles, Vargoyle 2.0, Flotsam and Jetsam, Alpha Metroid, Gamma Metroid, Zeta Metroid, and Omega Metroid - Lynn, Minuette and Cammy's second Mission with the Orb team

---

The Dark Turtles were next.

Dark Mikey (to Hulk): Today was Lynn, Minuette and Cammy's second Mission with the Orb team.

Dark Raph: Whose ass was kicked there?

Hulk: They battled Maga Basser and Embodiment of Armodrillo.

Spike Rosered: That was really awesome.

Eda: It sure was.

Applejack: Everyone had fun in that one.

Apple Bloom: They sure did.

Flashwing: I agree.

Dark Donny: Glad they did.

Dark Leo: I'll say! Lets do it!

Hulk turned into Armodrillo!

Hulk: ARMODRILLO!

He used the Core Medals for Dark Turtles, Wrecking Crew and Yost Wrecking Crew and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Brody Romero, Spiral Pegasus, Ayla, Takeru, Leeli, Hannah the Brave, Aethia, Fluttershy, Lilja, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life

Skylanders, Lady Deathstrike and Mystique VS Taskmaster, Junkloid, Ticklepuss, Condor, Icy Angel, Bammers, and Buzz - The Bank was being robbed again and the mascots opened up bank accounts

---

Taskmaster was next.

Taskmaster (to Brody): Not only was The Bank was being robbed again. But the mascots also opened up bank accounts.

Brody: Yeah the robbers tried to steal $923,000.00

Spiral Pegasus: But we got there just in time.

Ayla: Yeah we sure did.

Fluttershy: Thank goodness. But The mascots opening accounts is a good thing for them.

Lilja: It sure is for them.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there too.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Yeah it sure is.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Taskmaster: I agree. Lets do it!

Brody turned into Plantapocalypse!

Brody: PLANTAPOCALYPSE!

He used the Core Medals for Taskmaster, Yost Crimson Dynamo and Yost Venom and they fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and wood and smashed them down.

---

Hunter, Ride Boarski, Bender, Carla Wong III, Halinor, Cassidy, Yan Lin, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Nuova

Shenron, and Princess Rose vs Red X, Burnertron, Antennatron 2.0, Game Machine Man, Flarerizamon, Nosferata, and Lucemon (Fusion) - The Mascots are gonna have a lot of money saved up

---

Red X was next.

Red X (to Hunter): The Mascots are gonna have a lot of money saved up.… do I even want to know what they plan to buy with it?

Hunter: (German Accent) Some things are best left unanswered. But it is good they opened accounts. Und perfect too.

Ride Boarski: Yeah it sure is.

Bender: I agree too.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding.

Hex: Yeah that is for sure.

Red X: Indeed. Lets do it!

Hunter turned into Ghostfreak!

Hunter: GHOSTFREAK!

He used the Core Medals for Red X, TTG Jinx and Mammoth and they fired waves of Ghosts, Bones, Blood, Skulls, Magic, Stars and Lightning and blasted them down.

---

Jimmy Neutron, Tornado Tonion, Sweet Leaf, Cindy Vortex, Sheen, Carl, Libby, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Cicadacon and Retrax VS Griffin, Omochiloid, Animal Path, Duck, Kittyra, Nasalmancer, and Fodde - Margie is next and that Boy Hating monster is gonna get it

---

Griffin was next.

Griffin (to Jimmy): Margie is next. That Boy Hating monster is gonna get it

Jimmy Neutron: She sure is and it will be good.

Tornado Tonion: Yeah she had this coming.

Sweet Leaf: I agree there.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah what a heartless fiend for hating boys.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding.

Spyro: I agree there too.

Griffin: Same here. Lets do it!

Jimmy turned into Grey Matter!

Jimmy: GREY MATTER!

He used the Core Medals for Griffin, Mandark and Vector and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Koji, Bamboo Pandamonium, Ziggy Grover, Takayuki Hiba, Rachel Ridley, Estella Rockell, Sophia Nurenberg, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, RD Luan and RD Lucy VS Magma, Giant Boxertron, Luna Ghost, Eagle Deadman, Elemental Farting Bandits, Mosquito Girl, and Phoenix (Wizard) - Margie has been asking for this ever since she tried to kill all boys!

---

Magma was next.

Magma (to Koji): Margie has been asking for this ever since she tried to kill all boys! You and me are included in that category.

Koji: Yeah no kidding! To her all Boys must die!

Bamboo Pandamonium: She had this coming for a long time!

Ziggy: Yeah no kidding!

Rarity: She deserves this too darlings!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding!

Gill Grunt: What a heartless monster!

Magma: I agree. Lets do it!

Koji turned into Chromastone!

Koji: CHROMASTONE!

He used the Core MEdals for Magma, 50 Below and Serpentina and they fired waves of light and water, ice and jewels and smashed them down

---

Timmy Turner, Gravity Antonion, Emma (ELGVTWD), Emily Tamaki, Wind Dancer, Amaterasu & Tsukuyomi Marris, Layla Ratigan, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Sabrina (Pokemon) and Molly Hale VS Madame Masque, Karatetron, Jellax, Prince Diamond, Turkey Skarr, Brown Cowls, and Argit - Margie is a monster! Her crimes would have ultimately destroyed the entire human race and no one would have won

---

Madame Masque was next.

Madame Masque (to Timmy): Margie is a monster! Her crimes would have ultimately destroyed the entire human race and no one would have won.

Timmy Turner: Yeah her plan was doomed to fail from the very beginning!

Gravity Antonion: Yeah a world where only Girls Exist is a doomed failure from minute one!

Emma (ELGVTWD): That is for sure there.

Princess Celestia: Then NO ONE would have won in that one.

King Solar: What she would have done would have killed us all.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure.

Amber Morning: I agree there.

Spotlight: Same here!

Madame Masque: I agree! Everything she did was doomed to fail. Lets do it!

Timmy turned into a Yugopotamian called Filthtopus!

Timmy: FILTHTOPUS!

He used the Core Medals for Madame Masque, Calendar Girl and Poison Ivy (The Batman) And they fired waves of magic, light and garbage and smashed them down.

---

Danny Phantom, Elemental HERO Wild Wingman, Princess Hisui, Slime Princess, Breakfast Princess, Frozen Yogurt Princess, Wildberry Princess, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Crankcase and Ruckus VS Roxy Rocket, MegaZoreloid, Astronema, Bronto Burt, Mr. Breakfast, Brain Eating Meteor, and Hurter Monkey - Margie's plans were doomed to fail from day one because she would have killed the entire human race and also destroy the world

---

Roxy Rocket was next

Roxy Rocket (to Danny): Margie's plans were doomed to fail from day one because she would have killed the entire human race. And the entire world too.

Danny: Yeah it would be a world where nothing exists.

Elemental HERO Wild Wingman: No one would have won.

Princess Hisui: Yeah that is for sure.

Princess Luna: She brought all this on herself.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding.

Snowdrop: I agree there.

Gari: Yeah that is for sure.

Blackout: Yeah.

Roxy Rocket: I agree too. Lets do it!

Danny turned into Ghostfreak!

Danny Phantom: GHOSTFREAK!

He used the Core Medals for Roxy Rocket, Shade and the Ghostly Trio and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Ninja Steel Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Drive Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Lord Draven

---

Lord Draven was next.

Lord Draven: That Margie is a monster.

Nico: Tell me about it.

May: Yeah her hatred of boys is unprecidented.

Lord Draven: I agree. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Margie, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that monster of hatred.

Nico teleported back with them.

Ninja Steel Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STARS! LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STEEL!

Drive Riders: HENSHIN!

They all transformed and were ready!

Nico: Yeah! Lets get him!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA STEEL HYPER ARROWS!

They fired waves of energy and arrows and blaste Draven and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Oh yeah! Lord Draven you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Margie: I HATE YOU ALL SO MUCH! WHY CAN'T YOU ALL JUST DIE!?

BUT, THEN, WE FELT LINCOLN AND GIRL JORDAN'S ENERGY AURAS FLARE UP EVEN MORE AND THEN WE SAW A SMIRK

FORM ON THEIR FACES: IT'S TIME!

Girl Jordan: And there it is: your final words, and you spat out your venomous hatred towards us and all boys, consider that your wasted last breath.

Lincoln: That's right. Now, it's time for you to finally receive your rightful sentence: death, and since your parents and brothers disowned you, now we have no need to hold back. Time to pay for your crimes against humanity, you hate-filled dumpster fire!

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF GIRL JORDAN WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE SEA DRAGON, RAINBOW SEA CREATURES, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, AND THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE SEA DRAGON, RAINBOW SEA CREATURES, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND GIRL JORDAN GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Girl Jordan was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow and ocean blue energy with water, ocean waves, sea animals, sea dragons, snow, and ice surrounding it, there's a sea dragon and mermaid swimming around the vortex and phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Margie: the red eyes of eternal death and judgement.

Lincoln's Guardian Angels: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE! THIS IS IT!

Nico: Oh, you're screwed now, mega bitch!

Me: You've had this coming for a very long time!

Suddenly, The Unity Gems on my J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Gems on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Girl Jordan's massive Jordan Rosato's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Water Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Almighty Ler True Immortal Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Water Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Almighty Ler True Immortal Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it glowed, and surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow and ocean blue energy with water, ocean waves, sea animals, sea dragons, snow, and ice surrounding it, there's a sea dragon and mermaid swimming around the vortex and phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Margie: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF GIRL JORDAN AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! Your time's up, Margie, now judgement day has finally come!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA, AND ALL THE WORLDS, STARS, AND PLANETS IN THE UNIVERSES BEYOND GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO GIRL JORDAN! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, GIRL JORDAN EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

Girl Jordan grew from 8'3" to 8'5" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has ocean blue highlights in the bangs of her long light brown hair with blue bow on the side of her head and blue phoenix fire ombre streaks in the back and on the two front strands in front of her face and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow and ocean blue energy aura with stars, sea dragons, mermaids, ocean waves, water, sea animals, snow, ice, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a sea dragon with the Water Kanji on its tail surrounded by a rainbow phoenix, rainbow mermaid, and rainbow angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ocean blue iris, she has on sea dragon earrings with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Snow, Ice, God, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers, she also has a sea dragon with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Snow, Ice, God, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers for the pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant and above them is an ocean blue sea dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and ocean blue crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi with ocean blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links for her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and she also has on her white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck, Girl Jordan has on a yellow sleeveless yellow midriff top with ocean blue phoenix on it, dark blue skirt with ocean waves, long black pants with the waves of the oceans on the legs, ocean blue knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, sea dragons, mermaids, ocean waves, water, sea animals, snow, ice, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a sea dragon and mermaid surrounded by ocean waves and snow silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, sea dragons, and angels surrounding a large ocean blue gem with neon glowing ocean blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Girl Jordan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light brown angel wings with ocean blue tips on the feathers grew much larger for her new body with a wingspan of 20'0" and her medium sized light brown angel wings with ocean blue tips underneath her massive light brown angel wings grew larger with a wingspan of 15'0" and small sized light brown angel wings with ocean blue tips and a wingspan of 10'0" grew and sprouted out underneath her medium sized light brown angel wings, and her eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails with ocean blue tips and ocean blue markings grew longer and larger, Girl Jordan has on her Ring of the Phoenix with ocean blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and rainbow Thunderbird wedding ring on her left pinkie and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on ocean blue fingerless gloves with gold armor on her fingers and gold-armored dragon claws and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Girl Jordan's massive Jordan Rosato's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Water Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Almighty Ler True Immortal Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Water Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Almighty Ler True Immortal Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow and ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea dragons, mermaids, sea creatures, snow, ice, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Jordan Rosato's True Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Water Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Almighty Ler True Immortal Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Water Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Almighty Ler True Immortal Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ocean blue gems and the Celtic God of the Sea, Ler, surrounded by a Celtic Knot circle etched on the 8'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold sea dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large ocean blue gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer blue handle with ocean blue dragon scales, four large gold sea dragon heads with ocean blue gems in its mouths and large gold sea dragon head with ocean blue gems for eyes and ocean blue gem in its mouth below the large gold sea dragon heads for the pommel. Girl Jordan has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with ocean blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold sea dragon head with blue gems for eyes and a large ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and gold mermaid head, gold phoenix head, and gold angel head with ocean blue gems for eyes and ocean blue gems in their mouths around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ocean blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below the sea dragon, mermaid, phoenix, and angel that said, "Jordan Rosato, Loving Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Rosato, Spiritually Connected Sister of Leeli Wingfeather, Athletic Dodgeball Angel Queen of Gotham Royal York, Member of The Neptune Crusaders, Lifelong Childhood Friend Now Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Descendant of Seventeenth Century Duchess Jordan of Ireland and Powerful Protector of Ireland's Long and Proud History, Destroyer of Cletus Kasady Also Known As Carnage and Nathan Puwalsky, Archenemy of Russ Cargil, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, True Immortal Hero, Defender of The Loud House, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Water, Snow, Ice, Sea Dragons, Sea Creatures, Mermaids, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ジョーダン・ロサト、ロサト夫妻の愛する娘、リーリ・ウィングフェザーの精神的につながった姉妹、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークのアスレチック・ドッジボール・エンジェルの女王、ネプチューン・クルセイダーズのメンバー、生涯の幼なじみであり、現在はリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻を愛する、十七世紀の子孫アイルランドのジョーダン公爵夫人であり、アイルランドの長く誇り高い歴史の強力な守護者、カーネイジとしても知られるクレタス・キャサディの破壊者、そしてラス・カーギルの大敵であるネイサン・プワルスキー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙の守護者、擁護者、救世主、ビヨンド、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と元素の力のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、騒々しい家とミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒の門のマスター、真の不滅の英雄、ラウドハウスの擁護者、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒の門のマスター、水、雪、氷、海のドラゴンのマスター、海の生き物、人魚、フェニックス、天使

Girl Jordan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SEA DRAGON-MERMAID-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY TRUE COSMIC CELTIC OCEAN ALMIGHTY LER TRUE IMMORTAL CELTIC ATHLETIC OCEAN MAELSTROM

ARCTIC SNOW SEA DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY TRUE COSMIC CELTIC OCEAN ALMIGHTY LER TRUE IMMORTAL CELTIC ATHLETIC OCEAN MAELSTROM ARCTIC SNOW SEA DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY TRUE COSMIC CELTIC OCEAN ALMIGHTY LER TRUE IMMORTAL CELTIC ATHLETIC OCEAN MAELSTROM ARCTIC SNOW SEA DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Girl Jordan's Super Angel-Sea Dragon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Margie saw it, she busted out of the chains and ran at Lincoln to kill him, but Girl Jordan fired a massive barrage of rainbow and ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea dragons, mermaids, sea creatures, snow, ice, phoenixes, and angels which hits Margie and sent her flying into a tree, she got back up, but now, she was even madder than Hell.

Girl Jordan: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Ler True Immortal Celtic Athletic Ocean Maelstrom Arctic Snow Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Ler True Immortal Celtic Athletic Ocean Maelstrom Arctic Snow Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) That was just for starters, and how dare you try to kill my man, you piece of shit!

Lincoln: Oh man, now you've really pissed off my future wife big time by trying to kill me, but I'm just as pissed off as her, so it looks like you've just dug your own grave once again.

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LINCOLN WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE WEREWOLF, RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, RAINBOW FIRE DEMON, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE GRIFFIN, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, RAINBOW FIRE TIGER, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW FIRE QILIN, RAINBOW FIRE ANIMALS, AND RAINBOW FIRE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS, AND THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE WEREWOLF, RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, RAINBOW FIRE DEMON, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE GRIFFIN, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, RAINBOW FIRE TIGER, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW FIRE QILIN, RAINBOW FIRE ANIMALS, AND RAINBOW FIRE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LINCOLN GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Lincoln was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, and Atomic Radiation surrounding the vortex, there are Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Margie: the red eyes of eternal death and eternal judgement!

Me and Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eli: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, and Atomic Radiation surrounding the vortex, there are Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at RD Sebastian and The Candy Goblin: the red eyes of eternal death and judgement is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER

LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HIM AND HIS POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA, AND ALL THE WORLDS, STARS, AND PLANETS IN THE UNIVERSES BEYOND GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LINCOLN! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LINCOLN EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lincoln grew from 9'3" to 9'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much larger for his new body and he still retained his ten-pack abs, he has rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long wild white hair going down to the shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks of many colors on the back and on the two strands around his face and his large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head grew a bit bigger and he still has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has beard stubble on his jawline and thick hair on his forearms and hair on his pecs, he has neon deep sapphire blue eyes and rainbow sclera and a rainbow energy aura with aura energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals surrounding him and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a rainbow thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in the center and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem right on its chest surrounded by a rainbow phoenix, rainbow angel, rainbow werewolf, rainbow vampire bat, rainbow tiger, rainbow dragon, rainbow mermaid, rainbow demon, rainbow animals, and rainbow mythological animals emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, he has on gold buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on them and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its heads, Lincoln has on his large Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links and jade beads from his merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his chest and chest hair on his pecs and his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love with gold Thunderbird pendant and demon sword and angel sword pendants, gold chest harness with colored gems changed to gold and a kanji on the back straps that said, "Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father" and large gold circular chest plate with a phoenix, thunderbird, and angel on it has red gems surrounding the phoenix, he's dressed in his orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Animals, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids and they still have intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts, large white pants with have rainbow fire on the legs and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs and elements on them, large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, he now has fifteen large planets orbiting around his legs along with fifteen smaller planets levitating around his waist, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, Vampire, and Buffalo on his right ring finger and large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and rainbow Thunderbird Wedding ring on his left pinkie finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his large left hand and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings with claws on his fingertips and gold-plated metal covering his fingers and gold armored dragon claws on his fingers, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, gold lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his left pec, Crest of Miracles on his right pec, tattoo of rainbow pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and a rainbow kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his left forearm and tattoos of The Phoenix, Mermaid, Thunderbird, Golem, Fairy, and Shadow Wisp on the back of his right forearm, and large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Buffalo, Tiger, Dragon, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and a Rinnegan-like marking on his even more wider and even more muscular back and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Lincoln felt a sharp pain on his even more wider and even more muscular back, and then, his massive and indestructible white angel wings with orange and aurora tips on the white feathers grew much larger for his new body with a wingspan of 20'0" and his medium sized white angel wings with orange and aurora tips underneath grew larger with a wingspan of 15'0" and small sized white angel wings with orange and aurora tips underneath grew and sprouted out underneath his medium sized white angel wings with a wingspan of 10'0", his eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings and rabbit tail on top of the white wolf tails now has a rainbow tip and rainbow marking grew bigger and longer, he still had the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck on his left and Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, and large gold metal rings on his massive biceps and thighs.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, aura energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lincoln Loud's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded large colored gems of many different colors and symbols of the elemental forces surrounding the Elemental Gems embedded in it, the symbol of The Loud House, Thunderbird, Vampire Bat, Buffalo, Werewolf, Phoenix, Angel, Mythological Animals, Animals, and the symbols of the various branch teams etched on the 8'0" massive, wide, double-edged, golden blade, large gold buffalo heads with rainbow gems for eyes for the crossguard and on top of the large gold buffalo heads is a large ring of silver wolf heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in their mouths, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large rainbow gems in the foreheads and surrounding them are the Elements of Harmony and The Infinity Stones and on top of The Element of The Magic of Friendship are The Unity Crystals, longer midnight black handle, white Alicorn head and gold heart and below it are four large gold buffalo heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in their open mouths and large wolf head with large rainbow gem on the bottom of the buffalo heads for the pommel, Lincoln has on his large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large multi-colored gems and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left large gold Bracer and the gems of all his other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers, his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem inside of its mouth for the belt buckle and gold phoenix head, gold Thunderbird head, gold werewolf head, gold vampire bat head, gold mermaid head, gold demon head, gold dragon head, and gold angel head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gems in their mouths around the belt on his waist, orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, there's a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji below the Cutie Mark tattoo that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Almighty Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Destroyer of Irredeemable Black-Hearted Villains, Destroyer of Evil, Destroyer of Demonic Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels"

リンカーン・ランドン・ラウド、全能のチャンピオンでありヒノンの使者、エレメンタル・フォース、嵐、宇宙、そして宇宙の全能のマスター、ヒーロー・ペルソナと多くの力のマスター、ラウド・ハウスの計画を持つ男、理性の声、全能のゴールデン-多くの兄弟の心のある兄弟、全能の黄金の心を持つ恋人であり、多くの子供の父親、全能の黄金の心を持つリン・シニアとリタ・ラウドの息子、アルバート・ラウドとサミュエル・ラウドの愛情深い孫、全能の黄金の心を持つ愛する未来の夫、ラウド家の最強、勇敢、回復力、勇気、ハンサム、男らしい戦士、強力なアルファ吸血鬼と狼男とサイボーグのハイブリッド、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀公爵リンカーン・マクロードの子孫、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、そして多くの邪悪なモンスターそして多くの邪悪な悪役たち、マックス・ディロンの宿敵、エレクトロや漫画野郎としても知られ、真の不滅にして神、極めて邪悪で腹黒、サディスティック、妄想的、権力に飢えた、精神異常者、救いようのないろくでなしと暴君、才能ある者を破壊する者にして殺す者漫画作家兼ビデオゲーマー、何でも屋、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情と要素の力のマスター、怒りのマスター天界のゼルナガ、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気の偉大な神、そしてトラスト、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世

主、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの村の忍、チームラウドフェニックスの多くのメンバー嵐の支部チーム、ラウド・ファミリーのスパイス・デーモン、伝説の波フムンガドゥンガのサーファー、チーム・ラウドの三等軍司令官、戦略家、創設者 フェニックス・ストーム、救いようのない黒い心の悪党の破壊者、悪の破壊者、悪魔のような怪物の破壊者、権力に飢えたろくでなし、狂気の暴君、宇宙と天空の使者、調和、友情、純潔、希望、勇気、そして愛の大使、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークのドッジボール・エンジェル・キング、三国の統一者、そして三国の戦士たち日本、多くの守護天使の恐るべき擁護者、ダマスキノス家の破壊者、そして元素の力、嵐、神話上の動物、動物、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Lincoln Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-THUNDERBIRD-ALICORN-VAMPIRE-WEREWOLF-BUFFALO-DRAGON-DEMON-MERMAID-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ELEMENTAL ALMIGHTY HINON TRUE IMMORTAL GOD THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF MYTHOLOGICAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ELEMENTAL ALMIGHTY HINON TRUE IMMORTAL GOD THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF MYTHOLOGICAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ELEMENTAL ALMIGHTY HINON TRUE IMMORTAL GOD THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF MYTHOLOGICAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were literally stunned, amazed, and struck with total awe at Lincoln's Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Alicorn-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when the girls in Lincoln's harem saw him, they had massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, their tongues had rolled out, their noses were really bleeding, and they let out wolf whistles upon seeing just how much hotter and sexier their hunk of a future husband has become. But, when Margie saw it, she went even more ballistic and she again ran at Lincoln to kill him, but Lincoln fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, aura

energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals which hits Margie and sent her flying into a wall, she got back out, but now, she was beyond pissed off, her face turned red with rage and her eyes turned into living flames and her teeth turned into jagged fangs!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Godly Universal Mythological Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your rampage ends right here and right now, Margie. Too many times have we spared you, but now that your parents and brothers have disowned you, there's absolutely no need to hold back! This is where you die here and now!

Lincoln and Girl Jordan went after Margie, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aura energy, rainbow and ocean blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Margie and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated dragon claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire and elemental blasts at him as well and Girl Jordan also did the same by firing rainbow and ocean blue energy slashes from her massive greatsword and gold-plated dragon claws, and he and Girl Jordan attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their immensely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was making Margie even angrier than ever.

Margie: (MEGA NTH DEGREE FUCKED-UP SCREAM OF RAGE) YOU STUPID BOYS! I WILL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU, MY WORLD OF A BOY-FREE WORLD WILL BE A REALITY! THE STUPID HUMAN RACE CAN ALL GO TO HELL! I HATE EVERYTHING!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal

Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Godly Universal Mythological Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Oh, shut it already!

Girl Jordan: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Ler True Immortal Celtic Athletic Ocean Maelstrom Arctic Snow Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Ler True Immortal Celtic Athletic Ocean Maelstrom Arctic Snow Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) That voice of yours is really getting on our nerves.

Girl Jordan and Lincoln punched her so hard in the mouth that she lost all her teeth.

Then, Girl Jordan's three sets of light brown angel wings spread out and Lincoln's three sets of white angel wings spread out as a gold intricate halo appeared above their heads along with three sets of gold chains all around the gold halo and it formed into a purifying field that hit Margie, and we found ourselves actually in Heaven.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Godly Universal Mythological Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is it, Margie. This is we end your boy hating vendetta once and for all!

Then, Lincoln fired chains of gold energy that bound Margie.

Girl Jordan: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Ler True Immortal Celtic Athletic Ocean Maelstrom Arctic Snow Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Ler True Immortal Celtic Athletic Ocean Maelstrom Arctic Snow Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) Your desire to kill all the boys on Earth and create a girls-only world will always and forever lead to the end of the human race, and we will never let you run free any longer!

Then, Girl Jordan and Lincoln charged and smashed their rainbow energy infused left fists into Margie's stomach and a cluster of flames exploded out behind her, then, Lincoln and Girl Jordan formed massive energy blades surrounding the 8'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades of their massive greatswords.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Godly Universal Mythological Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is where it all ends for you!

Lincoln and Girl Jordan attacked her with two powerful energy slashes, and then… !

Lincoln and Girl Jordan: NOW DIE AND GO STRAIGHT TO HELL!

Lincoln and Girl Jordan did two final powerful energy slashes that hit Margie hard, and then, a massive explosion erupted as the gold chains exploded into pieces, and Girl Jordan and Lincoln land and Margie was on her knees and she was really really mangled.

Me: JUMPING JACKRABBITS!

Nico: That was the same attack Caleb, Cage, and Travis used on Sir Darkferno, awesome! Now, for the grand finale!

Emma: We're gonna show you some Pink Power!

Tsukasa: To show you that boys and girls can live in peace!

Kamen Ride: Forever Pink!

Tsukasa turned into the Pink Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Pink Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER PINK!

They turned into the Pink Rangers from SPD, Mystic Force, Operation Overdrive, Samurai, Megaforce and Dino Charge.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) DEADMAN FORCE 6!

She summoned Mantis Deadman, Hurricail, Light Brigade (Looney Tunes), Zinger, Bomb Dimension (Jetman) and Takoyaki Dimension (Jetman)

Me: Lets get her!

We went at her and bashed and smashed and pulverized and blasted Margie all over.

Psimion blasted and smashed her all over.

Lilly, MAria, Cinderaur and Inferno used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced their weapons and powers 100-fold.

Lilly Cheng and G1 Inferno - FLOWER FOAM BLAST!

Maria Verbina and Cindersaur: WATER FUSION BLAST!

Volcana of Fire and Larxene: LIGHTNING FLAME STORM!

Carol of the Kaiju and Saix: MOON KAIJU BLAST!

Roxy of Earth and Zexion: EARTH ILLUSION BLAST!

May of the Anti-Food-Stealers and Loki: POKEMON DEATH BLAST!

Liam of the Country and Iron Lung: LUNGS OF COUNTRY MIGHT!

Stella of Solaria and Chalmers: LIGHT SOLAR BURST!

Sora of Love and Springfield Mafia: LOVE FLAME BLAST!

Ripster of the Great White and Abomination: SHARK ABOMINATION BLAST!

Aerrow of the Storm Hawks and Vortex: THUNDERSTRIKE OF THE HAWK!

Lynn Sr. of The Chefs and Puff: WIND FLOWER BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Dragoking the Tiger Dragon, Flame Sport, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

They fired waves of fire and energy and elements.

Sunset Shimmer, Lola, Sector V KND and Nico: RETRIBUTION OF THE KND BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Godly Universal Mythological Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is it, no more will we have to deal with you, Margie! Time to see that love will always triumph over hatred! LOVE ELEMENT STYLE: SHURIKENS OF LOVE!

Jessica Kaios: LOVE FIRE STYLE: LOVEFERNO FIREBALL!

Yuna Kamihara: LOVE WATER STYLE: TRIDENT LOVE STRIKE!

Toph: LOVE EARTH STYLE: LOVESTONE CRUSH!

Chie Satonaka: LOVE WIND STYLE: LOVE KICK STRIKE!

Sari Sumdac: LOVE LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER LOVEBOLT!

Lincoln and the girls fired waves of elements and hearts that hit Margie, and she got burned badly since like Lincoln said, love always triumphs over hatred.

Lincoln and his harem: LOVE FINAL SMASH: ETERNAL LOVE BLAST!

Lincoln and his harem fired a massive explosive heart shaped Ki blast at Margie which exploded as it hit her and she was severely burned!

Margie: YOU! YOU! I'M NOT DONE YET!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Godly Universal Mythological Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done here forever. YOUR TIME'S UP!

Suddenly, the bell of judgement rang in Margie's ears meaning that her time was finally up! Then, the spirits of all those she'd harmed appeared and grabbed her.

Spirits: Guilty!

The spirits found her guilty, and then, the kanji Black Abyss 黒深淵 appeared on Margie's forehead, and she was being consumed by the black flames of The Black Abyss and she began to fade away: she was finally being erased by The Black Abyss!

Margie: NO! NO! THIS ISN'T HOW IT WAS SUPPOSED TO END! CURSE YOU! CURSE YOU! CURSE YOU ALL! (LETS OUT ONE LAST INSANE SCREAM BEFORE SHE FINALLY FADES AWAY FOREVER)

GOOD RIDDANCE, YOU MONSTROUS PIECE OF TRASH, AND DON'T YOU DARE COME BACK, YOU BOY HATING PIECE OF SHIT!

Girl Jordan and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Girl Jordan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long light brown tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, fifteen large ocean blue planets orbiting around her legs, fifteen smaller ocean blue planets orbiting around her waist, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive light brown angel wings and medium sized light brown angel wings and small sized light brown angel wings underneath her massive light brown angel wings are permanent and Lincoln's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, fifteen large planets orbiting around his legs, fifteen smaller planets orbiting around his waist, Third Eye, eleven massive and long white wolf tails and rabbit's tail, larger white wolf ears on top of his head, and massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings and small sized white angel wings underneath his massive white angel wings are permanent.

Me and Nico: It's all over for you, you pathetic monster! Never ever come back again, you piece of crap!

Lincoln: You've had this coming for years, never ever come back. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Viego, The Ruined King.

?: I will have my revenge on the world of the living for my suffering!

Suddenly, the fifteen large planets orbiting around my legs, the fifteen large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the fifteen large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi

Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our large gold halos with four orbiting large gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from dark energy blasts that came out of nowhere and the barrier really stood strong against them and the dark energy blasts were absorbed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent of blood) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come out now, Viego, or we're forcing you out.

A pale ghoulish figure came out, it was Viego, The Ruined King from League of Legends.

Lincoln: Should've known you'd show up here, Viego.

Melanie Harmonia: Only to die at our hands.

Suddenly, Melanie Harmonia's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, fire, water, earth, gears, leaves, winds, light, darkness, magic, skulls, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive light greatsword from her back, and as she approached Viego, she left rainbow energy, stars, fire, water, earth, gears, leaves, winds, light, darkness, magic, skulls, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every

step.

Melanie Harmonia: Your crimes have gone unanswered for years, Viego, you've caused nothing but pain and suffering to too many innocent people and all to get revenge on the land of the living and resurrect Isolde, you really are a monster, as The Avatar of Harmony, Defender of Equestria, and the Avatar of The Legacy of J.D. Knudson, Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Applejack, Rarity, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Starlight Glimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Princess Celestia, and Princess Luna, I hereby sentence you to death for everything you've done.

Suddenly, Melanie Harmonia was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, fire, water, earth, gears, leaves, winds, light, darkness, magic, and skulls surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, angels, and J.D. Knudson, Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Applejack, Rarity, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Starlight Glimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Princess Celestia, and Princess Luna flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with The Crest of Harmony on its stomach and blood red eyes glaring at Viego: the red eyes of eternal death and eternal judgement.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: Viego has angered Melanie Harmonia, and now, he's about to face the full blown wrath of The Avatar of Harmony.

Then, as the vortex faded, Melanie Harmonia emerged, but she was changed forever.

Melanie Harmonia grew from 7'0" to 8'4" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has fifteen large colored planets orbiting around her legs and fifteen smaller colored planets orbiting around her waist, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long red hair and yellow hairband with rainbow phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back and the two front strands and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, fire, water, earth, gears, leaves, winds, light, darkness, magic, skulls, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has The Crest of Harmony emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Water, Earth, Tech, Nature, Wind, Magic, Light, Dark, Undead, and Eternity Kanjis on its horn, she also has an Alicorn with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Water, Earth, Tech, Nature, Wind, Magic, Light, Dark, Undead, and Eternity Kanjis on its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her rainbow Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rainbow crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and rainbow embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Melanie Harmonia has on a sleeveless golden yellow crop top, golden yellow skirt with The Crest of Harmony on it, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, water, earth, gears, leaves, winds, light, darkness, magic, skulls, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Crest of Harmony and surrounded by me, Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Applejack, Rarity, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Starlight Glimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Princess Celestia, and Princess Luna and the symbols of The Skylanders and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Melanie Harmonia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive rainbow angel wings with rainbow tips on the large rainbow feathers grew much larger for her new body with a wingspan of 20'0" and medium sized rainbow angel wings with rainbow tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive rainbow angel wings with a wingspan of 15'0" and small sized rainbow angel wings with rainbow tips grew and sprouted out underneath her medium sized rainbow angel wings with a wingspan of 10'0" and the twelve tails of Rapidash, Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Applejack, Rarity, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Starlight Glimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Princess Celestia, and Princess Luna also grew larger and longer for her new body, Melanie Harmonia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and rainbow Thunderbird wedding ring on her left pinkie and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Melanie Harmonia's massive light greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, fire, water, earth, gears, leaves, winds, light, darkness, magic, skulls, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Melanie Harmonia's True Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Harmony Avatar Legacy Defender Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Harmony Avatar Legacy Defender Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and The Crest of Harmony and surrounded by me, Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Applejack, Rarity, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Starlight Glimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Princess Celestia, and Princess Luna and the symbols of The Skylanders and etched on the 8'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads with rainbow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large rainbow gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, small white Alicorn head with wings and four large gold Alicorn heads with rainbow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dragon heads is a large gold Alicorn head with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Melanie Harmonia has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Alicorn with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its collar for the belt buckle and the gold versions of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Applejack, Rarity, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Starlight Glimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Princess Celestia, and Princess Luna with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gems in their collars around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji with flames, water drops, ice crystals, earth, gears, leaves, winds, lightning bolts, suns, crescent moons, stars, and skulls in between the kanji below The Crest of Harmony that said, "Melanie Harmonia, Avatar of Harmony and Protector of Equestria, Avatar of The Legacy of James Dean Knudson, Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Applejack, Rarity, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Starlight Glimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Princess Celestia, and Princess Luna, Sister of Hailey Harmonia and Solaria Harmonia, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of The Elements of Harmony, Magic, and The Powers of Equestria, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Destroyer of Queen Opaline Arcana and The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Fire, Light, Water, Life, Earth, Tech, Wind, Magic, Darkness, Alicorns, The Elements of Harmony, Magic, The Powers of Equestria, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

メラニー ハーモニア、ハーモニーのアバターおよびエクエストリアのプロテクター、ジェームス ディーン クヌッドソンの遺産のアバター、トワイライト スパークル、サンセット シマー、アップル ジャック、レアリティ、フラッターシャイ、ピンキー パイ、レインボー ダッシュ、スターライト グリマー、トリクシー ルラムーン、プリンセス セレスティア、プリンセス ルナ、ヘイリー・ハーモニアとソラリア・ハーモニアの姉妹、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、ハーモニーの要素、魔法、そしてエクエストリアの力の達人、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使と未来リンカーン・ラウドの妻、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、ダーク・ルアン、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・チャンドラー、キルジョイ・ハギンズ、および残りのリンカーンの敵、友情の卓の騎士団のメンバー、オパリン・アルカナ女王の破壊者、終末の二十三、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力の達人そして、エレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄、そして火、光、水、命のマスター、地球、技術、風、魔法、闇、アリコーン、ハーモニーの要素、魔法、エクエストリアの力、アリコーン、フェニックス、天使

Melanie Harmonia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HARMONY AVATAR-HARMONY LEGACY MASTER-ALICORN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL EQUESTRIAN HARMONY LEGACY AVATAR MASTER ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL EQUESTRIAN HARMONY LEGACY AVATAR MASTER ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL EQUESTRIAN HARMONY LEGACY AVATAR MASTER ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Melanie Harmonia's Super Angel-Harmony Avatar-Harmony Legacy Master-Alicorn-Phoenix-Harmony United

Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Viego saw it, he fired a blast of darkness at her to kill her, but Melanie Harmonia fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, fire, water, earth, gears, leaves, winds, light, darkness, magic, skulls, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels which hit Viego and sent him flying into a wall, he got back up, but he was really really angry now.

Me: No way, did Melanie just transform?!

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear Viego apart and make him pay for everything.

Melanie Harmonia: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Equestrian Harmony Legacy Avatar Master Alicorn Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Equestrian Harmony Legacy Avatar Master Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, boys, let's get this undead ghoul and tear his hide apart.

Me and Nico: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Alicorn-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal God Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal God Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Almighty Hinon True

Immortal God Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Melanie Harmonia.

I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope.

And Nico unholstered his massive Nico Chan's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Saiyan Angel-Great Ape-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Hope and we joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Godly Universal Mythological Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You know, I'm not that surprised that you'd show up, Viego.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We did run into your minion, Thresh, this morning, but we destroyed him.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix

Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, it's your turn, time for us to smash you down and send you straight into The Black Abyss.

Melanie Harmonia, Lincoln, Nico, and I went after Viego, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods,

Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Viego and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated dragon claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire and elemental blasts at him as well and Nico and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated dragon claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Melanie Harmonia also did the same by firing rainbow energy slashes from her massive greatsword and gold-plated dragon claws, and he, Melanie Harmonia, Nico, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was making Viego even angrier than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Godly Universal Mythological Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln disarmed Viego of his sword and Lincoln's greatsword absorbed Viego's sword, and he bearhugged Viego and he began absorbing Viego through his skin and he was assimilating Viego's Necromancy, Immortality, Swordsmanship, Stealing souls, Possession, Mind control, Dark magic, and Controlling the Black Mist and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips, medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips, and small sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out even more and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, he also sent Viego's soul to The Black Gates after he drained his soul of his life essence. Everyone cheered wildly for what Melanie Harmonia, Lincoln, Nico, and I did as we holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down and Melanie Harmonia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, larger and longer twelve tails of Rapidash, Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Applejack, Rarity, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Starlight Glimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Princess Celestia, and Princess Luna, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, fifteen large rainbow planets orbiting around her legs, fifteen smaller rainbow planets orbiting around her waist, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive rainbow angel wings and medium sized rainbow angel wings and small sized rainbow angel wings underneath her massive rainbow angel wings are permanent.

Melanie Harmonia: Reap what you have sown, vengeful undead monarch. Thanks for helping me take down Viego, Lincoln, you too, J.D. and Nico.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Melanie.

Me and Nico: Our pleasure, Melanie.

Suddenly, Melanie Harmonia wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his ten-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Melanie Harmonia's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Alicorn, Demon, and Rapidash, Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Applejack, Rarity, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Starlight Glimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Princess Celestia, and Princess Luna flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Melanie Harmonia sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Luna: Oh man, that was one wild performance that we just saw!

Luan: No fooling, you four smashed Viego down and Lincoln absorbed him and his sword also absorbed his sword.

Me: And Lincoln sent him to The Black Gates after he drained his soul of his life essence. So, Lincoln, who's the next girl we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

(CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS)

Suddenly, we saw a wolf made of blue fire pass through the sky along with a Shadow Wisp of darkness appear in front of us.

Panda Faye Ling: Was that…?

Lincoln: It is, Panda, I think I know who we're meeting on my rescue tomorrow: Nadine Lansehuoyan, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Wolf.

We gasped.

Selene Arcangela: I knew it was her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Nadine Lansehuoyan is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of blue fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Wolf, along with having angel wings along with having intense blue fire powers. She's known as The Fiercest Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, because she's the most fierce of The Sisterhood, and if anyone angers her, she will brutally harm them like a savage wolf. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of violet fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Nadine hates Chandler with a blazing passion, because of what that murderous sewage slop has done in bullying Lincoln and tried to kill him in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat that sewage slop up so bad and sent him to prison with two black eyes, broken arms and legs, a broken bloody nose, and an irreversible super double mega wedgie.

Nico: Yikes!

Me: I remembered her all too well, she's one fierce warrior and she never shows mercy to anyone who hurts Lincoln. And that Shadow Wisp of darkness, was that…?!

Selene Arcangela: Yep, it's the next Ambassador of The Demon Sorcerers we're meeting on Nico's rescue tomorrow, her name is Lucille Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Tso Lan, Demon Sorcerer of The Moon and Master of The Darkness of The Shadow Wisp, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's Maria Ying Xiao's younger sister and the third youngest, and she's also a very powerful master over the forces of light and dark chi and she was also born with the powers of Tso Lan, Demon Sorcerer of The Moon, along with black angel wings, and she also has full fledge mastery over the powers of gravity, along with being a master of dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic, and she even knows Chinese Black Magic that puts even the dark magic of Daolon Wong to shame. Plus, she's the descendant of En Ying Xiao, the first Elemental Maiden from 3,000 years ago during the Shang Dynasty in China, and like Qin and her ancestor, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, she's also the master of the Atavism of The Elemental

Maiden and she also has mastery of The Darkness of The Shadow Wisp. She moved to Royal Woods from China along with her sisters and she met Lincoln, and it was love at first sight. She heard from Lincoln of what we did in defeating Shendu, Dai Gui, Po Kong, Tso Lan, Hsi Wu, and Tchang Zu and Girl Jordan redeemed Bai Tza, and she was amazed, and she began to teach Lincoln how to master the powers of gravity and darkness, and she knew of what Maria did in giving him her blood and that led to him getting the same powers as her and gaining the same powers as her along with becoming a master of The Fires of The Phoenix, The Waters of The Mermaid, The Lightning of The Thunderbird, The Winds of The Sylph, The Earth of The Golem, The Light of The Fairies, and The Darkness of The Shadow Wisps, and he wound up getting tattoos of The Phoenix, Mermaid, Thunderbird, Golem, Fairy, and Shadow Wisp on the back of his left forearm. Lincoln made her a darkness greatsword, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when Lincoln comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and she hated Daolon Wong with a passion because long before you all went after The Demon Sorcerers, Lucille used a Chinese Black Magic spell and made his dark magic go haywire and she'd left a bleeding scar on his back long ago.

Nico and me: No way!

Tso Lan: I remember that day all too well, she indeed made her mark on Daolon Wong.

Bai Tza: And showed him who's the better master of dark magic.

Taskmaster: (to Brody) Good thing you were up for the usual battles, huh?

Brody: Yeah. Good thing!

Nico: No kidding.

Red X: That's one boy hating girl destroyed.

Puppetmon: You said it!

Me: That girl was a parasite!

Madame Masque: I don't even hate boys.

Sento: When the usual battles start up next year, you'll like the Fullbottles each of you will use.

Roxy Rocket: And those are?

Sento: (chuckles) Oh, you'll find out.

Me: To quote Pinkie Pie: Can't tell you that silly. (Exaggerated Whispers) It's a Surprise!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Pinkie Pie: (LAUGHS) Yeah that's something I would say alright.

Sento then looked at pictures of Ben's aliens, the Sentai Symbols, the Robot Masters, and the Mavericks.

Nico: But great job everyone! Now all the jerks are taken care of.

Nicole: Yep.

Numbuh 1: (To the viewers) Boys and Girls are both loved equally.

Me: Yes they are.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

But out in space, little did we know, that there was a MASSIVE EVIL FORCE HEADING RIGHT AT EARTH!

It was a giant and horrifying nebula leech creature. This can only mean one thing! GALACTUS WAS COMING!

THE FINAL BATtLE IS ABOUT TO BEGIN!

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

That's the end of that Boy Hating monster.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Owlman, IceDevimon (Tamers), Browridge Sharptooth (Land Before Time VI), Light Armadillo, Cosmic Mario and Evil Omi as well as Yusuke Amamiya, Rika Nonaka, Juri Han, Kujou Hikari, Maria Merlin and Lyra Lightsworn and we're going to a planet of Steamed Lobsters and we're going to have a great seafood lunch and also we're going to have a battle with the Akuma of Poliwag and his name is STINGBOMB GATOR! He's called that because he is a gator that farts and smells REALLY HORRIBLE! Homer Simpson and Mr. Krabs are going to transform against him and we're going to battle Another Owlman, IceDevimon (Tamers), Browridge Sharptooth (Land Before Time VI), Light Armadillo, Cosmic Mario and Evil Omi who are the gene-slammers of Cerberusmon, Ordinemon, Hudiemon, ShadowSeraphimon, Ophanimon Falldown Mode, Cherubimon (Evil) and Lucemon. Also we're going to meet the Gene-slammer of Zudomon named Zika Zudo.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Serenity Nightingale, Avatar of Dunames Dark Witch, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy an old enemy of her and Abigail Nightingale, her name is Radana Belladonna, a demonic dark witch who long ago made the big mistake in dabbling with The Forbidden Arts and made a pact with a demonic lord of Hell, but she was cast into The Netherworld by Serenity and Abigail using a dark magic spell that sealed her powers away and sent her to The Netherworld, but now, years later, she's returned to get revenge.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Florida, and we're going to destroy The Countess, a vampire and villain in the Diablo video game series, and we're going to meet the next of the Gene-Slammers and Avatars of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist Duel Monsters, her name is Nadine Lansehuoyan, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Wolf, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of blue fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Wolf, along with having angel wings along with having intense blue fire powers. The wolf with her is Cheyenne and she is her friend. She found her abandoned as a puppy and raised her. She's known as The Fiercest Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, because she's the most fierce of The Sisterhood, and if anyone angers her, she will brutally harm them like a savage wolf. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of violet fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Nadine hates Chandler with a blazing passion, because of what that murderous sewage slop has done in bullying Lincoln and tried to kill him in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat that sewage slop up so bad and sent him to prison with two black eyes, broken arms and legs, a broken bloody nose, and an irreversible super double mega wedgie.

Next up is the final battle of 2023 and we're going to be facing GALACTUS THE DEVOURER!

See you all next time.

# GALACTUS DOOMSDAY

THE FINAL BATTLE HAS ARRIVED! The final battle of 2023

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was seen flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 11,232.2: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to another amazing food planet located in the Whirlpool Galaxy and this is gonna be a good rescue.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas

Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Owlman, IceDevimon (Tamers), Browridge Sharptooth (Land Before Time VI), Light Armadillo, Cosmic Mario and Evil Omi as well as Yusuke Amamiya, Rika Nonaka, Juri Han, Kujou Hikari, Maria Merlin and Lyra Lightsworn And all the team are heading there.

Camie: This will be so cool.

Lola: Yeah!

Qin: We're looking forward to this.

Carly Atlas: Same here.

Misty Tredwell: We sure are.

Yusuke Amamiya: I agree there.

Nico: Yusuke, I want to thank you, Owlman, and your teams for coming

Yusuke Amamiya: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun.

Rika Nonaka: It sure will be fun.

Renamon: I am excited for this.

Nico: Rika, sorry you didn't get together with Takato

Rika: It's okay Nico. There's plenty of other fish in the sea. And also there are many more out there for me. Besides I knew that Jeri and Takato were made for each other and I couldn't be any happier for them.

Renamon: Me too Rika. After everything that Jeri and Takato went through they are happy.

Nico: Yes they are.

Varie: And I'm happy for them too.

Eddy: You know there are many people who wanted you to get together with Takato?

Rika Nonaka: I can tell there were so many of them.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Boy I can tell there were countless numbers of them.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: But after everything that Takato and Jeri went through together they need each other more than ever.

Takato: Thanks guys. I'm glad you all greatly support me and Jeri.

Me: No problem Takato.

Nico: It's the least we can do.

Me: Yeah.

Camie: But I'm happy to say that we have all the jerks taken care of.

Me: Yep and Margie is gone for good.

Nico: She was worse than we thought

Me: She was a TRUE monster!

Xenia: Yeah! She didn't give a flying rats ass about anyone! She just wanted to make sure all boys were dead. (To Splinter 2003 and 2012) No offense senseis.

Splinter 2003: None taken.

Splinter 2012: Yeah none taken.

Varie: Like I said, she gave all of us women everywhere a REALLY BAD name.

Eddy: Too bad we couldn't get a Xenomorph to eat her like before

Me: I know but like I said we couldn't take that risk. Xenomorphs would spread all over the planet like mad and we can't risk that.

Nico: That is a good point.

Eddy: You're right. But it would have been cool. An illusion is the next best thing though.

Camie: Yeah.

Qin: That's true.

Nico: At least her weapons will benefit us nicely

Me: Yep.

Qin: I can't wait to see the look on Cobra Commanders face when we hit him with that.

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Me: I can't wait to use it on an Evil Sasuke.

May: Now that will be funny to see.

Camie: It sure will.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Yeah. Man what Margie did was absolutely beyond all words unforgiveable.

Xenia: Yeah.

Wonder Woman: She is worse than Aresia.

Sam Simpson: And worse than Violet Vanderfleet.

Nico: I know.

Alexis: Like how Femme Fatale was before she joined the M.O.E.

Me: Yeah but she didn't kill men.

Camie: Yeah.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a red planet and it looked like a red mountain desert world from space.

Nico: Wow!

Maria: We're here!

Nico: Lets land.

We got to landing.

We landed and got out and to our shock and amazement we saw that it was a WORLD MADE ENTIRELY OUT OF STEAMED LOBSTERS!

Me: WHOA! A world made of steamed lobsters!

Camie: Wow!

Lola: What a Seafood paradise!

Nico: Lets have some grub!

We went and got some grub and had some good lobsters.

Homer: (CRYING) (Eating) Oh man that's good! (CRYING)

Nico ate some.

Nico: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious. Got any butter?

Me: Sure.

DAIRY PRODUCT MAGISWORD!

I made some melted butter for Nico.

Nico: Thank you.

Me: You're welcome.

Homer: (Crying) Pass the butter.

Homer was crying as I handed him the butter.

Me: Oh Homer it'll be okay. At least we're not eating the real Pinchy back home.

Homer: (Crying) I know. (Eating) Oh so good.

Maria: Hey where's Marge?

Me: Oh she's back on the ship and Daphne too. They are allergic to shellfish.

Sakura Knudson: Oh yeah! Daphne told me all about her shellfish allergy. She breaks out in UGLY huge welts that itch like crazy if she has any shellfish.

Nico: YIKES! Good thing they are back then.

Maria ate some.

Maria: Mmm! I haven't had good lobster in a while.

Courtney: One of my favorite. (Eating) Yeah.

Homer was crying.

Lily: Poor Homer.

Homer: (CRYING) (Eating) So good.

May ate some.

May: (Eating) Delicious!

Nico: It sure is.

Homer: (CRYING) It's so delicious! (Eating) Oh man that's tasty!

Xenia: Oh there there Homer.

Bart: Sorry I can't eat with you guys. I'm allergic to shellfish too.

Me: Oh that's okay Bart.

Qin: Yeah you'll be okay.

Bart: Thanks guys.

We were eating lots of lobsters. Lots of carcasses piled up.

Me: Here Bart.

I went over and put a plastic cover on him and didn't cover his head.

Bart: Thanks J.D.

Me: This will prevent you from getting sick as long as we're here.

Bart: Yeah.

Nico: Let's save some for the mascots

Me: Good idea! We can also have some for the end of the year party.

Nico: Oh that's right! Man it's the end of the year. Good idea.

Maria: When will that be?

Me: Later tonight for dinner.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: At around our time for dinner.

Me: Yep.

Maria: Good idea.

Homer: (Crying) Oh all that was so good.

Me: At least we didn't eat Mr. Krabs. No offense sir.

Mr. Krabs: None taken lad. But poor Homer. He sure is sad over his lobster buddy.

Nico: Yeah. He loved Pinchy. And still does. But now he's in the M.O.E.

Maria: And alive.

Me: Yeah.

Homer: (Feels better) You're right.

Me: Good.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves an emergency and we're in for one gassy battle: we got word that Poliwag's hypothetical Akuma form has been located here on the planet made of steamed lobsters.

WE GASPED!

Nico: What?! A hypothetical Akuma form of Poliwag?!

Me: No way! Who is he?

Lincoln: His name is Stinkbomb Gator, he's a gator that farts and his farts smell like a toxic waste dump bad enough to make you hurl your guts out!

Our 28th Century backpacks gave us 28th century Exopacks that we put on our faces!

Me: Oh man! That's even worse than Lynn's farts and Lori's!

Lori: (OFFSCREEN) How many times do I have to tell you it was my shoe?!

Everyone: (YELLING OUT LOUD) NO ONE'S BUYING EVEN FOR A SECOND, LORI!

Nico: I swear, it's like Lori's got a sonar in her ears when we say that! Anyways, what's his story, Lincoln?

Lincoln: He was made when a bully hurt you and Poliwag became that to get revenge on her by farting in her face til she dies!

Qin: I can think of one bully who'd do that: Carmen Persico, and before anyone asks, she's not related to mobster Carmine "The Snake" Persico. This girl is a vile evil heartless psychopathic sadistic monster bitch who gets her kicks by bullying people, and she was literally the worst of the worst! She brutally beat up Nico so bad, he had to spend a month in the hospital, but he healed quickly and we got back at that bitch by exposing her to the school and she got expelled and we beat her up and threw her to the cops.

Eli: Jeez!

Me: Holy shit!

Qin: And because we turned in the evidence on her, she got sent to prison for life, but she had sworn that one day, she'd break out of prison and get her revenge on us.

Nico: That was six years ago and a week before we moved to Gotham Royal York, Carmen broke out to get revenge on me, but before she could find me, she was found murdered: her eyes were gouged out of her head, her body was slashed and mutilated, and her neck was so badly slit, she was almost decapitated, and there was one person responsible for that one: Sebastian.

Me: SHIT!

Sebastian Mendez: Yeah that bitch had it coming.

Lincoln: How'd you find out it was him?

Qin: We saw this before: he always gouges out the eyes of his victims, slashes and mutilates their bodies, and slits their necks so badly they're almost decapitated. Basically, this went beyond how a serial killer murders people.

Me: No fucking shit!

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as soon as possible.

Lori: So, Poliwag's hypothetical Akuma form is here, this is going to be trouble. Oh, and J.D.?

Me: Yes? (SCREAMS)

I DUCKED DOWN AND AVOIDED AN INCOMING PUNCH FROM LORI, BUT SHE PUNCHED A BOARD THAT QIN HAD IN CASE LORI TRIED THAT AND IT SHATTERED INTO PIECES!

Me: WHOA! Nice one Lori!

Caleb Maxwell: Okay, if you keep doing that, someday, you're going to lose a couple of teeth.

Lincoln: Not with J.D.'s quick instinct.

Nico: And next time, we'll try something else. Lori shattered that board into pieces, guess that proved my point.

Me: Sorry.

Lori: Wow! A Steamed Lobster planet. This is literally amazing.

Xenia: It sure is.

Nico: Good thing Skinner isn't here for this. I think he's allergic to shellfish.

Me: Actually he's allergic to peanuts.

Nico: Oh sorry.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Stinkbomb Gator) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Stinkbomb Gator, he's 20 yards away, and he's looking for Carmen Persico.

Nico: We better get moving.

Lincoln: That gator's heading inside a secure containment box and getting shipped to Vypra. (Sensed massive armies of musclebound thugs) Uh oh, heads up, I've spotted massive armies of musclebound thugs heading for us, and you're not going to like this bit of news: these thugs were hired by some old enemies of mine.

Me: WHAT?!

Nico: Even though Flip's finally out of the picture, there's always some dumb ass still wanting to kill us.

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of one massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the other massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the other massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Stinkbomb Gator.

Harry Potter heard a Pokemon cry.

Harry Potter: (British Accent) Look here everyone.

We saw a girl with brown hair and blue eyes and she had black clothes.

Me: Wait.

I activated my Sharingan.

Me: A Zoroark! Wow!

Zoroark reverted back.

Nico: Cool!

Me: And the poor thing is hungry.

I gave it a bunch of apples.

Zoroark: Thank you so much. How did you know it was me?

Me: My Sharingan pierced through the illusion you did. Sorry it has that kind of power.

Zoroark: That is cool.

She got to eating them.

Me: Feel better?

Zoroark: Thanks to you.

Harry Potter: Want to come with us?

Zoroark: I would be honored.

Me: All right.

Harry Potter: You won't regret it.

Nico: Lets go!

We were off!

We were flying in the air, and we spotted our target: Stinkbomb Gator, Poliwag's hypothetical Akuma form.

He looked like a big giant gator with a grumbling belly.

Lincoln: Time to get my gameface on. UNIVERSE 666 KIBAL, LET'S HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

Lincoln turned into FIRE MOON! 🔥🌙!

Lincoln: (HOWLS)

Me: Let me join in as well, Lincoln. KIBAL, LET'S HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON! 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

Nico: So, that's Poliwag's hypothetical Akuma form, eh?

Stinkbomb Gator: I know, I stink.

LOUD FART!

Lincoln: I've dealt with worse from Lynn.

Me: And she was a total gas bag.

Lynn: I HEARD THAT!

Stinkbomb Gator: Perish!

Stinkbomb Gator was about to attack, but Lincoln fired a blast of fire which hit him.

Lincoln: RELEASE THE WOLF! (HOWLS)

(WOLF BLOOD BY ADRIEN VON ZIEGLER PLAYS)

Lincoln howled and released a massive vortex of red fire and ran fast and slashed him all over with his massive greatsword!

Lincoln: Top this! (ECHOING) WOLF MOON BLAZING FLAME! 狼月燃える炎!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a massive vortex of red and blue wolf fire and light and darkness which hit Stinkbomb Gator.

Me: WHOA! WHAT THE?!

Nico: So awesome! Nice!

Stinkbomb Gator: TAKE THIS!

LOUD FART!

Stinkbomb Gator let one rip, but thanks to the flames, he got burned bad as his attack really backfired on him!

Me: GEEZ! What the fuck did you eat? Beans and broccoli and crab cakes?

Stinkbomb Gator: Hardy har har.

Caleb Maxwell: Stupid, you did that to yourself.

Nico: Poliwag? Is that really you?!

Stinkbomb Gator: Yes Nico it's me.

LOUD FART!

Me: HOOWEE!

Stinkbomb Gator: Yeah I know. I'm glad you're alright.

Nico: I know.

Poliwag: Boy my Akuma looks awesome. I went from a tadpole to a really cool gator.

LOUD FART!

Poliwag: A funny and gassy gator! Even though I'm a tadpole.

Stinkbomb Gator: That's pretty unusual for a frog to turn into a gator isn't it?

Poliwag: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah. A gassy gator that farts really nasty gas!

LOUD FARTS!

Shanan: GEEZ! Your farts smell and reek just as bad as a Pinosapian when it farts!

LOUD FARTS!

SOME OF US SMELLED HIS GAS AND COUGHED AND GAGGED!

Nico: GEEZ!

Qin: Man that is rank!

Me: GOOD GOD!

Stinkbomb Gator: Sorry.

Horsea: You wouldn't hurt your own girlfriend. (does puppy eyes)

Would you?

Stinkbomb Gator: Of course not Horsea. You mean too much to me and I love you and Nico.

Nico: That's good.

LOUD FARTS!

Nico: GEEZ!

Maria: I don't suppose you'll come quietly if we ask nicely?

Stinkbomb Gator: Sorry no.

LOUD FART!

He let one rip and the gas went into Maria's nose and she coughed and gagged and grabbed her neck gasping for breath! The smell was that horrible!

Maria: (COUGHING AND GAGGING VIOLENTLY!)

Stinkbomb Gator: Sorry. Can't help it.

Nico: These floating platforms will support us, but will also send sound waves through the water, giving away our position to Stinkbomb Gator. We'll need to move as slowly as possible

Me: We could fly you know.

Nico: True.

I flew high in the air.

STINKBOMB GATOR FARTED IN THE WATER AND THE BUBBLES SHOWED WHERE HE WAS!

LOUD GURGLING FARTS!

Me: Boy that is nasty! But man you are a strong gator to withstand that! That lake is boiling hot water.

Stinkbomb Gator: Yeah I got pretty tough skin. Cool huh?

Poliwag: My akuma is cool!

Qin: It sure is!

Stinkbomb Gator: I've got your scent!

Me: Alligators have excellent senses of smell.

Stinkbomb Gator: They sure do don't they.

Stinkbomb Gator emerged from the water.

Me: I can see you gator!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: You think your farts smell bad? Sniff on this! (ACTIVATES STINKY BUTT'S RIDEWATCH) FIRE IN THE HOLE)

LOUD NASTY SUPER FART!

I fired a fart blast and blasted Stinkbomb Gator and he coughed and gagged violently!

Nico: Can you just fight us where we can see you?! We already played the deadly hide and seek game with the Gator Ghoul clone!

Nicole: Yeah!

Stinkbomb Gator: Okay okay it was getting old anyway.

He came out and we faced him.

LOUD FARTS!

Stinkbomb Gator: Sorry.

Poliwag: No worries.

Me: You know the funny thing is that Alligators and frogs are not related at all. So I find it unusual that a frog can turn into an Alligator Akuma.

Stinkbomb Gator: That is unusual isn't it.

Gabriel: I just wanted to try something different, alright?!

Me: Okay okay. But that is cool though.

Gabriel: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Besides I was just stating the facts.

Eddy: Can we get on with the fighting now?!

Me: Okay okay Mr. Impatient Jawbreakerpants.

Eddy: WHAT'S THAT SUPPOSED TO MEAN!?

I fired an energy blast and blasted Stinkbomb Gator.

Zoroark charged at him and turned into a Female Sasuke and fired a wave of fire and blasted him all over!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Nice one! That's exactly how I envisioned an evil Sasuke would turn into because of the Girl Rifles.

Xenia: Nice!

Sasuke the Android turned into Ditto

Sasuke the Android: DITTO!

He split into 8 clones.

They went and bashed him all over.

Sasuke used the Core Medals for MAchinedramon, Piedmon and

MetalSeadramon

Sasuke Uchiha: Lets do it!

Ditto and Sasuke Uchiha: FIRESTORM CLONE BARRAGE!

They fired waves of energy and fire and blasted him all over.

Yae turned into Ripjaws.

Yae: RIPJAWS!

She dove into the water and jumped out and fired energy waves and blasted him.

Me: Oh yeah!

She used the Core Medals for Puppetmon, Machinedramon and Piedmon.

Aquata: Lets get him sisters!

Ripjaws and Ariel, Melody, Athena, Ariel's sisters: ATLANTICA MAELSTROM BLAST!

They fired waves of water and blasted him all over.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Aang turned into Terraspin!

Aang: TERRASPIN!

He fired waves of wind and blasted him down.

He used the Core Medals for Cluemaster, Spymaster and Cluemaster (The Batman).

Zuko: Lets get him!

Terraspin and Zuko: FIREWHIRL INFERNO BLAST!

They fired waves of wind and fire and blasted him down.

Hulk turned into Armodrillo!

Hulk: ARMODRILLO!

He smashed and pulverized and bashed him all over.

He used the core medals for Dark Turtles, 1987 Stockman and Wrecking Crew.

Yost Hulk: Lets smash!

Armodrillo and Yost Hulk: SMASHING FIST STORM!

They bashed him all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Brody turned into Plantapocalypse.

Brody: PLANTAPOCALYPSE!

He blasted Stinkbomb Gator all over with energy waves.

He used the Core Medals for Taskmaster, Lego Lex Luthor and Alexis Luthor

Prickles: (Blathers)

SpongeBob: Lets do it Prickles!

Plantapocalypse, Prickles and SpongeBob: WORMS OF PLANT DOOM!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Hunter turned into Ghostfreak!

Hunter: (German Accent) GHOSTFREAK!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him.

He used the Core Medals for Red X, Squidward Primed to Explode and McWolf (Tex Avery)

Nemo: Lets do it!

Ghostfreak and Nemo: DARKNESS GHOST BLAST!

They fired waves of darkness and blasted him.

Jimmy Neutron turned into Grey Matter!

Jimmy Neutron: GREY MATTER!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him.

He used the Core Medals for Griffin, Ooblar and Baron Mordo.

Cindy Vortex: Lets do it!

Grey Matter and Cindy Vortex: GENIUS OF RETROVILLE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Koji turned into Chromastone!

Koji: CHROMASTONE!

He fired waves of light and blasted him..

He used the Core Medals for Magma, Serpentina and 50 Below.

Toru Hagakure: Lets do it!

Chromastone and Tora: LIGHT FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Timmy turned into Filthtopus!

Timmy: FILTHTOPUS!

Shanan: A Yugopotamian!? Very cool.

Nico: Nice! Mark Chang would be proud.

Filthtopus: To Quote Mark, CHYEAH!

He fired filth bombs and blasted Stinkbomb Gator.

He used the Core Medals for Madame Masque. Calander Girl and Silver Swan!

Dream Girl: Lets make this fun!

Filthdopus and Dream Girl: DARKNESS DREAM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Poliwag slapped him with his tail and smacked his face and then his belly!

LOUD FARTS!

Stinkbomb Gator: Ooh that helps. Hit my belly more.

Poliwag: Okay.

HE SLAPPED HIS BELLY MORE AND NUMEROUS FARTS WERE BEING EXPELLED!

LOUD NASTY FARTS!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Should we stop him?

Me: Oh come on this is really funny!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Nico: Yeah you're right. That is funny!

Me: (LAUGHS) The mascots did that to me and it was funny.

LOUD NASTY FARTS!

Qin: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Xenia: Yeah this is awesome.

Lola: I agree.

Poliwag: How's that?

Stinkbomb Gator: That helped relieve me of some nasty trapped gas. Thanks.

Poliwag: Anytime.

Caleb Maxwell unholstered his twin pistols and transformed into Super Angel-Demon-Death Harbinger-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Star Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Star Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Star Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) I think we'll settle with attacking from a distance.

Cage Blunt unholstered his massive Cage Blunt's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Vampire-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Cage Blunt: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire

Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) With what you've been eating, I think we'd better stay away from you.

Travis Tackett unholstered his massive Travis Tackett's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Vampire-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Travis Tackett: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) You 're screwed now!

Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, and Travis Tackett went at Stinkbomb Gator, and Caleb Maxwell fired bullets at Stinkbomb Gator and hit him in the knees, and Cage Blunt and Travis Tackett fired dark energy blasts and he got sent flying into a mountain of lobsters, he got back out, but this angered him big time.

Homer: Okay, we better take care of him.

Suddenly, Homer's eyes turned neon blue and he was surrounded by a white and blue energy aura with stars, donuts, food, lights, phoenixes, and angels, and as he approached Stinkbomb Gator, he left white and blue energy, stars, donuts, food, lights, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Homer: Sorry about this, but we need to stop you before you do something that's going to lead to even more trouble.

Suddenly, Homer was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and blue energy with stars, donuts, food, and lights surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Stinkbomb Gator: the red eyes of judgement.

Me: Uh oh, when we see that vortex appearing, that ultimately means you're in big trouble.

Nico: Big time.

Lincoln: You're not getting out of this one, you gassy gator.

Then, as the vortex faded, Homer emerged, but he was changed forever.

Homer grew to 9'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and ten-pack abs, he has on weighted gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs, he now has fifteen white and blue planets orbiting around his legs and fifteen smaller planets orbiting around his waist, he has white highlights in the bangs of his long brown hair going down to the upper part of his back with white and blue phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back of his hair and on the two strands of hair in front of his face and he has a large gold halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon blue eyes and a white and blue energy aura with stars, donuts, food, lights, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a phoenix and angel emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, he has on phoenix earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Food, Light, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he also has a phoenix with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Food, Light, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant below his blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony for the pendant on his bare chest and thick chest hair on his pecs with rainbow crystal links from his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with rainbow gems embedded in the gold fire links and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck, and a gold version of He-Man's chest harness with blue gems on the crisscrossing gold straps and there's a kanji on the back straps that said, "Homer Simpson, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Son and Father" and the large gold circular chest plate has a phoenix on it and red gems surrounding the chestplate. Homer has on an blue version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver flames and long white trenchcoat coattails with stars, donuts, food, lights, phoenixes, and angels and they have intense powerful blue hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver flames, large white pants with blue fire on the pants' legs and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs and elements on them, large gold armored knee-high boots with blue gems on them, and tattooed on his now wider and more muscular back is The Anti-Springfield symbol surrounded by a phoenix and angel surrounded by light and food and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and dragons surrounding a blue gem with neon glowing blue lights equipped with recognition of me and fits an infinite number of items and components for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Homer felt a sharp pain on his wider and muscular back, and then, massive brown angel wings with blue and white tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out of his back with a wingspan reaching 20'0" and medium sized brown angel wings with blue and white tips grew and sprouted out underneath with a wingspan reaching 15'0" and then, another set of brown angel wings with blue and white tips grew and sprouted out underneath his medium sized brown angel wings with a wingspan reaching 10'0", and he now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with white markings and blue tips, Homer has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and White Lantern Ring on his left finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand, and he has on blue fingerless gloves with a white phoenix and angel on it and claws on his fingertips, and he has gold-plated armor on his fingers and gold dragon claws covering his fingers and smaller planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Homer's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of white and blue energy, stars, donuts, food, lights, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Homer Simpson's True Cosmic

Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Solar Food Fury Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Solar Food Fury Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded white and blue gems and the Anti-Springfield symbol on the 8'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large blue gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and The Unity Gems on top, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes, and large gold phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Homer has on his large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on his arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on the left gold Bracer, large gold Elemental Belt of Eternal Bravery with gold phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on my right hip and Eater of Sins revolver and Crystal Saber holstered on his left hip. There's a blue kanji with stars in between the kanji below the Anti-Springfield symbol that said, "Homer Simpson, Loving Husband of Marge Simpson, Loving Father of Bart, Lisa, and Maggie Simpson, Loving Son of Mona Simpson, Former Worker at The Springfield Nuclear Power Plant, Friend of Many, Former Son and Despiser of Abraham Simpson, Despiser of Charles Montgomery Burns and Diamond Joe Quimby, Archenemy of Chief Wiggum, Awesome and Powerful Defender of Many Innocent People, Master of The Black Gates, Amazing And Powerful Student of Many Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Food Expert, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Destroyer of Irredeemable Black-Hearted Villains, Destroyer of Evil, Destroyer of Demonic Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, True Immortal Hero, Great God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice, and Master of Stars, Food, Light, Life, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ホーマー・シンプソン、マージ・シンプソンの愛する夫、バート、リサ、マギーの愛する父、モナ・シンプソンの愛する息子、スプリングフィールド原子力発電所の元労働者、多くの友人、エイブラハム・シンプソンの元息子で軽蔑者、チャールズを軽蔑する者モンゴメリー・バーンズとダイアモンド・ジョー・クインビー、ウィガム長官の大敵、多くの罪のない人々の素晴らしく強力な擁護者、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄であり神、極度の悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、心の黒い、サディスティック、妄想的、権力に飢えた、精神異常者、救いようのないろくでなしと暴君、食の専門家、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力の達人そしてエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情の偉大な神、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、救いようのない黒い心の悪役の破壊者、悪の破壊者、悪魔のような怪物、権力に飢えたろくでなし、狂気の暴君の破壊者、の使者宇宙と天、調和・友情・純潔・希望・勇気・愛の大使、真の不滅の英雄、友情・希望・愛・勇気・正義の大神、星・食・光・生命・鳳凰の主、そして天使たち

Homer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FOOD LOVER-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL SOLAR FOOD LOVER LIGHT FURY MASTER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL SOLAR FOOD LOVER LIGHT FURY MASTER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND

DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL SOLAR FOOD LOVER LIGHT FURY MASTER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LIFE!

We were amazed by Homer's Super Angel-Food Lover-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Stinkbomb Gator saw it, he was about to attack, but Homer fired a massive barrage of white and blue energy, stars, donuts, food, lights, phoenixes, and angels which hit Stinkbomb Gator and sent him flying into a lobster wall, he got back out, but now, he was mad.

Homer: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Solar Food Lover Light Fury Master Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Solar Food Lover Light Fury Master Phoenix God Angel Life) You need to stop this right now, mister.

Mr. Krabs: Aye, he ain't going to listen, the only thing he'll listen to is through force.

Suddenly, Mr. Krabs' eyes turned neon blue and he was surrounded by an ocean blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, crabs, phoenixes, and angels, and as he approached Stinkbomb Gator, he left ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, crabs, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Mr. Krabs: Sorry about this, lad, but we still need to stop you before you do something that's going to lead to even more trouble.

Suddenly, Mr. Krabs was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue energy with stars, water, ocean waves, and anchors surrounding the vortex, there are crabs, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Stinkbomb Gator: the red eyes of judgement.

Me: Uh oh, now Mr. Krabs is going to transform.

Nico: Oh boy, now's he's in for a big pinch.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal

Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) Boo.

Caleb Maxwell throws a tomato at Nico, but Nico dodges it, but he screamed seeing that the tomato was going to hit Lori, he ran in front and he got hit himself.

Nico: (LAUGHS)

Bobby: You got to get up pretty early to try that trick on Nico.

Lincoln: Or maybe not at all, Caleb.

Then, as the vortex faded, Mr. Krabs emerged, but he was changed forever.

Mr. Krabs grew to 9'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and ten-pack abs, he has on weighted gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs, he now has fifteen ocean blue planets orbiting around his legs and fifteen smaller ocean blue planets orbiting around his waist, he has ocean blue highlights in the bangs of his long black hair going down to the upper part of his back with ocean blue phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back of his hair and on the two strands of hair in front of his face and he has a large gold halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon blue eyes and an ocean blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, crabs, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a crab, phoenix, and angel emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, he also has a crab with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant below his blue crab-shaped Element of Harmony for the pendant on his bare chest and thick chest hair on his pecs with rainbow crystal links from his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with rainbow gems embedded in the gold water drop links and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck, and a gold version of He-Man's chest harness with blue gems on the crisscrossing gold straps and there's a kanji on the back straps that said, "Eugene Krabs, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Husband and Son" and the large gold circular chest plate has a phoenix on it and red gems surrounding the chestplate. Mr. Krabs has on an blue version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver flames and long white trenchcoat coattails with stars, water, ocean waves, crabs, phoenixes, and angels and they have intense powerful ocean blue flames coming off them and hanging mini silver flames, large white pants with blue fire on the pants' legs and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs and elements on them, large gold armored knee-high boots with blue gems on them, and tattooed on his now wider and more muscular back is a crab, a phoenix, and angel surrounded by water and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and dragons surrounding an ocean blue gem with neon glowing ocean blue lights equipped with recognition of me and fits an infinite number of items and components for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Mr. Krabs felt a sharp pain on his wider and muscular back, and then, massive red angel wings with ocean blue tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out of his back with a wingspan reaching 20'0" and medium sized red angel wings with ocean blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath with a wingspan reaching 15'0" and then, another set of red angel wings with ocean blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath his medium sized red angel wings with a wingspan reaching 10'0", Mr. Krabs has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right claw and Indigo Lantern Ring on his left finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left claw, and he has smaller planets orbiting around his claws like rings.

Suddenly, Mr. Krabs' massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, crabs, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Mr. Krabs' True Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Ocean Maelstrom Krab Fury Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Ocean Maelstrom Krab Fury Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ocean blue gems and an anchor on the 8'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold crab heads with ocean blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large ocean blue gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and The Unity Gems on top, longer midnight black handle, four large gold crab heads with ocean blue gems for eyes, and large gold crab head with ocean blue gems for eyes and ocean blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Mr. Krabs has on his large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with ocean blue gems on his arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on the left gold Bracer, large gold Elemental Belt of Eternal Bravery with gold crab head with ocean blue gems for eyes and ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on my right hip and Eater of Sins revolver and Crystal Saber holstered on his left hip. There's an ocean blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below the crab that said, "Eugene Harold Krabs, Sea Dog of Bikini Bottom, Former Sailor of The Navy, Loving Husband of Mrs. Puff, Loving Son of Mrs. Krabs, Founder and Former Owner of The Krusty Krab, Creator of The Krabby Patty, Childhood Friend of Sheldon Plankton, Friend of Many, Archenemy of Tech Gear Golem, Awesome and Powerful Defender of Many Innocent People, Master of The Black Gates, Amazing And Powerful Student of Many Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Food Expert, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Destroyer of Irredeemable Black-Hearted Villains, Destroyer of Evil, Destroyer of Demonic Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal

Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, True Immortal Hero, Great God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice, and Master of Stars, Water, Crabs, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ユージン・ハロルド・クラブ、ビキニボトムの海の犬、元海軍水兵、パフ夫人の愛する夫、クラブ夫人の愛する息子、クラスティー・クラブの創設者兼元所有者、クラビー・パティの作成者、シェルドン・プランクトンの幼なじみ、多くの友人、テックギアゴーレムの大敵、多くの罪のない人々の素晴らしく強力な擁護者、ブラックゲートのマスター、多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄であり神、極度の悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、腹黒い、サディスティック、妄想的、権力に飢え、精神病、救いようのないろくでなしと暴君、食の専門家、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、救世主、友情の力の達人、そしてエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情の偉大な神、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、救いようのない心の黒い悪役の破壊者、悪の破壊者、悪魔のような怪物、権力に飢えたろくでなし、狂気の暴君の破壊者、宇宙の使者そして、天は、調和、友情、純粋さ、希望、勇気、愛の大使、真の不滅の英雄、友情、希望、愛、勇気、正義の偉大な神、そして星、水、蟹、鳳凰、天使の主です。

Mr. Krabs has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CRAB-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL OCEAN MAELSTROM FURY MASTER CRAB PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL OCEAN MAELSTROM FURY MASTER CRAB PHOENIX GOD ANGEL AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL OCEAN MAELSTROM FURY MASTER CRAB PHOENIX GOD ANGEL COMPASSION!

We were amazed by Mr. Krabs' Super Angel-Crab-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Stinkbomb Gator saw it, he was about to attack, but Mr. Krabs fired a massive barrage of ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, crabs, phoenixes, and angels which hit Stinkbomb Gator and sent him flying into a lobster wall, he got back out, but now, he was mad.

Mr. Krabs: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Ocean Maelstrom Fury Master Crab Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Ocean Maelstrom Fury Master Crab Phoenix God Angel Compassion) Now, it's time we teach you a lesson, ya scaly land-lubber!

Lincoln: Let's get him, gang!

Me and Nico: This is gonna hurt!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Alicorn-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal God Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal God Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal God Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial

Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope.

And Nico unholstered his massive Nico Chan's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Saiyan Angel-Great Ape-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine

Cosmic Eternal Harmony Godly Universal Mythological Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I was quite surprised when I found out you had shown up here.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even I was freaked out when I found out there was a hypothetical Akuma form of Poliwag, looks like things just got even wilder and stinkier.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, either way, you're still going down.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) You're heading straight for an isolation tank!

Cage Blunt: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) But not after we give you a thrashing from a safe distance!

Travis Tackett: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) After what we found out from Lincoln, we're not showing any mercy whatsoever.

Lincoln, Homer, Mr. Krabs, Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, Travis Tackett, Nico, and I went after Stinkbomb Gator, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white and blue energy, ocean blue energy, black and blood red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Stinkbomb Gator and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, and Travis Tackett shot him multiple times and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at them as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well same with Nico, and Cage Blunt, Travis Tackett, and Caleb Maxwell did the same by firing black and blood red energy slashes from their gold plated claws, and Lincoln, Homer, Mr. Krabs, Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, Travis Tackett, Nico, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Stinkbomb Gator even more madder than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Godly Universal Mythological Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Face the fury of the seas. WATER STYLE NINJA ART: NEPTUNE'S FURY BLADE STORM!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired massive jets of water that turned into water swords that hit Stinkbomb Gator and he got drenched. Then, Lincoln fired waves of red fire and ladybugs that hit Stinkbomb Gator knocking him out and he was sent to Vypra. Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and we powered down and Homer's new body, clothes, jewelry, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting large gold rings on each corner behind his head, fifteen large white and blue planets orbiting around his legs and fifteen smaller white and blue planets orbiting around his waist, smaller planets orbiting around his fingers, and massive brown angel wings and medium sized brown angel wings and small sized brown angel wings underneath his massive brown angel wings are permanent and Mr. Krabs' new body, clothes, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting large gold rings on each corner behind his head, fifteen large ocean blue planets orbiting around his legs and fifteen smaller ocean blue planets orbiting around his waist, smaller planets orbiting around his fingers, and massive red angel wings and medium sized red angel wings and small sized red angel wings underneath his massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Nico: That takes care of Poliwag's hypothetical Akuma form.

Lincoln: Hope Vypra and the others can deal with him.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront later today: it was Galactus, and he was coming to consume Earth. We all saw it, and we knew it meant huge trouble!

Me: Oh shit, please tell me that wasn't who I thought it was?!

Lincoln: It was. So, the imminent threat Master Yen Sid spoke about was none other than Galactus.

Nico: The Fantastic Four told us of how dangerous Galactus is, and that clone of him that you absorbed on your rescue last month, Lincoln, that may have been a sign.

Lincoln: You're right. But, we're ready for Galactus, we will never let our planet be consumed by the likes of him, this time, he will pay for everything he's done.

?: And he'll soon be nothing more than a forgotten memory.

Suddenly, we saw a girl with long red hair and purple streaks, red eyes, red short-sleeved blouse, light blue sleeveless crop top, red skirt with Tso Lan on it, The Moon Trigram on her forehead, black angel wings, purple stockings, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and in her hand is a darkness greatsword.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Lucille Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Tso Lan, Demon Sorcerer of The Moon and Master of The Darkness of The Shadow Wisp.

Me: Afraid you're a little too late, we took down my hypothetical Akuma form and sent him to Vypra.

Nico: And we left tons of scratches on him. So, Lincoln, are you going to introduce us?

But, before he could, Lucille Ying Xiao had her hands on Lincoln's pecs, and she began kissing Lincoln on the lips and face, along on his pecs, arms, and ten-pack abs. When she was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks, his face had an atomic red blush, an In Heaven look in his eyes, and steam whistled out of his normal ears and large wolf ears, and we laughed.

Selene Arcangela: I think you should leave that to me, this is Lucille Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Tso Lan, Demon Sorcerer of The Moon and Master of The Darkness of The Shadow Wisp, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's Maria Ying Xiao's younger sister and the third youngest, and she's also a very powerful master over the forces of light and dark chi and she was also born with the powers of Tso Lan, Demon Sorcerer of The Moon, along with black angel wings, and she also has full fledge mastery over the powers of gravity, along with being a master of dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic, and she even knows Chinese Black Magic that puts even the dark magic of Daolon Wong to shame. Plus, she's the descendant of En Ying Xiao, the first Elemental Maiden from 3,000 years ago during the Shang Dynasty in China, and like Qin and her ancestor, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, she's also the master of the Atavism of The Elemental Maiden and she also has mastery of The Darkness of The Shadow Wisp. She moved to Royal Woods from China along with her sisters and she met Lincoln, and it was love at first sight. She heard from Lincoln of what we did in defeating Shendu, Dai Gui, Po Kong, Tso Lan, Hsi Wu, and Tchang Zu and Girl Jordan redeemed Bai Tza, and she was amazed, and she began to teach Lincoln how to master the powers of gravity and darkness, and she knew of what Maria did in giving him her blood and that led to him getting the same powers as her and gaining the same powers as her along with becoming a master of The Fires of The Phoenix, The Waters of The Mermaid, The Lightning of The Thunderbird, The Winds of The Sylph, The Earth of The Golem, The Light of The Fairies, and The Darkness of The Shadow Wisps, and he wound up getting tattoos of The Phoenix, Mermaid, Thunderbird, Golem, Fairy, and Shadow Wisp on the back of his left forearm. Lincoln made her a darkness greatsword, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when Lincoln comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and she hated Daolon Wong with a passion because long before we went after The Demon Sorcerers, Lucille used a Chinese Black Magic spell and made his dark magic go haywire and she'd left a bleeding scar on his back long ago.

Me: I was still amazed you left your mark on Daolon Wong before we went after him and the Demon Sorcerers.

Nico: Same here.

Lincoln: Wait, I remembered seeing a scar she left on his back, that was definitely her alright, and it's so good to see you again, Lucille.

Lucille Ying Xiao: You too, Lincoln, and whoa, you've really really grown into quite the man.

Lincoln then wrapped his arms around Lucille Ying Xiao and he leaned his head down to her right trapezius and he slowly bit her on the right trapezius and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her right trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lucille Ying Xiao with colored gems on the gold lightning bolt links with colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and two white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on their necks.

Lucille Ying Xiao saw them and she knew she became part of his harem and is among his many future wives, and she kissed on the lips which he returned as we cheered.

Nico: That was STINKY!

Me: Tell me about it!

LOUD NASTY FART!

Nico: UCH! Not again!

Me: Actually that was me this time. Pardon me.

Nico: Oh no worries.

Maria was coughing and gagging violently from the repulsive stench from Stinkbomb Gator!

Maria: (COUGHING AND GAGGING VIOLENTLY)

Nico: Nice job, Zoroark!

Zoroark: Thanks. That was fun.

Poromon: Want a beer?

Zoroark: Oh no thanks. I am allergic to it.

Me: Uh oh. Better watch out.

Poromon: Okay. Good idea.

Poliwag: (Does Puppy eyes) Pwetty Pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Maria was really coughing and gagging!

Maria: (COUGHING AND GAGGING)

Horsea: Maria!

Me: Geez! The smell to her must've really been that bad!

Qin: No kidding!

Maria: (COUGHING AND GAGGING)

I blew the smell out of the area and she breathed good air and sighed in relief.

Maria: Ahh.

Horsea: Maria! Are you okay?!

Maria: Yeah! Much better.

Lola: Holy mackerel! You never coughed that bad before! That's worse than when Lori's farts make me gag!

Lori: IT WAS MY SHOE!

Ash: We actually met a Zoroark before

Zoroark: Really?

Me: Yeah we sure did. It's a strange story.

Qin: Yeah but that was a cool one.

Me: Yep. Poliwag I will say this, That had to be the STINKIEST Akuma we've ever met.

Xenia: Yeah!

Poliwag: GEEZ! No kidding!

Manaphy: At least it wasn't mutated by nuclear radiation

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Geez! Those farts smelled worse than a thousand Lori's farting all at once!

Lori: IT WAS MY SHOE!

Lori then punched at Nico and he ducked and ended up hitting a tree and it smashed it in two!

SMASH!

It fell right on top of May!

KRASMASH!

Me: OH MAN!

May: I'm hurt now!

We got the tree off her.

May: Ouch!

Lori: Sorry May!

Nico: Like J.D. I too reacted on instinct.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: Nice speed.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Thanks.

Me: Lori you need to control your temper. Besides we know you are in denial. You fart all the time and blame it on your shoes.

Sakura Knudson: She really has that kind of a problem doesn't she?

Me: Uch! Been that way since she was in her terrible twos.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yeah Mr. Lynn and Ms. Rita showed me a photo album of what the Loud Kids were like when they were in their terrible twos and it was wacky.

Lily: You don't want to know what Mine was like.

Horsea: Is it really that bad?

Lily: Yeah I ripped apart the entire house.

Nico: Yikes!

Qin: Uh oh.

Nico: Oh boy.

Varie: I remember that! I was there when that happened and it was brutal.

Xenia: Yikes.

Lori: I literally forgot about that in our album. But it was STILL MY SHOE!

Loud Kids: Not buying it Lori.

Me: See what I mean?

Nico: I think I get it

Me: Yeah. (Whispers to Nico) One time Lori farted so bad that she poisoned the entire house and it had to be fumigated for 3 weeks.

Nico: Holy shit!

Me: Yeah. They had to stay at their Aunt Ruths for that period.

Nico: Jeez!

Maria: Aunt Ruth is still a good person

Lynn Sr.: Yeah but that extra toe still freaks me out!

Sakura Knudson: Extra toe?

Me: She has a 6th toe on her left foot and it grosses out Mr. Lynn every time he sees it. Also her house is CRAWLING with cats.

Lana: And she has awesome moldy tapioca pudding.

Me: Lana is the only one that loved going to their Aunt Ruth.

secs agoNico: Yeah.

Sakura Knudson: That is COMPLETELY unhealthy.

Me: Tell me about it. Lisa told us about the living conditions her house is in and it is appalling.

Qin: But she is still a good person. She's just too lazy to do anything.

May: Better to be lazy then to be evil

Me: Yeah.

RD Lincoln: Like the one in our universe was.

Nico: No need to remind us.

Me: Lori how many bags of bean chips have you been eating? You know you are not supposed to have those.

Lori: Uhh. Maybe one or 4.

Eli teleported and came back with AN EMPTY CASE OF THEM!

Lori: Okay guilty as charged. I ate a WHOLE Box of them.

Me: Lori you are going to be on the toilet for a while.

Sakura Knudson: How come she can't have those?

Me: They cause constipation issues and REALLY BAD gas and make you in a REALLY rotten mode.

Sakura Knudson: Oh man. Sorry I ask.

Nico: Yeah.

Garfield: I'm lazy most of the time. But that doesn't make me evil

Me: That's true Garfield and you will always be a funny lasagna eating cat.

Garfield: Yeah.

Horsea decided to eat a lobster.

Horsea: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious!

Me: Save your appetite for the party later tonight. We're having lobsters for dinner.

Horsea: Okay.

Nico: By the way J.D. between you and me what were the rest of the Loud's like during the Terrible Twos?

Me: That is a very funny story.

Rita: We can show you guys.

They showed the album.

Rita: Lori's excessive flatulence and blaming others…

Lori farted a lot and she was blaming Fenton the Feel Better Fox.

Rita: Leni's fashion crimes…

Leni made a bad Victorian Era dress and is in time out.

Rita: Luna being too loud…

Luna is screaming at the top of her lungs.

Rita: Luan's drive-by-pie-ing…

Luan is riding her tricycle and she throws a pie into the mailmans face.

Rita: Lynn Jr. being too competitive…

Lynn is standing victoriously on top of a bunch of kids with the last cookie in her hands.

Rita: Lincoln refusing to wear pants…

Lincoln is running with no diaper on.

Rita: Lucy having trouble letting go…

Lucy is burying a Geo from a while back.

Rita: Laney painting on the walls…

Laney is splattering paint all over the walls.

Rita: Lola and Lana giving the casa Loud a new face lift…

Lana covered one half of the house with mud and Lola covered the other half of it with super sparkly glitter.

Rita: And Lisa with her experiments.

Lisa created a crazy fusion animal.

Nico: Oh you guys were so cute back then.

Laney: Yeah we sure were. But I don't remember doing all that.

Me: Usually a lot of people don't. But yeah that's what they were like back then.

Leni: We still do all that though.

Poliwag: What about Lily?

Lily: I wasn't put in there.

Poliwag: Oh.

Me: Like she said it was awful.

Nico: Oh.

Nico: I used to have a habit of leaving my pants on when I was young

Me: Really?

Nico: Not shitting you.

Me: Wow.

Poliwag: It's a long story.

Me: Okay I'll take your word for it.

Qin: Anyway lets get the fun part out of the way before Lori hurts someone else.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: Lets see. (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another Owlman, IceDevimon (Tamers), Browridge Sharptooth (Land Before Time VI), Light Armadillo, Cosmic Mario and Evil Omi.

Me: Wow! So Yusuke Amamiya, Rika Nonaka, Juri Han, Kujou Hikari, Maria Merlin and Lyra Lightsworn.

Eli: Yep. And the Anothers minus Owlman are 6 people.

Me: Wow!

Qin: Oh boy.

Me: Yep.

Nico: There they are!

We saw ANOTHER IceDevimon (Tamers), Browridge Sharptooth (Land Before Time VI), Light Armadillo, Cosmic Mario and Evil Omi!

Nico: Oh boy!

Qin: This will be awesome!

Another IceDevimon: (In a girls voice) It sure will.

They reverted back and we saw that they were the gene-slammers of Cerberusmon, Ordinemon, Hudiemon, ShadowSeraphimon, Ophanimon Falldown Mode, and Cherubimon (Evil)!

Nico: (GASP) Cevina Cerberus, Odalia Ordine, Shanna Shadow Seraphim, Oanez Ophanim, Dahlia Cherubim and Holly Hudie!

Me: Wow! The gene-slammers of Cerberusmon, Ordinemon, Hudiemon, ShadowSeraphimon, Ophanimon Falldown Mode, and Cherubimon (Evil)!

Odalia Ordine: That's right. Awesoe to see you again Nico.

Cevina Cerberus: Yeah you guys are looking great.

Nico: Thanks girls.

Holly Hudie: Yeah.

Me: Can you girls tell us more about yourselves?

Holly Hudie: Sure. I am from Nico's Botany class and we made all kinds of amazing flowers.

Cevina Cerberus: And the rest of us went to Nico's history and Chemistry classes. I studied in Greek Myth.

Odalia Ordine: I specialized in the Dark Ages.

Shanna Shadow Seraphim: I specialized in chemical formulas for Angelic Powers.

Oanez Ophanim: I specialized in the history of the Crusades.

Dahlia Cherubim: And I specialized in the history of the Salem Witch Trials.

Me: Wow! Those are all amazing.

Qin: Yeah.

Shannon: That is awesome. My ancestors were witches are you know Dahlia.

Dahlia Cherubim: That's right.

Me: Yep. by the way is the Another Owlman friendly or hostile?

Oanez Ophanim: Friendly and she is an amazingly powerful one.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: That was awesome!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yeah it was!

Qin: Yep.

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER OWLMAN!

Nico: That was fast.

Me: Yeah.

Another Owlman: (In a girls voice) It sure was quick.

Nico: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was the Gene-slammer of Lucemon!

Nico: (GASP) Lucia Lucifer!

Lucia Lucifer: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Me: (GASP) Lucemon's Gene-slammer!? Whoa! I did not expect this!

Zoe Orimoto: Me neither! Especially after all the crap Lucemon put us through in the Digital World.

Lucia Lucifer: I heard all about that. That was horrible and J.D. you did great destroying him.

Me: That was a huge mission for me back then and it was awesome.

Nico: Yeah.

Owlman: And if I were to guess you have the powers of darkness and light right?

Lucia Lucifer: That's right. I have the powers of Lucifer the Devil himself but also use the powers of darkness like you do Owlman.

Owlman: I wasn't born with powers but that is amazing.

Lucia Lucifer: Indeed.

Me: Wow!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Lucia Lucifer: No he didn't. Because I showed him his future and that future was his death.

Me: At our hands right?

Lucia Lucifer: That's right. I showed him how you all tortured and killed him like you did back in 2022 and scared him back.

Me: Ooh I like the way you think. Scaring the shit out of someone by showing them how they will die. I like it.

Nico: Nice.

Lucia Lucifer: Yeah and because of that I ran away from there.

Me: Clever.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor.

Me: And your prediction was 100% Spot on and it came true. Nico and May butchered him alive and ripped him apart before we banished him to the Black Gates.

Lucia Lucifer: Nice.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so and got the battle underway.

Nico: (Gets out Owlman's Ridewatch) Time for Owl Power!

May: (Gets out Browridge Sharptooth's Ridewatch)

Maria: (Gets out Cosmic Mario's Ridewatch) Starry Starry Night!

Rika: (Gets out IceDevimon's Ridewatch) Feel the cold touch!

They used the powers of Owlman, IceDevimon (Tamers), Browridge Sharptooth (Land Before Time VI), Light Armadillo, Cosmic Mario and Evil Omi and blasted the another!

Then Pintar, Yokubarido, Evil Earth Minions, Tristesse (Animaniacs), Francis X. Bushlad, and Castaways (Looney Tunes) came.

Me: Whoa!

Krillin: Nice team Pintar!

Pintar: Thanks Krillin.

Nico: I was gonna say that!

Me: Master Krillin fought Pintar before Nico. Remember?

Nico: Oh right that's true.

Me: Also Francis? Top this.

I fired an arrow and it skewered him in his butt!

POINK!

Francis Bushlad: EEEEYOUCH!

Poromon: YEOWCH!

Nico: Nice shot!

Qin: Yeah!

Xenia: That was a good shot.

Me: It's what he gets for going after Taz.

Taz: Thanks J.D. Taz grateful.

Me: No problem Taz.

?: That was awesome!

We saw Zudomon!

Me: WHOA! Zudomon!

Zudomon: (In a girls voice) This will be good.

Nico: Zika Zudo! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair, blue eyes, grey clothes, grey angel wings and had the Crest of Reliability in the middle of her forehead and had Zudomon on her skirt and shirt and had a deadly warhammer!

Zika Zudo: Awesome to see you Nico. I got this. (ECHOING) VULCAN'S HAMMER!

She smashed the hammer on the ground and lightning shot at the another and made him dizzy.

Zika Zudo: Now watch this.

She jumped and grabbed the Another in a hold.

Zika Zudo: I call this move the Texas Tornado Piledriver!

She spun around fast and smashed the Another into the ground with devastating force and smashed its back and the ridewatch went flying and I caught it and purified it.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: WOW! What a move!

Zika Zudo: Thanks. Learned that one from watching my hero A.J. Lee.

Me: Wait you're a fan of Wrestling Diva Star, A.J. Lee!? That is cool!

Camie: Wow that is awesome!

Zika Zudo: Yeah she is my inspiration that helped me get into wrestling.

Qin: I remember seeing you thrash the strongest opponents we had in the Elementary School Wrestling team. You really mangled them up.

Zika Zudo: Yeah good times.

Me: Wow! Boy you have to be one of the strongest wrestlers that Nico knows.

Zika Zudo: I know.

Ben: That would put Rath to shame!

Zika Zudo: I'm sure I would.

Rika Nonaka: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Zika Zudo: I sure do. When me and Nico went into the WWE ring and I challenged my hero A.J. Lee and that was truly an honor and we both were evenly matched. I bet her by using the Texas Tornado Bellyflop on her.

Me: WHOA! That is powerful!

Nico: That sure was. A.J. Said she never met anyone that talented in Wrestling and she was honored.

Zika Zudo: It was an awesome honor to fight her back then.

Me: You sure are strong to take her on. Well done.

Zika Zudo: Thanks. One of these days I would like to Challenge Rath.

Ben: I think that can be arranged.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Zika hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Zika Zudo: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem and family, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Hunter Drake Michaelson, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi

Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Caleb Maxwell, Cage Brunt, Captain Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Travis Tackett, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, Cronus Chase, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, and Jade are heading to Florida, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're going to destroy The Countess, a vampire and villain in the Diablo video game series.

Lincoln: Looks like we're here in Florida, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're going to destroy The Countess, a vampire and villain in the Diablo video game series.

Nicole: Yet another villain and servant of Diablo we need to get rid of, but we'll be rid of her in the same way you get rid of evil vampires, Lincoln. Plus, we've also been getting ready for the showdown with Galactus.

Nico: Perfect, and it's a perfect way to close out 2023, and next year, we'll be starting the Ambassador missions for 2024.

Me: After I come back from my seven day break, so we're holding off on your rescues until I come back, Nico.

Nico: True, but we'll still be doing Lincoln's rescues, and whatever trouble comes our way.

Yusuke Amamiya: And we'll be sure to keep you updated, J.D.

Me: Thanks.

CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS

We then saw a wolf made of blue flame fly through the skies.

Lincoln: The wolf made of blue flame, she's here.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair with blue streaks and blue headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she has on a necklace with a red gem pendant, she's dressed in a short-sleeved crimson red blouse, sleeveless blue crop top, white bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, blue stockings, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, blue fire, blue flames, wolves, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Wolf, holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and red pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the nine girls and a pet male wolf with her.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Nadine Lansehuoyan, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Wolf, and Brutus.

Nadine Lansehuoyan: That's right, and I got the girls away from The Countess before she could kill them and drink their blood.

?: You will all pay for interrupting my meal!

We then saw our target: The Countess, and she was furious we interrupted her dinner.

Caleb Maxwell transformed into Super Angel-Demon-Death Harbinger-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) You've got a lot to answer for, you bitch.

Cage Blunt unholstered his massive Cage Blunt's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Vampire-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Cage Blunt: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal

Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) You killed so many people and drank their blood to slake their hunger, did you really think your crimes wouldn't reach our ears?

Travis Tackett unholstered his massive Travis Tackett's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Vampire-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Travis Tackett: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) It's over, now pay for everything you've done.

Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, and Travis Tackett fired blasts of darkness and dark fire at The Countess and she got burned badly.

Sylvester: Your crimes have gone unpunished for far too long.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: This is where your life ends permanently, Countess, time to die once and for all.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial

Cosmic Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Alicorn-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal God Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal God Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal God Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope,, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander Knight and Brawler-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix

God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony

United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, Captain Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Travis Tackett, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, Cronus Chase, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Yusuke Amamiya's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into

Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after The Countess, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Suddenly, Lincoln went at The Countess and bearhugged her and he bit her on the neck and sucked out all her blood and absorbed her into his body through his skin and he gained all of her vampire powers. When Lincoln was done, he sent The Countess' spirit to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: It's over, Countess, now begone from this world forever. (To Nadine Lansehuoyan) And it's so good to see you again, Nadine.

Nadine Lansehuoyan: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Nadine Lansehuoyan perched her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and she lifted herself up to Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach. When Nadine Lansehuoyan were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Nadine Lansehuoyan: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Nadine Lansehuoyan and hugged her, and Nadine Lansehuoyan is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and even more massive white angel wings and larger medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers and larger small sized angel wings with orange and aurora tips and large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Nadine Lansehuoyan: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 9'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and ten-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings and small sized white angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind man from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard ten-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Arpina Huoqiang: And so do we, this is Nadine Lansehuoyan, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Wolf, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of blue fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Wolf, along with having angel wings along with having intense blue fire powers. The wolf with her is Cheyenne and she is her friend. She found her abandoned as a puppy and raised her. She's known as The Fiercest Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, because she's the most fierce of The Sisterhood, and if anyone angers her, she will brutally harm them like a savage wolf. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of violet fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Nadine hates Chandler with a blazing passion, because of what that murderous sewage slop has done in bullying Lincoln and tried to kill him in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat that sewage slop up so bad and sent him to prison with two black eyes, broken arms and legs, a broken bloody nose, and an irreversible super double mega wedgie.

Nico: Whoa! And who's the wolf with her?

Lincoln: That's her companion, Brutus, a male timber wolf, and he's been her companion for years, and he's really gentle, but get him mad, and you're going to get mauled.

Me: I still remembered that day, and Killjoy Huggins just didn't know when to quit.

Nico: He was just borderline insane and psychotic.

Lincoln: This was the fault of Chase Young's Dark Side, he was a miserable monster, and now that you're here, Maria.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Nadine Lansehuoyan's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings and small sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Nadine Lansehuoyan: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Nadine Lansehuoyan with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Nadine Lansehuoyan: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Nadine Lansehuoyan.

Nadine Lansehuoyan had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Nadine Lansehuoyan's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, and with her hands still on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Nadine Lansehuoyan had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was pounding like a drum. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Inori Kutsuzuki, Kanae Kutsuzuki, and Mariya Kutsuzuki from H de Hajimeru Strategy! and Takamine, Fuyuko Niino, Watanabe, Meimei, Ari, and Kyun from Oshi no Ko.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Inori Kutsuzuki, Kanae Kutsuzuki, and Mariya Kutsuzuki from H de Hajimeru Strategy! and Takamine, Fuyuko Niino, Watanabe, Meimei, Ari, and Kyun from Oshi no Ko.

Nicole: Nadine did awesome getting them away from that sadistic vampire.

Lincoln: She sure did. Are you girls okay?

Inori Kutsuzuki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Inori Kutsuzuki and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from The Countess, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 9'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, ten-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with colored phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism Phoenix God Angel Justice, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the

Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his arms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with a wingspan of 20'0" and medium sized white angel wings with a wingspan of 15'0" and small sized white angel wings with a wingspan of 10'0" underneath his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links and jade beads from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armor on the joints and gold dragon claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Inori Kutsuzuki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Inori Kutsuzuki: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Inori Kutsuzuki, Kanae Kutsuzuki, Mariya Kutsuzuki, Takamine, Fuyuko Niino, Watanabe, Meimei, Ari, and Kyun with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and everyone was shocked to find out that the villain we went after was The Countess, a vampire and villain in the Diablo video game series.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating her down and Lincoln draining her of blood and absorbing her and assimilating all of her vampire powers and abilities and sending her to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered wildly as everyone hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him, Lincoln and Nadine Lansehuoyan have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Hah, serves that vampiress right.

Lincoln: She deserved it.

Nico: When will those evil vampires learn? Never trespass in our world without letting us know.

Me: Otherwise, you'll face our fury.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down The Countess and Lincoln drained her of blood and absorbed her and sent her to The Black Gates, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Nadine Lansehuoyan saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Nadine Lansehuoyan: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 9'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his ten-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Nadine, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and larger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Nadine Lansehuoyan: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Nadine Lansehuoyan: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Nico: We're already making preparations for when we finally face off against Galactus, and he won't be easy to take down.

Me: He gave The Fantastic Four a lot of trouble, so we can't underestimate him.

Lincoln: But, we've faced off against many of the most powerful and dangerous of villains and entities, and we're not going to let

Galactus run free any longer, this is where he meets his eternal judgement: for the billions of lives that were lost when he consumed their worlds eons ago.

Me: You're right, Lincoln. The crimes Galactus committed by consuming worlds and ending the lives of billions of lives for eons can't be forgiven, he must answer for them at once!

Nico: Without a doubt, he will pay!

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Garoben, Kyurene, Papillon, Thetis, and Simulator Miku Yuuki are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 9'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Garoben, Kyurene, Papillon, Thetis, and Simulator Miku Yuuki are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters and Zoey Tsukino made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Plus, we found out Garoben, Kyurene, Papillon, Thetis, and Simulator Miku Yuuki all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that more muscle-bound thugs are coming.

Garoben: Whoa, so this is Sirena Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Garoben, and it's perfect for our first date, shall we?

Lincoln, Garoben, Kyurene, Papillon, Thetis, and Simulator Miku Yuuki dived into the water and they had fun swimming in the ocean and they also saw the marine life there, then, they went back onto the sandy beach and they had a softball game, and Garoben, Kyurene, Papillon, Thetis, and Simulator Miku Yuuki got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes began sucking the massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more as veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you thugs!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Garoben, Kyurene, Papillon, Thetis, and Simulator Miku Yuuki and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Garoben, Kyurene, Papillon, Thetis, and Simulator Miku Yuuki placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Garoben, Kyurene, Papillon, Thetis, and Simulator Miku Yuuki and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings and small sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and ten-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Garoben, Kyurene, Papillon, Thetis, and Simulator Miku Yuuki on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Garoben, Kyurene, Papillon, Thetis, and Simulator Miku Yuuki are in your harem, Linky.

Garoben, Kyurene, Papillon, Thetis, and Simulator Miku Yuuki showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And those musclebound thugs had some nerve trying to kill them.

Serena Logan: They're just trying to make things worse.

Rarity: And trying to kill Garoben, Kyurene, Papillon, Thetis, and Simulator Miku Yuuki, they're going to get a nasty case of karma.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs that came out to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates.

Maria: Too bad Flip's kicked the bucket, now I can't give him the finger anymore.

Nico: You know we made a clone of that mutant.

Lincoln: He's right, along with clones of Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Dark Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Margie, and Brad Uppercrust III to join Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, NO MA'AM, and Mindy who are still imprisoned at Lynn's Table.

Eli: That's right.

Maria: Oh right, I forgot. Well, let 'em have it.

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in the Flip clone's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, the Flip clone's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

The Flip clone farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: Even though Flip's gone, I can still do that to his clone.

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: And you're right, you can still do that to his clone, but don't forget to do that to the other jerks.

Nico: Connor's right, we still got the clones of Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Dark Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Margie, Brad Uppercrust III, along with Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, NO MA'AM, Mandy, and Mindy who didn't get cursed to get that treatment.

* * *

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: Next is Luncheon Kingdom for Round 3.

Me: Awesome!

John Bolton: Me and Thetis will go.

Thetis: Awesome!

Nico: Lets go then.

They went in and it activated and they were in Luncheon Kingdom for Round 3.

Nico: Here we are.

Thetis: Wow this is amazing.

John Bolton: I'll say.

Nicole: I have a surprise villain for this round.

Nico: Which is?

Nicole: He's over in the big pot where you faced Cookatiel.

Thetis: Can't wait.

Nico: Okay then. Lets go.

They were off.

Nico: I have a feeling this will be fun.

They arrived and saw a figure and it was Uncle Grandpa?

Nico: Uncle Grandpa?

He turned around and they saw THAT HE HAD AN ANGRY SCOWL ON HIS FACE AND HE WAS REALLY UPSET!

Bad Morning Uncle Grandpa: (GROWLS) BAD MORNING!

Nico: WHOA WHAT THE!?

Me: JEEZ! Uncle Grandpa REALLY looks upset!

Uncle Grandpa: Whoa no kidding!

Nicole: Believe it or not guys this is what Uncle Grandpa looks like when he wakes up on the Wrong Side of the Bed. HE'S IN A REALLY ROTTEN MOOD!

Me: Wait Uncle Grandpa!? You're here too!?

Uncle Grandpa: Actually the Masters of Evil have that version of me in there.

Me: Oh wow!

Nico: Geez!

Me: Geez and I thought my mother is known for getting that way. She gets REALLY crabby first thing in the morning. Also whenever my mother has a bad day at work she gets crabby like this too. Enough to want to smash someones skull in.

Laney: Yikes!

Bad Morning Uncle Grandpa: BAD MORNING!

He threw an anvil and it hit Nico in his head!

CLANG!

Nico: OUCH!

Thetis: Is that all you have to say?

Bad Morning Uncle Grandpa: I HATE ALL OF YOU!

Their auras flared up REALLY INTENSELY!

Nico: OUCH! Man his rotten attitude really fuels our fire though.

Thetis: No kidding.

He threw a bunch of swords and Nico caught them all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Geez! Uncle Grandpa when you get in a rotten mood like this you REALLY GET pissed!

Uncle Grandpa: Yeah no kidding!

Mr. Gus: And we know who to blame for that.

I saw Pizza Steve tip-toeing away and I grabbed him.

Me: Okay Pizza Steve did you do something that makes him this cranky!?

Mr. Gus: He forced Uncle Grandpa to wake up on the opposite side after moving his bed.

Me: Whoa man.

Pizza Steve: It was for fun!

Me: What fun is in this!

Mr. Gus: He was actually getting some ice cream for breakfast.

Me: Ice Cream for breakfast. I didn't know that was possible.

Uncle Grandpa: Yeah we always have ice cream and pancakes for breakfast.

Nicole: Cool.

GRFT: (ROARS)

Nico: Now calm down.

Bad Morning Uncle Grandpa: Not before I smash your skull in!

Nico: I said calm down!

POW!

He punched Bad Morning Uncle Grandpa in his face.

Nico: I hate having to do that but it's for your own good.

HE WAS REALLY PISSED NOW!

Nico: UH OH!

?: PURPLE PLAGUE!

A wave of red syrup hit Bad Morning Uncle Grandpa and froze his feet to the soup!

Nico: Whoa!

Daipenmon and a girl with yellow hair, yellow eyes, yellow butterfly wings and yellow clothes and a tiara with Shining Firefly appeared.

Hikari Firefly: Hikari Firefly, Embodiment of Shining Firefly.

Yae: Wow! Hikari you're looking great!

Randy Cunningham: You sure are.

Hikari Firefly: Awesome to hear your voices again Yae and Randy.

Daipenmon: (In a girls voice) Looks like this will be fun.

Nico: Diana Daipen? Wow!

Qin: Popsicle Queen Diana. Awesome!

Daipenmon: Yep.

Nico: Lets cool this guy down.

Hikari Firefly: With pleasure.

Nico: (gets out Owlman and Fire Kong's Ridewatches) Time for this owl to catch on fire!

Nico activated them and fired waves of fire and darkness and blasted him.

Thetis and John fired waves of lightning and water and blasted him.

Hikari fired waves of light and blasted him.

Diana reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes, blue clothes and had Blue wings and had Daipenmon on her forehead and skirt and had the Ice Spirit Kanji on her arm and had a Popsicle Club.

Diana Daipen: Time for you to get Brain Freeze!

She then hit Bad Morning Uncle Grandpa with it and froze him in a block of extremely cold ice!

Nico: He sure got cold feet!

They got 30 moons from that.

Nico: Yeah!

They all high five.

Noco: How did you meet Yae and Randy?

Hikari Firefly: I met Yae when she was on a mission to bring down some of the Yakuza and we blasted and slashed them and killed them all.

Nico: Cool! They had it coming.

Hikari Firefly: Yeah. And I met Randy when he was battling one of the monsters from The Sorcerer. It was a jerk of a bully he knew and we blasted him back to normal and got him sent to prison.

Nico: Awesome!

John Bolton: Boy no kidding. Diana what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Diana Daipen: My favorite is when we saw this queen bee jerk picking on bullies and me and Nico made my worst ever flavor of popsicles for her: Rotten Eel Squid Flavor.

Me: YUCK! That would taste like puke!

Diana Daipen: Oh believe me it tastes worse than it sounds. Or was that the other way around? She hurled her guts out all over the cafeteria and got expelled for it.

Nico: Yep. That was funny.

Thetis: Yeah.

Nico and Diana hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Diana Daipen: Same here.

Nico: Would you two like to join us?

Hikari Firefly: We would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered for them.

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Lance Loud: Honestly, Lynnie, I'm still that surprised that Lincoln's attracted a ton of girls.

Lynn Sr.: Even Rita and I were stunned, and after hearing all of the trouble he's been through because of Chase Young's Dark Side turning Principal Huggins, Chandler, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into those monsters from years ago, they wanted to protect him and make them pay.

Rita: But, in the end, those Dark Sides finally got The Black Gates and they'd since healed and repaired things with Lincoln.

Me: Yep.

Naoko Yamaguchi: So, Poromon's preparing a speech?

Me: Yep. He has a special speech planned for preschool for the end of the year.

Qin: Awesome.

Vin Xi Lang: Might as well see what he has in mind

Me: Yeah.

We went to go see.

Then I heard Johnny Bravo scream!

Me: Uh oh! You guys go on ahead. I'm gonna check and see what has Johnny Bravo upset.

Nico: Okay.

I ran to his room!

Me: Johnny what's wrong!?

I saw HIS HAIR A TOTAL MESS!

Me: Johnny what happened? Your hair is a total mess.

Johnny Bravo: Big strike! No hair gel. The horror. The horror.

Me: Oh the Hair Gel Factory strike. Not good. What kind of hair gel do you use?

Johnny Bravo: Mr. Kevin's Triple Strength Hair Cement.

Me: Well you're in luck Johnny. Come with me.

I had him follow me.

I showed Johnny to my room and then to a vault and opened it and in it was thousands of bottles of Mr. Kevin's Triple Strength Hair Cement.

Me: This oughta be enough for you.

Johnny Bravo: You have all this!?

Me: I accidentally bought over 500 million bottles when I was only supposed to have just 5. Help yourself Johnny.

Johnny Bravo: J.D. you are a lifesaver!

He grabbed as many as he could and went back to his room.

Me: Now for Poromon's speech.

ZOOM!

I came back.

Me: Sorry about that.

Poromon: Thank you all for coming.

Me: Anytime Poromon.

Poromon: We have come to the end of the year. To all my class, thank you for sticking by me

Class: You're welcome Poromon.

Poromon: To Poliwag, thank you for being a brother to me long before we met J.D. and the others.

Poliwag: You're welcome Poromon.

Me: Aww.

Poromon: To Horsea, thank you for being a sister to me

Horsea: You're welcome Poromon!

Maria: Aww.

Poromon: To Manaphy, thank you for being my girlfriend.

Manaphy: You're welcome Poromon!

May: So adorable!

Qin: Aww.

Poromon: And let's all look forward to a happy 2024!

Cutthroat: Well said!

Me: Yeah!

Qin: Woohoo!

Xenia: That is for sure.

Tracks: That was honestly a good speech

Camie: It sure was!

Qin: I'll say!

Poromon: Thank you! And also Lincoln helped me make it.

Lincoln: I have been known to make great speeches over the years.

Me: Yep and his speeches are really good too.

Dark Spicer ran into the room in a panic.

Dark Spicer: Guys, we got a situation!

Lincoln: What is it?

Dark Spicer: Seriously, Lincoln? You're asking that after all the premonitions you've made?!

Me: Now calm down. Lets see.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Galactus, and he's on his way to attack Earth and consume it. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln gasped and he sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're in for one brutal fight: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Galactus, and he's on his way to attack Earth and consume it.

WE GASPED AT WHAT LINCOLN SAID!

Me: GALACTUS IS COMING!?

Nico: Just like what we saw during my rescue, alright, team, the time has arrived. Now, we will finally make Galactus pay for everything that he's done and more.

Me: Right. This is the battle that'll decide the fate of the Earth, we'll give it everything we've got to end him for good!

Eli: He will pay!

Nico: You said it. Alright, team, let's go, the fate of the Earth hangs in the balance, we'll make sure Galactus never runs free again, this is where he dies here and now!

Lincoln: Galactus has ruined far too many lives and destroyed far too many planets, he will finally pay the price for all the lives lost over the eons.

Qin: Yeah!

Camie: Who is Galactus?

Me: He is Marvel's version of Unicron and he is the destroyer of many worlds.

I went over his history.

---

Galan, also known as Galactus and the Devourer of Worlds, is one of the main antagonists of Marvel Universe.

He is an immortal cosmic being who eats and devours planets and feeds off their energy in order to survive. He is the archenemy of the Silver Surfer and a recurring foe for the Fantastic Four, the Guardians of the Galaxy, the Annihilators, the X-Men, Thor and the Avengers.

Although he is not exactly malevolent, he is nevertheless a dangerous individual who requires nothing short of entire worlds to hold off his eternal hunger and is also linked in such a way to the Marvel universe, that if he dies, the entire Marvel universe will end. This makes Galactus somewhat unique to the fact he is both an immensely destructive force yet also necessary for the existence of the universe.

As of the Reckoning War, Galactus officially died and has since been resurrected in the body of the Destroyer as the Destruction.

Born before the current Marvel universe came to be the young Galactus escaped death when his universe came to an end via merging with the Cosmic-Egg, resulting in him being reborn into the new infant universe as the mighty Galactus, devourer of worlds. As time went by Galactus would create numerous Heralds to seek out suitable worlds for him to devour, the most famous of his many Heralds was the Silver Surfer, who would rebel against Galactus in defense of the Earth and be replaced by Nova.

Galactus seems to prefer planets that are inhabited, or at the very least suitable for life, this trait only serves to make him more villainous as his endless hunger has cost the lives of millions, otherwise billions, as well as rendering even more homeless and scattered across the universe (as was the case when he famously devoured the Skrull home-world, causing the once powerful Skrull Empire to disperse into the stars).

Too powerful to be defeated by anyone who is heroic, Galactus is often portrayed as a force rather than a being like a destructive god who thinks nothing of pitiful pleas for mercy or compassion yet also seems to be driven by a deeper understanding of the universe than mortals - as he once stated he is ultimately destined to give much more than he has taken from the universe.

It has also been revealed that Galactus is the only thing stopping the spirit of destruction known as Abraxas from being released into the universe - so in many ways, the Marvel universe is lucky to have Galactus around.

Of course none of this means much to those caught in the path of a hungry Galactus and for many the towering figure of Galactus is the final image they will ever see as their world is consumed by an unimaginable force of power - perhaps this is what truly makes Galactus so terrifying.. he is not evil, he can not be bribed nor reasoned with.. he simply is.

Recently Galactus has spawned a daughter named Galacta who is a devourer much like her father but seeks ways to stop her eternal hunger - in contrast to Galactus, who is content with his activities.

Galactus is the sole survivor of the universe that existed prior to the current universe. Originally Galactus was a humanoid named Galan, who was born on the planet Taa, a planet with a very advanced civilization.

But alas, the universe was beginning to fall apart. Like every other Marvel universe, it was a Cosmic Egg, a large group of messy, combined matter. Said mass had a "Big Bang", which split the matter into stars and planets. However, it began to shrink or "crunch" back into one area, shaping into a brand new Cosmic Egg.

The people of Taa were one of the few civilizations left, as the "Big

Crunch" spread deadly radiation across the universe. Galan was sent on a journey to find a way to save his planet, but he could find no solution. Soon, the radiation killed most of Taa, so Galan, knowing the unavoidable disaster, gave the idea of putting the remaining people into a spaceship and ramming it right into the Cosmic Egg, killing them all in a spectacular fashion. His idea worked, as they set out into the center of the Big Crunch, where everyone but Galan perished, as Galan was given new energy.

At the moment Galan's universe met its end, the Phoenix Force amassed the positive emotions of all living beings in the cosmos to preserve them from eternal damnation, enabling the Sentience of the Universe - the previous universe's equivalent to Eternity - to meet with Galan. Within the "Cosmic Egg" the Sentience of the Universe revealed itself to Galan and informed him that though they both would die in the final moments of the universe, they would both survive through a joint heir born into the next universe. The Sentience of the Universe merged itself with the mortal Galan and thus Galactus, the devourer of worlds, was conceived.

Eventually, the "Cosmic Egg" underwent another "Big Bang", thus creating the current universe. Eternity and Death, the ethereal embodiments of the new universe, were created in this "Big Bang", and the newborn Galactus was simultaneously hurled outward in his recreated starship.

The nascent Galactus is drifted in his starship for eons as life began to come into existence in the universe, including the races that would give rise to the Elders of the Universe. Eventually, the nascent Galactus's starship was sighted by Ecce of the Watchers, an ancient species who possess vast psionic and energy manipulation powers who had undertaken to observe the events of the universe. Ecce drew the starship down to his planet to study it. There he learned that the being within it had power beyond comprehension and would eventually be forced to consume entire worlds to satiate his hunger for life-sustaining energy. Realizing the danger the nascent Galactus posed to the cosmos, this Watcher considered destroying the entity - who was still vulnerable due to his metamorphic state - but instead decided to abide by the Watchers' oath of non-interference and let the nascent Galactus depart in his starship. Although over time the Watcher race has come to understand that Galactus is an intrinsic and necessary component to the natural order of the cosmos, Ecce has expressed guilt over his decision those billions of years ago and feels partially responsible for the destruction Galactus has caused since.

The nascent Galactus employed his vast power and created a suit of armor to help him regulate his raging internal energies. He then transformed the starship of Galan into a kind of incubation chamber, where Galactus spent thousands upon thousands of years evolving into his current form. Finally, the incubation ship drifted into orbit around the inhabited planet Archeopia. The Archeopians themselves did not disturb the strange ship, but years later a marauding space fleet, nearing Archeopia and thinking Galactus's ship to be a weapon, attacked it. Galactus, with his metamorphosis complete, emerged and with a gesture destroyed the invading fleet. Galactus realizes his uncontrollable hunger for energy, so he turned his attention upon the energy-rich Archeopia below. Galactus immediately consumed the life energies of the Archeopia, only a small fleet of Archeopian ships managed to escape the planet in time. (The Archeopian race would later be fully exterminated by the living planet Ego).

Over the following millennia, Galactus constructed for himself an immense home, the world-ship he calls Taa II, which engulfs the Archeopian solar system as a tribute to both his homeworld and to Archeopia, the first planet he ever consumed. For several billion years Galactus consumed only planets uninhabited by sentient lifeforms, Archeopia being the only exception, and centuries passed between his "feedings".

However, as ages passed, the intervals between feedings decreased considerably in length, and Galactus found himself needing to consume worlds inhabited by sentient races if he could find no other worlds possessing the energy he needs in time to sustain himself. Galactus has succeeded in suppressing his sympathy for intelligent beings who are similar in nature to the entity from which he was birthed, and, realizing himself to be a higher kind of being than they are due to his intrinsic role in the natural order, is willing to destroy their lives to continue his own. Moreover, he is aware that he is meant to one day give back to the universe infinitely more than he has ever taken from it.

At one point Galactus threatened to destroy the planet Zenn-La, home of a civilized, humanoid race. One of that world's inhabitants, Norrin Radd, persuaded Galactus to spare the planet by volunteering to become his "herald" and search out uninhabited worlds for him to consume. Galactus agreed and transformed Norrin Radd into the Silver Surfer.

However, Galactus eventually grew determined to consume the energy-rich planet Earth. The Surfer rebelled as a result, and Reed Richards of the Fantastic Four thwarted Galactus by threatening to use an alien device called the Ultimate Nullifier on him, a weapon that could lay waste to the universe and kill even Galactus. Galactus was forced to vow to spare Earth in exchange for the Nullifier's return, and he punished the Surfer for his betrayal by erecting an undetectable energy barrier that prevented the Surfer from leaving Earth.

Eventually freeing himself from his pledge to Richards by defeating the nearly omnipotent Sphinx (who was further empowered by the secrets of the universe downloaded from the Living Computer of Xandar), Galactus returned several times to Earth to consume it, but was never successful. Meanwhile, he consumed numerous inhabited worlds throughout the known universe to sate his hunger and was feared as a menace to all known starfaring races. Galactus also took on a succession of new heralds.

During his last attempt to devour Earth, Galactus had gone so long without "feeding" that his energies were the lowest they had ever been and he was near death; thus a large number of Earth's superhuman defenders actually succeeded in defeating him in battle. Galactus lay dying, succumbing to his own hunger, but Reed Richards saved his life with the help of Thor's mystic hammer Mjolnir. Galactus gratefully pledged his friendship to Richards and sincerely gave his word never to attack Earth again. Galactus has steadfastly abides by this oath ever since. During this visit to Earth Galactus recruited his latest herald, Nova.

Galactus continues to prey upon other worlds, and recently he destroyed the Skrull throneworld, thereby plunging the Skrull Empire into chaos. There is an account of a far distant alternate future, in which man no longer exists on Earth, and Galactus, therefore no longer feeling bound by his oath, consumes it at last.

At some point afterward, Galactus was targeted by the alien organization called the Elders of the Universe, who believed his death would trigger a new Big Bang and recreate reality. In this new reality, the Elders believed they would become a race a Galacti, each with infinite cosmic power with which to endlessly pursue their special interests. His former herald, Silver Surfer, the Fantastic Four, Franklin Richards, and his herald Nova managed to upset the Elders' plans.

When Nova finally rebelled as his herald, Galactus created another in the alien Morg, who ultimately murdered Nova on his own volition. Morg in turn was defeated by the collection of his heralds, leaving Galactus alone again.

More recently, Galactus' appetite became such that he would only devour the life forces of sentient beings and leave the planets on which they lived intact. He began to consume more and more frequently, because unlike the life essences of the planets he normally feeds on the life forces of mortal beings offer him no sustenance; thus his addiction left him perpetually starving, weakened and demented. He created a new herald, Red Shift, to help him succeed in devouring all of the sentient life forces he came upon. He approached Earth once more, and had to be driven off by a large contingent of Earth's superheroes, and Red Shift was defeated by the Silver Surfer. Finally, the Silver Surfer agreed once more to become Galactus' herald and to search for planets with sentient life to consume.

Almost immediately, the Silver Surfer led Galactus to the homeworld of the Shi'ar Empire, perhaps the most technologically advanced in the known universe, in hopes they would have the forces to repulse the weakened planet devourer. The Shi'ar quickly joined with other races and several of Earth's superheroes to battle Galactus. During the conflict, the Silver Surfer managed to turn Galactus' own energy-siphoning machines on Galactus himself, fatally weakening him. Galactus died, warning that the madness which had consumed him was a precursor to another greater horror. As he passed away, Galactus was converted to energy by his own planet-destroying machines, revealing his true form, that of a sentient star. As Reed Richards noted, his energy would radiate forever outward, so he could never again reform.

Galactus' "death" allowed the being known as Abraxas, the metaphysical embodiment of destruction and the antithesis of Eternity, to emerge from his imprisonment. He soon began to cut a swath of terror through various alternate realities, including the murder of parallel versions of Galactus. He used the decapitated head of one alternate reality Galactus to target and home in on the prime reality Earth and to plant a mole in his version of the Herald known as Nova. On Earth, Abraxas attacked Uatu the Watcher, left him comatose, and stole half of his signature medallion. Abraxas taunted the Fantastic Four with the inevitability of his coming, enticing the team to search for the Ultimate Nullifer, the clues to the location of which were scattered among alternate realities. Ultimately, the Four found the Nullifer when Abraxas suddenly appeared and stole it from them.

Abraxas called forth an army of Novas to attack Earth, and the Fantastic Four held no hope of defeating him. Instead, Franklin Richards, the son of the Four members Mister Fantastic and the Invisible Woman, combined his Celestial-level cosmic powers with those of his sister Valeria and returned Galactus to his natural state and thus restored balance to Eternity, at the cost of forever burning out his powers. Galactus easily wrenched the Nullifer from Abraxas, but due to interference from the army of Novas the Nullifier fell to Reed Richards, who used the weapon to destroy the multiverse. The result served to re-create the multiverse in which Abraxas had never escaped, and since all that was had ended, all that is was realigned, it allowed Mister Fantastic to survive along with all those who died in Abraxas' reign of terror.

During Annihilus' ambition of "conquering" the universe, Galactus was vengefully attacked by the freed surviving Proemial Gods, "Tenebrous, of The Darkness Between" and "Aegis, Lady of All Sorrows", leaving him badly weaken and was, along with the Silver Surfer, captured by Thanos, who was responsible for bargaining the gods into fighting the World Devourer. Galactus and the Surfer were brought to Annhilus and were experimented upon as weapons in Annhilus' war. Galactus was used as a sort of cosmic weapon, capable of destroying whole planets, and his the Surfer's cosmic power were fueled as potential weapons for the Annihilation Wave. Eventually Annhilus' overall plan was to used Galactus as a 'bomb' capable of destroying every life-form in the universe and thus fulfilling his desire of being the only being in the known universe.

However, Annhilus' plan was foiled by the efforts of Moondragon, Drax and the Silver Surfer as they successfully freed Galactus. After teleporting Moondragon and Drax to safety and in his rage, Galactus proceeds to unleash a massive, omnidirectional blast that later becomes known as the "Galactus event." Silver Surfer is sent ahead of the blast by Galactus to herald the imminent destruction, as the unleashed "Galactus obliteration perimeter" wipes out the majority of the Annihilation Wave, more than three star systems and even vaporizes a Watcher. Galactus' action ultimately stop the war and forcing the remaining warring parties to form a truce.

Following the end of the Annihilation war, Galactus became more hungrier than before and have requested his Heralds to find planetary substance to his hunger. It is revealed at some point in the early years of the creation of the universe that Galactus became involved in a civil war between the Proemial Gods. He slayed Diableri the leader of the opposing faction of gods who attempted to gain total control of the universe, and imprisons the remaining surviving gods in the Klyn. Angered and concerned of the freed Proemial Gods Aegis and Tenebrous, Galactus ordered the Silver Surfer in finding and defeating the gods once and for all. After the Surfer kills the gods by luring them into the Crunch, the all-destroying border of the universe, Galactus saved a heavily beaten and exhausted Surfer in which both of them honor their gratitude to each other, and the Surfer once again become a Herald to Galactus.

More recently the Surfer lead Galactus to the planet Sakaar where he destroyed the planet after easily defeating both Skaar and and the Surfer who was being controlled by Skaar. He became addicted to the Old Power after devouring the planet and set out to find all the planets that possesses the Old Power within in them.

Galactus discovered Nu World and its power source. He went to Earth and took Reed Richards to Nu world to fix their power source but in the end Galactus chose to destroy the world rather then eat it for daring to use him as a power source.

Galactus was in search for "Galactus Seed", a cosmic heart that will give birth to the next universe to come. Created by Eternity before the recording of time and discovered by Bor First King of the Asgardians. The seed birthing the World Tree over which the nine realms hang. Surfer arrived on behalf of Galactus for the seed, as quoted by the Silver Surfer, the seed may be able to satisfy Galactus and stop his hunger. Odin refused to hand the seed over to Galactus, believing that Galactus was in search for godhood and wants to live forever. This made Galactus attack Asgard in search for the seed. Galactus was not able to get the seed as Odin was in his way stopping him from getting it.

Galactus and Odin fought by using their telekinetic and telepathic powers because if they had fought physically the power they both possessed would have been able to destroy the Universe. Odin was able to render Galactus unconscious by head-butting him before falling into the Odinsleep. After regaining consciousness Galactus proceeded to attack Asgard in search for the seed despite the fact the Silver Surfer was trying to stop Galactus from proceeding as it declared war on Asgard and Surfer telling him that "They are Gods. They are power and fury and an act of war against a race of Gods is beyond even you…" nonetheless, Galactus proceeded until Odin summoned The Destroyer, which was powered by the seed's energy, and at the same time Loki successfully hid the seed, when Surfer detected the seed was gone he informed Galactus. Knowing that his main objective was not under Asgardian possession any more, Galactus retreated, thus canceling the invasion, and later learned that the seed was lost somewhere within Odin's World Tree, and that searching for it would be like searching for a needle in a pile of space-time.

After the event Surfer proposes a truce between Galactus and Asgardians, one of the conditions is if the Surfer senses the seed disturbed then the war between Galactus and Asgardians continues anew. Needing to stay on Earth to observe the Asgardians and ensure they never retrieved the Seed, the Surfer approached a preacher in Broxton, Oklahoma, Mike, about taking up his role as Herald, having observed Mike's courage in standing up to Galactus for the good of his people. Mike reluctantly accepted the task, becoming Praeter, the latest Herald of

Galactus vowed to Reed Richards that he would protect the Earth until the Galactus Seed could be retrieved from Yggdrasill. He gave Richards the means to summon him in the near future, when he foresaw Earth in peril Galactus and the adult Franklin Richards from the future stood toe-to-toe against the Mad Celestials. After they were defeated, Galactus and Franklin bonded over the fact that Galan would no longer face the end of the universe alone-Mister Franklin would survive to the end and witness it with him.

Months after his return, Ultron launched a massive attack on Earth, annihilating humankind and conquering the planet. Wolverine was one of the remaining survivors, and used Doctor Doom's Time Machine to travel back in time numerous times until he could prevent Ultron's rise of power and thus the annihilation of humankind, and the evil A.I. was destroyed once and for all, at the cost of the space-time continuum being broken, causing a "multiversal chaos", where numerous beings from other realities were transported to other universes through the tears of reality. Galactus was one of the beings dragged to another universe, in this case Earth-1610.

Galactus' arrival to this Earth happened just in the moment and location in which his counterpart, the entity Gah Lak Tus found itself in the middle of the Chitauri-Kree War. Galactus was approached by Gah Lak Tus, who unexpectedly took the action of merging with its counterpart, creating an even more powerful Galactus with need to feed, who sent part of Gah Lak Tus as his new herald to seek and consume.

When Galactus attacked Hala, the Kree capital, the planet was defended by that world's Silver Surfer, Nova and Captain Mahr Vehl. During the battle, Mahr Vehl died of the injuries caused by the Gah Lak Tus swarm. Nova wore Mahr Vehl's armor and became Captain Marvel, using his newly vast power, and a weapon on Mahr Vehl's armor designed to kill Gah Lak Tus to unleash a powerful attack on

Galactus. Thought dead by the heroes, Galactus was only heavily weakened by the attack, and started heading Earth looking to consume its power.

On his way, he was met by Vision as she attempted to return Galactus to his own universe. She failed in doing so and was destroyed. Upon arrival to Earth, Galactus immediately began his path of destruction and preparations to consume the planet. The Ultimates arrived to stop Galactus, but even their most devastating attacks proved to be only a nuisance to the world devourer.

Galactus was ultimately defeated when the Elemental Converter was destroyed by a giant Kitty Pryde, and Thor pushed the cosmic entity through a portal created by Reed Richards, into the N-Zone, with the intention that, since this incarnation of the zone is completely lifeless, Galactus should starve to death.

Following an incident where the Eternal Ikaris was brainwashed by the Kree using a device called the Gods' Whisperer, he swore vengeance on his would-be captors. With help from Aarkus, Ikaris and his fellow Eternals found the comatose Galactus floating in the N-Zone and brought him back to Earth-616. They then stated that they planned to use the Gods' Whisperer to unleash him upon the Kree when he awakens.

In order to stop the incursions, among other solutions, the Illuminati went to Galactus to arrange a meeting with the Celestials- However, before they could fully assure them their help, they mysteriously vanished.

With the renewal of the universe after its destruction, a group of heroes known as the Ultimates started working on problems of cosmic scale that could endanger the universe. One of their first missions consisted of solving Galactus' hunger.

The Ultimates retrieved Galactus' Incubator and forced the devourer of worlds into it, so a new process of similar nature to the one that created Galactus could happen again. Said process was accelerated with Neutronium. After a flash of light and the Incubator's destruction, Galactus emerged anew with a new purpose in life, he became a lifebringer. The first planet that Galactus restored was Archeopia, which had been the very same first victim of his hunger.

When the Ultimates attempted to exit the Omniverse in order to assess the damage time-travel had caused to it, Galactus was tasked by Eternity to stop them. After interrupting the Ultimates' journey and sending them back to Earth, Galactus found himself outside the reach of the omniversal embodiment of Eternity, and discovered the truth Eternity wanted to prevent the Ultimates from knowing, that it was in chains.

Now tasked with the duty to find Eternity' cosmic jailer, Galactus enlisted the help of the Anti-Man to recruit the Ultimates and transform them into his Heralds of Life. Once the Anti-Man assembled the Ultimates and Galactus asked for their help, the Lifebringer was summoned to the Superflow to be put in trial at the request of Lord Chaos and Master Order, two cosmic entities that saw Galactus' new status as a perversion of the cosmic hierarchy.

The Living Tribunal ruled in Galactus' favor, allowing him to remain as his new self, alleging that the cosmic hierarchy in this new reality was still being formed, thus it wasn't set. Lord Chaos and Master Order took this council to heart, and assaulted the Living Tribunal, killing him. Chaos and Order subsequently tried to change Galactus back. However, the same principle that made it possible for them to murder the Tribunal, that there wasn't a heriarchy yet, meant they couldn't impose their will on Galactus, as he was on the same level as Order and Chaos. Order and Chaos left the Superflow, leaving a weakened Galactus trapped behind, and merged into a new more powerful being, Logos. They eventually returned and reverted Galactus back to his old form, bringing him his hunger back, however the Anti-Man sacrificed his powers and his life to revert Galactus back into the Lifebringer. Later, Chaos and Order were defused and the revived Living Tribunal punished them for their actions.

---

When it was done everyone was shocked.

Eli: WHOA MAN!

Me: Yeah. Silver Surfer you once served him right?

Silver Surfer: Yes I did because he forced me into it.

Qin: Oh man.

Spiderman: I had a feeling we were gonna fight Galactus sooner or later.

Qin: Me too.

Me: I knew it was only a matter of time.

Camie: Oh man.

Vypra and all the M.O.E. Came.

Vypra: We're ready for him.

Tala: By the way, Harry, you should take care of that Zoroark.

Harry Potter: I will.

Me: Good.

Qin: Yeah.

Poromon: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Angewomon next.

Kari Kamiya: That will be a good one.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: We got to get going.

Nico: Right! This is it guys!

Vypra: You may need these guys.

She gave us new weapons called the Destroyers of Galactus, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on him!

Me: Thanks Vypra.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and a vision orb formed in our left hands, and we saw who the figure were in the vision: the figure is none other than an old enemy of Serenity and Abigail Nightingale, her name is Radana Belladonna, a demonic dark witch who long ago made the big mistake in dabbling with The Forbidden Arts and made a pact with a demonic lord of Hell, but she was cast into The Netherworld by Serenity and Abigail using a dark magic spell that sealed her powers away and sent her to The Netherworld, but now, years later, she's returned to get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Serenity, Abigail, you're not going to like it: the person we sensed belongs to Radana Belladonna.

Serenity and Abigail gasped in horror.

Abigail Nightingale: Radana's come back?!

Serenity Nightingale: Impossible, I thought we were rid of her.

Nico: You both know her?

Abigail Nightingale: Afraid so, and she's someone we hate all too well.

Serenity Nightingale: Radana is a demonic dark witch who long ago made the big mistake in dabbling with The Forbidden Arts and her dabbling caused her to forge a pact with a demonic lord from Hell, but Abigail and I stopped her and used a dark magic spell that sealed her dark powers and we cast her to The Netherworld. But, the binding should've made sure that she'd never escape.

Abigail Nightingale: It looks like the binding had weakened, and now, she's returned for revenge on us.

Serenity Nightingale: After we destroy Galactus, you and I are going to destroy Radana once and for all, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's right, Serenity.

Nico: That dark witch is about to learn a lesson in dabbling with The Forbidden Arts and also in making a pact with a demon lord from Hell. Alright, team, let's go, the ultimate battle against Galactus is about to begin.

Lincoln: Galactus' path ends here and now, and he will be punished for all of his crimes, and once we finally get done with him, you're next, Radana Belladonna.

Serenity Nightingale: You chose the wrong time to return, Radana, especially now with Galactus returning, but don't worry, once we get done with Galactus, you're next.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us went out to destroy Galactus and end him once and for all for what he's done for eons, and once we get done with him, Lincoln and Serenity Nightingale along with me and Nico are going to destroy the demonic dark witch, Radana Belladonna.

We went to the ship and we were off to face Galactus.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was waiting in orbit around Earth.

Eddy: So, does anyone have a plan to take Galactus down? Because he's fucking huge!

Nico: He has the power to change his size to be that of any planet and any one. But it's going to be tough to face him.

Me: I'll face him at planet size like how I did with Unicron.

Nico: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah. Maybe we can take him far away from our solar system and battle him there.

Camie: That might work.

Qin: Wait look!

We saw a HUGE CLOUD coming at us very slowly and we saw that it was GALACTUS!

Me: It's him!

Silver Surfer: I knew he was going to come here.

Nico: This is it, guys. Everything we've ever learned coming down to this.

Me: If we don't make it guys, I just want to say that it was a great honor fighting alongside you.

Lincoln: Same to you J.D.

Everyone agreed.

We went to face him and I grew to planet size and we faced him!

Me: What ugly smoke.

I blew it away and he was revealed!

Nico: Sup, Galactus?

Galactus: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! You will not stand in my way to destroy the Earth!

Nico: Sorry. But Earth is where we live!

Galactus: Oh no it isn't.

Me: We'll see about that. i'm amazed it took you this long to get here. I was expecting you to arrive much earlier than expected but I guess fate had different plans.

Galactus: So it would seem.

Me: Well if you want to get to Earth You got to GO THROUGH US!

I snapped my fingers and we were outside the galaxy!

Me: Lets do it!

Nico: YEAH!

I then transformed into my new SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-VAMPIRE-WEREWOLF-DRAGON-DEMON-MERMAID-JANUARY WOLF MOON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF JANUARY WOLF MOON MYTHOLOGICAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF JANUARY WOLF MOON MYTHOLOGICAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF JANUARY WOLF MOON MYTHOLOGICAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE form!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo

Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **No more lives will be destroyed by your hatred Galactus!**

Galactus: The people of Earth will witness your destruction before Earth's!

Me: **I don't think so! It's time for you to pay for your crimes! You have caused nothing but pain, suffering, fear and destruction and you only care about using your power to destroy all for your own selfish ambitions! That makes you The Devil Incarnate! Your crimes cannot go unpunished Galactus! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…**

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Legion Superman: Legion of Superheroes…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Ripping Friends: Come on fellas!

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: **YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!**

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Legion Superman: UP UP AND AWAY!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at him!

Me: **The blood of all those people that you killed are on your evil hands and for that you will pay the ultimate price for each of them! (FLARES UP POWER TO THE EXTREME) I WILL**

**NEVER FORGIVE YOU FOR ALL YOUR CRIMES! (ROARS IN EXTREME FURY AND RAGE!)**

I released the ultimate extent of my ultimate power to the extreme and it was more powerful than ever before! I VOWED THAT I WOULD MAKE SURE THAT GALACTUS SUFFER 500,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,0 FOLD FOR HIS CRIMES!

THE ULTIMATE BATTLE THAT WILL DECIDE THE FATE OF THE EARTH AND THE UNIVERSE HAS BEGUN!

FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS!

I teleported and kicked Galactus in his stomach and bashed him in his face and kicked him in his neck, chest and head!

Nico punched and bashed Galactus and Blasted him all over and pulverized him.

I then went at Galactus with extreme force and punched him all over the place with extreme savagery!

Eli blasted Galactus with powerful Force Lightning and electrocuted him

I fired a massive barrage of energy balls and had them scatter and then had them converge on him and then they hit Galactus all over and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Varie: WHOA!

Varie fired energy blasts and blasted Galactus all over

Sasuke the Android charged at him and blasted him with powerful lightning blasts!

Machinedramon: Lets get him Dark Masters! (Echoing) GIGA CANNON!

MetalSeadramon: (Echoing) RIVER OF POWER!

Puppetmon: (Echoing) PUPPET PUMMEL!

Piedmon: (Echoing) TRUMP SWORD!

Sasuke, Machinedramon, MetalSeadramon, Puppetmon and Piedmon: LEGENDARY DARK MASTER BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and blasted Galactus in a massive blast of energy.

Yae charged at him and slashed him all over.

Goemon: Lets get him!

Ebisumaru: Yeah!

Sasuke the Android: We're ready!

Yae, Goemon, Ebisumaru and Sasuke: NINJAS OF JAPAN BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Eli: **Now check this out. TRUE TAILED BEAST RASENSHURIKEN!**

Eli punched Galactus into the sky and he formed a fire construct of Yomi the 10-Tailed Wolf and nine clones and they each had powerful Rasenshuriken of the 9 other Tailed Beasts. One for each of them. The shadow clones threw the Rasenshuriken, while the real Eli sent a Tailed Beast Bomb, all attacks converged on Galactus.

Me: **And this one! OMEGA SAGE ART: SUPER TAILED BEAST RASENSHURIKEN KAMEHAMEHA BARRAGE!**

I flared up my power and formed 10 clones that had 1 Rasenshuriken of each elemental force of the 10 Tailed Beasts. They threw the 10 Rasenshuriken and I fired a powerful pitch black Kamehameha Wave and the blasts all slammed into Galactus all at once and exploded with incredibly unbelievable power!

Our attacks slammed into Venger and exploded with incredible and devastating power!

**EXTREMELY UNBELIEVABLE AND MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLY POWERFUL NOVA PROPORTIONS!**

The explosion was so massive and so devastating that it shook the forces of the universe all over!

When the smoke cleared, Galactus was badly hurt.

Aang charged at him and fired waves of energy and fire and blasted him.

Katara: Time for some fury of the elements!

Aang, Katara, Zuko, Toph, Azula and Korra: ELEMENTAL KAMEHAMEHA BLAST!

They fired a massive and powerful blast of air, water, earth, fire and lightning and energy and it hit Galactus and exploded!

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLE FIERY EXPLOSION!**

Hulk charged at him and punched him down.

Hulk roared!

She-Hulk: Lets get him!

Red She-Hulk: Ready!

Nuclear Man: We're ready too.

Radioactive Man: Yeah!

Hulk, She-Hulk, Red-She-Hulk, Nuclear Man and Radioactive Man: SUPER ATOMIC DEATHRAY!

They fired a massive atomic gamma ray blast and it hit Galactus and exploded and blasted him all over!

Brody charged at him and blasted him all over.

Brody: Rangers lets get him!

Brody and the rangers and their monsters: 46+ YEARS OF ULTIMATE RANGERS BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of rainbow energy and it hit Galactus and exploded!

**SUPER INCREDIBLE AND UNBELIEVABLE MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!**

The explosion was so powerful and devastating that it blasted him all over and damaged him badly!

Silver Surfer flew up to him and fired Cosmic energy and blasted him.

Galactus: YOU!

Silver Surfer: You didn't expect to see me again did you!?

He fired cosmic energy blasts and blasted him.

Hunter charged at him and fired energy rays and blasted him all over.

Axel Adell: (Swedish Accent) Lets get him ja!

Edwayl: (Breton Accent) We're with you lads!

Hunter and his friends: INTERNATIONAL FURY OF JUSTICE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy.

Me: **KAAAAAA MEEEEEEE HAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

I fired a massive Rainbow Energy Kamehameha Wave and the blasts combined and it hit Galactus and exploded with incredible force!

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL UNBELIEVABLE FIERY EXPLOSION!**

Jimmy Neutron charged at him and fired ion blasts.

Cindy Vortex: Lets do it guys!

Carl Wheezer: Right behind you!

Jimmy Neutron and friends: SUPER NEUTRON ION CANNON!

They fired a massive ion cannon blast and it hit Galactus and exploded.

**SUPER INCREDIBLY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!**

Koji charged at him and fired waves of light and blasted him.

Zhuqiaomon: Sovereigns and all Digimon lets get him!

Koji and the Digidestined and all 1,400+ Digimon: DIGIMON ULTIMATE CANNON!

They fired a massive and incredibly powerful blast of energy and the blast hit Galactus and exploded with incredible!

**EXTREMELY SUPER MASSIVE POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE NOVA MAGNITUDE!**

When the smoke cleared Galactus was really weakened bad.

Timmy charged at him and fired waves of magic and blasted him.

Timmy: Lets get him fairies of Fairy World!

Cosmo: You got it Timmy!

Timmy and the Fairies of Fairy World: ULTRA MAGIC ANNIHILATOR!

They fired waves of ultra powerful magic and blasted him all over.

Danny charged at him and fired waves of energy.

Danny Phantom: Lets get him!

Skulker: We're with you all the way ghost boy!

Danny Phantom and the Ghost Zone Ghosts: GHOST ULTRA MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Galactus all over!

Troy: He's weakening.

Tsukasa: Let's keep it up!

Kamen Ride: Forever Red!

Tsukasa turned into the Red Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the red rangers including the King Ohgers and the new Boomboomger red.

Me: **Wow Boomboomger Red! They don't come out until later this summer.**

Nico: Yep.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER RED!

They turned into the red rangers from Gorengers, Battle Fever J, Dynaman, Bioman, Denziman and Sun Vulcan!

Nico: Lets get him!

We fired massive waves of energy.

Me: **Time for the grand finale! King Kai can you hear me?**

King Kai: Loud and clear J.D.

Me: **I'm going to use the Spirit Bomb to destroy Galactus but I need all the energy from everyone all over the entire universe to do it! It's our only hope!**

King Kai: Leave it to me J.D.!

I held up my hands.

Me: EVERYONE ALL OVER THE UNIVERSE! SHARE YOUR ENERGY WITH ME!

Cutthroat, Tracks, Vin Xi Lang and Naoko Yamaguchi used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Cutthroat and Tracks weapons and abilities and Vin and Naoko's powers 100-fold.

Cutthroat and Vin Xi Lang: MAGNETIC WATER FURY BLAST!

Tracks and Naoko: BLACK BEAM LEAF STORM!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Godly Universal Mythological Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is it, no more planets and lives will be destroyed by you, Galactus! Now, pay the price for your crimes. STAR ELEMENT STYLE: STAR SHURIKENS!

Akko Kagari: STAR STYLE: STAR HADOUKEN!

Jessica Shannon: STAR FIRE STYLE: BURNING STAR BLAST!

Nanami Simpson: STAR WATER STYLE: AQUA STAR BALLOON!

Julie Makimoto: STAR EARTH STYLE: STONE STAR HAMMER!

Makoto Nanaya: STAR WIND STYLE: STARRY CYCLONE SWORDS!

Sari Sumdac: STAR LIGHTNING STYLE: STARRY THUNDERBOLT!

Lincoln and the girls fired waves of elements and stars that turned into elemental star-themed weapons that hit Galactus hard!

Lincoln and his harem: STAR FINAL SMASH: SHINING STAR LASER!

Lincoln and his harem fired a massive star laser which hit Galactus in full force: and was also causing Galactus' immense energy and power to be sucked out of him and all of his immense energy and powers were flowing into us as we assimilated all of his immense powers and abilities, and the star laser destroyed Galactus' heart.

He was dying!

GOKU SPIRIT BOMB THEME PLAYS!

In seconds I formed an incredibly massive spirit bomb that was as huge as half of the entire galaxy!

Nico: WHOA! THAT IS A MASSIVE SPIRIT BOMB!

Me: **King Kai thank you so much and thank everyone all over the universe!**

Nico: This is gonna be huge!

Qin: WHOA MAN!

Nico: JORGEN, PUT A SHIELD OVER US!

Jorgen: HANG ON!

Jorgan used his wand to make a powerful shield over us.

Me: **GALACTUS! I'M HOLDING THE ENERGY OF EVERY LIVING BEING IN THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE THAT WE HAVE HELPED AND PROTECTED FROM EVIL MONSTERS LIKE YOU!**

Galactus: THIS CAN'T BE HAPPENING! WHY DO I HAVE TO

SUFFER AT THE HANDS OF WEAKLINGS LIKE YOU!

Me: **(LAUGHS) These "Weaklings" are more powerful than you ever will be! THIS IS IT!**

Galactus: WAIT WAIT! HOLD ON!

Me: **HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

I threw the incredibly massive spirit bomb and it hit Galactus and completely obliterated him in an instant!

Then the spirit bomb exploded with intense power!

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF UNIMAGINABLE POWER!**

And he was erased forever by The Black Abyss once he was found guilty by the souls of his billions of victims over the eons.

We came back to Earth to the sound of everyone cheering loudly all across the planet!

We powered down.

Brian: YOU DID IT GUYS! MY GOD YOU DID IT!

Nico: Whoa, this is definitely a standing ovation of planetary proportions!

Me: You said it, but we did it, Galactus is finally gone forever!

Iron Man: We did it. We beat Galactus!

Cap: Everyone, we've accomplished what should be impossible.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: That was AWESOME!

Nico: YEAH!

WE CHEERED WILDLY FOR THAT!

Lincoln: After eons, his days of consuming planets finally ends here. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Radana Belladonna.

?: (DEMONIC VOICE) ABIGAIL, SERENITY, YOU'RE GONNA PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO ME!

Suddenly, the fifteen large planets orbing around my legs, the fifteen large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the fifteen large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our large gold halos with four orbiting large gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from dark energy blasts that came out of nowhere and the barrier really stood strong against them and the dark energy blasts were absorbed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent of blood) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, you better come out now, Radana Belladonna, or I'm forcing you out!

A girl with long black hair, red eyes, and black clothes and black demon wings came out, it was Radana Belladonna, the demonic dark witch and archenemy of The Nightingale Sisters.

Abigail Nightingale: You!

Radana Belladonna: The Netherworld was unable to keep me contained, and now, I shall have my revenge on you both in the name of my lord, Asmodeus!

Serenity Nightingale: So, that was the demon you made your pact with all those years ago! This ends here and now, Radana!

Suddenly, Serenity Nightingale's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, shadows, witches, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive darkness greatsword, and as she approached Radana Belladonna, she left black and purple energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, shadows, witches, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Serenity Nightingale: For eight years, you constantly dabbled in The Forbidden Arts despite the repeated warnings from me and Abigail, Radana. But, no, your obsession with The Black Arts led you down a dark path, and you didn't treat the powers of dark magic with respect at all. Now, you've left me no choice, I will see to it that I break your deal with Asmodeus and have you damned to Hell for all eternity.

Suddenly, Serenity Nightingale was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are witches, phoenixes, angels, and Dunames Dark Witch flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with a pentagram on its stomach and blood red eyes glaring at Radana Belladonna: the blood red eyes of eternal death and eternal judgement.

Abigail Nightingale: Amazing!

Me: WHOA!

Serenity Dunames: Truly incredible.

Lincoln: What Radana did in not treating the powers of dark magic with respect along with making a deal with Asmodeus has already earned her Serenity Nightingale's justice and her judgement.

Then, as the vortex faded, Serenity Nightingale emerged, but she was changed forever.

Serenity Nightingale grew from 7'0" to 8'4" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has fifteen large midnight black and purple planets orbiting around her legs and fifteen smaller midnight black and purple planets orbiting around her waist, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long midnight black hair and purple hairband with purple phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back and the two front strands and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, shadows, witches, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Dunames Dark Witch emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on witch earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has Dunames Dark Witch with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in her hand for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple witch-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and purple gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Serenity Nightingale has on a purple frilly short-sleeved shirt, purple skirt, purple stockings, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, purple coat, and long long-sleeved white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, shadows, witches, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Dunames Dark Witch surrounded by darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a purple gem with neon glowing purple lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Serenity Nightingale felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with purple tips on the large midnight black feathers grew much larger for her new body with a wingspan of 20'0" and medium sized midnight black angel wings with purple tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive midnight black angel wings with a wingspan of 15'0" and small sized midnight black angel wings with purple tips grew and sprouted out underneath her medium sized midnight angel wings with a wingspan of 10'0" and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings, Serenity Nightingale has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and rainbow Thunderbird wedding ring on her left pinkie and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Serenity Nightingale's massive dark greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, shadows, witches, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Serenity Nightingale's True Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Darkness Dark Magic Master Dunames Dark Witch Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Darkness Dark Magic Master Dunames Dark Witch Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Dunames Dark Witch and a pentagram and etched on the 8'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black raven heads with rainbow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black raven heads with purple gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large midnight black raven heads is a large midnight black raven head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Serenity Nightingale has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Dunames Dark Witch's head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal

Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below Dunames Dark Witch that said, "Serenity Nightingale, Avatar of Dunames Dark Witch, Loving Older Sister of Abigail Nightingale, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Darkness, Umbrakinesis, and All Forms of Dark Magic, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, and Flip, Archenemy of Sea Snake Phantom, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Stars, Darkness, Dark Magic, Umbrakinesis, Witches, Phoenixes, Angels, and Dunames Dark Witch"

セレニティ・ナイチンゲール、ドゥナメスの化身 闇の魔女、アビゲイル・ナイチンゲールの愛する姉、善の強力な力、悪人のスラッシャー、闇のマスター、アンブラキネシス、そしてあらゆる形態の闇の魔法、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、愛する守護天使であり、リンカーンの未来の妻であるラウド、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、フリップの軽蔑者、シー・スネーク・ファントムの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な驚くべき強力な教師の生徒、真の不滅

のヒーロー、そして星のマスター、闇、闇の魔術、アンブラキネシス、魔女、フェニックス、天使、ドゥナメス ダークウィッチ

Serenity Nightingale has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DUNAMES DARK WITCH-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL DARKNESS DARK MAGIC MASTER DUNAMES DARK WITCH PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL DARKNESS DARK MAGIC MASTER DUNAMES DARK WITCH PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL DARKNESS DARK MAGIC MASTER DUNAMES DARK WITCH PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Serenity Nightingale's Super Angel-Dunames Dark Witch-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Radana Belladonna saw it, she went ballistic and fired a blast of darkness at her to kill her, but Serenity Nightingale fired a massive barrage of black and purple energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, shadows, witches, phoenixes, and angels which hit Radana Belladonna and sent her flying into a wall, she got back up, but she was really really angry now.

Me: No way, did Serenity just transform?!

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear Radana apart and make her pay for everything.

Serenity Nightingale: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Eternal Darkness Dark Magic Master Dunames Dark Witch Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Eternal Darkness Dark Magic Master Dunames Dark Witch Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, boys, let's get that demonic dark witch and tear her apart.

Me and Nico: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Alicorn-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal God Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal God Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal God Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Serenity Nightingale.

I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope.

And Nico unholstered his massive Nico Chan's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Saiyan Angel-Great Ape-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Hope and we joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Godly Universal Mythological Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You should've never returned, Radana, you know damn well of what's going to happen to you.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic

Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Messing with the powers of dark magic for your selfish purposes led to what's happened to you.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and

Trust) Now, it's time for you to be sent to Hell forever.

Serenity Nightingale, Lincoln, Nico, and I went after Radana Belladonna, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Radana Belladonna and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated dragon claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire and elemental blasts at her as well and Nico and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated dragon claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Serenity Nightingale also did the same by firing black and purple energy slashes from her massive greatsword and gold-plated dragon claws, and he, Serenity Nightingale, Nico, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was making Radana Belladonna even angrier than ever, and another attack from us exposed a blood red jewel surrounded by gold and we sensed it: it was the source of her deal with

Asmodeus.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Godly Universal Mythological Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) There's the source of your deal with Asmodeus: your medallion. Now to end this.

Lincoln slashed off her medallion and he threw it to the ground and stepped on it and it shattered.

Radana Belladonna: NO! MY TALISMAN!

Because of it, Radana Belladonna was grabbed by demonic hands: a sign that because her deal was broken, she was eventually dragged to Hell forever. Everyone cheered wildly for what Serenity Nightingale, Lincoln, Nico, and I did as we holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down and Serenity Nightingale's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, fifteen large midnight black and purple planets orbiting around her legs, fifteen smaller midnight black and purple planets orbiting around her waist, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive midnight black angel wings and medium sized midnight black angel wings and small sized midnight black angel wings underneath her massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Serenity Nightingale: We warned you about this, and now, your meddling with The Black Arts has cost you your soul. Thanks for helping me take down Radana, Lincoln, you too, J.D. and Nico.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Serenity.

Me and Nico: Our pleasure, Serenity.

Suddenly, Serenity Nightingale wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his ten-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Serenity Nightingale's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Alicorn, Demon, and Dunames Dark Witch flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Serenity Nightingale sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Luna: Oh man, that was one wild performance that we just saw!

Luan: No fooling, you four smashed Viego down and Lincoln absorbed him and his sword also absorbed his sword.

Me: And Lincoln sent him to The Black Gates after he drained his soul of his life essence. So, Lincoln, who's the next girl we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

(CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS)

Suddenly, we saw a raven made of yellow fire pass through the sky along with a Sylph of wind appear in front of us.

Panda Faye Ling: Was that…?

Lincoln: It is, Panda, I think I know who we're meeting on my rescue for the 20 Days of Darkness anniversary: Selena Huanghuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Raven.

Selene Arcangela: I knew it was her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Selena Huanghuo is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of yellow fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Raven, along with having angel wings along with having intense blue fire powers. She's known as The Agile Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, because she's as fast and agile as a raven. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of yellow fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Selena hates Lori with a blazing passion, because of what that control freak has done to Lincoln in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat that control freak up so bad, she wound up in the hospital with two black eyes, broken arms and legs, a broken bloody nose, and an irreversible super double mega wedgie.

Nico: Yikes!

Me: I remembered her all too well, she's one agile warrior and she never shows mercy to anyone who hurts Lincoln. And that Sylph of wind, was that…?!

Selene Arcangela: Yep, it's the last Ambassador of The Demon Sorcerers we're meeting on Nico's rescue for the anniversary of The 20 Days of Darkness, her name is Natalie Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Hsi Wu, Demon Sorcerer of The Sky and Master of The Wind of The Sylph, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's Maria Ying Xiao's younger sister and the fourth youngest, and she's also a very powerful master over the forces of light and dark chi and she was also born with the powers of Hsi Wu, The Demon Sorcerer of The Sky, along with blue angel wings, and she also has full fledge mastery over the powers of The Sky, along with superhuman strength, and she also has incredible power over lightning and Wind. Plus, she's the descendant of En Ying Xiao, the first Elemental Maiden from 3,000 years ago during the Shang Dynasty in China, and like Qin and her ancestor, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, she's also the master of the Atavism of The Elemental Maiden and she also has mastery of The Wind of The Sylph She moved to Royal Woods from China along with her sisters and she met Lincoln, and it was love at first sight. She heard from Lincoln of what we did in defeating Shendu, Dai Gui, Po Kong, Tso Lan, Hsi Wu, and Tchang Zu and Girl Jordan redeemed Bai Tza, and she was amazed, and she began to teach Lincoln how to master the powers of The Mountains, and she knew of what Maria did in giving him her blood and that led to him getting the same powers as her and gaining the same powers as her along with becoming a master of The Fires of The Phoenix, The Waters of The Mermaid, The Lightning of The Thunderbird, The Winds of The Sylph, The Earth of The Golem, The Light of The Fairies, and The Darkness of The Shadow Wisps, and he wound up getting tattoos of The Phoenix, Mermaid, Thunderbird, Golem, Fairy, and Shadow Wisp on the back of his left forearm. Lincoln made her a lightning greatsword, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when Lincoln comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and she hated Hsi Wu with a passion because of what he did breaking Jade Chan's heart and deceiving her, and she swore if she ever saw him again, she'll tear his wings off and shove them down his throat.

Me and Nico: (GASPS)

Lincoln: She never forgave Hsi Wu that day, and she swore if she ever saw him again, she'll tear his wings off and shove them down his throat.

Me: (GULPS)

Hsi Wu: Oh boy.

Iron Man: And now, I'm gonna sleep. (falls asleep)

Me: (YAWNS) Me too. Nighty night. (Falls asleep.)

FWOMP!

Nico: They used up a huge amount of energy.

Xenia: No kidding.

Hulk picked up Iron Man and Nico picked up me.

Nico: This was an epic battle to remember! In the span of 5 years we took down 5 of the most dangerous enemies out to destroy the entire universe.

Eli: Necrafa, Thanos, Galactus, Unicron and Xehanort.

Nico: Yep. But great job everyone! Well done to all of you.

Vypra: This was so awesome!

Lola: YEAH!

Lana: I'll say!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: (To the viewers) Well that was epic! We battled Galactus and destroyed the most dangerous enemies everyone faced. This was an epic way to close out the year!

Nicole: Yeah it was!

We went back home and Nico put me in my bed and Hulk put Tony in his bed. Everyone had a great dinner and watched the celebration in the world for New Years and it was epic.

We later went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another epic chapter done!

WOOHOO! Man what a battle!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox,

Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Misty Brightdawn's team with Roxas, Aeleus, Laurium, Elena and Dilan as well as Pintar, Yokubarido, Evil Earth Minions, Tristesse (Animaniacs), Francis X. Bushlad, and Castaways (Looney Tunes) and we're going to the world of the Chinese movie from 2022 called The Mermaid Monster and we're going to battle mermaids from the Dark Side of the legend and we're going to also battle Manaphy's Akuma form called Samiya Siren and that one is gonna be awesome and also Carly Almaden, Kelly Strahand, And Sirena Cammecola are all going to transform against her and also we're going to see more of Qin's Elemental Maiden Powers in action. Also we're going to battle Another Pintar, Yokubarido, Evil Earth Minions, Tristesse (Animaniacs), Francis X. Bushlad, and Castaways (Looney Tunes) who are the gene-slammers of Tinkermon, Salamandemon, Thunderbirmon, and Megidramon and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Angewomon named Hikari Angel and she is a powerful one.

Alright, and for tomorrow, The 20 Days of Darkness Chapter, the match-up is for Alexa Oleson, Gene-Slammer of Neo-Spacian Dark Panther and she and Lincoln are going to destroy The Thesulac Demon from Buffy The Vampire Slayer

For Lincoln's rescue for The 20 Days of Darkness chapter, Lincoln and his group are heading to Bubblaine and we're going into battle Against Hakkar the Soulflayer from World of Warcraft and we're going to destroy that vampiric deity, and we're going to meet the next of the Gene-Slammers and Avatars of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist Duel Monsters, her name is Selena Huanghuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Raven, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of yellow fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Raven, along with having angel wings along with having intense blue fire powers. She's known as The Agile Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, because she's as fast and agile as a raven. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of yellow fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Selena hates Lori with a blazing passion, because of what that control freak has done to Lincoln in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat that control freak up so bad, she wound up in the hospital with two black eyes, broken arms and legs, a broken bloody nose, and an irreversible super double mega wedgie.

Next up is the 2024 New Years Party and recap.

see you all next time.

# 2024 NEW YEARS RECAP

HAPPY NEW YEAR!

THIS IS THE FINAL CHAPTER OF LOUD HOUSE REVAMPED

---

I woke up in my bed at 9:10 AM.

Me: (Yawns) Oh man.

Eli: Morning bro.

Me: Oh morning Eli. Man that battle with Galactus really took it out of me. How long was I asleep?

Eli: You were asleep since 6:10 PM last night.

Me: Geez! I must've used a massive amount of energy yesterday.

Eli: You sure did. But that was an awesome and epic battle.

Me: It sure was.

I got up and got dressed and went to breakfast.

Nico: Morning Sleeping Beauty.

Me: Morning Nico. Man what a battle.

Nico: Boy I'll say!

Me: Yep.

I had some pancakes and eggs and sausages, steaks and bacon.

Me: Oh boy.

I got to eating.

Flying over the western Pacific Ocean in the world of the 2022 movie The Mermaid Monster was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Misty Brightdawn's team with Roxas, Aeleus, Laurium, Elena and Dilan as well as Pintar, Yokubarido, Evil Earth Minions, Tristesse (Animaniacs), Francis X. Bushlad, and

Castaways (Looney Tunes) and we were heading to a small Chinese Village for an amazing rescue.

Me: I have a feeling this will be good.

Qin: It sure will.

Lola: Yeah!

Xenia: I'm looking forward to this one.

Camie: Me too.

Misty Brightdawn: Yeah this will be so cool!

Nico: Misty, I want to thank you, Pintar, and your teams for coming

Misty Brightdawn: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun and cool!

Me: It sure is Misty and you are more than ready to have your own team.

Misty Brightdawn: Yeah this will be cool!

Roxas: I'm really excited for this too.

Nico: We're glad Roxas.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Roxas what was it like being inside Sora?

Roxas: Scary at first but we talked to each other inside his mind when he was sleeping. We told each other stories and more.

Nico: That's cool.

Qin: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

Roxas: But I'm glad to be ono the outside again. I have my friends in

Twilight Town Again and all that.

Me: That is true.

Luan: And it's cool that me and you got to battle there. An Evil version that is.

Roxas: That's true.

Me: Yeah.

Juran: Does that mean you've seen whenever Sora needs to go to the bathroom? (we all look at him) It's an honest question!

Roxas: What no! I may have been inside Sora but not that far.

Me: Guys that's too much personal info.

Roxas: Yeah that was too much.

Juran: Sorry.

Nico: No worries.

Roxas: Yeah but that was silly.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Boy yesterday was one of the most intense battles ever!

Nico: Boy no shit! That was amazing! Galactus was tough!

Eddy: (laughs) Tough? Galactus wasn't tough! Unicron was tough! At least we got to go inside him!

Me: That is true.

Nico: Yeah. But it showed that not even Galactus was a match for the most powerful force in the entire universe.

Nicole: That is for sure.

Me: Yeah no kidding! Wow! I taught all of you so much really well before Nico took the reigns.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: You sure did J.D. And over these last 7 years we learned so much.

Me: I know and I'm proud of all of you.

Nico: And King Kai? Thank you for your help?

King Kai: (Telepathically) It was my pleasure Nico. You all did a great job and I'm so proud of all of you.

Me: That was so awesome.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Wow! That had to have been the biggest ever spirit bomb ever.

Nico: As big as half of the galaxy!? No kidding!

Me: Yeah! Galactus took on some of our most powerful attacks and still wasn't a match for them.

Qin: I agree.

Xenia: That was still awesome though!

Me: Yeah! And we got an awesome Planetwide Standing Ovation for it!

King Kai: (laughs) Now you can say I contributed to a battle!

Me: You sure did King Kai!

Qin: That is for sure!

Xenia: You brought the Entire Universe of numerous galaxies together for that.

Camie: YEAH!

King Kai: Yeah that is for sure! I'm glad we've seen the last of Galactus.

Nico: Amen to that!

May: Remind me where we are?

Me: We're heading over to a village in China. Lincoln can fill you in.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves an emergency and we're in for one wet battle to welcome the new year of 2024: we got word that Manaphy's hypothetical Akuma form has been sighted here.

WE GASPED!

Me: OH MAN!

May: What the?! Manaphy's hypothetical Akuma form?

Nico: Uh oh, that's not good. Who is she, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Her name is Samiya Siren, she's a mermaid warrior and is a powerful master of the power of the sea, water, mermaids, and the song of the siren. She also has all the powers of the Light and Dark Sides of the Legend of The Mermaid. She loves May more than anything too and she loves Poromon too as well as you, Nico, but you're not going to like how she was created: she was made because of the pirate Phantom coming and he hurt May and she vowed to make sure Phantom pays with his life.

Me: Oh shit! That pirate is dead but he will one day return.

Suddenly, my mermaid sense went off and surprisingly, so did Lincoln's.

Me: Uh oh, I haven't had that happen to me in a long time.

Lincoln: Yep, the going off of our mermaid senses means we also got mermaids of The Dark Side of the Legend to deal with.

Eli: Yikes! And I didn't know you also had a mermaid sense too, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You didn't ask. But, I acquired it when I spent times with Lily and the other mermaids in my harem, along with acquiring the songs of the mermaid and the siren and acquiring the powers of The Light and Dark Sides of the Legend of The Mermaid, along with being a master of the powers of the sea, water, mermaids, and sirens.

Luna: We saw it for ourselves, and he also has the power to turn into a merman.

Nico: Oh, this we definitely got to see.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as soon as possible.

Lori: So, Manaphy's hypothetical Akuma form is here, and we're literally ready for those Dark Side Mermaids as well.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: Just like before in the Mediterranean and at Whitecap Bay, we're not letting a single one of them leave here alive.

Me: Yeah this will be awesome.

Xenia: It sure will!

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it

looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical

strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Samiya Siren) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Samiya Siren, she's 20 yards away, but she's not alone, there are also Dark Side Mermaids there with her.

Nico: Let the slaughter begin, let's get going.

Lincoln: This'll be just like old times. (Sensed Dark Side Mermaids) Uh oh, heads up, we got a group of Dark Side Mermaids heading right for us.

Me: What the?!

We saw that an army of Dark Side Mermaids were indeed heading our way like Lincoln said.

Nico: And so it begins, let's tear them apart.

Lincoln: Leave that one to me.

Lincoln fired massive waves of water and energy that hit the Dark Side Mermaids and they all got hit hard and were slaughtered and torn to pieces, and as Lincoln absorbed their remains by turning the tips of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stingers, he sent their spirits to The Black Gates forever after draining their souls of their life force. Then, we set our sights on Samiya Siren.

Lynn heard a Pokemon Cry.

Lynn: Look guys!

We saw a Hitmontop!

Me: Hitmontop! Wow!

We pulled it out of the water and it was cold and hungry.

Hitmontop: (Shivering) Thanks.

Nico: You okay?

Hitmontop: Thanks to you. But I'm starving.

We gave it lots of apples.

Lynn: There. Better?

Hitmontop: Much better.

She was eating them.

Hitmontop: Thank you.

Lynn: Want to come with?

Hitmontop: Sure!

Lynn: Awesome! You'll be perfect for me.

Hitmontop: Awesome.

Nico: Lets get a move on.

We were flying in the air.

Me: Keep your eyes peeled.

Nico: Yeah.

We saw the village.

Me: That's the village.

We saw numerous explosions blasting off in the water.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Qin: WHOA! Looks like one helluva battle is starting.

Nico: Yeah! We got here just in time.

We went and slashed kicked and blasted the Dark Side Mermaids all over.

Camie: YEAH!

Nico heard the water bubbling.

Me: They are all over the place! Nico watch out!

I fired an energy blast and it hit a mermaid coming from behind him.

Nico: Thanks J.D.!

Me: No problem.

Qin: (SPEAKING IN CHINESE) 哦，传说中的可怕美人鱼，从黑暗深渊的深处升起，为强大的元素少女服务。让血流的大屠杀降临在这个邪恶而可怕的黑暗怪物身上。让我的歌曲表达出被这个恐吓我一位亲密朋友的怪物撕碎的人的正义！(Rise from the depths of the murky abyss oh terrifying mermaids of legend and serve the mighty maiden of the elements. Bring forth the carnage of the deluge of blood onto this evil and monstrous abomination of darkness. Let my song bring forth the justice of one that was torn apart by this monster that terrorizes one of my closes friends!)

SHE SANG A POWERFUL SONG OF THE MIGHTY MERMAID AND THEN A MASSIVE WAVE OF WATER EXPLODED OUT OF THE OCEAN AND MERMAIDS FROM THE DARK SIDE OF THE

LEGENDS CAME ON A WAVE AND THEY JUMPED AND MAULED THE DARK MERMAIDS ALL OVER!

Xenia: OH YEAH!

Qin: 以一千个熊熊烈火的强度从天而降，以百万个地狱的愤怒燃烧哦，烈火的强大凤凰！让我的火之歌对这些祸害这片土地的邪恶可憎之物带来神圣报应的火焰，并用美德之火净化和净化它！(Burn down from the heavens with the intensity of a thousand flaming embers of fire and burn with the fury of a million infernos oh mighty phoenixes of the flaming fire! Let my song of fire bring forth the flames of divine retribution on these evil abominations that plague the land and purge and cleanse it with the flames of virtue!)

She sang the Song of the Phoenix and then massive fireballs rained down from the sky and formed into powerful phoenixes and they hit numerous mermaids that came at us and incinerated them and destroyed them!

Camie: Wow!

Lola: That was amazing!

Horsea: YAY!

Me: That was incredible!

Xenia: YEAH!

Qin: 从风暴的天空中击落，将百万雷鸟的愤怒从剧烈风暴的天空中带出，用风暴的力量打击这些邪恶的怪物！让我的歌声带来风暴的力量，让风暴的闪电向这些恐吓世界的怪物释放风暴的力量！(Strike down from the skies of the storm and bring the fury of a million thunderbirds from the skies of the intense storm and strike these evil abominations with the power of the storm! Let my song bring forth the power of the storm and let the lightning of the storm unleash the power of the storm unto these monsters that terrorize the world!)

She sang the song of the Thunderbird and then…

THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP!

Lightning struck from the heavens and formed into powerful thunderbirds and they hit numerous mermaids coming at us and electrocuted them into ashes.

Xenia: WHOA!

Lola: That was awesome!

Camie: Incredible!

Nico: WOW! The Elemental Maiden Power is incredibly strong!

Poromon: WOW!

Qin: That was cool!

Nico: It sure was.

Qin: 借助正义之风的力量驾驭天空之风，向这些邪恶的憎恶释放风之力，释放报应的神风，击败这些邪恶的憎恶！释放正义神风精灵，带来终极正义风流之力！(Ride the winds of the sky with the power of the Winds of Justice and unleash the power of the wind unto these evil abominations and unleash the divine winds of retribution and vanquish these evil abominations! Unleash the Sylphs of the Divine Winds of justice and bring forth the power of the ultimate wind currents of justice!)

She sang the song of the wind and numerous sylphs appeared and they flew at the Dark Side Mermaids and blew them around in a powerful tornado! They were thrown all over the place with incredible fury!

Nico: WOW!

Me: That was awesome!

Xenia: YEAH!

Poliwag: WOOHOO!

Qin: 从大地的岩石中升起，化身为岩石和大地的强大魔像，蹂躏那些在大地上制造恐怖和邪恶的黑暗势力，并击败这邪恶的怪物！让我的

歌成为你消灭这个可怕敌人的力量工具！(Rise from the rocks of the earth and take the form of the mighty golems of the rock and earth and ravage the dark does that wrought terror and evil upon the lands and vanquish this evil abomination! Let my song be your instrument of might for bringing the end to this terrible foe!)

She sang the song of the Golem and then there was a rumble and an earthquake and then it formed huge mountains of rock and then they formed into golems! They smashed and pulverized the Dark Side Mermaids with incredible force!

Xenia: WHOA!

Me: That was amazing!

Nico: YEAH!

Manaphy: SO AMAZING!

Qin: 从天空、天堂和太阳照耀下来，向这个恐怖世界的可怕敌人释放自然之光仙女的光芒！让我的歌声带来净化这片土地的善良之光，并终结这种邪恶和可怕的憎恶！(Shine down from the sky and the heavens and the sun and let loose the light of the Fairies of the light of nature unto this horrible foe that terrorizes the world! Let my song bring forth the light of good that cleanses the land and bring forth the end of this evil and horrible abomination!)

Light shined down from the sky and formed into heavens and formed into fairies of light and they flew and hit the Dark Side Mermaids and blasted them with the powers of light and blew them away.

Nico: WHOA!

Xenia: Awesome!

Laney: That was incredible!

Poromon: Anything else?

我召唤夜影之黑暗，召唤永夜之影，将这个可怕的敌人打倒在无尽的幽冥虚空之中！让冥界的灵魂化为黑暗之缕的形态，将受诅咒的人永

远带入冥界的黑暗！让我的歌声带出黑夜的阴影，向这个邪恶的怪物发起复仇！(I call upon the darkness of the shadows of the night and bring forth the shadows of the eternal night to bring down this terrible foe to the endless voids of the Netherworld! Let the souls of the underworld take the forms of the wisps of darkness that bring the damned to the darkness of the Underworld forever! Let my song bring forth the shadows of the night and unleash your revenge on this evil abomination!)

She sang the song of darkness and darkness wisps appeared and they went at numerous evil dark side mermaids and banished them to the darkness of the Netherworld forever!

Lola: WHOA!

Lucy Loud: Wicked.

Me: That was awesome!

Xenia: WOW!

Qin: Thanks guys! That was so awesome showing you what the power of the Elemental Maiden can do.

We spotted our target: Samiya Siren, the hypothetical form of Manaphy, along with NUMEROUS MERMAIDS from the Dark Side of the Legend.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Lincoln: This is way more than back in the Mediterranean and Whitecap Bay. Time to take this seagoing battle to the next level.

Suddenly, Lincoln's long shoulder-length wild white hair, large white wolf ears on top of his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails and rabbit tail, and massive white angel wings and medium sized and small sized white angel wings underneath his massive white angel wings turned ocean blue except for the multi-colored phoenix fire ombre streaks in the back of his hair and front strands of hair in front of his face, the rainbow markings on his large wolf ears, the rainbow tips and markings on the wolf tails and rabbit tail, his large white pants turn ocean blue, the fifteen large planets orbiting around his legs and the fifteen smaller planets turned ocean blue, and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head turned ocean blue as a massive wave of water appeared behind him.

Lincoln has transformed into MAELSTROM LINCOLN, THE ELEMENTAL HERO OF WATER!

Me: I knew he was going to turn into Maelstrom Lincoln, nice!

Lincoln: Let's give those Dark Side Mermaids the nastiest surprise of their lives.

We charged at the Mermaids of The Dark Side of The Legend, and it was an epic bloodbath: WE SLAUGHTERED AND MASSACRED THEM ALL ONE BY ONE AND LINCOLN WAS ABSORBING THEIR REMAINS WITH HIS CELL STINGERS AND SENDING THEIR SOULS TO THE BLACK ABYSS AFTER DRAINING THEIR SOULS OF THEIR LIFE FORCES!

Lily the Mermaid: Let's finish the last of them with a combo!

Lincoln: Right.

Lincoln, Lily the Mermaid, and all the mermaids in his harem formed massive balls of water in their left hands.

Lincoln: Lily the Mermaid, and the mermaids in his harem: MERMAID LIGHT SIDE NEPTUNE OCEAN MAELSTROM!

Lincoln, Lily the Mermaid, and all the mermaids in his harem fired the massive balls of water that formed into a gargantuan ocean wave that hit the remaining Mermaids of The Dark Side of The Legend and all of them were massacred and slaughtered and they were sent to The Black Abyss.

Carly Almaden: Whoa! That was awesome! You've really come this far since then, Lincoln!

Lincoln: We're not done yet, Carly, now it's time for the main event.

Poromon: YAY!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: We got company!

We spotted our target coming: Samiya Siren, the hypothetical form of Manaphy, along with NUMEROUS MERMAIDS from the Dark Side of the Legend.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Lincoln: This is way more than back in the Mediterranean and Whitecap Bay. Time to take this seagoing battle to the next level.

Suddenly, Lincoln's long shoulder-length wild white hair, large white wolf ears on top of his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails and rabbit tail, and massive white angel wings and medium sized and small sized white angel wings underneath his massive white angel wings turned ocean blue except for the multi-colored phoenix fire ombre streaks in the back of his hair and front strands of hair in front of his face, the rainbow markings on his large wolf ears, the rainbow tips and markings on the wolf tails and rabbit tail, his large white pants turn ocean blue, the fifteen large planets orbiting around his legs and the fifteen smaller planets turned ocean blue, and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head turned ocean blue as a massive wave of water appeared behind him.

Lincoln has transformed into MAELSTROM LINCOLN, THE ELEMENTAL HERO OF WATER!

Me: I knew he was going to turn into Maelstrom Lincoln, nice!

Lincoln: Let's give those Dark Side Mermaids the nastiest surprise of their lives.

We charged at the Mermaids of The Dark Side of The Legend, and it was an epic bloodbath: WE SLAUGHTERED AND MASSACRED THEM ALL ONE BY ONE AND LINCOLN WAS ABSORBING THEIR REMAINS WITH HIS CELL STINGERS AND SENDING THEIR SOULS TO THE BLACK ABYSS AFTER DRAINING THEIR SOULS OF THEIR LIFE FORCES!

Lily the Mermaid: Let's finish the last of them with a combo!

Lincoln: Right.

Lincoln, Lily the Mermaid, and all the mermaids in his harem formed massive balls of water in their left hands.

Lincoln: Lily the Mermaid, and the mermaids in his harem: MERMAID LIGHT SIDE NEPTUNE OCEAN MAELSTROM!

Lincoln, Lily the Mermaid, and all the mermaids in his harem fired the massive balls of water that formed into a gargantuan ocean wave that hit the remaining Mermaids of The Dark Side of The Legend and all of them were massacred and slaughtered and they were sent to The Black Abyss.

Carly Almaden: Whoa! That was awesome! You've really come this far since then, Lincoln!

Lincoln: We're not done yet, Carly, now it's time for the main event.

We were facing SAMIYA SIREN!

Nico: Wow, so that's Manaphy's hypothetical Akuma form!

May: She's literally a beautiful mermaid with blue angel wings.

?: But, she's still going to be taken down!

Suddenly, we saw six girls head for us: five of them had black, blue and pink hair, red, blue, purple, and orange eyes, black, blue, purple, and red angel wings, black, blue, pink, and orange and green clothes, and they have awesome Keyblades in their right hands, and the sixth girl was a girl with long red hair and sky blue streaks, red eyes, red short-sleeved blouse, sky blue sleeveless crop top, red skirt with Hsi Wu on it, The Sky Trigram on her forehead, blue angel wings, sky blue stockings, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and in her hand is a lightning greatsword.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Xinnia Xenomorph, Keyblade Knight of Xenomorph Prime, Anya Aurelia, Keyblade Knight of Planet Aurelia, Bianca Aoiluna, Keyblade Knight of the Blue Moon, Dana Darwin IV, Keyblade Knight of Darwin IV, Yahaira Yautja, Keyblade Knight of Yautja Prime, and Natalie Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Hsi Wu, Demon Sorcerer of The Sky and Master of The Wind of The Sylph.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Wow!

Me: The Keyblade Knights of Xenomorph Prime, Aurelia, Blue Moon, Darwin IV and Yautja Prime and the Ambassador of Hsi Wu!

Samiya Siren: It doesn't matter how many join up, you stand no chance against me.

Xenia: We'll see!

We were looking at the Akuma of Manaphy and she was amazing!

May: Manaphy? Is that you?!

Samiya Siren: Yes mama it's me. I went from a Pokemon into a mermaid of darkness.

May: Phantom did this to you right?

Samiya Siren: Yes he did.

Me: Phantom will pay for his crimes soon. We promise you.

Poromon: You wouldn't hurt your own boyfriend. (Does puppy eyes) Would you?

Samiya Siren: I would never do that to you Poromon. You mean too much to me for that and I love you more than anything.

Poromon: That's good.

May: To be honest, you look awesome like this.

Samiya Siren: Thanks mama.

Manaphy: Boy my Akuma is really beautiful and cool.

Jirachi: I wonder what my Akuma will be like.

Nico: That is a good question Jirachi.

Caleb Maxwell: Your pride is about to be your downfall

Qin: Yeah!

Caleb Maxwell unholstered his twin pistols and transformed into Super Angel-Demon-Death Harbinger-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Star Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Star Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Star Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) We've killed your fellow Dark Side Mermaids, and left you all alone.

Cage Blunt unholstered his massive Cage Blunt's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Vampire-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Cage Blunt: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal

Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) Now, all we got to do is take you down.

Travis Tackett unholstered his massive Travis Tackett's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Vampire-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Travis Tackett: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) Time to end this.

Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, and Travis Tackett went at Samiya Siren, and Caleb Maxwell fired bullets at Samiya Siren, but she dived into the water and got away, and Cage Blunt and Travis Tackett fired dark energy blasts into the water and she got sent flying out and into another body of water, she came back out, but this angered her big time.

Carly Almaden: Uh oh, well, thanks to you three, looks like you've got Samiya Siren pretty mad now.

May: Manaphy, please stop this!

Samiya Siren: Not until that monster Phantom pays for trying to destroy Samiya!

Hitmontop charged at her and spun and bashed her down.

Lynn: YEAH!

Samiya Siren: Nice one. Oh Mama congratulations on defeating Galactus.

May: Thanks Manaphy. That was an epic battle.

Me: One of the biggest ever.

Will Vandom: That was awesome!

Poromon: YOU WANNA SEE SOMETHING SCARY?! Well (SHOWS THE TRAILER) HERE! LOOK AT IT! IT'S HORRIBLE ISN'T IT!?

Samiya Siren: HORRIBLE!

Manaphy: YOU LOOK AT IT!

Samiya Siren: AWFUL MOVIE!

Poliwag: YOU LOOK AT IT!

Horsea: LOOK AT IT!

Tentacool: LOOK AT IT!

Jirachi: LOOK AT IT!

Mevya: LOOK AT IT!

Hoppip: LOOK AT IT!

Emolga: LOOK AT IT!

Eevee: LOOK AT IT!

Gatomon: LOOK AT IT!

Mascots: WE WANT YOU TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

SHE SCREAMED IN FRIGHT!

Poromon: Wait. It worked on you but not my Akuma?!

Me: Your Akuma was the master of Fear.

Poromon: True.

Xenia: That was a cool one.

Manaphy went at her!

Manaphy: You may be my Akuma but you are always going to be a good one!

She fired energy blasts and blasted her.

Poromon pecked her.

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Qin: Ouch.

Nico: YEAH!

Suddenly, the blue eyes of Carly Almaden, Kelly Strahand, and Sirena Cammecola turned neon blue and they were surrounded by ocean blue energy auras with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels, they unholstered their massive water greatswords from their backs, and as they approached Samiya Siren, they left ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Carly Almaden: I admit, you tried to get us good with the numerous Mermaids of The Dark Side of The Legend, but that wasn't going to work at all.

Kelly Strahand: That's right, we've battled against them so many times over and destroyed them every time.

Sirena Cammecola: And now, it's your turn, Samiya Siren. You shall be brought down here and now.

Suddenly, Carly Almaden, Kelly Strahand, and Sirena Cammecola were surrounded by massive vortexes of ocean blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortexes, there are sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels swimming and flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are blue phoenixes with red eyes glaring at Samiya Siren: the red eyes of judgement.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: OH MAN!

Lincoln: Oh boy, this is gonna be good.

Then, as the vortexes fade, Carly Almaden, Kelly Strahand, and Sirena Cammecola emerge, but they were changed forever.

Carly Almaden grew from 7'0" to 8'4" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has fifteen large ocean blue planets orbiting around her legs and fifteen smaller ocean blue planets orbiting around her waist, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long ocean blue hair and blue hairband with blue phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back and the two front strands and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and an ocean blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the Water Type symbol emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ocean blue iris, she has on mermaid earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has a mermaid with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her ocean blue mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ocean blue crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and ocean blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Carly Almaden has on an ocean blue sleeveless crop top, ocean blue skirt with the Water Type symbol on it, ocean blue stockings, ocean blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, ocean blue short-sleeved vest with white fur trim collar and white fur trim on the sleeves, and long long-sleeved white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are the Water Type Pokemon surrounded by water and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an ocean blue gem with neon glowing ocean blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Carly Almaden felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive ocean blue angel wings with blue tips on the large ocean blue feathers grew much larger for her new body with a wingspan of 20'0" and medium sized ocean blue angel wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive ocean blue angel wings with a wingspan of 15'0" and small sized ocean blue angel wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her medium sized ocean blue angel wings with a wingspan of 10'0" and she now has eleven massive and long ocean blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Carly Almaden has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large ocean blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and rainbow Thunderbird wedding ring on her left pinkie and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Carly Almaden's massive water greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Carly Almaden's True Cosmic Eternal Harmony Oceanic Water Maelstrom Mermaid Siren Water Type Pokemon Goddess Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal Harmony Oceanic Water Maelstrom Mermaid Siren Water Type Pokemon Goddess Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and The Water Type Symbol and Water Type Pokemon etched on the 8'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with ocean blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large ocean blue gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold raven heads with ocean blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with ocean blue gems for eyes and ocean blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Carly Almaden has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large ocean blue gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Manaphy's head with ocean blue gems for eyes and ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and gold versions of the other Water Type Pokemon's heads with ocean blue gems for eyes and in their mouths around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ocean blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below the Water Type Pokemon that said, "Carly Almaden, Goddess of The Water Type Pokemon and Avatar of The Elemental HEROES of Water, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Water and Water Magic, Gym Owner of The Galar Region, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lola, Despiser and Destroyer of Team Rocket and The Pokemon Villain Teams, Archenemy of Rasputin of The Time Squad, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Stars, Water, Water Magic, Sea Creatures, Mermaids, Phoenixes, Angels, and the Water Type Pokemon"

カーリー・アルマデン、水タイプのポケモンの女神であり、水のエレメンタルヒーローのアバター、善の強力な力、悪い奴らのスラッシャー、水と水の魔法の達人、ガラル地方のジムオーナー、真の不滅で全能の強力な戦士宇宙、愛する守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダークローラの軽蔑者、ロケット団とポケモン悪役チームの軽蔑者で破壊者、タイムチームのラスプーチンの大敵、ラウドチームの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ストームの勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして星のマスター、水、水の魔法、海の生き物、人魚、フェニックス、天使、および水タイプのポケモン

Carly Almaden has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WATER TYPE POKEMON GODDESS-ELEMENTAL HEROS OF WATER AVATAR-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL OCEANIC MAELSTROM WATER TYPE POKEMON GODDESS ELEMENTAL HEROS OF WATER AVATAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL OCEANIC MAELSTROM WATER TYPE POKEMON GODDESS ELEMENTAL HEROS OF WATER AVATAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL OCEANIC MAELSTROM WATER TYPE POKEMON GODDESS ELEMENTAL HEROS OF WATER AVATAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

Kelly Strahand grew to 8'4" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has fifteen large ocean blue planets orbiting around her legs and fifteen smaller ocean blue planets orbiting around her waist, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her chin length black hair with blue phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back and the two front strands and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and an ocean blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, lightning, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a mermaid of The Light Side of The Legend emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ocean blue iris, she has on mermaid earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has a mermaid with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her ocean blue mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ocean blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ocean blue gems embedded on the gold flame links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Kelly Strahand has on a dark blue sleeveless top, dark blue pants, sandals, green sleeveless top, and long long-sleeved white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a mermaid of The Light Side of The Legend surrounded by water and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an ocean blue gem with neon glowing ocean blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Kelly Strahand felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive ocean blue angel wings with blue tips on the large ocean blue feathers grew much larger for her new body with a wingspan of 20'0" and medium sized ocean blue angel wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive ocean blue angel wings with a wingspan of 15'0" and small sized ocean blue angel wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her medium sized ocean blue angel wings with a wingspan of 10'0" and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Kelly Strahand has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large ocean blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and rainbow Phoenix wedding ring on her left pinkie and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Kelly Strahand's trident and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, lightning, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kelly Strahand's True Cosmic Eternal Harmony Oceanic Water Maelstrom Mermaid Light Side Legend Protector and Dark Side Legend Slayer Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal Harmony Oceanic Water Maelstrom Mermaid Light Side Legend Protector and Dark Side Legend Slayer Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and a mermaid etched on the 8'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with ocean blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large ocean blue gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold raven heads with ocean blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with ocean blue gems for eyes and ocean blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Carly Almaden has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large ocean blue gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold mermaid's head with ocean blue gems for eyes and ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ocean blue kanji with water drops and lightning bolts in between the kanji below the mermaid that said, "Kelly Strahand, Defender of The Mermaids of The Light Side of The Legend, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Water and Lightning, Slayer of The Mermaids of The Dark Side of The Legend, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Stars, Water, Water Magic, Lightning, Sea Creatures, Mermaids, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ケリー・ストラハンド、伝説のライトサイドの人魚の擁護者、善の強力な力、悪者のスラッシャー、水と稲妻のマスター、伝説のダークサイドの人魚のスレイヤー、真の不滅で全能の強力な戦士宇宙の愛ある守護天使であり、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの未来の妻、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者であり擁護者であり救世主であり、希望の大使であり灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして星のマスター、水、水の魔法、雷、海の生き物、人魚、フェニックス、天使

Kelly Strahand has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MERMAID LIGHT SIDE LEGEND DEFENDER-MERMAID-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL

CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL OCEANIC MAELSTROM LIGHTNING STORM MERMAID LIGHT SIDE LEGEND DEFENDER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL OCEANIC MAELSTROM LIGHTNING STORM MERMAID LIGHT SIDE LEGEND DEFENDER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL OCEANIC MAELSTROM LIGHTNING STORM MERMAID LIGHT SIDE LEGEND DEFENDER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

And Sirena Cammecola grew to 8'4" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has fifteen large ocean blue planets orbiting around her legs and fifteen smaller ocean blue planets orbiting around her waist, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long aqua blue hair with blue phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back and the two front strands and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and an ocean blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Eanoc, Sentry of the Ghoti emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ocean blue iris, she has on mermaid earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has Eanoc, Sentry of the Ghoti with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its fins for the second pendant on the bottom of her ocean blue mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ocean blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ocean blue gems embedded on the gold flame links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Sirena Cammecola has on her ocean blue bikini top and her mermaid tail transformed into legs with matching ocean blue bikini bottom and she has on sandals, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Eanoc, Sentry of the Ghoti and a mermaid of The Light Side of The Legend surrounded by water and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an ocean blue gem with neon glowing ocean blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Sirena Cammecola felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive ocean blue angel wings with blue tips on the large ocean blue feathers grew and sprouted out of her back with a wingspan of 20'0" and medium sized ocean blue angel wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive ocean blue angel wings with a wingspan of 15'0" and small sized ocean blue angel wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her medium sized ocean blue angel wings with a wingspan of 10'0" and she now has eleven massive and long ocean blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Sirena Cammecola has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large ocean blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and rainbow Dragon wedding ring on her left pinkie and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Sirena Cammecola's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sirena Cammecola's True Cosmic Eternal Harmony Oceanic Water Maelstrom Eanoc, Sentry of the Ghoti Philippines Mermaid Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal Harmony Oceanic Water Maelstrom Eanoc, Sentry of the Ghoti Philippines Mermaid Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and Eanoc Sentry of the Ghoti and a mermaid etched on the 8'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with ocean blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large ocean blue gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with ocean blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with ocean blue gems for eyes and ocean blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Sirena Cammecola has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large ocean blue gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Eanoc, Sentry of the Ghoti's head with ocean blue gems for eyes and ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ocean blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below Eanoc, Sentry of The Ghoti and the mermaid that said, "Sirena Cammecola, Gene-Slammer of Eanoc, Sentry of the Ghoti, Mermaid of The Philippines, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Water and the Mermaid's Song, Defender of The Mermaids of The Light Side of The Legend, Slayer of The Mermaids of The Dark Side of The Legend, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Maniac Toon, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Stars, Water, Water Magic, Sea Creatures, Mermaids, Phoenixes, and Angels"

シレーナ・カメコラ、イーノックのジーン・スラマー、ゴティの番兵、フィリピンの人魚、善の強力な力、悪者のスラッシャー、水の達人と人魚の歌、伝説のライトサイドの人魚の擁護者、伝説のダークサイドの人魚のスレイヤー、宇宙の真の不滅で全能の強力な戦

士、愛情深い守護天使でニコ・チャンの将来の妻、マニアックトゥーンの大敵、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、アルティメット究極の善の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人者、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして星、水、水の魔法、海の生き物、人魚、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Sirena Cammecola has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EANOC SENTRY OF THE GHOTI-MERMAID-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL OCEANIC MAELSTROM EANOC SENTRY OF THE GHOTI PHILIPPINE MERMAID PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL OCEANIC MAELSTROM EANOC SENTRY OF THE GHOTI PHILIPPINE MERMAID PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL OCEANIC MAELSTROM EANOC SENTRY OF THE GHOTI PHILIPPINE MERMAID PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by the transformations of Carly Almaden, Kelly Strahand, and Sirena Cammecola, and when Lincoln saw Carly Almaden, Nico saw Sirena Cammecola, and I saw Kelly Strahand, we had atomic red blushes on our faces, hearts in our eyes, and our noses were bleeding.

Carly Almaden: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Oceanic Maelstrom Water Type Pokemon Goddess Elemental HEROS of Water Avatar Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Oceanic Maelstrom Water Type Pokemon Goddess Elemental HEROS of Water Avatar Phoenix God Angel Love) Now, now, Linky, you need to stay focused.

Kelly Strahand: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Oceanic Maelstrom Lightning Storm Mermaid

Light Side Defender Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Oceanic Maelstrom Lightning Storm Mermaid Light Side Defender Phoenix God Angel Love) Carly's right, J.D., we still need to take down Samiya Siren.

Sirena Cammecola: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Oceanic Maelstrom Eanoc Sentry of The Ghoti Philippine Mermaid Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Oceanic Maelstrom Eanoc Sentry of The Ghoti Philippine Mermaid Phoenix God Angel Love) And then, we can make out, okay, Nico?

Lincoln, Nico, and I had an embarrassed blush on our faces.

?: That was a nice move to snap those three out of it, Carly.

?: That's true, we still need to take down Samiya Siren.

Suddenly, we saw two more girls arrive with black hair, red eyes, black clothes, but one had the symbol of Shear on her forehead and black demon wings and the other had the Anti-Unitology symbol on her top, tattooed on her right arm, and skirt and black angel wings, and they have awesome Keyblades in their right hands.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Sabrina Shear, Keyblade Knight of Shear and Ariana Aegis VII, Keyblade Knight of Aegis VII. Whoa! Alright, now it's time we take you down, Samiya Siren.

Me and Nico: This is gonna hurt!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Alicorn-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-

Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal God Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal God Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal God Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope.

And Nico unholstered his massive Nico Chan's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Saiyan Angel-Great Ape-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow

Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Godly Universal Mythological Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I was quite surprised when I found out you had shown up here.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even I was freaked out when I found out there was a hypothetical Akuma form of Manaphy, looks like things just got even wilder and wetter.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, either way, you're still going down.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) You're heading for the aquarium at The Masters of Evil!

Cage Blunt: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) But not after we give you a thrashing!

Travis Tackett: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) Hope you're ready for a fierce fight.

Lincoln, Carly Almaden, Nico, Sirena Cammecola, Calen Maxwell, Cage Blunt, Travis Tackett, Kelly Strahand, and I went after Samiya Siren, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, ocean blue energy, black and blood red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Samiya Siren and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, and Travis Tackett shot her multiple times and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at them as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well same with Nico, and Cage Blunt, Travis Tackett, and Caleb Maxwell did the same by firing black and blood red energy slashes from their gold plated claws, and Lincoln, Carly Almaden, Kelly Strahand, Sirena Cammecola, Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, Travis Tackett, Nico, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Samiya Siren even more madder than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Godly Universal Mythological Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Face the fury of the seas. WATER STYLE NINJA ART: NEPTUNE'S FURY BLADE STORM!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired massive jets of water that turned into water swords that hit Samiya Siren and she got drenched. Then, Lincoln fired waves of red fire and ladybugs that hit Samiya Siren knocking her out and he was sent to Vypra. Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and we powered down and Carly Almaden's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long ocean blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, fifteen large ocean blue planets orbiting around her legs, fifteen smaller ocean blue planets orbiting around her waist, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive ocean blue angel wings and medium sized ocean blue angel wings and small sized ocean blue wings underneath her massive ocean blue angel wings are permanent, and Kelly Strahand's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, fifteen large ocean blue planets orbiting around her legs, fifteen smaller ocean blue planets orbiting around her waist, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive ocean blue angel wings and medium sized ocean blue angel wings and small sized ocean blue wings underneath her massive ocean blue angel wings are permanent, and Sirena Cammecola's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long ocean blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, fifteen large ocean blue planets orbiting around her legs, fifteen smaller ocean blue planets orbiting around her waist, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive ocean blue angel wings and medium sized ocean blue angel wings and small sized ocean blue wings underneath her massive ocean blue angel wings are permanent.

Nico: That takes care of Manaphy's hypothetical Akuma form.

Lincoln: Hope Vypra and the others can deal with her.

Me: You got that right. So, Lincoln, are you going to introduce us?

But, before he could, Natalie Ying Xiao, Xinnia Xenomorph, Anya Aurelia, Bianca Aoiluna, Dana Darwin IV, Yahaira Yautja, Sabrina Shear, and Ariana Aegis VII each had their hands on Lincoln's pecs, and they began kissing Lincoln on the lips and face, along on his pecs, arms, and ten-pack abs. When they were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks, his face had an atomic red blush, an In Heaven look in his eyes, and steam whistled out of his normal ears and large wolf ears, and we laughed.

Selene Arcangela: I think you should leave that to us. The first girl is Natalie Ying Xiao, Ambassador of Hsi Wu, Demon Sorcerer of The Sky and Master of The Wind of The Sylph, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's Maria Ying Xiao's younger sister and the fourth youngest, and she's also a very powerful master over the forces of light and dark chi and she was also born with the powers of Hsi Wu, The Demon Sorcerer of The Sky, along with blue angel wings, and she also has full fledge mastery over the powers of The Sky, along with superhuman strength, and she also has incredible power over lightning and Wind. Plus, she's the descendant of En Ying Xiao, the first Elemental Maiden from 3,000 years ago during the Shang Dynasty in China, and like Qin and her ancestor, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, she's also the master of the Atavism of The Elemental Maiden and she also has mastery of The Wind of The Sylph She moved to Royal Woods from China along with her sisters and she met Lincoln, and it was love at first sight. She heard from Lincoln of what we did in defeating Shendu, Dai Gui, Po Kong, Tso Lan, Hsi Wu, and Tchang Zu and Girl Jordan redeemed Bai Tza, and she was amazed, and she began to teach Lincoln how to master the powers of The Mountains, and she knew of what Maria did in giving him her blood and that led to him getting the same powers as her and gaining the same powers as her along with becoming a master of The Fires of The Phoenix, The Waters of The Mermaid, The Lightning of The Thunderbird, The Winds of The Sylph, The Earth of The Golem, The Light of The Fairies, and The Darkness of The Shadow Wisps, and he wound up getting tattoos of The Phoenix, Mermaid, Thunderbird, Golem, Fairy, and Shadow Wisp on the back of his left forearm. Lincoln made her a lightning greatsword, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when Lincoln comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and she hated Hsi Wu with a passion because of what he did breaking Jade Chan's heart and deceiving her, and she swore if she ever saw him again, she'll tear his wings off and shove them down his throat.

Selene Emperyous: The second girl is Xinnia Xenomorph, Keyblade Knight of Xenomorph Prime, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Xenomorph Prime and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Xenomorph Prime, and she's a powerful and deadly force of nature and a master of The Xenomorphs. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of nature, and she hates Lori with a vengeance, and she swore if Lori ever tried to hurt Lincoln yet again, she'd send her to Xenomorph Prime to be ripped to shreds!

Me and Nico: SAY WHAT?! That planet full of monsters has a Keyblade Knight?!

Shanan: No way. I'm shocked!

Michelle Emperyous: But, she's also glad you got rid of The Xenomorph Queen. The third girl is Anya Aurelia, Keyblade Knight of Planet Aurelia, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Aurelia and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Aurelia, and she's a powerful warrior and master of life, nature, and the aura. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of life, nature, and the aura, and she hates Lisa Loud with a vengeance.

Eli: Really?

Lincoln: Yep. Watch this.

Lincoln formed a ball of aura energy and life and nature energy and formed it into a beautiful miniature aurora borealis.

Nico: That's so beautiful.

Laney Emperyous: It was still as beautiful as ever. The fourth girl is Bianca Aoiluna, Keyblade Knight of the Blue Moon, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Blue Moon and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on the Blue Moon, and she's a powerful warrior and master of nature and water. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of nature and water, and she hates Lynn with a vengeance.

Lincoln formed a ball of water and nature energy and it formed into a mermaid of pure water.

Me: Wow!

Michelle Emperyous: Lincoln proved to be an awesome master of water as well as lightning along with being a master of all the elements. The fifth girl is Dana Darwin IV, Keyblade Knight of Darwin IV, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Darwin IV and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Darwin IV, and she's a powerful warrior and master of the elements of nature and the creatures of Darwin IV. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of the elements of nature and the creatures of Darwin IV, and she hates Lynn with a vengeance.

Nico: Whoa, that's really awesome!

Sandra Emperyous: We've been to Darwin IV before, and it's really really beautiful. The sixth girl is Yahaira Yautja, Keyblade Knight of Yautja Prime, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Yautja Prime and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Yautja Prime, and she's a powerful and deadly master of the hunt and a master of the Predator technology and she can literally see in infrared vision. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in the hunt and Predator technology because she and Cody took Lincoln to the jungles of the Amazon and he underwent the same brutal survival training Cody went through, and over time, he became a powerful skilled hunter and master of Predator Technology, and she hates Lisa with a vengeance because she made an invisibility potion to try and kill Lincoln unseen. But, Lisa's invisibility was no match for Yahaira's infrared vision and she beat Lisa up and left her in a full body cast for eight months.

Nico: What the?!

Lincoln: Yep, Yahaira is someone no one is to mess with, and I trained a lot under her and I went through the same survival training Cody went through in the Amazon Jungle and killed tons of poachers using the techniques of the Yautja even though I came back without a shirt because it got torn apart after they threw knives at me.

Vorya Emperyous: And those poachers were some of the most wanted criminals from the US, and we turned them in to the police and got the bounty. The seventh girl is Sabrina Shear, Keyblade Knight of Shear, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the planet Shear and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Shear, and she's a powerful master of darkness and a deadly force to be reckoned with. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to

The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of darkness, and she hates Flip with a vengeance, the reason is because he planned to sell Lincoln and his sisters into slavery and make millions. But she overheard this and sent his butt off to jail but not before she kicked his mutated ass!

EVERYONE GASPED IN HORROR, AND NEEDLESS TO SAY, THOSE WHO WEREN'T WITH US GOT SUPER PISSED OFF AT FLIP!

Nico: THAT GODDAMN MUTATED CHEAPSKATE MORON!

Me: I was super pissed off when Lincoln told me about it. After Sabrina kicked his ass back to jail, I went there and pulverized him mega hard all over the place.

Valentine Emperyous: As did the rest of us, which was why we went after the remnants of Flip's family minus his brother and cousin and killed them all and sent them off to Hell. And the eighth girl is Ariana Aegis VII, Keyblade Knight of Aegis VII, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Aegis VII and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Aegis VII, and she's a powerful master of darkness and a deadly force to be reckoned with, not to mention she's also a great hater of the Church of Unitology and she made it her mission to hunt down and destroy all members of that godforsaken church of murderous evil. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of darkness, and she hates hates all of Lincoln's enemies with a vengeance and vowed to make them all go murderously insane and then have the cops kill them if they tried anything!

WE ALL GASPED IN TOTAL HORROR!

Nico: YOU'RE KIDDING?! THE KEYBLADE KNIGHT OF AEGIS VII?!

Me: I hadn't forgotten about our first adventure where we went onboard The USG Ishimura where we encountered The Necromorphs and dealt with Mercer and The Church of Unitology along with rescuing the survivors. Plus, we deciphered The Marker and found out about The Brethren Moons.

Lincoln: That was a nightmare none of us would ever ever forget and it also ended with the destruction of The Marker and Aegis VII. And it's so good to see you all again, girls.

Natalie Ying Xiao: You too, Lincoln, and whoa, you've really really grown into quite the man.

Lincoln then wrapped his arms around Natalie Ying Xiao, Xinnia Xenomorph, Anya Aurelia, Bianca Aoiluna, Dana Darwin IV, Yahaira Yautja, Sabrina Shear, and Ariana Aegis VII and he leaned his head down to each of their right trapezius and he slowly bit them on the right trapezius and he fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from their right trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Then, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Natalie Ying Xiao, Xinnia Xenomorph, Anya Aurelia, Bianca Aoiluna, Dana Darwin IV, Yahaira Yautja, Sabrina Shear, and Ariana Aegis VII with colored gems on the gold lightning bolt links with colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and eight white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on their necks.

Natalie Ying Xiao, Xinnia Xenomorph, Anya Aurelia, Bianca Aoiluna, Dana Darwin IV, Yahaira Yautja, Sabrina Shear, and Ariana Aegis VII saw them and she knew she became part of his harem and is among his many future wives, and she kissed on the lips which he returned as we cheered.

Caleb Maxwell: I can't believe you went to Aegis VII, Hunter, that place was worse than Hell.

Hunter: (German Accent) Und that nightmarish Hell spread to The USG Ishimura, so many died as a result of The Unitology Church.

Lincoln: If they dare to return, it's off to The Black Abyss for them.

Nico: That's right, the only good Unitologist is a dead one.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Good thing we got rid of the mermaids first.

Qin: No kidding.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Nice job, Hitmontop!

Hitmontop: Thanks Nico! That was awesome.

Xenia: Yeah!

Poromon: Want some beer?

Hitmontop: Oh no thanks I don't drink.

Poromon: Okay then.

Poliwag: (Does Puppy Eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Hitmontop: Nice try pipsqueak.

Poromon: What did you think of my speech yesterday?

Nico: You did great Poromon.

Me: It was well done.

Poromon: Thanks guys!

Qin: No problem.

Poromon: I kept things simple. Not too complicated

Me: Good idea.

Qin: That was so cool.

Me: It sure was! Also Qin your powers over the elements are really cool!

Maria: Any others we don't know about?

Qin: Well I do have ice powers and I can also control metal, clouds, The Sun, The Moon, The Stars, many things.

Xenia: Wow!

Nico: That is cool!

Lola: Yeah!

Maria: That answers my question.

Me: Yeah.

Xenia: We'll have to see more of that in the future.

Camie: Yeah.

May: I'm sure we will.

Camie: Yeah.

Xenia: Yep.

Lola: Boy that was a fun battle though.

Camie: I'll say!

Me: Yep. Now for the fun part.

Nico: The Anothers.

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another Pintar, Yokubarido, Evil Earth Minions, Tristesse (Animaniacs), Francis X. Bushlad, and Castaways (Looney Tunes).

Me: Wow!

Qin: This will be good.

Me: So Misty Brightdawn, Roxas, Aeleus, Elena, Laurium and Dilan for this one.

Camie: Yep.

Then we sensed an INCREDIBLY massive energy signal.

Xenia: WHOA!

Me: You guys feel that? Wow!

Eli: It's from one of the gene-slammers.

Nico: You mean from one of them?

Eli: Yep.

Qin: Whoa!

Xenia: Which gene-slammer has that kind of power?

Me: No idea.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Pintar are 3 people.

Nico: Oh boy.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: THERE THEY ARE!

We saw Another Yokubarido, Evil Earth Minions, Tristesse (Animaniacs), Francis X. Bushlad, and Castaways (Looney Tunes)!

Nico: Whoa!

Lola: This is gonna be fun.

Lana: YEAH!

Another Yokubarido: (In a girls voice) It sure will.

They merged and split into 3 people and we saw that they were the Gene-slammers of Tinkermon, Salamandemon and Thunderbirdmon!

Nico: (GASP) Sally Salamander, Tara Thunderbird and Tina Pan!

Sally Salamander: Hey Nico!

Applejack: Well fancy my apple fritters! Tina!

Tina Pan: Applejack!

They went and hugged!

Applejack: Awesome to see ya.

Tina Pan: You too.

Me: How do you know Applejack?

Tina Pan: Well I saw how she killed Captain Hook and rid all of Neverland from him and that was awesome. Applejack would visit Neverland from time to time to relax and I would talk to her too.

Applejack: Yeah and she loves all my apple pies.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Can you tell us more about yourselves girls?

Sally Salamander: Well I am Nico's friend that knows all about fire and how to make gold from old metal.

Me: That is cool! Salamanders are known as the Alchemical Spirits of Fire.

Tara Thunderbird: I'm Nico's friend from Weather Study class.

Nico: We studied mostly on lightning.

Me: Electrifying.

Tina Pan: And I'm also Nico's friend from history. I've also lived on Neverland for over 300 years and helped Peter Pan and Tink battle all of Hook's men and more.

Me: That is amazing!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Yep. We studied about Neverland and all the Pirates of old.

Me: Wow!

Qin: That is amazing.

Me: Yep. By the way is the Another Pintar friendly or hostile?

Tina Pan: Friendly. But Nico may know this one.

Me: I have a feeling that this is the strong one emitting that immensely powerful energy signal.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) OWL MAYHEM FORCE!

She summoned Owlman, IceDevimon (Tamers), Browridge Sharptooth (Land Before Time VI), Light Armadillo, Cosmic Mario and Evil Omi!

Me: Yeah!

Evil Omi went at me and I punched him down.

Me: Sheesh! Evil Omi can't you think of anything else other than trying to kill me.

Omi: (sighs) (Tibetan Accent) I apologize, J.D.

Me: I guess your evil side really wants to kill me Omi.

Omi: Yes he does.

Me: Vypra needs to keep a short leesh on him

Horsea: And now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER PINTAR!

Me: WHOA!

Pintar: Who is that good looking guy?

Me: Another you Pintar.

Another Pintar: (In a girls voice) And it's wrong.

Nico: (GASP) that voice!

She reverted back and was a firl with red hair, red eyes, red clothes, dragon wings, had MEGIDRAMON on her forehead and skirt and on her skirt was the biblical verse

Evil shall slay the wicked, And those who hate the righteous shall be condemned. The LORD redeems the soul of His servants, And none of those who trust in Him shall be condemned.

written in Hebrew and she had the Digital Hazard symbol on her arm and had a fire sword.

Nico: (GASP!) Harlia Megiddo!?

Me: The gene-slammer of Megidramon!? Holy shit!

Nico: Thank goodness you're okay Harlia.

Harlia Megiddo: Yes I am. I'm glad to find you again.

I looked into her eyes and saw incredible pain.

Me: I see great pain in your eyes. What happened?

Nico: Well she's The gene-slammer of Megidramon and a bringer of Armageddon. She was made in a lab that I destroyed and saved her from. They did crazy experiments on her and found out that she has the powers of hell in its entirety times 100,000. She also has the power to destroy entire cities in a massive and deadly fiery explosion when she gets REALLY ANGRY. If she gets angry too much, she will destroy the entire planet and kill everyone. But she has a good side and I helped her control this power and I helped her big time and she is a master of fire and darkness and the powers of the fires of hell

WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Me: WHOA MAN! Wait I remember seeing huge craters from where small cities once stood all over Russia. That was you?

Harlia Megiddo: Yes that's right.

Nico: I promised to be there for her.

Sakura Shinju: And she can destroy entire planets like I can? That's intense.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: Brutal!

Nico: She's also a deadly fighter and learned a lot from me.

Qin: Wow!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Harlia Megiddo: No he didn't because he feared me.

Me: Let me guess because you could destroy the entire planet and take him with it if you weren't let go.

Harlia Megiddo: That's right.

Me: GEEZ! And Your name is based on Har Megiddo. That was said to be the very spot where the Battle of Armageddon is supposed to be at in the Book of Revelations in the Bible.

Harlia Megiddo: That's right.

Me: Wow.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

We got the battle underway.

Nico: (Gets out Pintar's ridewatch) Lets bring the fight

May: (Gets out Evil Earth Minions Ridewatch) Time to rock and roll!

Maria: (Gets out Francis X. Bushlad's ridewatch) Time for this arrow to hit!

Roxas: (Gets out Yokubarido's Ridewatch) Lets do it!

They used the powers of Pintar, Yokubarido, Evil Earth Minions, Tristesse (Animaniacs), Francis X. Bushlad, and Castaways (Looney Tunes) and blasted the Another!

Then Malachite, Paint Roller (Kirby), Tick Tock Jr. (Kirby), Captain Barbossa (2001), Rocky (Looney Tunes) and Heat Phanphan came.

Nico: WHOA! Nice team Malachite!

Malachite: Thanks Nico.

Qin: Cool!

Me: Yeah!

Then Angewomon flew in!

Me: WHOA! Angewomon!

Kari Kamiya: Wow! Gatomon?

Gatomon: That's not me Kari.

Angewomon: Looks like the fun started.

Nico: Hikari Angel! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair, pink clothes, pink eyes and had pink angel wings and had the Crest of Light in the middle of her forehead and Angewomon on her shirt and shorts and a light bow in her hand and a quiver of light arrows on her back.

Hikari Angel: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this. (ECHOING) CELESTIAL ARROW!

She formed a light arrow and fired and it hit the Another in his chest and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the ridewatch and purified it!

Me: OH YEAH! BULLSEYE!

Nico: Nice shot!

Hikari Angel: Yeah!

Qin: That was cool!

Me: Yeah!

Roxas: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Hikari Angel: When me and Nico went to the Renaissance Fair and we joined an archery contest and I won.

Me: Cool! You're a real marksman like Robin Hood.

Hikari Angel: I sure am and I think it's cool.

Xenia: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Hikari hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Hikari Angel: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem and family, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Hunter Drake Michaelson, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus

Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Caleb Maxwell, Cage Brunt, Captain Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Travis Tackett, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, Cronus Chase, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Aeleus, Lauriam, Elena and Dilan are heading to Bubblaine, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're going into battle against Hakkar the Soulflayer from World of Warcraft and we're going to destroy that vampiric deity.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Bubblaine, but we're not here for a vacation, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're going into battle against Hakkar the Soulflayer from World of Warcraft and we're going to destroy that vampiric deity.

Lola: Oh man, I knew we'd be facing Hakkar the Soulflayer, he's a malevolent god of the Troll Pantheon, the god of the Gurubashi Empire, an ancient and evil Troll empire, and he's the master of the city of Zul'Gurub and who must be fed sacrifices daily.

Me: And he goes by many names: The Soulflayer, The Faceless One, The Blood God, and The Loa of Blood.

Nico: Yikes, so he's here and he's out to devour the blood of everyone who crosses him.

Lincoln: His bloody feast is ending by my hand, I'm going to devour his blood and absorb him into my body.

Misty Brightdawn: Luckily, no one is here in Bubblaine, but we still need to get rid of Hakkar before he realizes the truth.

CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS

We then saw a raven made of yellow flame fly through the skies.

Lincoln: The raven made of yellow flame, she's here.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair with yellow streaks and yellow headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she has on a necklace with a red gem pendant, she's dressed in a sleeveless yellow crop top, white bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, blue stockings, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, yellow fire, yellow flames, ravens, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Raven, holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and red pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the nine girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Selena Huanghuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Raven.

Selena Huanghuo: That's right, and I got the girls away from Hakkar, but now, he's super pissed I interrupted his feast and he's heading for us!

?: HOW DARE YOU INTERRUPT THE SACRIFICE! YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS SACRILLEGE!

We saw our target, Hakkar the Soulflayer, heading right for us, and he was enraged.

Caleb Maxwell transformed into Super Angel-Demon-Death Harbinger-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Caleb Maxwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Darkness Dark Death Harbinger Demon Phoenix Angel Hope) You've got a lot to answer for, you blood-drinking deity.

Cage Blunt unholstered his massive Cage Blunt's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Vampire-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody

Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Cage Blunt: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) You killed so many people and drank their blood to slake their hunger, did you really think your crimes wouldn't reach our ears?

Travis Tackett unholstered his massive Travis Tackett's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Demonic Darkness Firestorm Almighty Vampire True Immortal Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Vampire-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Travis Tackett: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Demonic Shadow Bloody Darkness Vampire Phoenix God Angel Hope) It's over, now pay for everything you've done.

Caleb Maxwell, Cage Blunt, and Travis Tackett fired blasts of darkness and dark fire at Hakkar and he got burned badly.

Sylvester: Your days of devouring innocent people ends here and now!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune

Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: This is where your life ends permanently, Blood God, time to die once and for all.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Alicorn-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal God Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal God Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal God Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and

Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander Knight and Brawler-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Harmony

Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his

Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, Captain Whitten, Carter Kenrick, Roxy Drake, Jack Howard, Jazz Jackson, Cuffs Lane, Casey Antonio, Buffy Blain, Vessie Harris, Abby Smith, Leela Salyers, Peace Salyers, Cronus Chase, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Misty Brightdawn's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Hakkar the Soulflayer, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Suddenly, Lincoln went at Hakkar the Soulflayer and pinned him to the ground by wrapping his eleven massive and long white wolf tails around the vampire deity and pinned him to the ground, and then, he, Cage Blunt, and Travis Tackett bit him hard on the neck and sucked out all his blood and assimilated his Godlike strength, Godlike Durability, Flight, Blood Magic, Manipulation, Infectious Blood, Disease spreading, and Immortality, and Lincoln absorbed him into his body through his skin. When Lincoln was done, he sent Hakkar's spirit to The Black Abyss. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: It's over, Hakkar, now begone from this world forever. (To Selena Huanghuo) And it's so good to see you again, Selena.

Selena Huanghuo: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Selena Huanghuo perched her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and she lifted herself up to Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach. When Selena Huanghuo were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, ten-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Selena Huanghuo: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Selena Huanghuo and hugged her, and Selena Huanghuo is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and even more massive white angel wings and larger medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers and larger small sized angel wings with orange and aurora tips and large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Selena Huanghuo: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 9'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and ten-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings and small sized white angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind man from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard ten-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Arpina Huoqiang: And so do we, this is Selena Huanghuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Raven, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of yellow fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Raven, along with having angel wings along with having intense blue fire powers. She's known as The Agile Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, because she's as fast and agile as a raven. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of yellow fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Selena hates Lori with a blazing passion, because of what that control freak has done to Lincoln in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat that control freak up so bad, she wound up in the hospital with two black eyes, broken arms and legs, a broken bloody nose, and an irreversible super double mega wedgie.

Lincoln showed Lori with two black eyes, broken arms and legs, bloody broken nose, and with an irreversible super double mega wedgie, and it was horrific!

Nico: Jeez. That was just nasty.

Me: I know, and I thought the thrashings Lori had gotten were bad before, the one Selena gave her topped all of them, and now that you're here, Selena.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Selena Huanghuo's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings and small sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from her right trapezius and the marks sealed up and healed, and Lincoln kissed the spot where he bit her.

Selena Huanghuo:: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Selena Huanghuo with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Selena Huanghuo: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Selena Huanghuo.

Selena Huanghuo had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Selena Huanghuo's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, and with her hands still on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Selena Huanghuo had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was pounding like a drum. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Arzette from Arzette: The Jewel of Faramore, Chaney, Haemi, and Jeanie from Z-Squad, Kousaka Monono, Kozue Kadowaki, Miku Sudou, and Sakura Igashi from Custom Cute ~Ore to Kanojo no Ikusei Battle!~, and Simulator Chastity Knott from Tex Avery.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Arzette from Arzette: The Jewel of Faramore, Chaney, Haemi, and Jeanie from Z-Squad, Kousaka Monono, Kozue Kadowaki, Miku Sudou, and Sakura Igashi from Custom Cute ~Ore to Kanojo no Ikusei Battle!~, and Simulator Chastity Knott from Tex Avery.

Nicole: Oh man, thank goodness Selena got them away from Hakkar.

Lincoln: Or they would've been next. Are you girls okay?

Arzette: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Arzette and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from Hakkar the Soulflayer, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 9'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, ten-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with colored phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of

Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary

Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism Phoenix God Angel Justice, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of

Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his arms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with a wingspan of 20'0" and medium sized white angel wings with a wingspan of 15'0" and small sized white angel wings with a wingspan of 10'0" underneath his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices,

Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links and jade beads from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armor on the joints and gold dragon claws over his fingers, he has fifteen large planets orbiting around his legs and fifteen smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Arzette: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Arzette: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Arzette, Chaney, Haemi, Jeanie, Kousaka Monono, Kozue Kadowaki, Miku Sudou, Sakura Igashi, and Simulator Chastity Knott with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and everyone was shocked to find out that the villain we went after was Hakkar the Soulflayer from World of Warcraft.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating him down and Lincoln, Cage Blunt, and Travis Tackett draining him of blood and assimilating all of his powers and abilities and Lincoln absorbing him and sending him to The Black Abyss forever, everyone cheered wildly as everyone hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him, Lincoln and Selena Huanghuo have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man! I had no idea that Hakkar was in Bubblaine, and it's awesome you, Cage, and Travis drained him of blood and assimilated all his powers and abilities, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I wasn't going to allow him to live any longer.

Nico: Looks like you got some guests joining you in draining evil vampires dry of blood, Lincoln.

Me: We should also join in as well, Nico, we also have fangs just like Lincoln.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down Hakkar the Soulflayer and Lincoln, Cage Blunt, and Travis Tackett drained him of blood and assimilated his powers and abilities and Lincoln absorbed him and sent him to The Black Abyss, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Selena Huanghuo saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Selena Huanghuo: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 9'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his ten-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Selena, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and larger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Selena Huanghuo: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Selena Huanghuo: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Nico: Say, Hunter, I've been wanting to ask, but what memories did you have with Caleb before he died?

Me: I've been wondering about that too, same with all of us.

Hunter: (German Accent) No one's asked me about that before. I've got lots of memories I've had with Caleb, the first one I'll show you all today is how Caleb found out about what his dad and brother have actually been doing and how it led to Caleb telling his mom to get a divorce for the sake of his younger sister, Allie.

Hunter put a video which played on the big screen, and it showed Caleb Maxwell and Hunter from the past, and they were at Caleb's house and they were planning on going into his dad's house.

Past Caleb Maxwell: Okay, now we need to move fast. Mom said Dad will be gone for the day on business, this'll give us enough time to find out what Dad and Drake are actually up to.

Past Hunter: (German Accent) Right.

Caleb Maxwell and Hunter went into the room and carefully searched the room. Suddenly, an object caught Hunter's eyes: it was a massive ledger.

Past Hunter: (German Accent) Mein Gott. Caleb, I found something.

Past Caleb Maxwell: A ledger?

Caleb Maxwell and Hunter opened the ledger, and inside the pages were transactions made, but these transactions were of the distribution of weapons and firearms along with drugs and the total was over millions of dollars, and it listed the customers, many of them were known gangs in New York. This horrified Caleb Maxwell along with his mother.

Past Caleb Maxwell: Oh my God. So, this is what Dad and Drake have been doing all this time and far from our eyes. This Syndicate

Dad formed and became the head of are the reason for the sudden surges of crime, and Drake was also in on this as well. I've got to go to the police and show them this.

Past Marlene Maxwell: I'll get you to the police, honey, and also, I intend to get a divorce from that man and disown your brother.

Caleb Maxwell and his mom along with Hunter ran out of the house and straight to The NYPD of Cage Blunt's world, and when he showed the ledger of his dad's crimes to the officers, this was a breakthrough they were looking for.

Past Don Whitten: This is the breakthrough we've been looking for in the case, how did you…?

Past Caleb Maxwell: I wanted to find out what my father and brother have been up to, so we found this ledger in my father's room, and I was horrified. But, I'm so mad at my father and brother for this and keeping us in the dark. I want to put an end to this and get those two sent to jail.

Past Don Whitten: We'll help out. What time are they expected to be home?

Past Marlene Maxwell: 5:00 PM.

Past Caleb Maxwell: Then, that's when we spring our trap.

They went home with the police on tow, and at precisely 5:00 PM, Marcus and Drake Maxwell came back home, only to be ambushed by the police who came out of hiding along with Caleb Maxwell, Marlene Maxwell, his younger sister, Allie Maxwell, and Hunter.

Past Marcus Maxwell: O-officers, w-what brings you all here?

Past Caleb Maxwell: Cut the bullcrap, Dad. I found your ledger and told Mom about it, I'm so pissed off at you and Drake, I can't believe you both sunk so low.

Past Drake Maxwell: What the Hell?! I can't believe you called the cops on us! You're such a bitch, Caleb, you're gonna die for this! If you hadn't blabbed to those pigs, we would've finally been rich!

That of course pissed Caleb Maxwell off to High Heaven and he lost it!

Past Caleb Maxwell: That doesn't matter in the slightest! You're just as guilty as Dad, Drake! You knew what Dad was doing, and instead of telling me and Mom, you decided to join in his enterprise?! You're just a blockhead slimebag and a parasitic lowlife!

Lincoln: Whoa! You really lost it!

Caleb Maxwell: Here's where it gets intense.

Past Caleb Maxwell: I can't take this anymore, all the times you've lied to Mom, Allie, and I of what you've both been doing?! This is nothing more than a criminal enterprise you two have formed. That's it, I've had it with you two. Mom's getting a divorce from you, Dad, and since I'm 18 and an adult, I'm cutting off all ties with you and Drake, I don't ever want to see you two again.

Past Marlene Maxwell: I agree completely. Marcus, we're through, and Drake, you are no longer my son. Sign the divorce papers right now.

Marcus Maxwell signed the divorce papers, but before the cops could cuff them, Drake attacked the officer with a pocket knife and he and Marcus Maxwell escaped with the other officers going after him and the injured officer getting sent to the hospital, and he came out alive.

Past Don Whitten: Looks like they're running loose again.

Past Caleb Maxwell: I knew Drake was stupid, but this is a whole new level of stupid. But, I'm not blind to ignore that threat he made to me, now they're going to try and get revenge on us for turning them in. But, I'm not letting them run free, I'm going to study to become a police officer and take those two lowlives down.

Caleb Maxwell made his vow as the video ended.

Nico: Wow, that was some serious determination you showed, Caleb. Plus, you had some guts in trying to find out the truth despite it concerned your family.

Caleb Maxwell: I was scared at first, but after that day, my determination was made clear and if I wanted to protect Mom and my little sister, I needed to cut Dad and Drake out for good, they are nothing more than criminals. But, being the bastard he was, Drake came out of his hiding place two years later and with his hitmen, he ended my life.

Hunter: (German Accent) When his mom heard the news, she fell into a depression and Allie was unable to figure out what to do. Allie was eight at the time of the truth coming out and she was ten when Caleb was killed. Which means she's now eighteen and in high school, I wonder if the news of her brother's return from the dead hit her ears.

Me: There is one way to find out: Caleb would have to see her face to face.

Lincoln: We'll give you time though, Caleb.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Do-S, Universe 666 Psykos, Universe 666 Gravitina, and Queen Dragun Djinn are heading to Gelato Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 9'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Do-S, Universe 666 Psykos, Universe 666 Gravitina, and Queen Dragun Djinn are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters and Zoey Tsukino made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Plus, we found out Universe 666 Do-S, Universe 666 Psykos, Universe 666 Gravitina, and Queen Dragun Djinn all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound criminals, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all.

Queen Dragun Djinn: Whoa, so this is Gelato Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Queen Dragun Djinn, and it's perfect for our first date, shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Do-S, Universe 666 Psykos, Universe 666 Gravitina, and Queen Dragun Djinn dived into the water and they had fun swimming in the ocean and they also saw the marine life there, then, they went back onto the sandy beach and they had a volleyball game, and Universe 666 Do-S, Universe 666 Psykos, Universe 666 Gravitina, and Queen Dragun Djinn got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

Queen Dragun Djinn: (Swooning) So manly!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Do-S, Universe 666 Psykos, Universe 666 Gravitina, and Queen Dragun Djinn and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Universe 666 Do-S, Universe 666 Psykos, Universe 666 Gravitina, and Queen Dragun Djinn placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Universe 666 Do-S, Universe 666 Psykos, Universe 666 Gravitina, and Queen Dragun Djinn and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings and small sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and ten-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Gelato Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Do-S, Universe 666 Psykos, Universe 666 Gravitina, and Queen Dragun Djinn on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links and jade beads from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Jade Necklaces of Shangdi along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Universe 666 Do-S, Universe 666 Psykos, Universe 666 Gravitina, and Queen Dragun Djinn are in your harem, Linky.

Universe 666 Do-S, Universe 666 Psykos, Universe 666 Gravitina, and Queen Dragun Djinn showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: You guys had no trouble at all.

Queen Dragun Djinn: Nope, not at all. But, Lincoln did have us all swooning when he lifted thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells he summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and we were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

Serena Logan: (WHISTLES) Since when did he get THAT confident?!

Rarity: Well, you all helped in that matter.

Lincoln: She's right on that one, Serena.

Maria: Too bad Flip's kicked the bucket, now I can't give him the finger anymore.

Nico: You know we made a clone of that mutant.

Lincoln: He's right, along with clones of Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Dark Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Margie, and Brad Uppercrust III to join Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, NO MA'AM, and Mindy who are still imprisoned at Lynn's Table.

Eli: That's right.

Maria: Oh right, I forgot. Well, let 'em have it.

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in mouths of the clones of Flip, Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Dark Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Margie, and Brad Uppercrust III, and in the mouths of Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, NO MA'AM, and Mindy, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into their mouths and the funnel was removed. Then, their stomachs gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

The clones of Flip, Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Dark Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Margie, and Brad Uppercrust III, and Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, NO MA'AM, and Mindy farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of their asses like crazy!

The clones of Flip, Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Dark Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Margie, and Brad Uppercrust III, and Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, NO MA'AM, and Mindy stopped farting like crazy and we were laughing hysterically.

Lincoln: That's still as hilarious as ever! (LAUGHS)

Nico: Man, those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Okay, that was still as hilarious as ever!

Nico: When the next humiliation session starts, we've got much worse for them. (SMIRKING LIKE A DEMON)

Me: Ooh, they're in trouble!

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Lance Loud: Honestly, Lynnie, I'm still that surprised that Lincoln's attracted a ton of girls.

Lynn Sr.: Even Rita and I were stunned, and after hearing all of the trouble he's been through because of Chase Young's Dark Side turning Principal Huggins, Chandler, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into those monsters from years ago, they wanted to protect him and make them pay.

Rita: But, in the end, those Dark Sides finally got The Black Gates and they'd since healed and repaired things with Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and a vision orb formed in our left hands, and we saw who the figure were in the vision: the figure is none other than The Thesulac Demon, and he's come back from the dead to get revenge on Buffy for destroying him. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest: the figures we sensed is none other than The Thesulac Demon, and he's come back from the dead to get revenge on Buffy for destroying him.

We gasped.

Brittney: Oh shit, I thought I'd never have to see those demons again. Thesulac Demons are emotion vampires that feed on their victims to sustain themselves, and they do this via whispering into a victim's mind and playing on insecurities until the victim was driven insane. Thesulac Demons often haunt areas prone to having many humans, so as to play different victims against one another, but while feeding, a Thesulac Demon was invisible and intangible, much like a ghost.

Buffy Summers: And victims would go insane, commit suicide or perform violent acts such as lynching while under the effects of a Thesulac Demon. When forced into manifesting into the physical plane, Thesulac Demons are invulnerable to most attacks, save for large amounts of electricity.

Alexa Oleson: Leave this to me and Lincoln, Buffy.

Lincoln: If large amounts of electricity can damage a Thesulac Demon, I've got just the tactic to use on that monster.

Nico: If it involves taking a trip to Tesslos, he's so done for. Alright, gang, let's go, we may not have a mission since today's New Year's Day, but we still need to get rid of The Thesulac Demon.

Lincoln: We can't let him run free any longer, this is where he dies

here and now.

Alexa Oleson: Never again are we going to let that demon live any longer, today, he dies here.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us went out to Gotham Royal York Park to destroy The Thesulac Demon by taking the battle to Tesslos.

We arrived at Gotham Royal York Park to destroy Buffy's old enemy, The Thesulac Demon.

Me: We made it to the park. There's no sign of the demon.

Lincoln: It hadn't attacked anyone yet, but now, it's time to use my trap. (SNAPS FINGERS)

Lincoln snapped his fingers and we were on Tesslos. Suddenly, lightning crashed down like crazy.

?: (DEMONIC ROAR) YOU DARE TO INTERFERE WITH MY FEAST! I'LL KILL YOU ALL!

Suddenly, the fifteen large planets orbiting around my legs, the fifteen large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the fifteen large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the fifteen large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around

Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our large gold halos with four orbiting large gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from dark energy blasts that came out of nowhere and the barrier really stood strong against them and the dark energy blasts were absorbed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent of blood) AHA! There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, you better come out now, Thesulac Demon, or we're forcing you out.

A pale faced demon in black appeared, it was The Thesulac Demon.

Brittney: Should've known you'd show up once again, you lowlife.

Alexa Oleson: But, this is where it all ends for you.

Suddenly, Alexa Oleson's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a black and pink energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, shadows, panthers, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive darkness greatsword, and as she approached The Thesulac Demon, she left black and pink energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, shadows, panthers, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Alexa Oleson: You really are nothing more than a monster, all you've done is try to drive people insane and make them commit acts of suicide or other violent acts, so that you can feed off of them. You're no better than the coven of vampires who destroyed Barrow, Alaska seventeen years ago, and just like what we did to them, I'm going to destroy you once and for all and end your miserable life.

Suddenly, Alexa Oleson was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and pink energy with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are panthers, phoenixes, angels, and Neo-Spacian Dark Panther flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at The Thesulac Demon: the blood red eyes of eternal death and eternal judgement.

Selena Arcangela: Oh boy, now things are definitely going to get ugly.

Lincoln: And Alexa's right, what The Thesulac Demon's done proved he's no better than the coven of vampires who destroyed Barrow seventeen years ago. Now, the demon's going to be destroyed forever.

Then, as the vortex faded, Alexa Oleson emerged, but she was changed forever.

Alexa Oleson grew from 7'0" to 8'4" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has fifteen large midnight black and pink planets orbiting around her legs and fifteen smaller midnight black and pink planets orbiting around her waist, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long midnight black hair and pink hairband with pink phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back and the two front strands and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and a black and pink energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, shadows, panthers, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Neo-Spacian Dark Panther emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on panther earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in their paws, she also has Neo-Spacian Dark Panther with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the second pendant on the bottom of her black panther-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links and jade beads from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Jade Necklace of Shangdi and pink gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Alexa Oleson has on a black sleeveless vest, black sleeveless crop top, black lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long long-sleeved white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, shadows, panthers, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Neo-Spacian Dark Panther and on top is the symbol of the Barrow Anti-Vampire Defense Coalition surrounded by darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a pink gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and

Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Alexa Oleson felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with pink tips on the large midnight black feathers grew much larger for her new body with a wingspan of 20'0" and medium sized midnight black angel wings with pink tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive midnight black angel wings with a wingspan of 15'0" and small sized midnight black angel wings with pink tips grew and sprouted out underneath her medium sized midnight angel wings with a wingspan of 10'0" and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails with pink tips and pink markings, Alexa Oleson has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and rainbow Thunderbird wedding ring on her left pinkie and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white fingerless gloves with gold armor over the joints and gold dragon claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Alexa Oleson's massive dark greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, shadows, panthers, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Alexa Oleson's True Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Darkness Master Neo-Spacian Dark Panther Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Darkness Master Neo-Spacian Dark Panther Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and Neo-Spacian Dark Panther and etched on the 8'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black panther heads with pink gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black panther heads with pink gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large midnight black panther heads is a large midnight black panther head with pink gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Alexa Oleson has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her arms and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Neo0Spacian Dark Panther's head with pink gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below Neo-Spacian Dark Panther that said, "Alexa Oleson, Gene-Slammer of Neo-Spacian Panther, Loving Younger Sister of Sheriff Eben Oleson and Jake Oleson, Loving Sister-In-Law of Stella Oleson, Leader of The Barrow Anti-Vampire Defense Coalition, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Darkness, Umbrakinesis, and All Forms of Dark Magic, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and All of Lincoln's Enemies, Archenemy of Death, Despiser of Marlow Roderick and The Vampires of Barrow, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Stars, Darkness, Dark Magic, Umbrakinesis, Panthers, Phoenixes, Angels, and Neo-Spacian Dark Panther"

アレクサ・オルソン、ネオ・スペシアン・パンサーのジーン・スラマー、保安官エベン・オルソンとジェイク・オルソンの愛する妹、ステラ・オルソンの愛する義理の妹、バロー対吸血鬼防衛連合のリーダー、強力な善の勢力、スラッシャーザ・バッド・ガイズ、闇のマスター、アンブラキネシス、そしてあらゆる形態の闇の魔法、

真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、ダーク・ルアン、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラダーク・リサとリンカーンの敵全員、死の大敵、マーロウの軽蔑者、ロデリックとバローの吸血鬼、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒そして強力な教師、真の不滅のヒーロー、そしてスターのマスター、闇、闇の魔法、アンブラキネシス、パンサー、フェニックス、エンジェル、そしてネオスペシアンのダークパンサー

Alexa Oleson has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-NEO-SPACIAN DARK PANTHER-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL DARKNESS MASTER NEO-SPACIAN DARK PANTHER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL DARKNESS MASTER NEO-SPACIAN DARK PANTHER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL DARKNESS MASTER NEO-SPACIAN DARK PANTHER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Alexa Oleson's Super Angel-Neo-Spacian Dark Panther-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Thesulac Demon saw it, he went ballistic and fired a blast of darkness at her to kill her, but Alexa Oleson fired a massive barrage of black and purple energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, shadows, panther, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Thesulac Demon and sent him flying into a wall, he got back up, but he was really really angry now.

Me: No way, did Alexa just transform?!

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear The Thesulac Demon apart and make him pay for everything and with the lightning of Tesslos running rampant, he can't turn invisible.

Alexa Oleson: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Eternal Darkness Master Neo-Spacian Dark Panther Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Eternal Darkness Master Neo-Spacian Dark Panther Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, boys, let's get that emotion vampire and tear him apart.

Me and Nico: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Alicorn-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal God Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal God Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Almighty Hinon True Immortal God Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Serenity Nightingale.

I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial

Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal Cosmos True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope.

And Nico unholstered his massive Nico Chan's True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of True Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Saiyan Angel-Great Ape-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Elemental True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Saiyan Pride Phoenix God Angel Hope and we joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Godly Universal Mythological Harmony

United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You should've never returned, Thesulac Demon, but at least, I prevented your feeding frenzy by bringing you to Tesslos

Nico: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Saiyan Great Ape Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And since lightning is your biggest weakness, you can't turn invisible and escape.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo

Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, it's time for you to be sent back to Hell forever.

Alexa Oleson, Lincoln, Nico, and I went after The Thesulac Demon, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Thesulac Demon and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated dragon claws and his two massive angelic and demonic greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire and elemental blasts at her as well and Nico and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated dragon claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Alexa Oleson also did the same by firing black and pink energy slashes from her massive greatsword and gold-plated dragon claws, and he, Alexa Oleson, Nico, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was making The Thesulac Demon even angrier than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Godly Universal Mythological Harmony United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Alicorn Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln said the Lord's Prayer and the 8'0" massive, wide, double-edged broad gold blade of his massive greatsword was glowing with rainbow light, and as he swung his massive greatsword, he fired a massive beam of rainbow light that hit The Thesulac Demon with full force, and he exploded into nothing and he was sent to The Black Abyss forever. Everyone cheered wildly for what Alexa Oleson, Lincoln, Nico, and I did as we holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down and Alexa Oleson's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, fifteen large midnight black and purple planets orbiting around her legs, fifteen smaller midnight black and purple planets orbiting around her waist, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive midnight black angel wings and medium sized midnight black angel wings and small sized midnight black angel wings underneath her massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Alexa Oleson: May you never return to hurt innocent people again to slake your hunger. Thanks for helping me take down The Thesulac Demon, Lincoln, you too, J.D. and Nico.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Alexa.

Me and Nico: Our pleasure, Alexa.

Suddenly, Alexa Oleson wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his ten-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Alexa Oleson's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Alicorn, Demon, and Neo-Spacian Dark Panther flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Alexa Oleson sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Luna: Oh man, that was one wild performance that we just saw!

Luan: No fooling, you four smashed that demon down and Lincoln fired that beam of rainbow light.

Me: And sent him to The Black Abyss forever. So, Lincoln, who's the next girl we're meeting on your rescue?

(CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS)

Suddenly, we saw a buffalo made of indigo fire pass through the sky.

Panda Faye Ling: Was that…?

Lincoln: It is, Panda, I think I know who we're meeting on my rescue for the 20 Days of Darkness anniversary: Helena Dianlanhuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Buffalo.

Selene Arcangela: I knew it was her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Helena Dianlanhuo is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of Indigo fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Buffalo, along with having angel wings along with having intense indigo fire powers. She's known as The Strongest Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, because she's as strong as a herd of buffalos. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of indigo fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built, and she knew of Lincoln's spirit animal being the buffalo. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Helena hates Lynn with a blazing passion, because of what that super mega aggressive, belching, farting, superstitious gorilla has done to Lincoln in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat that gorilla up so bad, she wound up in the hospital with two black eyes, broken arms and legs, a broken bloody nose, and an irreversible super double mega wedgie.

Nico: Yikes!

Me: I remembered her all too well, she's one powerful and mega strong warrior, and Lincoln literally kept up with her in his training with her and she was so proud of how strong he's gotten.

Lincoln: She's going to be even more proud of how much stronger I've gotten the last time when we meet her again.

Nico: And we really liked hearing about the memories you had with Caleb, Hunter, we've definitely got to hear more.

Hunter: (German Accent) Trust me, you'll love hearing them.

---

Later it was time for Lynn, Minuette and Cammy's third mission.

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Minuette, Cammy Bolton, and Lynn? Besides Grinder, Shiv, Mr. Pig, Roxy, Rango, and Kermit?

Anakin: I'll come.

Raven Branwen: So will I.

Maria: I'll go too.

Pinkie Pie: Me too!

Me: Okay.

Nico: Lets go then.

We were off.

---

We arrived at VTL HQ.

Gai Kurenai: Hey guys!

Nico: Guys, you already met Rango. Now, meet Grinder, Shiv, Mr. Pig, Roxy, and Kermit.

Grinder: Pleasure to meet you guys. I'm Grinder.

Me: You may know him as Shuen from Gekirangers.

Shiv: Name's Shiv.

Mr. Pig: Mr. Pig. (LOUD FART)

Nico: Nice.

Roxy: I'm Roxy, Fairy of Earth and Animals

Kermit: And I'm Kermit!

Gai Kurenai: Awesome! And a great honor.

Anakin Skywalker: Anakin Skywalker, general of the Jedi Order.

Raven Branwen: Raven Branwen.

Maria: And I'm Maria Dunbar, Second in Command of the Redemption Squad.

Gai Kurenai: Wow! An honor.

Me: And you met Pinkie Pie.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah he sure did.

Gai: Kermit, you're one of the Muppets, right?

Kermit: That's right.

Me: We met the Muppets in honor of their creator the Great Jim Hansen.

Eli: Yeah he was awesome.

Me: He sure was.

Gai Kurenai: May he rest in peace.

Me: Amen.

Gai: Also, I heard about you guys killing Galactus.

Me: Yeah we sure did.

Naomi Yumeno: We saw a massive huge ball of energy and it was huge!

Me: That was my spirit bomb. It was as big as half the galaxy.

Eli: Yeah it was massive.

Gai Kurenai: Wow! You guys did a great job. Congratulations.

Me: Thanks. That was epic.

Gai: My advice? After today, you guys should take it easy until the anniversary of the 20 Days of Darkness.

Nico: Tempting. But you know we can't just sit on our asses and be lazy until then.

Gai: You could spend that time taking out the remainder of Flip's thugs as well as finally taking down the Stankco family.

Nico: Now THAT, we can do.

Me: Always good to get rid of him. Also later today we're having a party to celebrate the start of the new year. You're welcome to join us.

Eli: We're going to recap our major adventures of 2023.

Gai Kurenai: We would be honored guys.

Naomi Yumeno: Count us in.

Nico: So, what's been going on since last visit?

Gai Kurenai: Well…

The alarm went off and we went to the computer and saw BEZELB ATTACKING!

---

The children to Queen Bezelb, they were represented as darkness to the War Deity's light and was meant to be defensive systems of the Tree of Life should intelligences becomes nuisance to the universe, until they defected and contemplate to destroy said tree. Now led by Psychi, their mission is to spread to the entire universe and infect any being in their sight, doing so to empower Queen Bezelb's Kugutsu.

One single Bezelb was on Planet Rurin, who infect a pair of Rurin natives into fighting each others before the intervention of Gai and Juggler. After said Bezelb killed its victims, Gai transformed into Ultraman Orb where he first had the difficulty of fighting said monster until he managed to defeat it in his second fight, marking it as his first kill.

On Zain, a swarm of Bezelbs participated in fighting against the intruders, as well as Ultraman Orb and Dyna before they left with Psychi's ship. As the ship arrived on Kanon, the Bezelbs infected Vakishim and Verokron as part of their ranks to join them in the raid, provoking Amate to transform into the War Deity. Dawn Smaller platoon of Bezelbs are shown fighting against Kanon's defense army, with one successfully killed Micott and provoked Juggler's first transformation into a Majin, leading to the destruction of the Tree of Life.

The troop retreated to Psychi's ship and arrived on Earth, where one of them kidnapped Shohei before Orb rescued him. Sound Two other giant Bezelbs had also fought against the Earth Ultramen Gaia and Agul before an entire army gathered to protect the Tree of Life under Psychi's orders. Touch. After the Queen successfully infect and turned the War Deity into a Kugutsu bomb, the Bezelbs protected her by successfully incapacitating resistances of their campaign. They soon participated in the final battle, now lead by Psyqueen to fight the Ultra Warriors and destroy the Tree of Life. Heat Haze Following Queen Bezelb's death, the Bezelbs are nowhere to be seen afterwards, with the race presumed to be extinct.

---

Me: Bezelb! I remember him!

Eli: This will be good!

Nico: Yep. Lets get a move on!

We were off!

Eli: Guys wait!

Me: What is it?

Eli: Something's wrong with Gai. I sense a disturbance in the force.

Anakin: I sense it too.

Me: What is it?

We saw Gai in sort of a trance.

Me: Gai are you okay?

I snapped my fingers.

Me: He's mesmerized by something.

Anakin: Good thing I came after all!

Me: You sure did Anakin!

Gai ran.

Me: Where's he going?

Nico: We better follow him.

Me: Wait I'm getting a sense of deja-vu here.

We followed Gai and he was heading to the forests.

We went down into the tunnel and crawled and then we heard singing.

Me: Wait shh! Hear that?

We heard divine singing.

Varie: Yeah I hear it.

Me: Sounds like mermaid singing.

Nico: Uh oh.

Maria: This seems familiar.

Eli: It sure does.

Varie: I hope it's not mermaids from Whitecap Bay.

Me: No this is Japan. The mermaids of Whitecap Bay are all the way over in the Caribbean.

Minuette: We better see what it is.

We crawled on and saw a light and we got out of the tunnel and to our shock and amazement we saw AN AMAZING AND BEAUTIFUL HIDDEN NATURE OASIS IN THE MIDDLE OF THE FOREST! IT WAS COMPLETELY SECLUDED AND THERE WAS A GIANT TREE IN THE MIDDLE OF IT THAT KEPT IT HIDDEN! And there was a huge lake that surrounded the tree!

WE GASPED!

Nico: Wow!

Eli: Look at this!

Me: Incredible! A secluded hidden forest oasis! That giant tree reminds me entirely of the Hidden Waterfall village.

Eli: This is amazing!

Me: Except there's no hidden village here.

Lynn: Why would gai come here?

Me: Maybe that singing has to do with it.

We heard the singing and we saw something by the tree in the lake.

Me: Look.

We got closer and hid in the tall grass and saw Gai on a rock with a Mermaid that had black hair and gorgeous blue eyes and she had black mermaid tail.

Nico: She's beautiful.

Lynn: Yeah.

Me: Wait I know that mermaid.

Nico: You do?

Me: Yeah. Her name is Sialla and she is a Mermaid from the Dark Side of the legend that I saved from herself.

Nico: Wow.

Me: I helped her become a better girl. But she must've wandered in here by mistake and is looking for a way out.

Nico: Hmm.

Lynn: Let's get her attention.

Me: Good idea.

I took a rock and threw it into the water.

SPLASH.

She looked around.

Me: I'll face her.

I got up and went over and walked on the water to her.

Me: Sialla it's okay. It's me.

Sialla: (Echoing voice) J.D. its been a while.

Me: It has been a while. It's amazing that you found this hidden oasis here in Japan.

Sialla: It is amazing.

Me: (In my head) I sense a terrible darkness inside her. Someone has possessed her. (Out loud) Sialla I sense a dark force in you. Just like what happened when we helped Blu and Jewel in Matau's missions, we can help you get it out.

Sialla: You can?

Me: Yeah.

Nico and everyone came.

Nico: But first, let Gai go.

Sialla then clutched her head.

Sialla: (In a male voice) Well well well! Long time no see Monkey face!

Nico: (GASP) That voice! Brightburn!

Me: Brandon Breyer!

Nico: How the fuck did you possess her!

Me: You're a ghost now!

Brightburn: That's right and now I can get my revenge on you Saiyan!

Nico: Come on out and face us coward!

Brightburn: Fine this woman body doesn't suit me anyway.

He then left her body and materialized.

IT WAS BRANDON BREYER A.K.A. BRIGHTBURN!

Gai came over with a headache.

Gai Kurenai: What happened? (GASP) Who is that?

Me: That's Brandon Breyer A.K.A. Brightburn. He's an old enemy of Nico's. He's what's called a Thalionian. Nico's race the Saiyans of Planet Vegeta and the Thalionians of the planet Thalios were locked in a terrible battle that always ended in a stalemate. Nico's ancestors and Brightburns were drawn to battle and it always ended in a draw. But as fate would have it the planet Thalios was destroyed when their parent star went nova. Brandon landed in Brightburn, Kansas years ago. Nico battled him 10 years before he joined us and it was a draw like old times. Nico and all of us killed him back in 2021.

Gai Kurenai: Oh man! Wait! I've heard about the Decimation of Brightburn, Kansas! That was horrible! I had no idea this kid did all that!

Me: He's what we call Superman Gone Evil!

Eli: Yeah!

Brightburn: Lemme guess. You're gonna make some referenced line and kill me, right?

Nico: No. Don't get me wrong. I do hate you. But you probably wouldn't have turned out this way if you were raised right. So, you get to live to see prison.

Me: We killed you once so you're not worth it.

Eli: Besides we're not the same as we were when we fought the last time.

Nico: Now, why don't you come quietly so we can go after our real targets?

Brightburn: Yeah, funny you should say that.

Me: First lets not fight in here. This place is too beautiful for that.

Brightburn: I agree with you Knudson.

I went and brought Sialla over and Varie put her in a ball of water.

We went outside and then Bezelb came and he roared.

Eli: Time for some Kaiju power! DESTOROYAH!

DESTOROYAH CAME! HE ROARED!

Destoroyah: So Bezelb next. This will be good.

Me: I'll face Brightburn this time.

Nico: Okay. I had my shot at him last time. Now it's your turn J.D.

Me: Thanks.

I powered up!

I then transformed into my new SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-VAMPIRE-WEREWOLF-DRAGON-DEMON-MERMAID-JANUARY WOLF MOON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF JANUARY WOLF MOON MYTHOLOGICAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF JANUARY WOLF MOON MYTHOLOGICAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF JANUARY WOLF MOON MYTHOLOGICAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE form!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo

Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Looks like you get to see my ultimate transformation in action Gai.**

Gai Kurenai: WOW! Your transformation is incredible J.D.

Brightburn: Too bad it won't save you.

Me: **Keep on telling yourself that Brandon. You think Superman would have done the things you did Brandon? Absolutely NO FUCKING WAY NOT!**

He flew at me and I went at him and then we collided and then…

KRABLAM!

Our fists collided and a massive shockwave blasted out with lightning and fire blasting out.

Me: **Caitlyn is absolutely disgusted with you!**

Brightburn: DON'T YOU DARE SAY HER NAME!

I punched him in his face.

Rango: NOW I use my Vistamp!

MAN MAN!

He fired energy waves and blasted Bezelb all over!

Kermit got out his Vistamp!

ABNER AND EWALT!

Kermit: This is farm power!

He fired energy waves and blasted Bezelb!

Destoroyah fired a Microoxygen ray and blasted him all over in powerful fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

Nico: YEAH!

I teleported and kicked Brightburn in his stomach and bashed him in his face and kicked him in his neck, chest and head! I punched and bashed him and Blasted him all over and pulverized him. I then went at Brightburn with extreme force and punched him all over the place with extreme savagery! I fired a massive barrage of energy balls and had them scatter and then had them converge on him and then they hit Brightburn all over and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down.

Me: **I told you I wasn't the same as I was before. And in case you haven't heard about it we just killed Galactus!**

Maria: Time to call in backup. I know what team can handle your heat vision! (TURNS DIAL) FIRE KONG FORCE!

She summoned Fire Kong, Cockroach Man (Kamen Rider), ROTTEN PATTY! (FOGHORN!), Daikon Radish World, Dr. Negative.

Fire Kong: Awesome!

Dr. Negative: What the? Brightburn!? I thought you guys killed him back in 2021!

Nico: We did but his ghost never left.

I punched Brightburn!

Me: **Brandon how can you turn into this monster!? You would have turned into an amazing hero and yet you turned into this monster that's hellbent on destroying the world. What caused you to become like this?**

Brightburn: I'll tell you why! BECAUSE EVERYONE HATES ME! THEY WERE SCARED OF ME!

Me: **Because you made them that way! You made them scared of you because of your own selfish actions! And now look what happened!? You wiped that whole town off the map and made everyone scared of you!**

Brightburn: Good! Then I can finish what I started.

Me: **You'll have to get passed me first!**

Fire Kong: Bring on the heat!

Brightburn: Gladly! (fires heat vision at him)

The heat vision got absorbed into him and Fire Kong fired it back at him and blasted him down.

Me: **Nice one!**

Roxy got out her Vistamp!

ZEXION!

Roxy: Here's this illusion!

She showed Brandon an illusion of his planet BEING DESTROYED BY FRIEZA!

HE SCREAMED!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: **And I found your big weakness!**

Brightburn: What is it!?

I unsheathed my sword and the blade turned into a neon red crystal that glowed and it emitted a powerful hum and then BRIGHTBURN GOT WEAK AND WAS IMMOBILE!

Brightburn: NO! WHAT'S HAPPENING TO ME!?

Me: **Thalionite. It's a mineral that we recently discovered. It affects Thalionians and renders them weak and powerless. Like how Kryptonite works on Superman!**

Brightburn: NO! Bested by a human!

Nico: Destroyed the last of them when your planet blew up? Sure. But we've been visiting different Earths

Me: **That's right. Also This human has powers not even you can fathom. Also we're not going to kill you again. So you should consider yourself lucky that you're not going to die again like you did before. Instead we're going to give you prison to think about what you did and then if you behave we'll give you a position in the Masters of Evil.**

Nico: I like it.

Brightburn: (Groans)

We put Red Sun bracelets on him and neutralized all his powers.

Me: **How about that. Red Sun energy affects Thalionians too.**

Nico: Nice.

Gai: I hate to break up the moment but-

Me: **Yeah you're right.**

We got back to fighting BezelbEli: Take this!

He fired Force Lightning Blasts and electrocuted him!

Me: **Yeah!**

?: HIYAH!

A girl with blond hair and red eyes and black clothes and Angel wings and a tiara with Slamworm on it came.

Me: (GASP!) **Sienna Slamworm!**

She smashed into Bezelb and knocked him down!

Sienna Slamworm: (Grunts) Looks like the fun started!

Me: **Thanks Sienna!**

Sienna lost control and charged at Raven Branwen

She went at her and Raven kicked her and slashed at her with her sword. Sienna dodged it and I fired the antidote beam into her.

Me: **There.**

?: (ECHOING) HOWLING LASER!

A laser blast hit Sienna and blasted her down.

Lobomon then came!

Me: **WHOA! Lobomon!**

Nico: Cool!

Lobomon: (In a girls voice) Looks like I got here just in time.

Nico: Winona Wolf! Wow!

Lobomon: Awesome to see you again Nico. I'll handle Sienna.

Me: **Okay** .

We went at Bezelb and blasted him.

Gai turned into ULTRAMAN ORB!

Anakin charged at her and fired a Force blast and pushed her down.

Winona reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes, blue angel wings, blue wolf ears and a blue tail and had Lobomon on her forehead and skirt and the Light Spirit Kanji on her arm and she had a Blue blade Lightsaber in her hands.

Winona Wolf: This will be good.

She fired light blasts and blasted her all over.

Anakin got out his Vistamp!

DR. DESTINY!

He fired lightning blasts and electrocuted her.

Me: **Time to finish this!**

Anakin used a Force Choke on her.

Anakin: (to me) I know it's harsh. But it's only until the antidote takes effect.

Me: **Understood Anakin.**

Then the antidote took effect.

Me: **That was fast.**

She was back to normal and her eyes were blue.

Me: **There.**

Sienna coughed.

Sienna Slamworm: What hit me?

Me: **Ugly story.**

Nico: Lets do it!

Destoroyah: Lets!

Ultraman Orb: Yeah!

They fired a massive blast of energy and it hit Bezelb and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: **YEAH!**

Nico: Bezelb you have failed this city.

Me: **Yep.**

We saw Brightburn getting up.

Then Eli, Anakin, Winona and me ignited our lightsabers and pointed the blades at him.

Me: **Don't even think about it.**

Eli: In the name of the Galactic Senate of the Republic, You're under arrest Brandon Breyer.

Brightburn: You'll have to kill me.

Nico: Tempting but no. There's been enough killing involving you.

Me: **That's right. Besides like I said, if you behave you get to have a spot in the M.O.E.**

Nico: Yeah.

Winona Wolf: I agree.

Me: **You can have Justice Lord Superman's old cell.**

I snapped my fingers and beamed him there.

Nico: Nice.

Winona Wolf: That was cool!

Me: **It sure was.**

We powered down.

Lynn: Yeah! Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Winona Wolf: I sure do. When me and Nico watched the Wolf Moon together on my family's wolf sanctuary and we loved hearing the wolves howl with it.

Nico: That was cool.

Eli: Awesome.

Me: Yeah.

Nico and Winona hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Winona Wolf: Same here.

Me: This was an awesome battle and adventure.

Gai Kurenai: It sure was.

---

We later went back home.

May: How did it go guys?

Me: Really amazing and we had an intense surprise.

We told everyone and they gasped in shock!

Lori: Are you literally serious!?

Laney: Brightburn was back!?

Caitlyn Connor: I thought we were rid of him!

Me: So were we. But we decided to let him live and we locked him up in Justice Lord Superman's old cell.

Camie: Good call.

Nico: Yep.

Nico: Next time, Ikki and Vice, Tsukasa, and Kita Birmingham should come

Me: Good idea.

Ikki: Yeah!

Tsukasa: Awesome.

Lola: Yep. And Lincoln and us can come with too.

Lynn: Awesome idea Lola.

Me: Yep.

---

Johnny Bravo was walking down the street when a bus pulled up.

Woman: Hey look girls! IT'S JOHNNY BRAVO! GET HIM!

Then the girls starting beating and kicking and pulverizing the living shit out of him!

Back with us we were walking down the street too.

Nico: What a nice day.

Laney: It sure is.

But then we saw the girls beating up Johnny!

Me: What the!?

Nico: Geez those girls are really bashing him apart!

Melpha: NO ONE BEATS UP MY BOYFRIEND! HEY YOU BIMBOS!

They saw Melpha!

Melpha: PICK ON SOMEONE YOUR OWN SIZE YOU BITCHES!

She went and punched and kicked and pulverized them all over!

We got Johnny and helped him.

Me: Boy some people just don't know how to let go of a grudge.

Johnny Bravo: (Groans)

Nico: We leave you alone for a few minutes and this happens.

Qin: Yeah.

Johnny Bravo: Those girls really have it out for me.

Melpha was beating the girls up and thrashing them bad like how the Vengeance Express was mangling up the Eds.

Nico: You okay?

Johnny Bravo: I'll be fine. I've handled beatings like this before.

Qin: Oh yeah you sure did.

Nico: Yeah.

Melpha REALLY THRASHED THE GIRLS BAD!

She stopped and came back dusting herself off.

Melpha: That will show them.

The girls were REALLY BASHED AND PULVERIZED BRUTALLY.

Me: Whew! No kidding.

?: Showed those bimbos what for!

We saw a girl with red hair, orange eyes, red clothes red angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of Burn Dinorex on it.

Alli Dinorex: Alli Dinorex, Embodiment of Burn Dinorex.

Maggie: Been a while Alli.

Haiku: Looking good.

Alli Dinorex: Been a while Haiku and Maggie.

Poromon: How did you meet Maggie and Haiku?

Alli Dinorex: I met Maggie when she was having her birthday party at school. Everyone wasn't looking at her so I gave her some attention and sat next to her and we shared some cake. She and I became good friends. I even taught her how to use fire magic.

Maggie: She is quite skilled in elemental magic.

Me: Cool!

Alli Dinorex: And I met Haiku with Lucy when they were at the graveyard doing a funeral for one of Royal Woods own. It was sad but they did a great job.

Lucy Loud: That was a good funeral.

Nico: Awesome. Would you like to join us?

Alli Dinorex: I would be honored.

Lincoln: Nico, can you explain to me why the Hell you spared Brightburn?!

Nico: Lincoln, Brightburn and I will probably never be the best of friends.

Lincoln: Then why spare him?

Nico: Because while he did kill people, some of the population of the part of Kansas where he grew up isn't exactly innocent either. They treated him like a monster instead of a person. The whole reason Superman became a hero was because he was raised by people who taught him right from wrong. That's something Brightburn never had. So, while Brightburn deserves to be punished, he doesn't deserve to die. At least not this time. (to Tori Breyor) I mean no offense to you, Tori.

Tori Breyor: None taken Nico but I do agree with you.

Naruto: I know how he feels myself. I didn't kill people like that though.

Fu: Yeah me neither. He was treated the way us Jinchuriki were treated. He wasn't looked at as a person but the monster he was. Just like we were looked at as the monsters we carried.

Camie: Ouch.

Me: Yeah. That was terrible. But Nico does have a good sense of judgement. Brightburn will be punished but no death. It's why I said he will be in the M.O.E. If he behaves.

Camie: Good call.

Nico: Also another reason is that he is also one of the last of his kind. I couldn't just let his race go extinct like that with me killing him.

Qin: That is true.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Poromon: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: MagnaAngemon next.

Me: Ooh! That will be an awesome one.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets head to the party. And Caitlyn I'm sorry about all the pain that Brightburn caused you but you have to trust me on this judgement.

Caitlyn Connor: I know Nico and I trust you on your judgement 100%. It's your decision.

Nico: Thanks.

We went to the party.

At the party we were celebrating.

Poromon, Poliwag, Manaphy, and Horsea: HAPPY NEW YEAR'S, EVERYBODY!

Me: You too guys!

Gai Kurenai: Thanks for inviting me guys.

Lynn: No problem Gai.

Nico: So much has happened the past year.

Me: Boy no kidding.

Qin: Wow!

Gai Kurenai: Man you guys were really busy in 2023.

Me: Tell me about it.

Moondancer: Yeah no kidding. First there were my missions

Lynn: That monster.

Shiv: By the way, Lynn, you should take care of that Hitmontop.

Lynn: I will Shiv.

Shiv: Good.

Gai Kurenai: Man Dark Eddy gave you guys a lot of problems!

Qin: That is an understatement.

Me: Coincidentally the appearances he did were very similar to what happened in Donbrothers with Don Torabolt.

Nico: Yeah very similar!

Gai Kurenai: Wow!

Me: Yeah.

Gai Kurenai: What did he look like?

Me: Like this. I haven't shown this in a while.

I showed him a picture of him and he looked like Eddy but with Piercing Red Eyes.

Gai Kurenai: Geez! Talk about having an evil twin.

Me: Tell me about it.

QIn: Yeah.

Nico: I used my magic to put a curse on him so that he would only appear during 24 first missions and after the final mission he would be banished to the black gates

Gai Kurenai: Wow! That is amazing.

Fu: It sure was.

Nico: Yep.

Halinor: My missions were next.

Me: Yep. We went to the planet Xenoc and had awesome race battles there.

Ultrox: Yeah those were really fun.

Gai Kurenai: Wow!

Erica Haddock: My missions were next

Zixx: That was with me and those were fun.

Me: That put a lot of our technological expertise to good use.

Courtney: And it was awesome helping Zixx too.

Me: Courtney and Zixx were very good friends for a while.

Nico: Yep.

Gai Kurenai: That is amazing.

Matt Olsen: My missions were next.

Ty Rux: Yeah Matt and everyone helped us do all kinds of things.

Me: Yeah we used our Zoids for those missions and they were fun.

Nico: Yeah and we really put a lot of construction skills to good use.

Qin: We sure did. Those were fun.

Ty Rux: Yeah no kidding.

Garby: (LAUGHS) Yeah it sure was! (LAUGHS) (LOUD FART TOOT)

Me: (LAUGHS) Garby has a gas problem but we get a good laugh out of it.

Gai Kurenai: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Ellie Singh: Next were my missions.

Me: That was with Gingka and that was awesome.

Xenia: Yeah!

Gingka: We battled many of our enemies and man were they tough.

Me: They sure were. But the Beyblades we used during those missions were so fun.

Camie: Yeah.

Ellie Singh: Yeah and it was cool.

Gai Kurenai: Wow! That is awesome.

Me: Yep.

Himiko: We even have our own Beyblades too.

Me: Yep. But some of the Beyblades we say made people go absolutely fucked up nuts.

Gai Kurenai: Geez! I'm glad you guys saved them.

Me: No kidding.

Evelyn: Next were my missions

Me: With the Blade Team and we found Kazuma on a planet made entirely out of sweet potatoes and that was a dark story behind it.

Nico: He and Hajime were not allowed to be in contact with one another or the results would have been devastating.

Gai Kurenai: Oh man! Yeah I heard about what happened with the Blade Team and how the Undeads wanted to turn the world into a War World and that is terrible!

Me: I know. But we saved them and stopped that from happening.

Camie: Thank goodness.

Nico: Yeah.

Apple Bloom: Our missions were next

Me: Yep and the Cutie Mark Crusaders did an amazing job during their missions.

Sweetie Belle: We learned so much about law enforcement and we had a lot of fun.

Scootaloo: Boy we sure did and we brought down Lila.

Gai Kurenai: Wow! Yeah I heard how you guys did that. Well done to all of you.

Apple Bloom: Thanks.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) Yeah my sister and her pals did great back then.

Me: And we're really proud of them.

Kita: My missions were next

Me: Yep.

Vice: The team found me on the planet Mustafar and it was hot.

Me: It sure was.

Gai Kurenai: Whoa! Mustafar is a hot place.

Me: No shit there. But it was awesome. And we helped the Revice Riders battle many of their enemies. That was so fun.

Ikki: It sure was.

Me: And the Revice Riders are were we got the Vistamps from.

Gai Kurenai: That is amazing!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: And we call Vice the Kamen Rider Revice version of Deadpool and he is just as funny.

Deadpool: (LAUGHS) You got that right! (To the viewers) He and I have so much in common.

Jamesdean5842: No doubt on that.

Me: Yep.

Vinyl Scratch: My missions were next.

Me: And those were scary and dark.

Jun: Yeah.

Gai Kurenai: I can't believe all that happened. Man I heard all about what went down in those times.

Brittney: Yeah it was terrible. Jun went through a nightmare with those monsters.

Me: Especially with that monster Satoru! That guy was a motherfucking asshole douchbag!

Gai Kurenai: Yeah I hate that guy! I would have come in to help you all but it would be risky.

Me: No worries Gai.

Irena: Next were my missions

Me: Irena's missions were in a world where Humans and Animals were locked in a TERRIBLE war because of a jerk named High Roller that played both sides for fucking patsies. They were locked in a terrible battle.

Gai Kurenai: That's terrible!

Me: Yeah it was.

Nico: If there's one thing we hate more than anything it's people being used as pawns to start wars.

Nicole: Yeah.

Me: But it was awesome helping the First Squad bring down Twin Masters too.

Xenia: And we threw High Roller in jail.

Nico: Yep.

Gai Kurenai: Good riddance. Shouldn't you guys have given him the Black Gates?

Me: Nah. High Roller was pretty much a lackey. Twin Masters was the bigger threat.

Cassidy: My missions were next.

Gai Kurenai: Whoa! That was with the 555 team right?

Me: That's right.

Gai Kurenai: I heard rumors flying around that you guys killed that jerk rider.

Me: That was Masato Kusaka A.K.A. Kamen Rider Kaixa and he was a total nasty douchebag.

Nico: Yeah we hated this guy! Especially for how he treated his fellow riders including Takumi.

Takumi: Yeah he wanted nothing more than to kill me.

Me: What REALLY INFURIATED US was the fact that he did not just murder but rape and torture! (GROWLS IN RAGE) I hate that son of a fucking bitch!

Gai Kurenai: I don't blame you guys.

Cassidy: Yeah. J.D. cut his head off and put it on a spear and sent it to Kazuma.

Kazuma: It's true. J.D. promised to send us his head.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Yeah what an unpleasant monster!

Me: Yep. But his universe 666 Version is much more tolerable and honorable too.

Lola: Yeah.

Gai Kurenai: Universe 666?

Me: It's a universe where WE were the bad guys and some of the villains were the good guys.

Nico: It's a really complicated story.

Gai Kurenai: Oh man.

Lynn Sr: Food's ready!

Me: Oh time for grub.

We went and got to eating.

Me: (Eating burgers) Mmm!

Gai Kurenai: (Eating burgers) Mmm! Delicious.

Poromon: Yummy!

Me: Yep.

Nico: How do you like the food?

Gai Kurenai: It's delicious!

Goku: (LAUGHS) It sure is.

Xenia: All the food at Lynn's Table is delicious.

Me: Because Mr. Lynn and everyone here makes it all with love and the comforts of home.

Cassidy: Yeah.

Me: Yep

Nico: Now, where were we?

Gai Kurenai: We were at Cassidy's missions.

Nico: Oh yeah.

Me: All in all that was awesome.

Cassidy: It sure was.

Yan Lin: My missions were next.

Me: Yep.

Jim Lake: Those were awesome.

Me: Yep. Jim and I go way back. I helped him and his friends beat some of his enemies years ago.

Nico: It's true.

Gai Kurenai: That is amazing.

Me: It sure was. And the shocking part of that whole adventure was when Morgan Le Fay made Claire do all that bad stuff.

Gai Kurenai: What did she do?

Me: Uch! Don't fucking ask.

Claire: You don't want to know.

Gai: Was it cocaine or beer?

Poromon: Actually, neither.

Me: She smoked Marijuana.

Gai Kurenai: Oh.

Claire: Blech!

Qin: Yeah. But it was because she did all that against her will. Morgan Le Fay made her do that.

Yan Lin: But we saved her from her.

Hay Lin: But I'm really proud of my grandma.

Qin: You should be Hay Lin.

Nico: Yeah.

Gai Kurenai: That is amazing. And wait Morgan Le Fay? You mean the ancient sorceress from the legend of Camelot?

Me: The very same.

Brittney: She was the most powerful evil sorceress ever known and believed to be the very mother of dark magic.

Nico: Yep.

Gai Kurenai: Where did you guys find Brainiac 5?

Me: We found him on the planet Odym, the homeworld of the Blue Lantern Corps. He went there to find his spiritual center.

Gai Kurenai: I see.

Me: Yeah.

Missy: My missions were next and they were cool.

Me: Yep. We met Jason and his friends and battled Stankfoot. It was a really ugly story that involved playing with Fire.

Nico: Yeah. One of their enemies fired a massive rocket that was going to destroy the entire planet.

Me: I rammed into that rocket and blew it up in space.

Gai Kurenai: Wait that massive flash of like was a massive explosion caused by the detonation of that rocket!?

Me: Yep.

Gai Kurenai: Wow! That is intense!

Xenia: It sure was.

Leeli: We were shocked hearing and seeing it.

Ellie: Yeah we were. But it was cool.

Me: Yep.

Gai Kurenai: Why was he called Stankfoot?

Me: Well for obvious reasons his feet smelled like shit.

Nico: Yeah.

Gai Kurenai: Yuck! Didn't he need to take a bath?

Me: No this is different. Jason, Ellie and Matt and many of their enemies became the way they were because of a strange mutagenic ooze.

Gai Kurenai: Oh that's why.

Me: Yeah.

Trixie: The great and powerful Trixie's missions were next!

Me: Yes they were!

Artha Penn: We had our missions riding dragons.

Me: Yeah those were fun. We had a lot of fun with our dragons there.

Gai Kurenai: That is cool!

Me: Yep. Also Trixie is called the Great and Powerful Trixie because she's a magician and she knows all about magic.

Trixie Lulamoon: It's true.

She did a trick and made a huge watermelon appear and she threw it and it hit Marv in the face.

Me: Nice shot!

Trixie: Thank you.

Me: We went to Artha's world to stop a Dragon War that was going to be sparked. We couldn't let that happen.

Gai Kurenai: Wow!

Me: Yeah I know. It was a war between humans and dragons and it would have been a nightmare.

Qin: Yeah.

Lewa: My missions were next. They were long overdue

Gai Kurenai: Why? Didn't you have them with the other Toa?

Lewa: No unfortunately we had other missions to worry about.

Me: Yeah.

Valient: Lewa helped us beat some Nazi falcons.

Me: Those missions were in Normandy, France. It was the sight where D-Day took place on June 6th, 1944. I told Valiant about everyone that my grandfather did back then. He fought in the North Africa Campaign back in 1943 and that was a harrowing battle for him against the forces of General Rommel.

Gai Kurenai: Oh wow! That is amazing.

Nico: Yeah. And during those missions we reunited J.D. with Sakura here.

Sakura Knudson: It's true. I was turned into Another Ultimate Humongousaur and I was reunited with J.D. after 10 years.

Gai Kurenai: That is amazing.

Sakura Knudson: Everyone says that I look like a carbon copy of Sakura Haruno.

Sakura Haruno: It's true. Everyone calls her Sakura Haruno II.

Gai Kurenai: That is amazing and cool.

Me: It sure is.

Lyra: Next were my missions.

Me: Now those we had a lot of fun. From the start of 2023 to April we battled each of the Donbrothers Monsters from episode 1 on up to the end and we battled them one by one and at the same time not only helping Lyra prepare for her missions but also LIVING each episode of Donbrothers.

Taro: It's true.

Qin: That was really fun.

Me: Yep.

Camie: And really epic.

Gai Kurenai: Wow! That is amazing.

Lyra Heartstrings: Boy it sure was. We had a lot of fun on those.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Nico had me under a cloud of suspicion that lead him to think that I can turn anyone into Hitotsuki's by causing villainous breakdowns.

Gai Kurenai: WHAT!? That's preposterous! You don't even have that kind of power.

Me: I know and I told him we don't do that.

Qin: And it took an evil Sasuke battle to prove him wrong.

Leeli: It sure did.

Xenia: Yeah.

Kadma: My missions were next.

Me: Yeah and that was awesome. We met the Agito team.

Shouichi: That was fun too.

Me: Yep and we found Ryō Ashihara A.K.A. Kamen Rider Gills all the way over in Cambodia.

Ryō Ashihara: It's true.

Gai Kurenai: That is amazing.

Me: Yeah it was.

Cadance: My missions were next

Blossom Z: That was for meeting us.

Me: Yeah we were amazed with that one. The Powerpuff Girls Z unlike their prime universe counterparts were made with Z-Waves whereas the Powerpuff Girls here were made with Sugar, Spice and Everything Nice and an accidental dose of Chemical X. They had the same kind of villains but a different creation story.

Gai Kurenai: Oh! That is cool.

Me: Yep. And we battled HIM there.

Gai Kurenai: Man I heard about what he did to that version of Earth if you had stopped the 20 Days of Darkness. That was horrible! Thank goodness that didn't happen here.

Me: I know.

Blossom Z: And we were normal girl until we were hit with Chemical Z

Me: Yeah.

Gai Kurenai: Wow!

Me: Like I said, Same heroes and villains, different creation story.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: That was cool though.

Flurry Heart: My missions were next

Nico: And those were fun.

Flurry Heart: We faced Shadow Pokemon and captured them.

Lola: Yeah those were cool and we purified them.

Camie: Yeah that was fun.

Gai Kurenai: Wow! That must've been fun.

Me: It sure was.

Julie: Next were my missions.

Me: That was awesome. See that huge ring outside?

He looked and saw Ringworld.

Gai Kurenai: I wondered what that was.

Me: That's Ringworld. We helped Sarge and Carolina and their teams destroy some of their enemies.

Xenia: Yeah.

Julie Carolina: It was really cool and fun.

Me: Yeah we really fucked up some of their enemies.

Carolina: You sure did.

Amore: My missions were next.

Me: Yeah and those were cool.

Brittney: They sure were. We went to Ever After High and helped the students there battle some of the villains from Disney and many

others.

Lincoln: It was also where some of my future wives came from.

Me: Yep. And it was awesome.

Gai Kurenai: That is amazing.

Me: Believe it or not there were some very big similarities to the world of The Descendants with it.

Mal: Yeah the daughters of the villains there were very much like me and my friends.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: And it was an amazing battle.

Nico: Yep. Also during Natalia's missions we killed Dark Eddy.

Me: Eddy blasted him in the head and chest with his blaster and used the Terminator Line, Hasta La Vista baby.

Qin: Yep.

Gai Kurenai: Nice!

Qin: Yeah that was cool.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: After the big missions, we had to deal with reassembling the Tablet of Order and Chaos, fighting several Goosebumps monsters, saving the Pokepark, fighting several Lego villains, fighting Zedd and his forces, and last but not least, killing Xehanort.

Me: This whole year was VERY EVENTFUL for all of us.

Xenia: And just recently we destroyed Galactus.

Gai Kurenai: Wow! What a year for all of you.

May: (sees Nico frown) Something wrong, honey?

Nico: Well, we defeated Xehanort, right? So why aren't the credits rolling?

Deadpool: Because our job ain't done yet, silly! We still got the big missions of 2024 to complete and that new upcoming enemy that we need to watch out for!

Jamesdean5842: He's right guys. Even though Xehanort may be dead there are still OTHER villains to watch out for. Evil never rests for anyone. No rest for the wicked as they say.

Nico: You're right.

Later we went back home and we were about to turn in for the night.

Nico went downstairs into the basement to see the Loud Kids there.

Nico: What are you guys doing?

Lincoln: Well, this whole thing started with us in the basement.

Lori: It's literally only fair that we end this year here as well.

Nico: I see.

Luna: Dudes, I'm honestly very proud of what we accomplished over the years.

Lola: Me too!

Lynn: But Gai's right. We cleared out most of the major scumbags in the Universe

Lisa: It's only logical that we take it easy until the anniversary.

Lily: I agree with you.

Lucy: For now, let's enjoy the peaceful atmosphere of the night.

Luan: And not have any NIGHTmares! (laughs)

HAHAHAHAHA! GOOD ONE LUAN!

Leni: Will I have nightmares?

Lana: (chuckles) Some things never change.

Nico: No, they don't. Laney, don't forget that your mission fast approaches.

Laney: Don't worry. I won't forget.

Nico: Good. But I'm glad you guys had an epic series of adventures. All of us did.

Lincoln: Yep. Night Nico.

Nico: Night Lincoln.

Nico was outside looking out into the horizon.

Nico: (voiceover) I'm proud of what everyone has accomplished over the last several years. Especially with Xehanort's final defeat.

Maria, May, William, me, Poliwag, and Poromon came to Nico's side as he smiled at them. We then heard sirens as a bank robbery was taking place

Nico: (voiceover) But like J.D. says, the battle between good and evil is eternal. That means a new bad guy's gonna take over as the new big bad sooner or later. But when that happens, we will be able to stop him. Because we… are… Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

We smirk at each other and fly down at the bank robbers.

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

A massive explosion blasted off as a phoenix cry was heard and then the fire formed into a phoenix!

THE END

---

THE LOUD HOUSE REVAMPED IS FINALLY FINISHED!

After 7 years of Hard Work it's finally done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Sunny Starscout's team with Toola Roola, Riku, Luxord, Evan, and Ienzo along with Malachite, Paint Roller (Kirby), Tick Tock Jr. (Kirby), Captain Barbossa (2001), Rocky (Looney Tunes) and Heat Phanphan and We're going to the Digital World to battle Zhuqiaomon, an evil version of him like when Takato and friends took him on. We are also going to cheer up Jeri who lost Leomon during that time Also Simone Honou, Zoey Zhuqiaomon, And Zhalia Zhuqiao Are all going to transform against him and Varie is going to try and cheer her up and help her realize that she is a good girl. Also we're going to battle the darkness inside her and that is going to be awesome. Also we're going to battle Another Malachite, Paint Roller (Kirby), Tick Tock Jr. (Kirby), Captain Barbossa (2001), Rocky (Looney Tunes) and Heat Phanphan who are the gene-slammers of Velgrmon, Duskmon and Yatagaramon and we're also going to meet a gene-slammer of MagnaAngemon.

Alright, and for tomorrow, The 20 Days of Darkness Chapter, the match-up is for Sophia Kitka, Gene-Slammer of Neo-Spacian Flare Scarab, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy The Anointed One from Buffy The Vampire Slayer

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, for The 20 Days of Darkness chapter, Lincoln and his group are heading to Tostarena and we're going into battle against Razsageth from World of Warcraft and we're going to destroy that Draconic Harbinger for Rebirth, and we're going to meet the next of the Gene-Slammers and Avatars of The Brotherhood of The Fire Fist Duel Monsters, her name is Helena Dianlanhuo, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Buffalo, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and she's a very powerful martial artist and master of Indigo fire. She trained in the martial arts when she was a child, and she became a very powerful and deadly martial artist, and her parents found out that she was born with the powers of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Buffalo, along with having angel wings along with having intense indigo fire powers. She's known as The Strongest Warrior of The Sisterhood of The Fists of Fire, because she's as strong as a herd of buffalos. She moved to Royal Woods years ago, and it's where she met Lincoln, and she heard from the other Guardian Angels of what they've been doing in training and helping Lincoln to defend himself from the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she decided to help out and she taught Lincoln everything she knew in the martial arts and mastering the powers of indigo fire and she also helped him get stronger physically as well through more workouts with heavier dumbbells and barbells at the gym his Guardian Angels built, and she knew of Lincoln's spirit animal being the buffalo. Lincoln made her a powerful fire sword and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and due to that, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Helena hates Lynn with a blazing passion, because of what that super mega aggressive, belching, farting, superstitious gorilla has done to Lincoln in the past, and in one incident, she and Lincoln beat that gorilla up so bad, she wound up in the hospital with two black eyes, broken arms and legs, a broken bloody nose, and an irreversible super double mega wedgie.

Next is the Anniversary of the 20 Days of Darkness.

First is the Prologue for the sequel to the next part of the adventure:

GET READY FOR LOUD HOUSE REVAMPED 2: EMBODIMENT!

Until next time this is Jamesdean5842, NicoChan11, Mendez1996, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts signing off!

GOOD NIGHT EVERYONE!